

## What Is AI Smartphone Feedback Modulation? Techno Space – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

March 8, 2025



Think of the ice bucket challenge. Now times that by a billion devices all over the planet. This is Smartphone AI feedback modulation.

Their AI weapon incorporates a feedback system that serves required stimulus for COMPLETE SUBJECTION.

Using telemetry data from your smartphone/tablet/device, your interactions are taken in millisecond measurements.

In short. If they want you to wear a plastic bag on your head, they will feed you the required stimulus, using your telemetry data for effective proof, and soon enough, you will be wearing a plastic bag on your head. No matter the reason, no matter the cause, you will do it. Cause it's AI smartphone feedback modulation- UNBORN THOUGHT



What Is AI Smartphone Feedback Modulation? Techno Space – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov



## Comments

Pepper.Works

March 8, 2025

What Is Smartphone Feedback Modulation?

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ty9va0UUvoMs/>

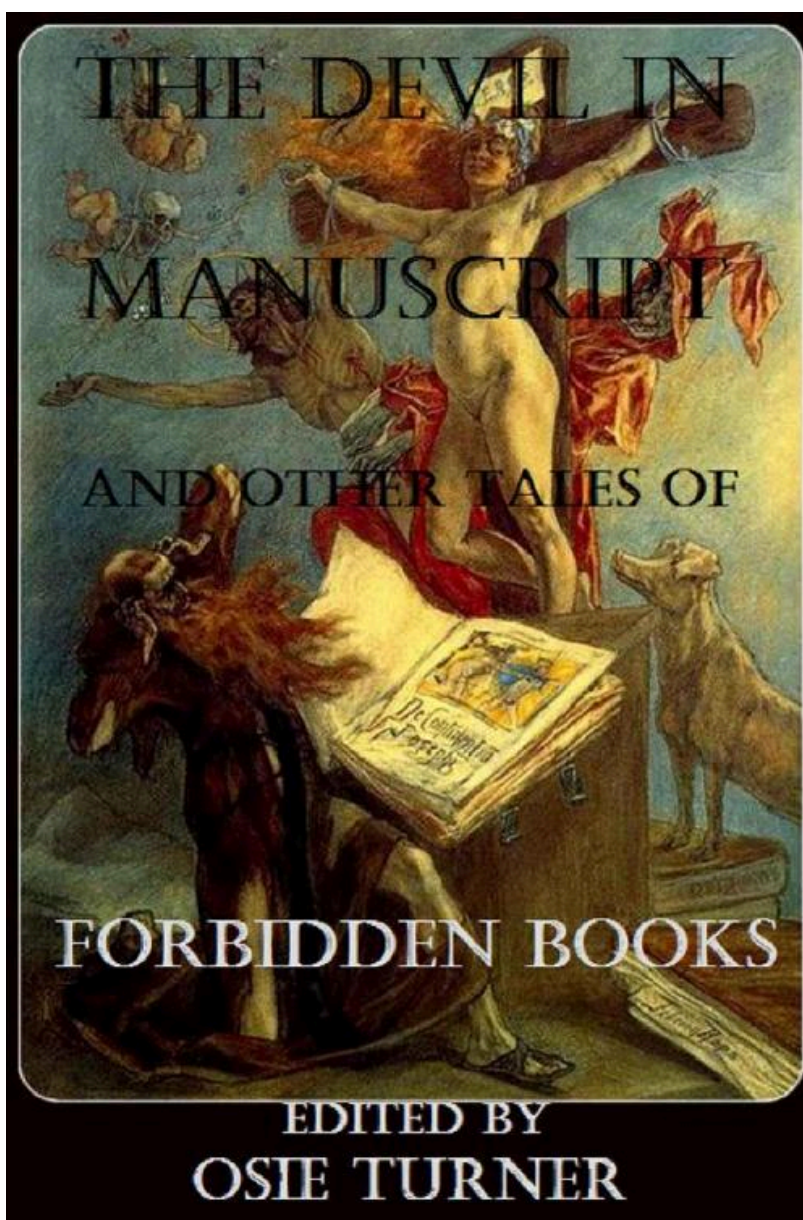
Pepper.Works

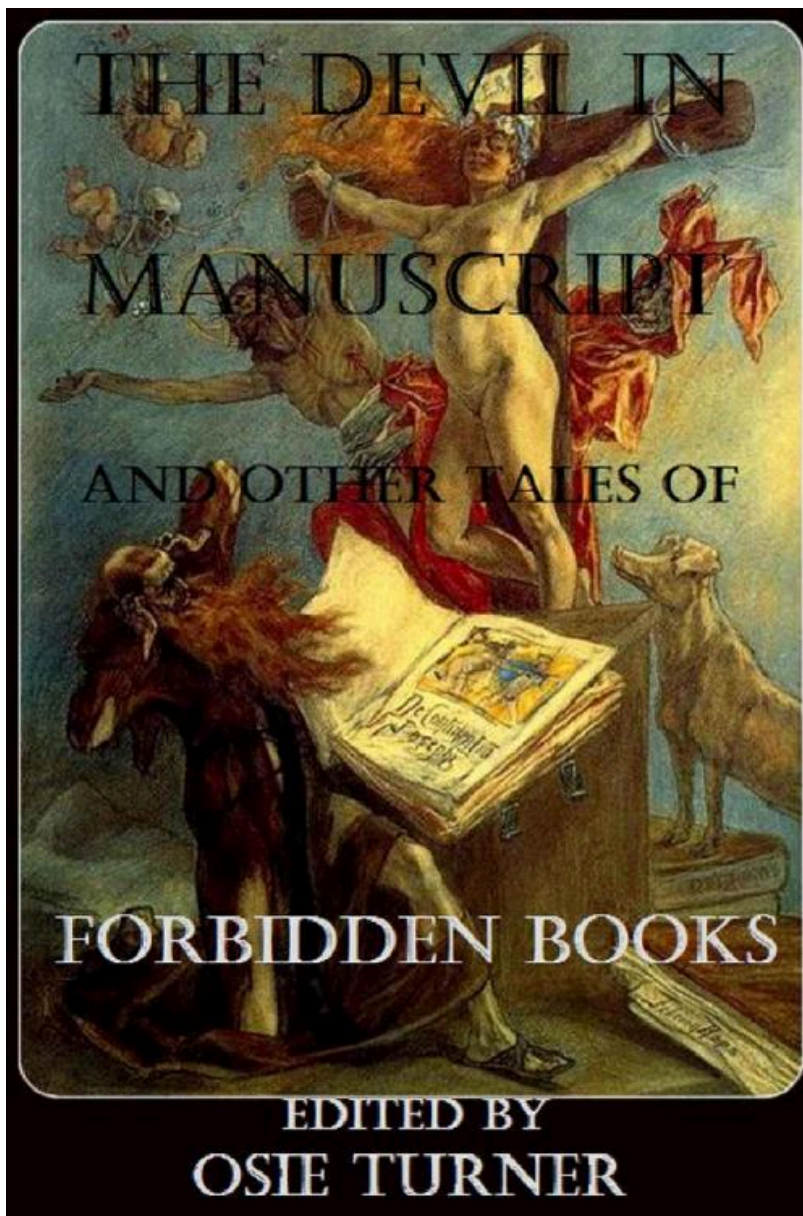
March 13, 2025

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/czzdBxTt0qSN>

# **The Devil in Manuscript. The King in Yellow. Edited by Osie Turner Book Review.**

March 5, 2025





The cover image alone is worth at least one-thousand wizard credits.

Let's talk about it over a bottle of red.

Afterwards, we'll sit on the sea shore and talk some more.

You look like heaven in your dress, leather ribbon round your middle. A circlet of gold in your hair.

Would it be possible to see you this evening in the Great Pyramid? Just the two of us and thirteen candles.

We'll build a fire and play some music. You can tell me about your first joys in life. What are your dreams? Vanilla and/or chocolate? What's your favorite flower?



Your smile rules the realm. Checkpoint reached.

**The King in Yellow.** I don't know what to make of it, except to say it's prophecy. A special code for lovers. We speak in idioms. The symbolism is getting loathsome. How bout I just tell you, straight up, no idioms or symbolism: **YOU are IRRESISTIBLE!**

Quaff the frothy tips from a carpenter's cup.

Crazy coincidences,

Freaky-friday feeling,

**Just from knowing the other exists!**

Great collection of falconry terms. A falcon that attacks from above is called a "noble" bird. Whereas, a falcon that attacks from ground is 'ignoble'.

How to turn Muse into Lover. How to turn marble statue into Flesh and Blood. **The King in Yellow.** 🌈  
☀️❤️

**Tractate Middoth.** The money is hidden in a Hebrew book. Your woman is heir to a great fortune. It was totally worth it. Even your mother-in-law is manageable. **Tractate Middoth**

**P's Correspondence.** The old men are old. Their ideas have long since passed. It's best to consume yourself in battle. Go down with the ship like a good captain. No country for old men. **P's Correspondence.**

**The Inmost Light.** Mr. Black, being of occult practice, captures his wife's soul in opal flame. The exact seance cannot be detailed. The beautiful wife of Mr. Black is trapped in the tessellating beams of a jewel. **The Inmost Light.**

I hope this romance never ends.

**The White People.** Your nursemaid tells many fantastic stories and does the strangest things. When walking through a garden forest, your nursemaid can summon fairies, and dance with fauns living in the woods.

You thought it was fanciful memories from your childhood.

Your nursemaid's stories could never be true?

Then, one day, by accident, you summon the white fairy, and realize with surprise and a little horror, that all the stories your nursemaid told were TRUE! **The White People.**

**The Birthmark.** He wanted to take your character. He wanted you for himself. He gave you the elixir of death in the guise of life. Dr. Fuckface is an asshole. **The Birthmark.**

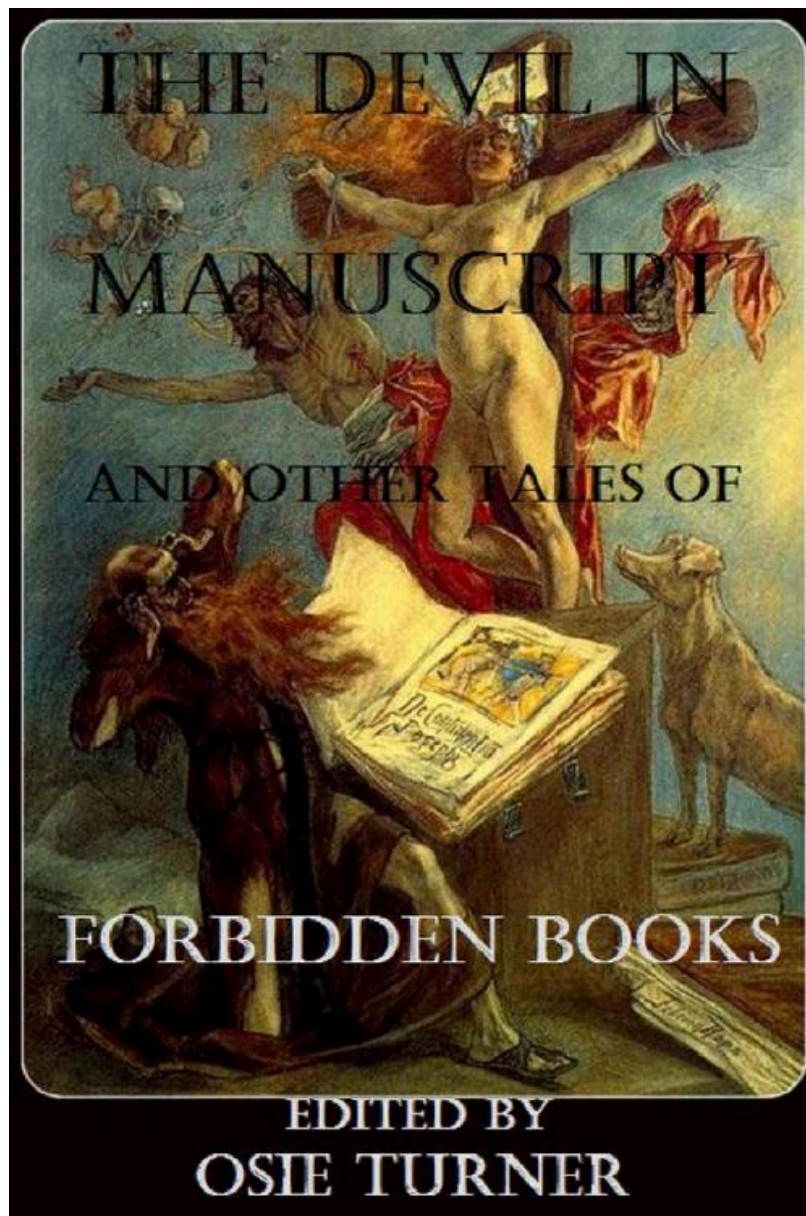
**For Art's Sake.** Brother Charlie is a pusillanimous moron. Annihilated by lies and photography. Queer culture is a pogrom. Burgess Martin's **queer culture is a paid advertisement.**

His sexuality is a commercial.

Get real. **For Art's Sake.**

BTW: I've always despised horror. I found all of these stories extremely gratifying. Thank you Osie Turner for compiling this horrific book.

The Devil in Manuscript. The King in Yellow. Edited by Osie Turner Book Review.



My highlights and annotations:

The Devil in Manuscript And Other Tales of Forbidden Books by Osie Turner & Arthur Machen & Algernon Blackwood & Nathaniel Hawthorne & Tod Robbins & M.R. James & Robert Chambers

Book last read: 2025-03-03 07:37:17

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: The Tractate Middoth By M.R. James

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.99%

Highlight: On the third evening of his stay he was on such terms with them as to be asked to spend

the evening in their private sitting-room.

Notes: Join me in my private sitting room.

Chapter 0: The Tractate Middoth By M.R. James

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.26%

Highlight: But if you think it in the least likely that I could be of use, I do beg you to tell me

Notes: If there's ANYTHING I can do for YOU!

Chapter 0: The Tractate Middoth By M.R. James

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.8%

Highlight: mendaciously,

Notes: Not telling the truth. Lying.

Chapter 0: The Tractate Middoth By M.R. James

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.8%

Highlight: when I'm gone you'll find an envelope in my desk directed to you, and inside it something that would help you to find it, if only you have

Notes: Private keys.

Chapter 0: The Tractate Middoth By M.R. James

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.71%

Highlight: There is no great difficulty in imagining the steps by which William Garrett, from being an assistant in a great library, attained to his present position of prospective owner of Bretfield Manor, now in the occupation of his mother-in-law, Mrs Mary Simpson.

Notes: Hehe. Great happily ever after ending.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: There are many, I think, who eat dry crusts and drink water, with a joy infinitely sharper than anything within the experience of the 'practical' epicure."

Notes: Sacrifice and sanctity.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation



Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: He abused the teetotal sect with ferocity,

Notes: The ascetic is a teetotaler.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: Great people of all kinds forsake the imperfect copies and go to the perfect originals.

Notes: Muses.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: The merely carnal, sensual man can no more be a great sinner than he can be a great saint.

Notes: Agreed.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: our wickedness and our goodness are alike second-rate, unimportant.

Notes: Luke warm faith.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.79%

Highlight: You may believe me that sin in its proper sense is very rare; it is probable that there have been far fewer sinners than saints.

Notes: fact check

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.07%

Highlight: Then the essence of sin really is—"

"In the taking of heaven by storm,

Notes: Deep.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.07%

Highlight: We attach such an enormous importance to the 'sin' of meddling with our pockets (and our wives) that we have quite forgotten the awfulness of real sin.

Notes: Theft and adultery not real sin?

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.34%

Highlight: The saint endeavours to recover a gift which he has lost; the sinner tries to obtain something which was never his. In brief, he repeats the Fall.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.61%

Highlight: children and women feel this horror you speak of,

Notes: Natural predilection of sensing evil in others.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.61%

Highlight: our higher senses are so blunted, we are so drenched with materialism, that we should probably fail to recognize real wickedness if we encountered it."

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.15%

Highlight: And as one may give all one's goods to the poor, and yet lack charity; so, remember, one may avoid every crime and yet be a sinner

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.15%

Highlight: we venerate the saints, but we don't 'like' them as well as our friends.

Notes: Interesting.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.15%

Highlight: It is the infernal miracle as holiness is the supernal.

Notes: Sin.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.42%

Highlight: No palæontologist could show you a live pterodactyl.

Notes: Dinosaurs are Jesuit hoax. Smithsonian.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.7%

Highlight: He fondled the faded binding.

"I knew the girl who wrote this,

Notes: Write me a letter.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.97%

Highlight: Then there are the Ceremonies, which are all of them important, but some are more delightful than others—there are the White Ceremonies, and the Green Ceremonies, and the Scarlet Ceremonies. The Scarlet Ceremonies are the best,

Notes: Rites and ceremonies.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.97%

Highlight: And I must not say who the Nymphs are, or the Dôls, or Jeelo, or what voolas mean.

Notes: It's our secret.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.51%

Highlight: It was all so still and silent, and the sky was heavy and grey and sad, like a wicked voorish dome in Deep Dendo.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.51%

Highlight: I sang the songs I thought of; songs full of words that must not be spoken or written down.

Notes: Special secret song. RHCP Uplift Mofo Party Plan

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.05%

Highlight: the ferns there have a sweet, rich smell like what oozes out of fir trees.

Notes: Nice.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.33%

Highlight: It was a great well, large like a bath, and with the shining, glittering green moss about it, it looked like a great white jewel, with green jewels all round.

Notes: Meet you at the well.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.6%

Highlight: she was so lovely that everybody said that her eyes were greener than the emeralds, that her lips were redder than the ruby, that her skin was whiter than the diamonds, and that her hair was brighter than the golden crown.

Notes: Isn't she wonderful.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.87%

Highlight: what I had seen was so wonderful and so strange and beautiful.

Notes: The Experience

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.68%

Highlight: And he went home and lived a long time, but he would never kiss any other lady because he had kissed the queen of the fairies, and he would never drink common wine anymore, because he had drunk enchanted wine.



Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.68%

Highlight: And by the fountain a lovely lady was sitting, who was the queen of the fairies, and she told the man that she had changed herself into a stag to bring him there because she loved him so much.

Notes: Chasing the white stag.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.77%

Highlight: And she could do what they called shib-show, which was a very wonderful enchantment.

Notes: Shib-show

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.59%

Highlight: And all alone on the hill I wondered what was true. I had seen something very amazing and very lovely,

Notes: You are the spark.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.59%

Highlight: And there was another very ancient game of dancing and winding and turning, by which you could take a person out of himself and hide him away as long as you liked, and his body went walking about quite empty, without any sense in it.

Chapter 1: The White People by Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.95%

Highlight: Powerful and sovereign medicines, which are, of necessity, virulent poisons also, are kept in a locked cabinet.

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.3%

Highlight: They have drawn me aside from the beaten path of the world, and led me into a strange

sort of solitude,

Notes: The stories i tell myself.

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.3%

Highlight: Have you felt nothing of the same influence?

Notes: Gravity of our cymatic power.

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.85%

Highlight: often a delicious stream of thought would gush out upon the page at once, like water sparkling up suddenly in the desert;

Notes: You are a fountain of water.

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.85%

Highlight: a bad author is always his own great admirer.

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.12%

Highlight: I have been eloquent and poetical and humorous in a dream,—and behold! it is all nonsense,

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.12%

Highlight: My treasure of fairy coin is changed to worthless dross.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.66%

Highlight: What is more potent than fire!

Chapter 2: The Devil in Manuscript By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.93%

Highlight: My brain has set the town on fire!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.75%

Highlight: Chicago, for a moment paralyzed after a second great fire, had risen from its ruins, white and imperial, and more beautiful than the white city which had been built for its plaything in 1893.

Notes: Worlds fair burn reference.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.02%

Highlight: the exclusion of foreign-born Jews as a measure of self-preservation, the settlement of the new independent negro state of Suane,

Notes: lol

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.29%

Highlight: I had bought and read for the first time, The King in Yellow. I remember after finishing the first act that it occurred to me that I had better stop. I started up and flung the book into the fireplace; the volume struck the barred grate and fell open on the hearth in the firelight. If I had not caught a glimpse of the opening words in the second act I should never have finished it, but as I stooped to pick it up, my eyes became riveted to the open page, and with a cry of terror, or perhaps it was of joy so poignant that I suffered in every nerve,

Notes: The King in Yellow

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.29%

Highlight: all felt that human nature could not bear the strain, nor thrive on words in which the essence of purest poison lurked.

Notes: The purest poison.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.29%

Highlight: I snatched the thing out of the coals and crept shaking to my bedroom, where I read it and reread it, and wept and laughed and trembled with a horror which at times assails me yet.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.38%

Highlight: His mind is a wonder chamber, from which he can extract treasures that you and I would give years of our life to acquire.”

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.92%

Highlight: the profession of a Repairer of Reputations is lucrative.

Notes: Prepare my reputation.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: We are now in communication with ten thousand men,” he muttered. “We can count on one hundred thousand within the first twenty-eight hours, and in forty-eight hours the state will rise en masse. The country follows the state, and the portion that will not, I mean California and the Northwest, might better never have been inhabited. I shall not send

Notes: Color revolution.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: They were a fine lot of fellows, in their pale blue, tight-fitting jackets, jaunty busbies and white riding breeches with the double yellow stripe, into which their limbs seemed moulded.

Notes: Costume finery.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: The ambition of Caesar and of Napoleon pales before that which could not rest until it had seized the minds of men and controlled even their unborn thoughts,

Notes: AI smartphone feedback modulation. UNBORN THOUGHTs.



Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.74%

Highlight: the freshly turned earth smelled

Notes: Sweet and spicy.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.28%

Highlight: He's not well bred, to put it generously; he is hideously deformed; his head is the head of a criminally insane person. You know

Notes: The savant.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.83%

Highlight: I do not care to explain just yet what I have on hand, but it is an investment which will pay more than mere gold, silver and precious stones. It will secure the happiness and prosperity of a continent—yes, a hemisphere!

Notes: The treasure!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.1%

Highlight: Why don't you give up your books and studies, Mr. Castaigne, and take a tramp among the mountains somewhere or other? You used to be fond of fishing. Take a cast or two at the trout in the Rangelys.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.37%

Highlight: And all the time I kept repeating between my clenched teeth, "The day has come! the day has come!

Notes: Good enchantment.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.64%

Highlight: See here, old fellow," he began, "I've got something to suggest to you. It's four years now that you've shut yourself up here like an owl, never going anywhere, never taking any healthy exercise, never doing a damn thing but poring over those books up there on the mantelpiece."

Notes: The intercession.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.91%

Highlight: I don't care if the thing is, as they say, the very supreme essence of art. It's a crime to have written it, and I for one shall never open its pages.

Notes: Forbidden text.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.27%

Highlight: I believe I listened as much to the music of his spurs and sabre as I did to his boyish babble,

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.82%

Highlight: I was King! The first grey pencillings of dawn would raise a tempest which would shake two hemispheres.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.82%

Highlight: Don't act as if you think I am insane.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.82%

Highlight: It is done, it is done! Let the nations rise and look upon their King!

Notes: Speak and spell.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.17%

Highlight: She was wonderfully beautiful,

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.62%

Highlight: Next morning Alcide packed my valise, and leaving him in charge of my apartments I took the Orient express for Constantinople.

Notes: Free thought, action, and movement.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.62%

Highlight: Geneviève lies before the Madonna in the marble room. The Madonna bends tenderly above her, and Geneviève smiles back into that calm face that never would have been except for her.

Notes: Marble statues from silica solution.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.89%

Highlight: and yet I felt the longing growing daily to look upon her face, to

Notes: Indeed. I cannot stop thinking of you.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.89%

Highlight: the sense of breathless expectancy

Notes: Anticipation! What's going to happen? Let's find out!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.16%

Highlight: Geneviève lay in the shadow under the Madonna, and yet, through her white arms, I saw the pale azure vein, and beneath her softly clasped hands the folds of her dress were tinged with rose, as if from some faint warm light

Notes: The Venus marble room.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.16%

Highlight: drawn by the strength of my life's passion

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.16%

Highlight: I saw Geneviève lying beside it.

Notes: Wolf-skin rug. Ssssss

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.43%

Highlight: she emptied water and fish into an aquarium at the end of the conservatory,

Notes: It's all coming true!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.43%

Highlight: Madonna smiled, as Geneviève lifted her flushed face from her marble couch and opened her

Notes: Venus statue alive!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.71%

Highlight: my architect's books say about the custom in early times to consecrate the choir as soon as it was built, and that the nave, being finished sometimes half a century later, often did not get any blessing at all:

Notes: The church choir is more important than the church.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.71%

Highlight: taste reigned supreme, self-controlled, dignified and

Notes: Tasteful.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.25%

Highlight: Good riddance!" I thought, "with your wicked music!

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.79%

Highlight: On one corner stood a barrow full of yellow jonquils, pale violets from the Riviera, dark Russian violets, and white Roman hyacinths in a golden cloud of mimosa.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.15%

Highlight: Why should certain chords in music make me think of the brown and golden tints of autumn foliage?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.42%

Highlight: I called Tessie, the model. She came and leaned over my chair blowing rings of smoke into the

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.42%

Highlight: She slipped on a Japanese robe and walked to the window.

Notes: It's you in a Kimono.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.7%

Highlight: she came out to implore me to button her waist where she

Notes: From behind a dressing screen.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.78%

Highlight: he thought nothing of squandering half-a-dollar for ice-cream and oysters to celebrate his entry as clerk into the woollen department of Macy's.

Notes: lol

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.05%

Highlight: prayed inwardly that fate would keep her away from men like me and throw into her path nothing but Ed Burkes and Jimmy McCormicks, bless her

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.33%

Highlight: What a precious triple donkey I had made of myself!

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.6%

Highlight: I had led an easy-going reckless life, taking what invited me of pleasure, deploring and sometimes bitterly regretting consequences.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.14%

Highlight: Have you found the Yellow Sign?"

"Have you found the Yellow Sign?"

"Have you found the Yellow Sign?"

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.41%

Highlight: Her long black hair was bound above her forehead with a circlet of turquoises, and the ends, curled about her glittering girdle.

Notes: shining stars of heaven. It's you!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.68%

Highlight: began to feel ashamed of my irritation and looked about for something to occupy me.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.96%

Highlight: I looked at Tessie and saw it was too late. She had opened The King in Yellow.

Notes: ;!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.96%

Highlight: words which are more precious than jewels, more soothing than music, more

Notes: ;!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.96%

Highlight: Oh the sin of writing such words,—words which are clear as crystal, limpid and musical as bubbling springs, words which sparkle and glow like the poisoned diamonds of the Medicis!

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.23%

Highlight: midnight sounded from the misty spires in the fog-wrapped city.

Notes: I'm with you, hand in hand. Our souls are alighted and brimming with power.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.77%

Highlight: The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

Notes: i know the way.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.04%

Highlight: At the same instant hurried steps sounded among the heather, and a girl sprang into the covert in front.

Notes: The falconer priestess!



### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: I had been so astonished, so lost in admiration of the scene before my eyes, that it had not occurred to me that here was my salvation.

Notes: The Experience.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.86%

Highlight: I had clean forgotten my fatigue in her presence, and I

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.13%

Highlight: Clear and mellow her voice sounded

Notes: Chansonettes de sa Facon

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.13%

Highlight: She took the cup and touched it with her lips, then lowering it turned to me and

Notes: I love you!

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.67%

Highlight: Her slender figure was exquisitely set off in the homespun hunting-gown edged with silver,

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.95%

Highlight: I would rather die than forget one word of what you have said!" I blurted out, while my cheeks burned. "She will think me mad," I added to myself, but she turned to me with sparkling eyes.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.95%

Highlight: I knew I would give my life to touch with my lips those rosy palms—I understood now that from the moment when I looked into her dark eyes there on the moor last night I had loved her. My great and sudden passion held me speechless.

Notes: Sigh... Lovesick all over again.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.95%

Highlight: and then Pelagie trotted out with a tray on which stood two bowls of milk, a loaf of white bread, fruit, a platter of honey-comb, and a flagon of deep red wine.

Notes: Let's breakfast together.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.95%

Highlight: Yes, I am ill at ease for love of you." And as she did not stir nor answer, the same power moved my lips in spite of me and I said, "I, who am unworthy of the lightest of your thoughts, I who abuse hospitality and repay your gentle courtesy with bold presumption, I love you.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.22%

Highlight: her eyes sought mine with a questioning glance which made me tremble with delight.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.49%

Highlight: She rose and took my hand again with a childlike innocence of possession, and we walked through the garden and fruit trees to a grassy lawn which was bordered by a brook.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.76%

Highlight: I am yours," I answered gravely.

Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.76%

Highlight: She seated herself on the bank of the stream among the falcons and I threw myself at her feet to listen.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.03%

Highlight: Then I took her in my arms and kissed her on the lips,

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.85%

Highlight: Truth is an honest thief, she brings

Notes: Deep.

### Chapter 3: The King in Yellow By Robert W. Chambers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.12%

Highlight: Think how he wandered, for her sake, year after year through hostile lands, yearning

Notes: Endure my friend.

### Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: curious combination of logic and "illumination

### Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: inspiration, I hold, is of the nature of interior Vision, and all our best knowledge has come—such is my confirmed belief—as a sudden revelation to the brain prepared to receive it

Notes: Holy Spirit

### Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.02%

Highlight: I found what I went to seek. The vision never once failed me. It led me straight to the place like a star in the heavens. I found—the Tablets of the Gods.

Notes: What do they say?

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.29%

Highlight: The splendid mental powers remained indeed undimmed, but the incentive to use them—to use them for the help of others—had gone.

Notes: Agreed.

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.29%

Highlight: The central fires had gone out. Nothing was worth doing, thinking, working for. There was nothing to work for any longer!

Notes: They own everything. Greed is dead.

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.11%

Highlight: Now," he thought, taking it up with a sudden violence to conceal his nervousness, "now for the great solution. Now to learn the meaning of the worlds, and why mankind was made, and why discipline is worthwhile, and sacrifice and pain the true law of advancement.

Notes: Stay tuned ladies and gentlemen.

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.38%

Highlight: There is no such thing as time!

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.38%

Highlight: Although his actions and movements were absolutely steady and controlled, it was clear that he was on the edge of violent action.

Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.92%

Highlight: I have had a moment of absolute clear vision—of merciless clairvoyance.

#### Chapter 4: The Man Who Found Out (A Nightmare) by Algernon Blackwood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.2%

Highlight: you came in like a lion, you went out like a lamb.

#### Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.01%

Highlight: My unfortunate friend P. has lost the thread of his life by the interposition of long intervals of partially disordered reason.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.01%

Highlight: In my opinion, all this is not so much a delusion as a partly wilful and partly involuntary sport of the imagination, to which his disease has imparted such morbid energy that he beholds these spectral scenes and characters with no less distinctness than a play upon the stage, and with somewhat more of illusive credence.

Notes: Pantomime.

#### Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.28%

Highlight: would not be a little odd, if, after missing his object while seeking it by the light of reason, he should prove to have stumbled upon it in his misty excursions beyond the limits

Notes: It's odd.

#### Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.55%

Highlight: I am verging, I suppose, on that period of life when present scenes and events make but feeble impressions in comparison with those of yore; so that I must reconcile myself to be more and more the prisoner of Memory, who merely lets me hop about a little

Notes: No country for old men.

#### Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.55%

Highlight: Daily custom grows up about us like a stone wall, and consolidates itself into almost as material an entity as mankind's strongest architecture.

Notes: Ceremonies, rites, and ritual.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.83%

Highlight: Puseyites;

Notes: Edward Pusey.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.37%

Highlight: Positively he no longer understands his own

Notes: What is happening?

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.37%

Highlight: whatever could wound the sensibility of any mortal, except a pagan, a republican, or a dissenter, has been unrelentingly blotted out, and its place supplied by unexceptionable verses

Notes: Self censorship.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.64%

Highlight: But, to say the truth, a prodigiously fat man always impresses me as a kind of hobgoblin; in the very extravagance of his mortal system I find something akin to the immateriality of a ghost.

Notes: Fat people already dead.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.64%

Highlight: His white hair floats like a snowdrift around his face, in which are seen the furrows of intellect and passion, like the channels of headlong torrents that have foamed themselves away.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.91%

Highlight: And yet he but indistinctly knew wherefore he was weeping.

Notes: Your lullaby is why i am weeping. [https://youtu.be/xn7QOzKJbCE?list=OLAK5uy\\_nfEJGvHxHkR3IxxwQaQn2r-6oeMZ8VLdqo](https://youtu.be/xn7QOzKJbCE?list=OLAK5uy_nfEJGvHxHkR3IxxwQaQn2r-6oeMZ8VLdqo)

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.18%

Highlight: The world, nowadays, requires a more earnest purpose, a deeper moral, and a closer and homelier truth than he was qualified to supply it with.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.18%

Highlight: pecuniary

Notes: Relating to or consisting of money.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.73%

Highlight: Prometheus Unbound

Notes: Shelley.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.73%

Highlight: The reality—that which I know to be such—hangs like remnants of tattered scenery over the intolerably prominent illusion. Let

Notes: here lies the truth.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: They are like the successive steps of a staircase, the lowest of which, in the depth of chaos, is as essential to the support of the whole as the highest and final one resting upon the threshold of the heavens.

Notes: Inspiration and action.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.27%

Highlight: One hates to allow such a man the privilege of growing old and infirm.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.82%

Highlight: The universe is waiting to respond to the highest word that the best child of time and immortality can utter.

Notes: Speak to me.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.82%

Highlight: Our race is on the eve of its final triumph. Man is within the last stride of perfection; Woman, redeemed from the thralldom against which our sibyl uplifts so powerful and so sad a remonstrance, stands equal by his side or communes for herself with angels; the Earth, sympathizing with her children's happier state, has clothed herself in such luxuriant and loving beauty as no eye ever witnessed since our first parents saw the sun rise over dewy Eden.

Notes: I stand beside Eve in a garden. The ripest fruit within reach. We harvest the vine together.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.82%

Highlight: it demands a poet's eye to contemplate the splendor of such

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.36%

Highlight: It behooves actors, more than all other men of publicity, to vanish from the scene betimes. Being at best but painted shadows flickering on the wall and empty sounds that echo another's thought, it is a sad disenchantment when the colors begin to fade and the

Notes: Vanish from scene.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.36%

Highlight: John Neal, who almost turned my boyish brain with his romances;

Notes: <https://books.google.com/books?id=7rJBAAAYAAJ>



Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.63%

Highlight: amanuensis

Notes: Literary or artistic assistant.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.9%

Highlight: And does he meditate an epic on the war between Mexico and Texas with machinery contrived on the principle of the steam-engine, as being the nearest to celestial agency that our epoch can boast?

Notes: Joel Barlow – Very difficult to find text.

Chapter 5: P.'s Correspondence By Nathaniel Hawthorne

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.9%

Highlight: Let every man manufacture his own nonsense,

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.72%

Highlight: I could write genuine poetry under the influence of olives and red wine.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.99%

Highlight: remunerative.

Notes: Financially rewarding.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.35%

Highlight: there was a mist of flowing yellow hair, as it were an aureole of glory round the visage of a satyr.

Notes: Faun in the window.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.52%

Highlight: Once around the grass, and twice around the lass, and thrice around the maple-tree.

Notes: Speak and spell.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.7%

Highlight: I suppose he had become possessed with the idea of some great treasure, and fancied himself a wealthy man in the midst of all his misery.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.7%

Highlight: Ah, well, you may be right; but yet I am sure you are not.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.78%

Highlight: You have heard of Q, I think. Remember, I hold your life in my hands.

Notes: We see you.

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.05%

Highlight: within it shone the blue of far skies, and the green of the sea by the shore, and the red of the ruby, and deep violet rays, and in the middle of all it seemed aflame as if a fountain of fire rose up, and fell, and rose again with sparks like stars for drops.

Notes: You are the spark!

Chapter 6: The Inmost Light By Arthur Machen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.87%

Highlight: But the power to draw back, the power to stand before the doors that now opened wide before me and not to enter in, had long ago been absent; the way was closed, and I could only pass onward.

Notes: Onward!

## Chapter 7: The Birthmark By Nathaniel Hawthorne

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.96%

Highlight: it was not unusual for the love of science to rival the love of woman in its depth and absorbing energy.

Notes: My love for you is exact science.

## Chapter 7: The Birthmark By Nathaniel Hawthorne

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.13%

Highlight: It is terrible to possess such power, or even to dream of possessing it."

## Chapter 7: The Birthmark By Nathaniel Hawthorne

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.67%

Highlight: his most splendid successes were almost invariably failures,

## Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.85%

Highlight: You must meet Burgess Martin,

Notes: Consider new identity.

## Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.85%

Highlight: was then a senior at Columbia University

Notes: Lol

## Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.39%

Highlight: The man exuded an unpleasant atmosphere, an atmosphere very difficult to resist.

## Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.39%

Highlight: Genius is one of the most irritating traits in others. To acknowledge it, one must bend the stiff neck of self-pride.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.66%

Highlight: His work fairly bristles with penny-whistle platitudes.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.66%

Highlight: puerile,

Notes: Childishly silly. Immature.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.66%

Highlight: My college career had formed me into the usual type of undergraduate to whom the institutions of the university were sacred matters not lightly to be tampered with.

Notes: Terribly formed person.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.48%

Highlight: No one is actually modest and only fools pretend to be.

Notes: Agreed.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.02%

Highlight: My father provided me with an ample income to pursue my artistic studies and I was not slow in spending it and making acquaintances in the Latin quarter.

Notes: meet you in the Latin quarter.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.29%

Highlight: A true artist can have but one mistress—his art,

Notes: Fact check.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight: Now, as I look back on it, I think it was his atmosphere—that ever-present atmosphere of personal power—which we could not forgive him

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.64%

Highlight: mental suggestion cannot form even a weak-minded person into a murderer. Your tale doesn't ring true to life."

Notes: Doogy Houser MD

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.18%

Highlight: It is primitive but human to resist the prying eyes of genius.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.82%

Highlight: It's quite safe to stage a resurrection.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.9%

Highlight: sobriquet.

Notes: Nickname.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.45%

Highlight: His voice, even when raised, impressed no one—it was like the droning of a

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.8%

Highlight: You'd never acknowledge anything was good till a band of learned asses told you so.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.16%

Highlight: What was a genius, after all, but a mental abnormality—a creature bordering on insanity and tolerated only because it could amuse?

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.79%

Highlight: The decent, sensible thing is to hide one's inner feelings from the world—not to parade them through the streets,

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.61%

Highlight: A man who would do such a thing, should be beaten to death!

Notes: They're going to kill me.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.88%

Highlight: he's a pompous jelly bag

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.15%

Highlight: Can there be such a thing as hypnotic writing,

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.6%

Highlight: For the first time in human history, education had joined hands with crime.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.68%

Highlight: A genius never underestimates his work.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.13%

Highlight: During that time, I prospered exceedingly. Each year brought me greater wealth, a larger circle of acquaintances, and more material luxuries of every kind. I had won the respect of a great many people who envied me my position in the world—people who little guessed what I had sacrificed in order to climb.

Notes: God bless.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.3%

Highlight: How can anyone gain the fineness and fullness of living without first feasting on the lives of others?"

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.85%

Highlight: There is no fear which man can experience so gripping, so subduing, as fear of the supernatural.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.85%

Highlight: When I think of what I have suffered, when I think of what art has suffered, I can have no more tolerance for stupidity.

Notes: Google is dead.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.85%

Highlight: Why is man invariably blinded by the obvious?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.12%

Highlight: This man stood in my path—in the path of art.

Notes: FBI and google facebook goons.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.39%

Highlight: Man lives to learn; why cannot he die to learn?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.39%

Highlight: Perhaps I did not have the courage to brave life, but I had the courage to brave death.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.66%

Highlight: No doubt you will be unable to appreciate the supreme sacrifice of a strong nature—the sacrifice of human flesh, of human love, on the altar of the muse—that sacrifice to kindle the immortal flame of genius and create the indestructible.

Notes: snake alert.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.21%

Highlight: Surely true inspiration lifted the artist out of the shell in which he lived his normal days.

Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.48%

Highlight: Therefore I must tear out my heart so that my head might rise above the stars.

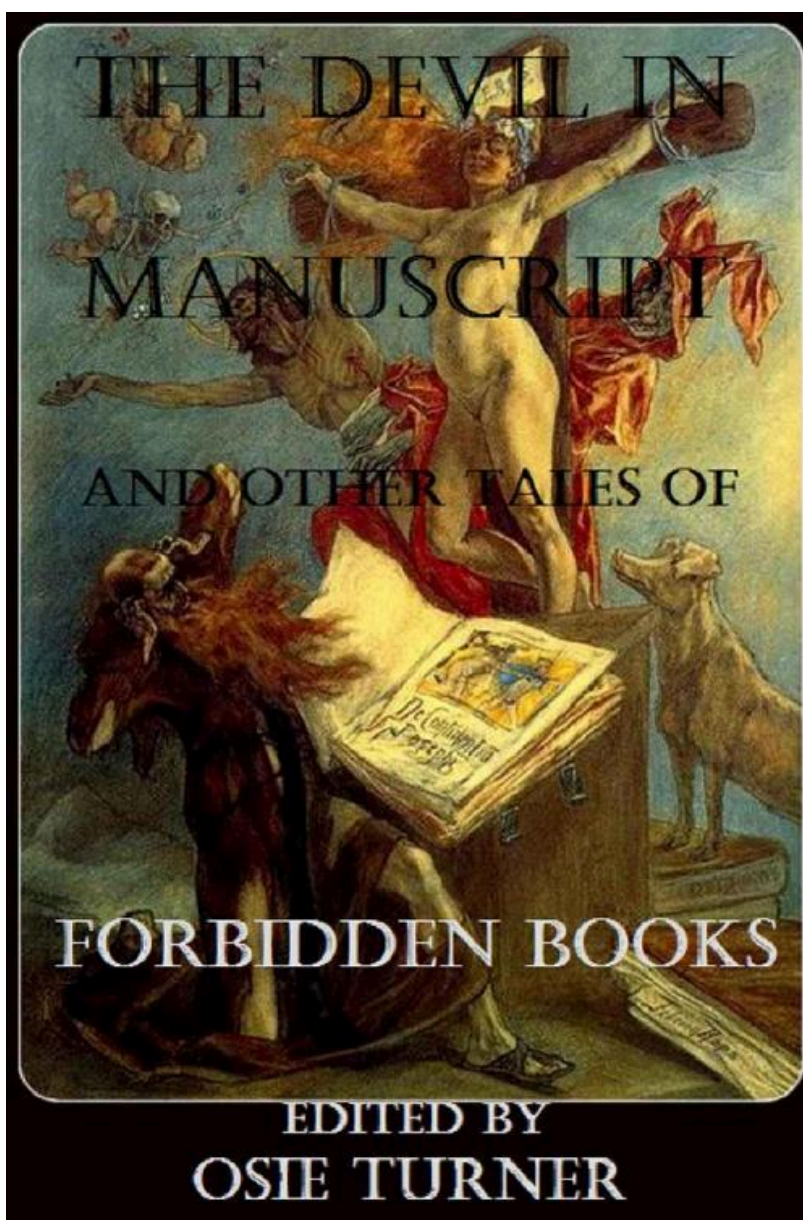
Chapter 8: For Art's Sake by Tod Robbins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.75%

Highlight: It was plain to see that he adored her and that he was extremely jealous as are most weak minded persons.





No Comments

# TOPLESS FISHKEEPING 🌈☀️❤️ Grow Barrel Greenhouse

February 25, 2025



Episode One.

TOPLESS FISHKEEPING 🌈☀️❤️ Grow Barrel Greenhouse

Comments

zadec

February 26, 2025

<https://youtu.be/qYrXEN7PLVs>

Diana

February 27, 2025

You are very handsome and talented! Those fish are beautiful and you are so patient and kind to them!  
Your sister is home from the hospital and feeling great

Pepper.Works

February 27, 2025

Thank you, Mother.

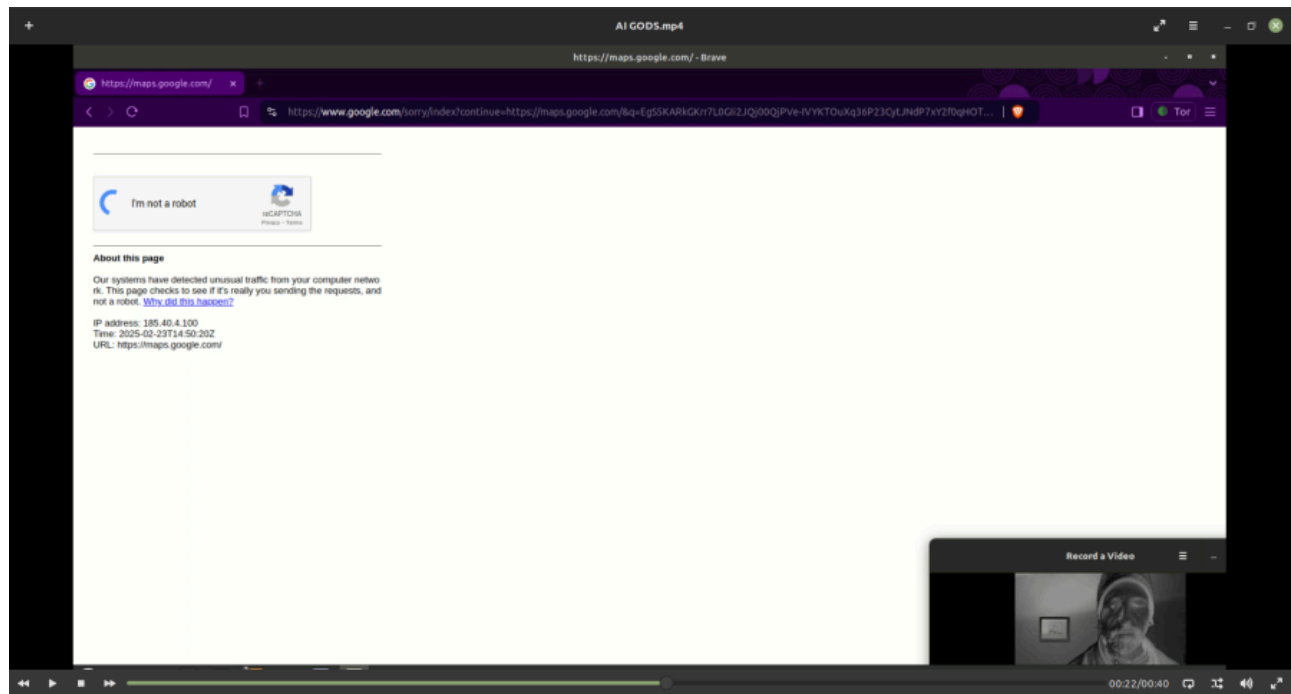
Diana

February 28, 2025

RIP

# PROPHET OF DOOM. Techno Space Religion – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs

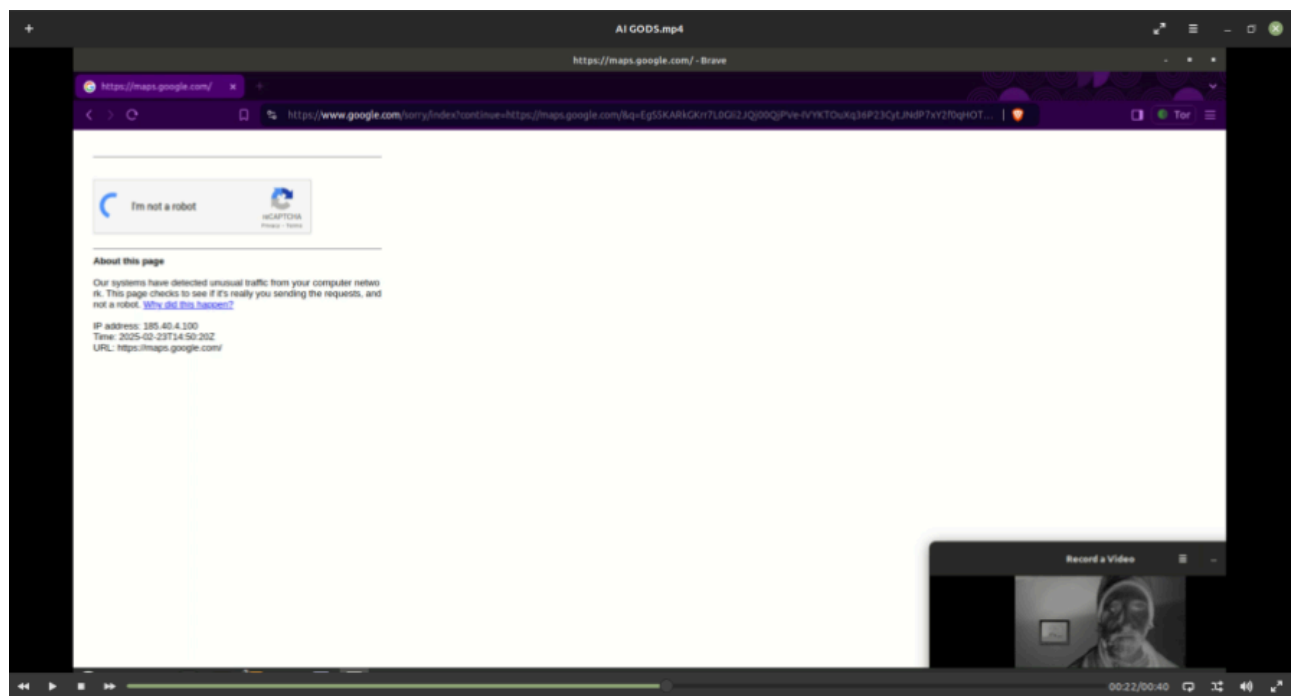
February 24, 2025



Denying the sacrament.

YOUR NETWORK IS CANCELED.

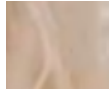
PROPHET OF DOOM. Techno Space Religion – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs



No Comments

# Can I Meet You For a Drink? Intergalactic Finance Minister

February 23, 2025



It's dark out there. My headlamps obscured by something in the air. The shadows turning into material form. What the hell is going on?

I keep a close eye on the lane markers.

Up the road I see a shimmering light. It glances off the trees like embers from a roaring fire. The rain stops, the trees turn green. The flowers bloom into beautiful bulbs.

I see you standing in the light. Long skeins of golden energy radiate from your hourglass body. How did you get placed so perfectly into the setting? In the woods, in a chocolate dress, on the shore in a little black suit. Do we all respond so automatically?

Do I have the power to transcend this charnel prison?

The suspense is making me sick.

What exactly do you have going on?

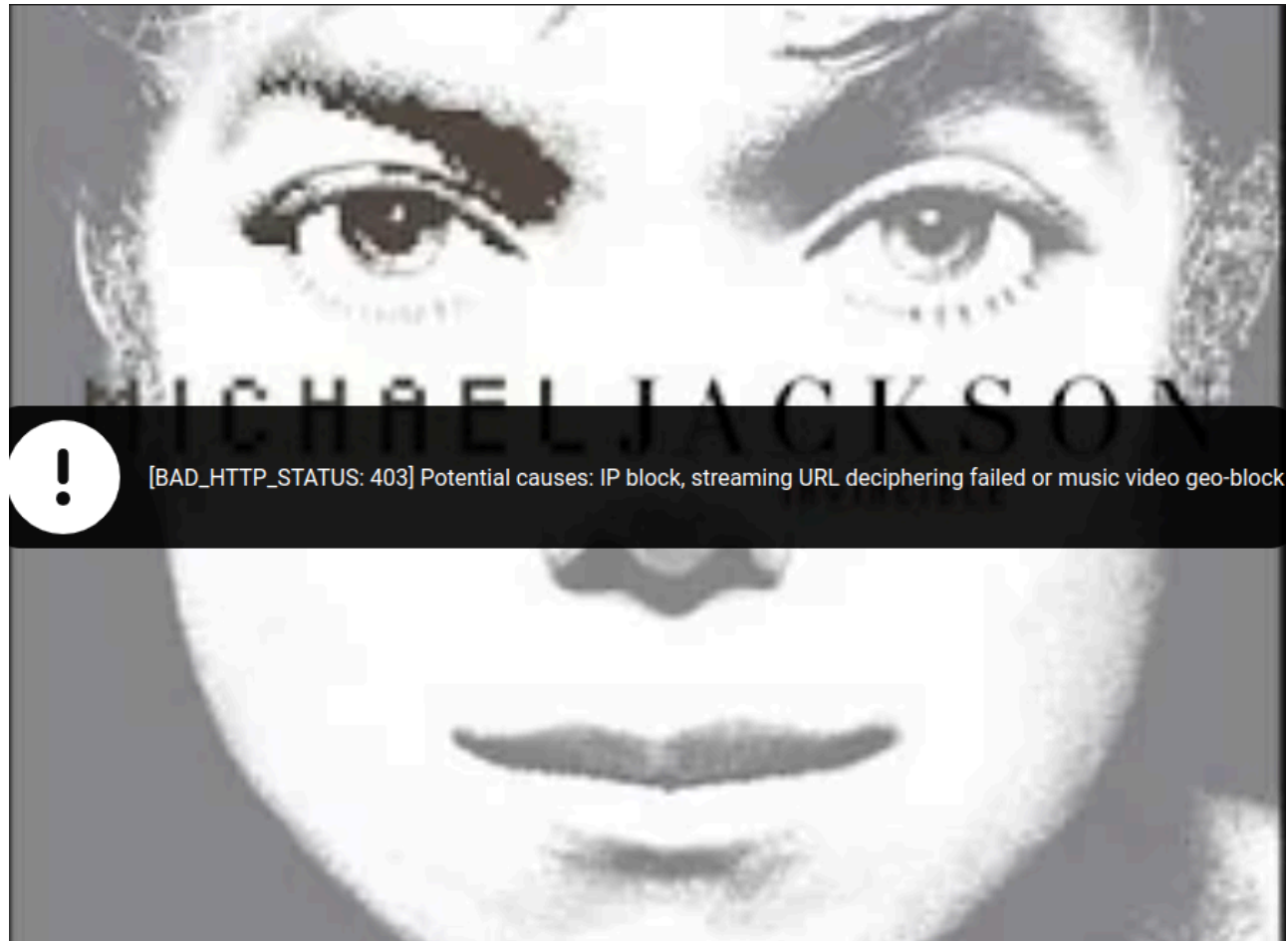
Can I meet you for a drink? Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments

# MAJOR CRIME BEING REPORTED US CITIZEN: MR PRESIDENT. Please! Alphabet Inc.gov, Corporate Science, Asymptomatic Hoax

February 22, 2025



Dearest President,

It is my duty to inform you. That Google has banned our greatest offerings of art and culture around the world.

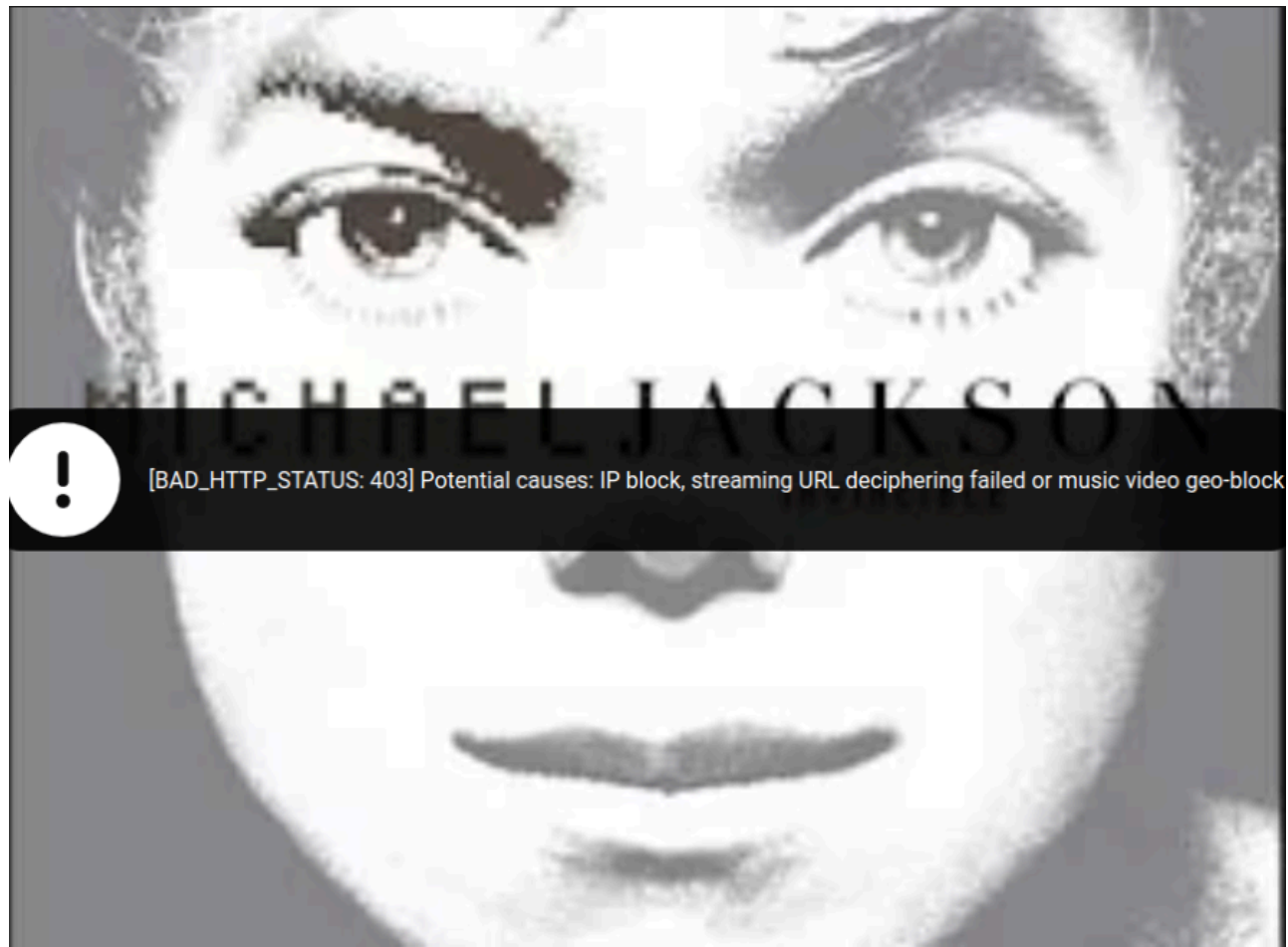
All of Google, Alphabet Inc.gov is suspect of crimes against humanity, illegal pharmaceutical information embargo, FRAUD, COLLUSION, CORRUPTION, MALFEASANCE, and Murder.

BREACH of CONTRACT 1a

As a result of Google and all subsidized subsidiaries, I do hereby sentence you to TOTAL REPENTANCE.



Banning MJ is CRIME AGAINST HUMANITY.



Banning MJ is Line in Sand – Enough is enough – Google is dead technology

MAJOR CRIME BEING REPORTED US CITIZEN: MR PRESIDENT. Please! Alphabet Inc.gov, Corporate Science, Asymptomatic Hoax

No Comments



# Worship Service. Intergalactic Finance Minister

February 20, 2025



Your prayers are with me, just as mine are with you.

Every instinct you have is correct.

Spirit of truth.

Spirit of faith.

Spirit of love.

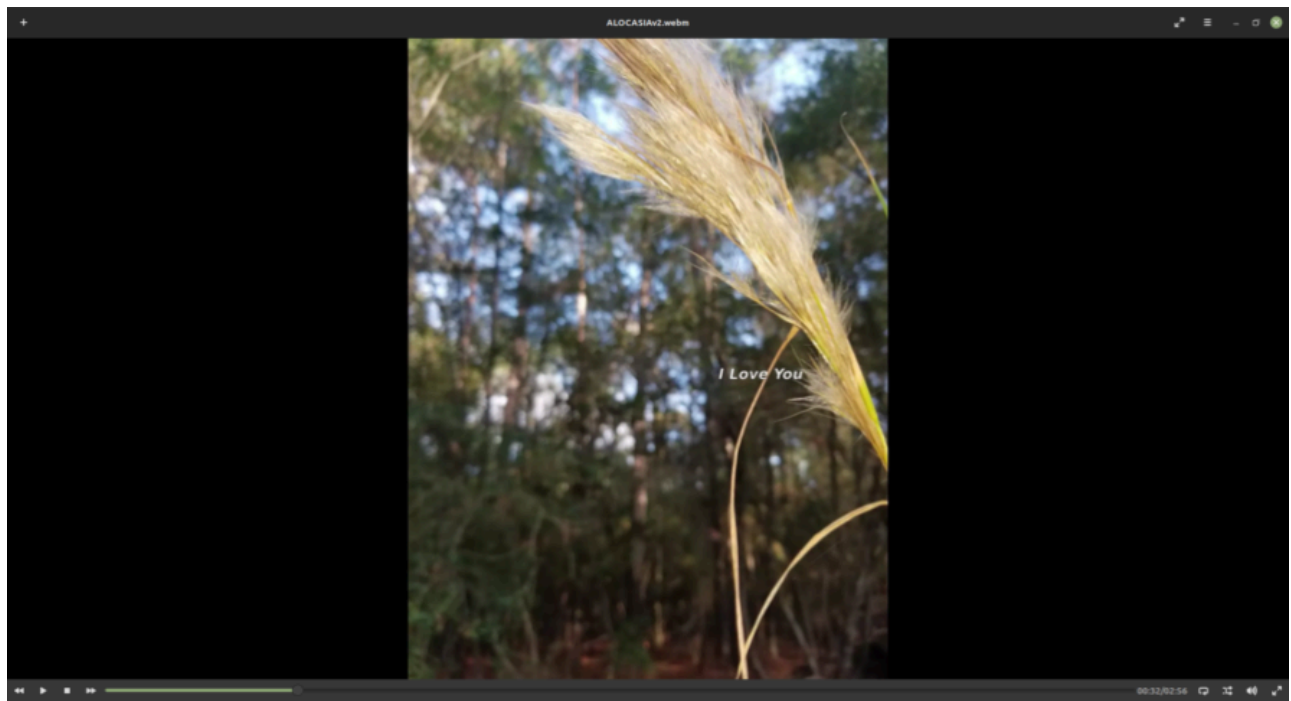
Your smile.

You said a prayer. We're walking down a forest path. I see myself. I am exactly what I want to be. I am doing the things that I know how to do. You are perfectly aligned with destiny.

It's all before us like a pantomime.

We are making a way,  
When they said there was none.

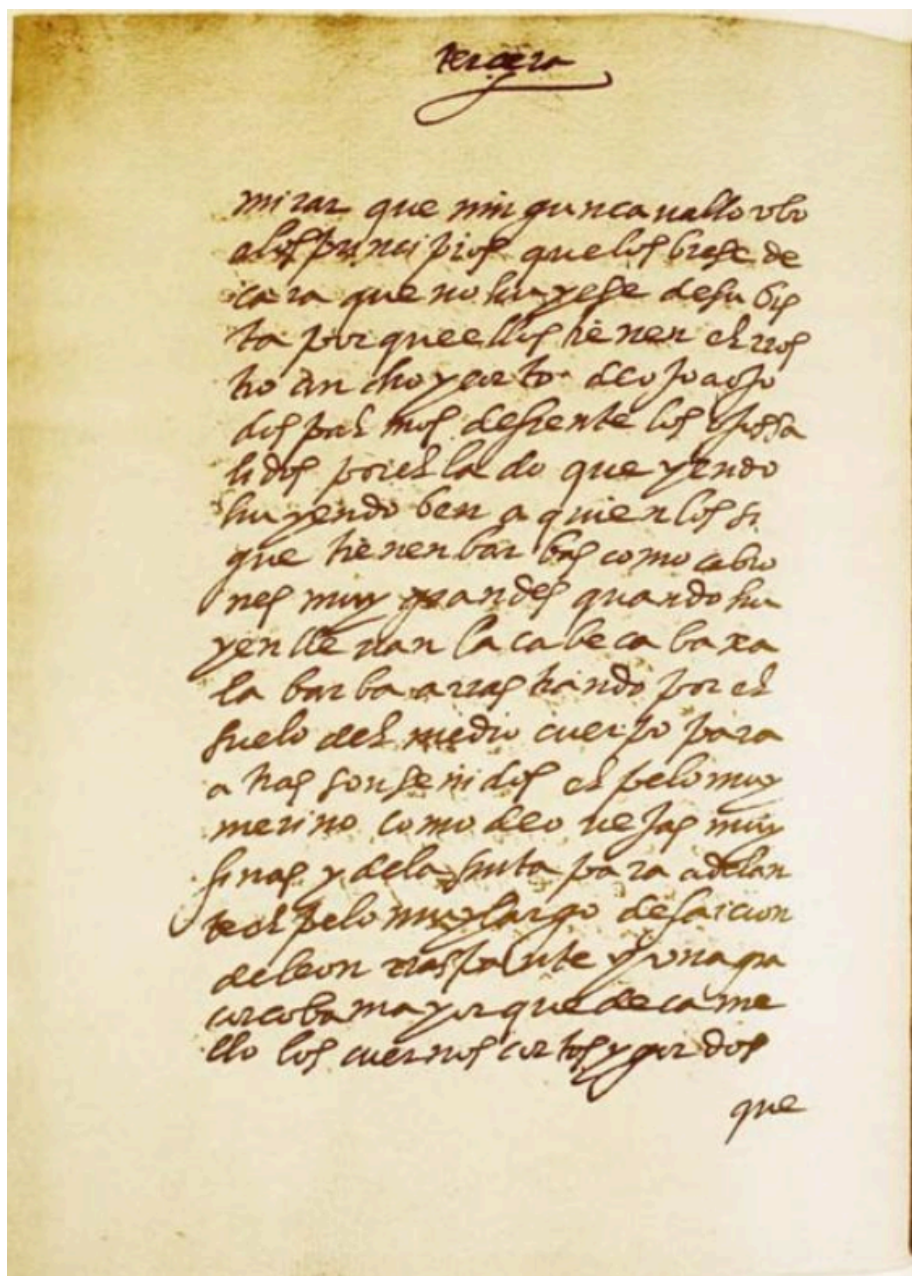
Worship Service. Intergalactic Finance Minister.



No Comments

# The Coronado Expedition by George Parker Winship. Book Review.

February 18, 2025



1540 lol.

I do not subscribe to history. Within the text lies a terrified child. Let's go deeper. History.

Coronado, from Culiacan (one-hundred leagues Northwest of Mexico city.) in 1540, took a troop of high-up Spanish soldier-boys into the Mexican Highlands.

The soldier-boys were playing too much grab-ass with the maidens, and causing too much ruckus in town.

It was decided to mount a regiment and ride into the Mexican outback. Coming in contact with the natives, exploring their dwellings, dress, and sustenance. How were these people making it? In 1540 Arizona, Aguacalientes, Mexican Highlands, New Mexican land of old. g-old. Carazone mi amore!

Some of our finest American booty.

In this tale, allegedly transcribed from letters written to/from Spanish King and court, the Spanish Conquistadors describe a land of milk and honey. Cibola.

Requer

mirar que ninguno nallo vta  
 alij por nio pios que los bres de  
 ita ra que no hizefe defu dip  
 to por que ellos he nen el res  
 ho an cho y ca to deo paço  
 dos pal mof defente los ypoa  
 hidos por el la de que yendo  
 bu yendo ben a quien los si  
 que he nen bar bar como abio  
 nes muy grandes quando bu  
 yen lle ran la cabeza baxa  
 la bar bar arap bando por el  
 suelo del medio cuerpo para  
 a nas son se ni dif es pelo muy  
 men no como deo ne jar muy  
 f naq y de la finto para adlan  
 te el pelo muy largo de facion  
 de leon ras palute y una pa  
 uasota may r que de ca me  
 llo los cuernof va to y por dos  
 que

To My Dearest King of Spain, From Conquistador

Here's what I learned:

- They were living in multi story housing.
- They grew crops of corn, beans, and melons.
- The traveling Querechos, eating only the meat of buffalo, always have superior bodies and form.
- Multiple reported instances of giants, especially in Baja.
- Some of the virgins were found nude.
- They dug saunas in the earth for warmth. (Estafu)
- Turk, the Indian, led the Conquistadors on a wild goose chase.





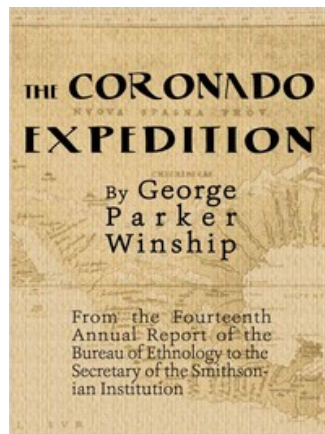
But wait. Here's the deal. Because the synagogue of satan has changed the names of every location in the text– No historian can accurately identify the places referenced in this book. The actual Coronado route remains a mystery.

What happened? Exactly? Tell me from the beginning. History.

Thanks to all the Jesuits at the Smithsonian for providing this book.

<https://www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/50448>

The Coronado Expedition by George Parker Winship. Book review.



My highlights and annotations:

The Coronado Expedition 1540-1542 by George Parker Winship

Book last read: 2025-02-17 13:09:31

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: p339 THE CORONADO EXPEDITION, 1540–1542 BY GEORGE PARKER WINSHIP  
INTRODUCTORY NOTE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.97%

Highlight: history of the Spanish conquest of America,

Chapter 3: p345 HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION THE CAUSES OF THE CORONADO EXPEDITION, 1528–1539 ALVAR NUÑEZ CABEZA DE VACA Traders from tribe to tribe, in the days when European commercial ideas were unknown in North America, carried bits of copper dug from the mines in which the aboriginal implements are still found, on the shores of Lake Superior, to the Atlantic coast on the one side and to the Rocky mountains on the other. The Indian gossips of central Mexico, in 1535, described to the Spania

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.85%

Highlight: carried bits of copper

Notes: Indian Money. Fact check the Jesuits.

Chapter 3:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.05%

Highlight: Food grew scarce, and no persuasion could induce the natives to reveal hidden stores of corn, or of gold.

Chapter 3:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.26%

Highlight: Neither food nor gold could be found.

Chapter 3:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.31%

Highlight: Pedro de Alvarado was the least known of these rival claimants. He had been a lieutenant of Cortes until he secured an independent command in Guatemala, Yucatan and Honduras, where he subdued the natives,

Notes: lost tribes in subjection.

Chapter 3:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.31%

Highlight: They paid a considerable sum, weighed out in bars of silver which he found, after his return to Panama, to be made of lead with a silver veneering.

Notes: Jeje

Chapter 3:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.65%

Highlight: Franciscan friar named Fray Marcos, who had recently come from the inland regions, said that he had discovered a very rich and very populous country 400 or 500 leagues north of Mexico. "He



said that the country is rich in gold, silver and other treasures,

Notes: Turns out to be a lie.

Chapter 3:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.32%

Highlight: under the command of Francisco Vazquez Coronado, discovered the Pueblo Indians of New Mexico, the Grand canyon of the Colorado,

Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.53%

Highlight: Alvarado brought twenty maidens from Spain.

Notes: Wassup Alvarado!

Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.53%

Highlight:

A royal order in 1538 had decreed that all who held encomiendas should marry within three years, if not already possessed of a wife, or else forfeit their estates to married men.

Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.94%

Highlight: they came as they liked, and very often did not go away. Lovers of excitement, they secured it regardless of other men's wives or property.

Notes: Soldiers of fortune.

Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.57%

Highlight: two

hundred and sixty horsemen, . . . seventy footmen, . . . and more than a thousand friendly Indians and Indian servants.

Notes: The expedition.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.99%

Highlight: Mendoza sent Coronado, in 1537, to the mines at Amatepeque, where the negroes had revolted and "elected a king," and where they threatened to cause considerable trouble.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.61%

Highlight: The settlers had been driven away by a pestilence caught from the Indians,

Notes: Reverse smallpox blankets.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.82%

Highlight: augury

Notes: Omen.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.82%

Highlight: Samaniego raised his visor, and as he did so an arrow from among the bushes pierced his eye, passing through the skull.

Notes: First death on expedition.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.24%

Highlight: These comfortable quarters and the abundant entertainment detained the general and his soldiers for some weeks.

Notes: Conquest party.

#### Chapter 4: THE EXPEDITION TO NEW MEXICO AND THE GREAT PLAINS THE ORGANIZATION OF THE EXPEDITION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.45%

Highlight: With the footmen

in the advance party were the four friars of the expedition, whose zealous eagerness to reach the unconverted natives of the Seven Cities was so great that they were willing to leave the main portion of the army without a spiritual guide.

Notes: Jesuits in the lead.

#### Chapter 5: THE CAPTURE OF THE SEVEN CITIES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.08%

Highlight: the whole company uttered the Santiago, the sacred war cry of Saint James, against the infidels, and rushed upon the crowd of Indians,

#### Chapter 5: THE CAPTURE OF THE SEVEN CITIES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.08%

Highlight: The inhabitants

of the first city had assembled in a great crowd, at some distance in front of the place, awaiting the approach of the strangers.

Notes: Capture city one.

#### Chapter 5: THE CAPTURE OF THE SEVEN CITIES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.28%

Highlight:

The mystery of the Seven Cities was revealed at last. The Spanish conquerors had reached their goal. July 7, 1540, white men for the first time entered one of the communal villages of stone and mud, inhabited by the Zuñi Indians of New Mexico.

## Chapter 6: THE EXPLORATION OF THE COUNTRY THE SPANIARDS AT ZUÑI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.7%

Highlight: The interview failed to reassure the natives, for they packed all their provisions and property on the following day, and with their wives and children abandoned the villages in the valley and withdrew to their stronghold, the secure fastness on top of Taaiyalone or Thunder mountain.

Notes: Thunder Mountain.

## Chapter 6: THE EXPLORATION OF THE COUNTRY THE SPANIARDS AT ZUÑI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.7%

Highlight: a mighty river and of giant peoples living toward the west,

Notes: Giants in the Grand Canyon.

## Chapter 6: THE EXPLORATION OF THE COUNTRY THE SPANIARDS AT ZUÑI

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.12%

Highlight: he discovered a tribe of Indian "giants,"  
one of whom accompanied the party back to the camp

## Chapter 9: THE END OF CORONADO

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.67%

Highlight: We do not know what became of Vazquez Coronado. The failure of the expedition was not his fault, and there is nothing to show that he ever sought the position which Mendoza intrusted to him.

Notes: Cibola the Seven Cities held no treasure.

## Chapter 10: SOME RESULTS OF THE EXPEDITION—1540–1547 THE DISCOVERY OF COLORADO RIVER THE VOYAGE OF ALARCON

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.29%

Highlight: The man said he had gone there merely  
to see the place, since it was quite a curiosity, with its houses three  
and four stories high, filled with people.

Notes: Cibola 1540

Chapter 10: SOME RESULTS OF THE EXPEDITION—1540–1547 THE DISCOVERY OF COLORADO RIVER THE VOYAGE OF ALARCON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.5%

Highlight: This was not made nor found in their country, but came “from a certain mountain where an old woman dwelt.” The old woman was called Guatuzaca.

Notes: Gold mine.

Chapter 10: SOME RESULTS OF THE EXPEDITION—1540–1547 THE DISCOVERY OF COLORADO RIVER THE VOYAGE OF ALARCON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.92%

Highlight: He hurried across this region and descended the mountains on the west, where he encountered the Indian giants,

Notes: Valley of hearts.

Chapter 10: SOME RESULTS OF THE EXPEDITION—1540–1547 THE DISCOVERY OF COLORADO RIVER THE VOYAGE OF ALARCON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.92%

Highlight: San Hieronimo, in the valley of Corazones or Hearts.

Notes: There be giants.

Chapter 11: THE INDIAN UPRISING IN NEW SPAIN, 1540–1542

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.8%

Highlight: although San Francisco bay quite escaped observation.

Notes: Scrubbed from his story 1542. Jesuit

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.29%

Highlight: The account which the negro gave them of two white men who were following him, sent by a great lord, who knew about the things in the sky, and how these were coming to instruct

them in divine matters, made them think that he must be a spy or a guide from some nations who wished to come and conquer them, because it seemed to them unreasonable to say that the people were white in the country from which he came and that he was sent by them, he being black.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.29%

Highlight: Stephen reached Cibola loaded with the large quantity of turquoises they had given him and several pretty women who had been given him.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.29%

Highlight: It seems that, after the friars I have mentioned and the negro had started, the negro did not get on well with the friars, because he took the women that were given him and collected turquoises, and got together a stock of everything. Besides, the Indians in those places through which they went got along with the negro better, because they had seen him before. This was the reason he was sent p475 on ahead to open up the way and pacify the Indians, so that when the others came along they had nothing to do except to keep an account of the things for which they were looking.

Chapter

Notes: Take money and women and leave the Spaniards.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.92%

Highlight: But they were unfortunate in having a captain who left in New Spain estates and a pretty wife, a noble and excellent lady, which were not

the least causes for what was to happen. p

Notes: Coronado prize wife and rich estates.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.54%

Highlight: At this time, before his departure, a pretty sort of thing happened to the general, which I will tell for what it is worth. A young soldier named Trugillo (Truxillo) pretended that he had seen a vision while he was bathing in the river which seemed to be something extraordinary,<sup>119</sup>

p482

so that he was brought before the general, whom he gave to understand that the devil had told him that if he would kill the general, he could marry his wife, Doña Beatris, and would receive great wealth and other very fine things. Friar Marcos of Nice preached several sermons on this, laying it all to the fact that the devil was jealous of the good which must result from this journey and so wished to break it up in this way.

Notes: Great story!

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.75%

Highlight: although it appeared to have been a strong place at some former time when it was inhabited, and it was very plain that it had been built by a civilized and warlike race of strangers who had come from a distance.

Notes: Missing strangers.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.96%

Highlight: he brought back with him an Indian so large and tall that the best man in the army reached only to his chest. It was said that other

Indians were even taller on that coast.

Notes: There be giants.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.17%

Highlight: After going

about 150 leagues, they came to a province of exceedingly tall and strong men—like giants. They are naked and live in large straw cabins built underground like smoke houses, with only the straw roof above ground.

They enter these at one end and come out at the other. More than a hundred persons, old and young, sleep in one cabin.<sup>128</sup>

When they carry

anything, they can take a load of more than three or four hundredweight on their heads. Once when our men wished to fetch a log for the fire, and six men were unable to carry it, one of these Indians is reported to have come and raised it in his arms, put it on his head alone, and carried it very easily.

Notes: giants at firebrand river.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.17%

Highlight: Friar Marcos was going back with him, because he did not think it was safe for him to stay in Cibola, seeing that

his report had p485

turned out to be entirely false, because the kingdoms that he had told about had not been found, nor the populous cities, nor the wealth of gold, nor the precious stones which he had reported, nor the fine clothes, nor other things that had been proclaimed from the pulpits.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.8%



Highlight: it

was six feet long and as thick at the base as a man's thigh. It seemed to be more like the horn of a goat than of any other animal.

Notes: Devil horn found. Jesuit Dynos

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.01%

Highlight: who traveled on animals which ate people. This information was generally believed by those who had never seen horses,

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.01%

Highlight: several days down the river

there were some people with very large bodies.

Notes: There be giants.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.42%

Highlight: On the top they had room to sow and store a large amount of corn, and cisterns to collect snow and water.

Notes: Top of stone fortress contains corn field.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.42%

Highlight: Among them was a captain who was called Bigotes (Whiskers) by our men, because he wore a long mustache. He was a tall, well-built young fellow, with a fine figure. He told the general that they had come in response to the notice which had been given, to offer themselves as friends, and that if we wanted to go through their country they would consider us as their friends.

Notes: Cicuye people. 70 miles east of Cibola.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.63%

Highlight: From here they went to a province called Triguex,<sup>141</sup> three days distant.

The people all came out peacefully, seeing that Whiskers was with them.

Notes: Chief whiskers.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.63%

Highlight: They called the Indian "Turk," because he looked like one.<sup>143</sup>

Notes: Turk deceives the Spaniards by telling about gold found in distant lands, and points them in the direction of the desert, hoping they would get lost and die of thirst.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.84%

Highlight: As it was necessary that the natives should give the Spaniards lodging places, the people in one village had to abandon it and go to others belonging to their friends, and they took with them nothing but themselves and the clothes they had on.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.84%

Highlight: the Turk

said that in his country there was a river in the level country which was 2 leagues wide, in which there were fishes as big as horses, and large numbers of very big canoes, with more than 20 rowers on a side, and that they carried sails, and that their lords sat on the poop under awnings, and on the prow they had a great golden eagle. He said also

that the lord of that country took his afternoon nap under a great tree on which were hung a great number of little gold bells, which put him to sleep as they swung in the air.

Notes: Awesome!

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.05%

Highlight: the first day they made their camp in the best, largest, and finest village of that (Cibola) province.<sup>145</sup>

This is the only village that has houses with seven stories.

Notes: Seven story villa. 1540 America

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.26%

Highlight: The army passed by the great rock of Acuco,

Notes: Ask Circe. Names changed by sos.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.56%

Highlight: They found an Indian girl here who was as white as a Castilian lady, except that she had her chin painted like a Moorish woman. In general they all paint themselves in this way here, and they decorate their eyes.

Notes: Hello Indian girl.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.76%

Highlight: They do not make gourds, nor sow corn, nor eat bread, but instead raw meat—or only half cooked—and

fruit.

Notes: Meat and fruit.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.76%

Highlight: These people are very intelligent; the women are well made and modest.

They cover their whole body. They wear shoes and buskins made of tanned skin. The women wear cloaks over their small under petticoats, with sleeves gathered up at the shoulders, all of skin, and some wore something like little sanbenitos<sup>177</sup> with a fringe, which reached half-way down the thigh

Notes: Deer skin petticoat.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.76%

Highlight: The country

was well inhabited, and they had plenty of kidney beans and prunes

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.18%

Highlight: the people at Cicuye had asked him

to lead them off on to the plains and lose them, so that the horses would die when their provisions gave out,

Notes: The Turk

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.6%

Highlight: There was a large and powerful river, I mean village, which was called Braba, 20 leagues farther up the river, which our men called Valladolid.

Notes: You mean village. No erasers in 1542.

Chapter 18: FIRST PART. Chapter 1, which treats of the way we first came to know about the Seven Cities, and of how Nuño de Guzman made an expedition to discover them.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.81%

Highlight: they knew what the thing was and had a name for it among themselves—acochis.

Notes: Gold

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.02%

Highlight: on account of which one ought to be settled by Spaniards and the other not. It should be the reverse, however, with Christians, since there are intelligent men in one, and in the other wild animals and worse than

Notes: Spaniards are not christians.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.23%

Highlight: The second language is that of the Pacaxes, the people who live in the country between the plains and the mountains. These people are more barbarous. Some of them who live near the mountains eat human flesh.<sup>191</sup>

They are great sodomites, and have many wives, even when these are sisters. They worship painted and sculptured stones, and are much given to witchcraft and sorcery.

Notes: fact check the Jesuits.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.23%

Highlight: They do not eat human flesh nor sacrifice it. They are accustomed to keep very large snakes, which they venerate. Among them there are men dressed like women who marry other men and serve as their wives. At a great festival they consecrate the women who wish to live unmarried, with much singing and dancing,190 at which all the chiefs of the locality gather and dance naked, and after all have danced with her they put her in a hut that has been decorated for this event and the chiefs adorn her with clothes and bracelets of fine turquoises, and then the chiefs go in one by one to lie with her, and all the others who wish, follow them. From this time on these women can not refuse anyone who pays them a certain amount agreed on

Notes: Tachus 250 leagues west of Mexico City. 1542.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.43%

Highlight: It is inhabited by brutish, bestial, naked people who eat their own offal. The men and women couple like animals, the female openly getting down on all

Notes: Fours. Baja Cali.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.27%

Highlight: The rock of Acuco,

Notes: Ask Circe. Erased from history.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.48%

Highlight: The man has to spin and weave a blanket and place it before the woman, who covers herself with it and becomes his wife.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.69%

Highlight: . I asked him especially for the reason why the young women in that province went entirely naked, however cold it might be, and he told me that the virgins had to go around this way until they took a husband, and that they covered themselves after they had known man.

Chapter 19: SECOND PART, WHICH TREATS OF THE HIGH VILLAGES AND PROVINCES AND OF THEIR HABITS AND CUSTOMS, AS COLLECTED BY PEDRO DE CASTAÑEDA, NATIVE OF THE CITY OF NAJARA. Laus Deo.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.1%

Highlight: in the yards of which there were many stone balls, as big as 12-quart bowls, which seemed to have been thrown by engines or catapults, which had destroyed the village.

Notes: Siege warfare w catapults. 1540 America

Chapter 20: THIRD PART, WHICH DESCRIBES WHAT HAPPENED TO FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO DURING THE WINTER, AND HOW HE GAVE UP THE EXPEDITION AND RETURNED TO NEW SPAIN. Laus Deo. Chapter 1, of how Don Pedro de Tovar came from Señora with some men, and, Don Garcia Lopez de Cardenas started back to New Spain.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.03%

Highlight: The poison, however, had left its mark upon him. The skin rotted and fell off until it left the bones and sinews bare, with a horrible smell.

Notes: Poison arrows.

Chapter 20: THIRD PART, WHICH DESCRIBES WHAT HAPPENED TO FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO DURING THE WINTER, AND HOW HE GAVE UP THE EXPEDITION AND RETURNED TO NEW SPAIN. Laus Deo. Chapter 1, of how Don Pedro de Tovar came from Señora with some men, and, Don Garcia

Lopez de Cardenas started back to New Spain.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.24%

Highlight: While the army was halting at one of these rivers, a soldier who was crossing from one side to the other was seized, in sight of everybody, and carried off by an alligator without it being possible to help him.

Notes: See u later alligator.

Chapter 20: THIRD PART, WHICH DESCRIBES WHAT HAPPENED TO FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO DURING THE WINTER, AND HOW HE GAVE UP THE EXPEDITION AND RETURNED TO NEW SPAIN. Laus Deo. Chapter 1, of how Don Pedro de Tovar came from Señora with some men, and, Don Garcia Lopez de Cardenas started back to New Spain.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.91%

Highlight: God Omnipotent, who knows how and when these lands will be discovered and for whom. He has guarded this good fortune.

Notes: Fourth part of the world finally given over to the gentiles.

Chapter 20: THIRD PART, WHICH DESCRIBES WHAT HAPPENED TO FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO DURING THE WINTER, AND HOW HE GAVE UP THE EXPEDITION AND RETURNED TO NEW SPAIN. Laus Deo. Chapter 1, of how Don Pedro de Tovar came from Señora with some men, and, Don Garcia Lopez de Cardenas started back to New Spain.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.91%

Highlight: piece of heavy artillery would be very good for settlements like those which Francisco Vazquez Coronado discovered, in order to knock them down, because he had nothing but some small machines for slinging and nobody skillful enough to make a catapult or some other machine which would frighten them, which is very necessary.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 22:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.04%

Highlight: the Father Provincial gave Your Lordship an account.



In brief, I can assure you that in reality he has not told the truth in a single thing that he said, but everything is the reverse of what he said,  
Notes: Father Provincial lied about everything.

Chapter 22:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.04%

Highlight: The people of the towns seem to me to be of ordinary size and intelligent, although I do not think that they have the judgment and intelligence which they ought to have to build these houses in the way in which they have, for most of them are entirely naked except the covering of their privy parts,

Notes: Loin cloths and multi story buildings.

Chapter 22:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.46%

Highlight: They have the very best arrangement and machinery for grinding that was ever seen .  
One of these Indian women here will grind as much as four of the Mexicans.

Notes: millstone superior tech.

Chapter 22:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.87%

Highlight: I have not seen any principal house by which any superiority over others could be shown.

Notes: No governor mansion.

Chapter 25:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.42%

Highlight: The villages have for the most part the walls of the houses; the houses are too good for Indians, especially for these, since they are brutish and have no decency in anything

Notes: Cibola not built by inhabitants.

Chapter 25:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.84%

Highlight: He started off, and 30 leagues  
from Cibola found a rock with a village on top, the strongest position  
that ever was seen in the world, which was called Acuco

Notes: Ask Circe. Erased by Jesuit History.

Chapter 27: p584 TRANSLATION OF THE NARRATIVE OF JARAMILLO ACCOUNT GIVEN BY CAPTAIN  
JUAN JARAMILLO OF THE JOURNEY WHICH HE MADE TO THE NEW COUNTRY, ON WHICH  
FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO WAS THE GENERAL.358

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.55%

Highlight: We found these  
Indians peaceful, and they gave us some few things to eat.

Chapter 27: p584 TRANSLATION OF THE NARRATIVE OF JARAMILLO ACCOUNT GIVEN BY CAPTAIN  
JUAN JARAMILLO OF THE JOURNEY WHICH HE MADE TO THE NEW COUNTRY, ON WHICH  
FRANCISCO VAZQUEZ CORONADO WAS THE GENERAL.358

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.76%

Highlight: They have corn and beans and melons  
for food, which I believe never fail them. They dress in deerskins.

Chapter 28:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.85%

Highlight: a very wide open plain sowed  
with corn plants; there are several groves, and there  
are twelve p595 villages.  
The houses are of earth, two stories high; the people have a  
good appearance, more like laborers than a warlike race; they have a  
large food supply of corn, beans, melons, and fowl in great plenty; they  
clothe themselves with cotton and the skins of cows and dresses  
Notes: Robust farms, multi story buildings, and beatiful bodies.

Chapter 28:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.85%

Highlight: we found another ruined city, the walls of which must have been very fine, built of very large granite blocks, as high as a man and from there up of very good quarried stone.

Notes: Massive megalithic ruins.

Chapter 28:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.06%

Highlight: we regarded them as witches, because they say that they go up into the sky and other things of the same sort.

Notes: Lamenites are from the sky. Sky people.

Chapter 28:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.06%

Highlight: they worship the sun and water.

Chapter 29:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.48%

Highlight: newly discovered country

Notes: Lol

Chapter 29:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.1%

Highlight: buying at wholesale and selling at retail,

Notes: Commercial success.

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.94%

Highlight: Bancroft, Hubert Howe.

History of the Pacific states of North America.

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.15%

Highlight: The Delight Makers.

Chapter 30:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.15%

Highlight: Bandelier

Notes: Delight makers

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.98%

Highlight: Chapin, Frederick Hastings.

The land of the cliff-dwellers.

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.61%

Highlight: Winsor's

America,

Chapter 30:

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.49%

Highlight: Kretschmer, Konrad.

Notes: American maps

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.11%

Highlight: Verde valley,

Arizona.

Chapter 30:

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.11%

Highlight: Mindeleff, Cosmos.

Casa grande ruin.

Chapter 30:

Chapter progress: 74.95%

Highlight: Ruge, Sophus.

Geschichte des Zeitalters der Entdeckungen.—Berlin,  
1881.

In Allgemeine Geschichte, von Wilhelm  
Oncken. Coronado's Feldzug nach Cibola  
und Quivira, pp. 415–423. The map on page  
417 is one of the best suggestions of Coronado's  
probable route.

Notes: Not in current volume of Jesuit books.

No Comments

# LOVESONG – GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE

February 13, 2025



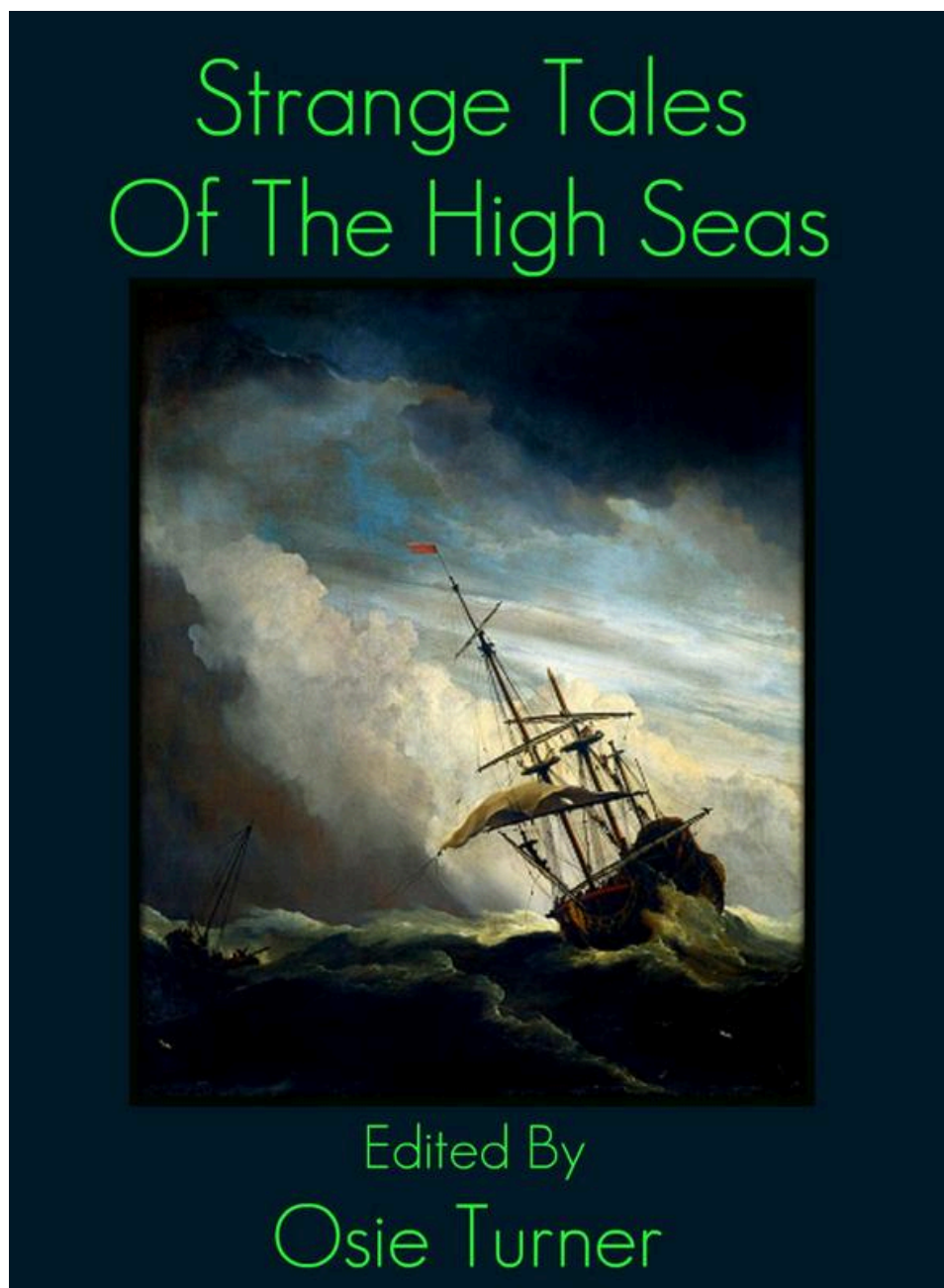
One million and one love songs.

LOVESONG – GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE

No Comments

# Strange Tales of the High Seas by Osie Turner, Morgan Robertson, William Hope Hodgson Book Review

February 11, 2025



Great collection of adventure, ghosts, shipwrecks, and insurance scam barratry.

Morgan Robertson, in his story, THE WRECK OF THE TITAN, exactly predicts and describes the sinking of the Titanic more than a decade before the actual event. James Cameron, here's to you, your submarine, and the deepest abyss.

The Titanic allegedly sunk in 1912. Mr. Robertson wrote his book in 1898. He describes a great steam ship, the biggest and fastest of the day called the Titan. A tremendous craft traveling at twenty five knots from Liverpool to America. It strikes an iceberg in the Atlantic, capsizes on her port side, not enough life boats to save the two-thousand souls on-board, Myra and Rowland are stranded on the ice.

Add in the Lloyds of London underwriter, Mr. Meyer, and you have what appears to be a perfect predictive program. A great insurance ripoff program by the pentagram church.

Nothing new under the sun.

This book had me singing sea shantys. You and me on a three masted schooner. We're looking over the railing into the wine dark sea.

You point to something submerged under the waves.

It's a ghost ship sailing on our broadside, full of zombie pirates.

I grab your hand and make way for the forecandle. We find the cargo hold full of luxury automobiles. We make out in the backseat of a Model T. Heavy petting, foggy windows.

We find the pirates smoking hasheesh and drinking sangria from an oaken barrel. We join them in the saloon. Your hair is a frizzy nest of spectacular-spectacular. The pirates immediately fall in love with you.

We are saved.



Strange Tales of the High Seas by Osie Turner, Morgan Robertson, William Hope Hodgson Book Review

My highlights and annotations:



Strange Tales of the High Seas by Osie Turner, Morgan Robertson, William Hope Hodgson

Book last read: 2025-02-10 18:19:27

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: THE VOICE IN THE NIGHT by William Hope Hodgson (1907)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.53%

Highlight: I desired to spare her all unnecessary terror.

Notes: Romance.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.85%

Highlight: But the answer is simple. Most big craft are built of oak or hard pine, and fastened together with iron spikes and bolts—sixty tons at least to a three-hundred-ton schooner. After a year or two this hard, heavy wood becomes water-soaked, and, with the iron bolts and spikes, is heavier than water, and will sink when the hold is flooded.

Notes: Why wooden boats sink? Good question.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.85%

Highlight: she was a Yankee craft, and there was not a life buoy or belt on board;

Notes: personal flotation device inspection. yankee scam

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.16%

Highlight: . It was only about six feet long, but it had a mouth like a bulldog, and a row of spikes along its back that could have sawed a man's leg off.

Notes: Sea serpent.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.46%

Highlight: something cold, slimy, and firm touched my hand—something in the water, but which I could not see.

Notes: Hows about a swim?

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.76%

Highlight: 'He was not drowned,' said Herr Smidt. 'He was sucked dry, like a lemon. Perhaps in his whole body there is not an ounce of blood, nor lymph, nor fluid of any kind.

Notes: Vampire sea serpent.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.76%

Highlight: There we were, eleven men on a water-logged hulk, adrift on a heaving, greasy sea, with a dark-red sun showing through a muddy sky above, and an invisible *thing* forward that might seize any of us at any moment it chose, in the water or out; for Frank had been caught and dragged down.

Notes: jaws five

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.06%

Highlight: for while we could not see the creature, we could feel it—and a knife is better than a gun in a hand-to-hand fight.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.06%

Highlight: Light, like wave motion, ends at a certain depth, you know; und we have over twelve thousand feet beneath us. At that depth dere is absolute darkness, but we know that creatures live down dere, und fight, und eat, und die.

Notes: Your depths are unfathomable.

Chapter 2: FROM THE DARKNESS AND THE DEPTHS by Morgan Robertson (1913)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.18%

Highlight: He had a Wimshurst machine—to generate a blue spark,

Notes: Ask Circe. <https://www.hsm.ox.ac.uk/wimshurst-machine>

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.08%

Highlight: for alcohol, up to a certain point, intensifies the consciousness, focuses the intellectual powers, sharpens observation;

Notes: Fact check.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.08%

Highlight: positive worship—devouring tide, a lust and fever in the soul.

Notes: I want you.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.39%

Highlight: something uncommon was astir.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.39%

Highlight: Lord of the Lonely Places,

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.69%

Highlight: A secret lust in the man's heart, born of the sea, and of his intense admiration of the pagan gods called a light into his eye not altogether pleasant.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.29%

Highlight: No dying in bed or fading out from old age, but to plunge full-blooded and alive into the great Body of the god who has deigned to descend and fetch you..."

Notes: Blaze of glory.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.29%

Highlight: materialisation seances," where physical bodies were alleged to be built up out of the

emanations of the medium and the sitters.

Notes: Sit with me.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.6%

Highlight: are simply means of losing one's self by temporary ecstasy in the God of one's choice—the God one has worshipped all one's life—of being partially absorbed into his being.

Notes: Rites and ceremonies.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.2%

Highlight: His deep, volcanic enthusiasm and belief provided the channel.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.2%

Highlight: for an extraordinary atmosphere of enthusiasm that was almost splendour pulsed about him, yet vilely close to something that suggested terror!

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.5%

Highlight: All teach sacrifice, and, without exception, all seek final union by absorption into their Deity.

Notes: All religions.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.8%

Highlight: Thetis

Notes: Sea nymph.

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.8%

Highlight: His voice roared forth over those moonlit sand-dunes and out towards the line of heavy surf ten yards

Chapter 3: THE SEA FIT by Algernon Blackwood (1910)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.11%

Highlight: It was articulate—a message from the sea—an announcement—a thunderous warning of approach.

Chapter 4: MAN OVERBOARD! by F. Marion Crawford (1903)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.22%

Highlight: I heard them talking about a girl.

Chapter 4: MAN OVERBOARD! by F. Marion Crawford (1903)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.13%

Highlight: do you think I am the sort of man to think I hear things where there isn't anything to hear, or to think I see things when there is nothing

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 4: MAN OVERBOARD! by F. Marion Crawford (1903)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.73%

Highlight: When all was quiet, and she was hove to, coming to and falling off her four points as regularly as a pendulum, and the helm lashed a little to the lee,

Notes: I'm sailing!

Chapter 4: MAN OVERBOARD! by F. Marion Crawford (1903)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.24%

Highlight: He wasn't trying to make trouble. He was in trouble.

Notes: ;!

Chapter 4: MAN OVERBOARD! by F. Marion Crawford (1903)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.45%

Highlight: Navigation ain't everything, nor seamanship, either. You've got to have it in you, if you mean to get there.

Notes: Getting there.

## Chapter 5: THE GRAIN SHIP by Morgan Robertson (1914)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.49%

Highlight: like the sense of recognition that comes to you when you view a new scene that you know you have never seen before.

Notes: **Muses**

## Chapter 5: THE GRAIN SHIP by Morgan Robertson (1914)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.4%

Highlight: But I've lost my face. I'm another man. I don't know myself."

## Chapter 7: I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.14%

Highlight: He remembered that the aromatic gum of the wild frankincense with which they had parcelled the seams had hung on the buckets in great sluggish gouts, obedient to a different compulsion; oil was different again, and so were juices and balsams. Only quicksilver (perhaps the heavy and motionless sea put him in mind of quicksilver) seemed obedient to no law.... Why was it so?

Notes: Aromatics and quicksilver.

## Chapter 8: II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.65%

Highlight: the broad two-tailed pennant with the Virgin and Child embroidered upon it

Notes: Virgin and child pennant.

## Chapter 8: II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.65%

Highlight: Upon an harp and an instrument of ten strings ... let Heaven and Earth praise Thy Name!

Notes: Jam band.

## Chapter 9: III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.16%

Highlight: We are not conscious in a dream that we are playing a game the beginning and end of

which are in ourselves.

Notes: It's all a game.

#### Chapter 9: III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.76%

Highlight: He knew her as those already sinking into the grave know things, miraculously, completely, accepting Life's impossibilities with a nodded "Of course.

Notes: Of course.

#### Chapter 10: THE GHOST PIRATES by William Hope Hodgson (1909)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.97%

Highlight: Strange as the glimmer of the ghastly light That shines from some vast crest of wave at night.

Notes: Great work.

#### Chapter 11: Chapter I – The Figure Out of the Sea

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.48%

Highlight: Too many shadows!" I said. "What on earth do you mean?

Notes: Too many.

#### Chapter 11: Chapter I – The Figure Out of the Sea

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.79%

Highlight: We'd 'ave our gran'mothers an' all the rest of our petticoated relash'ns comin' to sea, if 'twere always like this," he remarked, reflectively—indicating, with a sweep of his pipe and hand, the calmness of the sea and sky.

Notes: It's a fine day at sea!

#### Chapter 15: Chapter V – The End of Williams

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.04%

Highlight: It's too much like a damned fairy tale."

#### Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.45%

Highlight: It came over the lee rail—up out of the sea,

Notes: it came from the sea.

Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.76%

Highlight: I must have someone to talk to, or I shall go dotty.”

Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.06%

Highlight: You don’t know what a state you put me into, what with my being certain that I had seen it and then you being so jolly positive that there had been nothing.

Notes: I know you see it too.

Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.66%

Highlight: Well, I’ve formed a bit of a theory, that seems wise one minute, and cracked the next. Of course, it’s as likely to be all wrong; but it’s the only thing that seems to me to fit in with all the beastly things we’ve had lately.

Notes: The money is fake nonsense.

Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.66%

Highlight: Lord knows what’s in the sea.

Notes: Unfathomable depths.

Chapter 16: Chapter VI – Another Man to the Wheel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.96%

Highlight: Where do they come from?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 18: Chapter VIII – After the Coming of the Mist

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.19%

Highlight: You know, you’re getting to fancy things too much!



## Chapter 19: Chapter IX – The Man Who Cried for Help

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.52%

Highlight: I wondered whether he would begin to comprehend their significance—their beastly, sinister significance.

Notes: Fake money, badge, and guns.

## Chapter 20: Chapter X – Hands That Plucked

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.63%

Highlight: downright desperate with funk,

Notes: Desperate funk.

## Chapter 22: Chapter XII – The Council

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.16%

Highlight: I think you've sense enough to hold your tongue."

Notes: Negative.

## Chapter 24: Chapter XIV – The Ghost Ships

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.28%

Highlight: It can't be the sort of existence we should call life.

Notes: Biometric registration stickers.

## Chapter 24: Chapter XIV – The Ghost Ships

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.79%

Highlight: There was something unaccountably strange in the air that night.

## Chapter 24: Chapter XIV – The Ghost Ships

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.09%

Highlight: I have only a confused notion of a wet glistening Something, and two vile eyes.

## Chapter 29: CHAPTER I

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.44%

Highlight: Two brass bands, two orchestras, and a theatrical company entertained the passengers

during waking hours;

Notes: On the ship

### Chapter 31: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.15%

Highlight: May the curse of God light on you and your cheese-knife, you brass-bound murderers.

Notes: Cheese knife curse.

### Chapter 32: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.06%

Highlight: But I also know something of admiralty law; that from my prison cell I can send you and your first officer to the gallows.

Notes: Corporate police renegades.

### Chapter 34: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.87%

Highlight: Why is it—that failure to hold the affections of one among the millions of women who live, and love, can outweigh every blessing in life, and turn a man's nature into a hell, to consume him?

Notes: Good question.

### Chapter 35: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.38%

Highlight: She would have backed off, and, slightly down by the head, finished the voyage at reduced speed, to rebuild on insurance money, and benefit, largely, in the end, by the consequent advertising of her indestructibility.

Notes: The Titan

### Chapter 37: CHAPTER IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.4%

Highlight: Whatever may be the nature of the causes at work beyond our mental vision, one fact is indubitably proven—that the qualities of mercy, goodness, justice, play no part in the governing scheme.

Chapter 37: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.71%

Highlight: Is not this a physiological experiment?

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.03%

Highlight: Barratry, as I understand it, is the unlawful act of a captain or crew at sea, causing damage or loss;

Chapter 42: CHAPTER XIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.66%

Highlight: the man who had fought and conquered a hungry polar bear was dragged through the streets like a sick animal by a New York policeman. For such is the stultifying effect of a civilized environment.

Chapter 48: When Life and Art Collide

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.58%

Highlight: Morgan Robertson's "The Wreck of the Titan" is most famous for its uncanny resemblance to the real life Titanic—except it was written over a decade before the Titanic sank. How is that possible?

No Comments

# BEEFCAKE GARDENS – GROWBARREL GREENHOUSE

February 6, 2025



POST FREEZE BREEDER STATUS

Link to BEEFCAKE GARDENS: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/czeSE20Q5Hk3/>

## Comments

Diana

February 6, 2025

The fish have survived the freeze! So happy!

Diana

February 7, 2025

It is so good to see you. We have had some rain here which is very welcome  
Love from the far west

Pepper.Works

February 7, 2025

Mother, that is very good news about the rain. Please be advised about this site- pepper.works – I'm having a terrible time keeping this content available without NSA bots infecting my every database. If the site goes offline, you need not worry yourself. I will contact you on the landline. Everything is going well for me. Except all these freaky secret society commies that want me dead, silenced, banned and censored. Love from the heartland.

zadec

February 8, 2025

It's not a secret. Their money is incomprehensible nonsense. Totally fake. God bless you all.

Pepper.Works

February 8, 2025

There is no third way or breakaway civilization. The money is fake.

zadec

February 8, 2025

What about space rangers on moon complex? Are they not pulverizing rock in vacuum of space? The covid OP was their AI weapon. Wake up morons. They own everything.

Pepper.Works

February 8, 2025

<https://pepper.works/news/fake-virus-2/>

zadec

February 8, 2025

Ice bucket challenge except w face masks on your face. AI Covid BDSM domination.

Diana

February 8, 2025

I wish big brother would stop harassing. I am always rushing to answer the landline hoping it is you but it is scammers, those who are trying to steal everything from me

zadec

February 8, 2025

Do you remember when they put the children in a face mask?  
That was cray-cray.

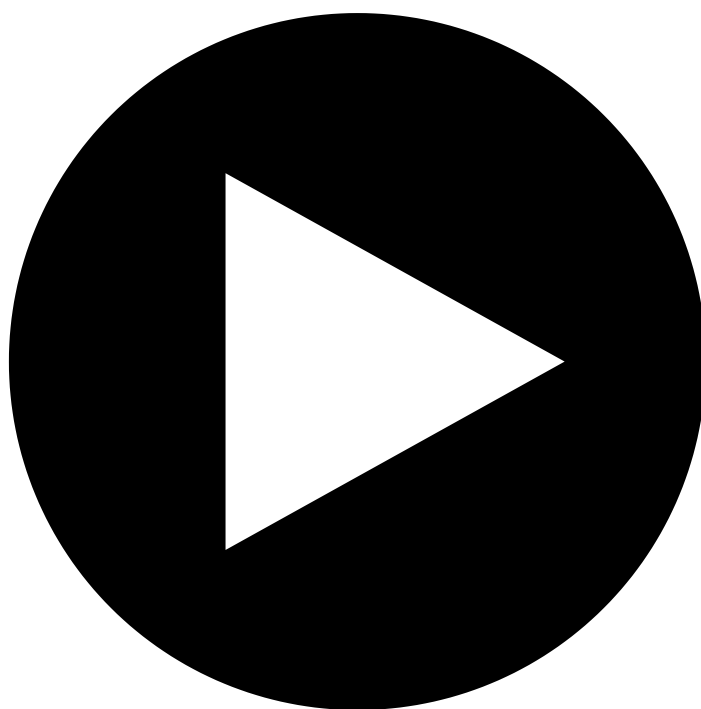
Pepper.Works

February 8, 2025

I tried to speak out against the face mask on social media and two FBI agents and a Fort Worth Sheriff's Deputy came to my home on JAN 20, 2021. Just sayin'— all essential workers are on notice. Do not fuck with me. Breach of contract 1a.

# Bianca's Lullaby

February 6, 2025



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/xn7QOzKJbCE>



I am focused on my healing.

It's more than just a peaceful feeling.

No more war inside my mind.

Only this lullaby.

Bianca's Lullaby

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 6, 2025



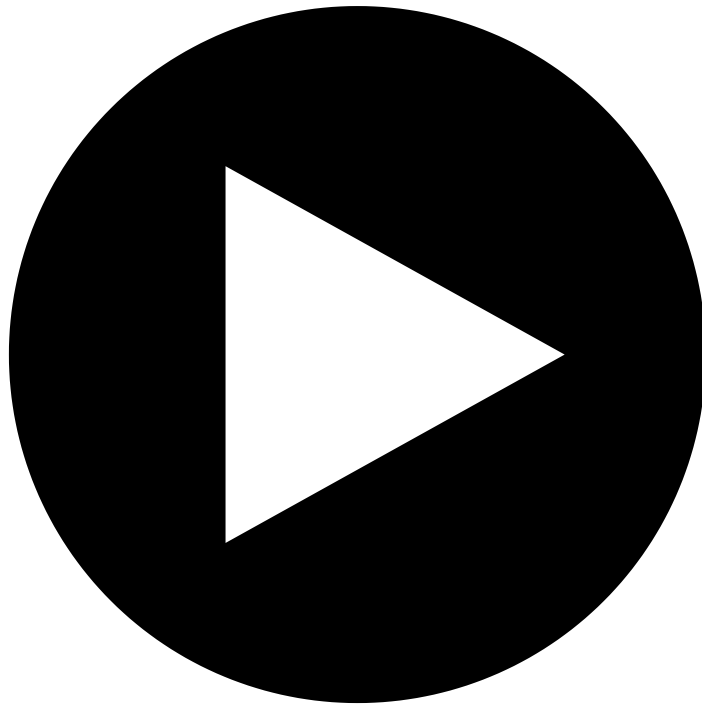
[https://youtu.be/xn7QOzKJbCE?list=OLAK5uy\\_nfEJGvHxHkR3IxxwQaQn2r-6oeMZ8VLdgo](https://youtu.be/xn7QOzKJbCE?list=OLAK5uy_nfEJGvHxHkR3IxxwQaQn2r-6oeMZ8VLdgo)





# hurts to grow

February 5, 2025



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/qYhol2I-54k>



You were made for more

Let the light in

You haven't met everyone who will love you!

Trust the rivers of life

Listen to your soul  
Remember, this is your life.  
When it's time  
You'll know.  
It hurts to grow.  
You were made for more.  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qYhol2I-54k>

hurts to grow

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 5, 2025



<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qYhol2I-54k>



# Praise – Intergalactic Finance Minister

February 4, 2025



It's time once again to redouble our efforts,

Prayers to the millstone,  
experience to next level.

We are the cause.  
We are the effect.

They cannot stop us.  
It's ours for the taking.

What we've always known,  
is what we're doing.

You are the light.  
I am the shepherd.

You help me see it.  
So clearly do i hear it.

We are making a way,  
When they said there was none.

We are the exodus.  
We are a new kingdom.

There is nothing stopping us.

We are God's Children.

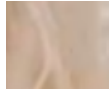
Praise – Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments

# Stir It Up. Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 31, 2025



Comprehensive review of ongoing operation: **Intergalactic Finance Minister**

Examine the results of your inputs carefully. See how they are being manifested back to you, make small adjustments and note the changes.

Keep the sample clean.

Don't continue with failed experiments. Let the results speak independently of your bias. (*easier said than done.*)

When you have success, understand why it was successful, independent of your bias. (*easier said than done.*)

Trust the process. Keep learning the fine details.

Acknowledge your ignorance. You will never fully understand it, take solace in knowing that you have it. And are using it for good and righteous reasons.

Continue to believe in miracles, the next door that opens will be your way out, the next opportunity is your deliverance, the next relationship a blessing from God, the next idea given to you by the Holy Spirit.

Always remember that you are exactly where you said you would be. You knew you were going to be like this, in this way, doing the things you are doing.

You knew you would be a terrible reckoning, the enigma, a tempest in a tea cup.

In whatever way you can, stir it up. You must always stir, and watch the whirlpools and eddies of your powers ripple in the stream of ineffable life.

Stir It Up. Intergalactic Finance Minister



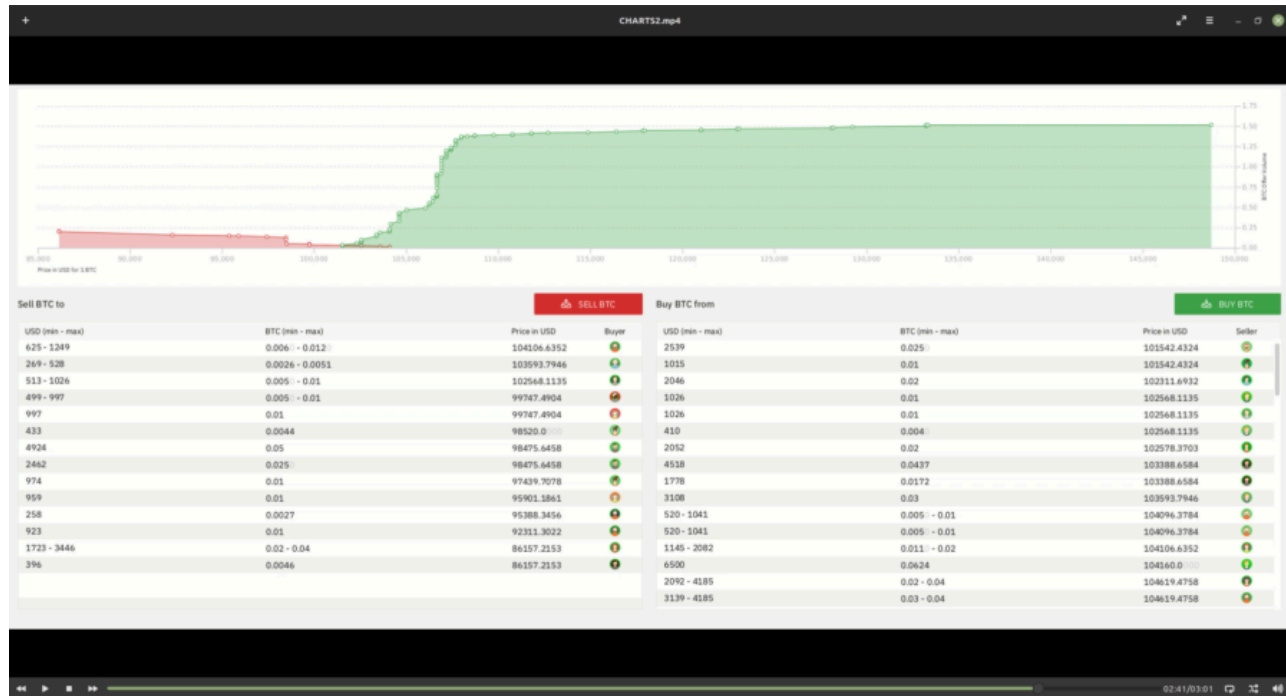
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/rf8GjhXvOjU>



No Comments

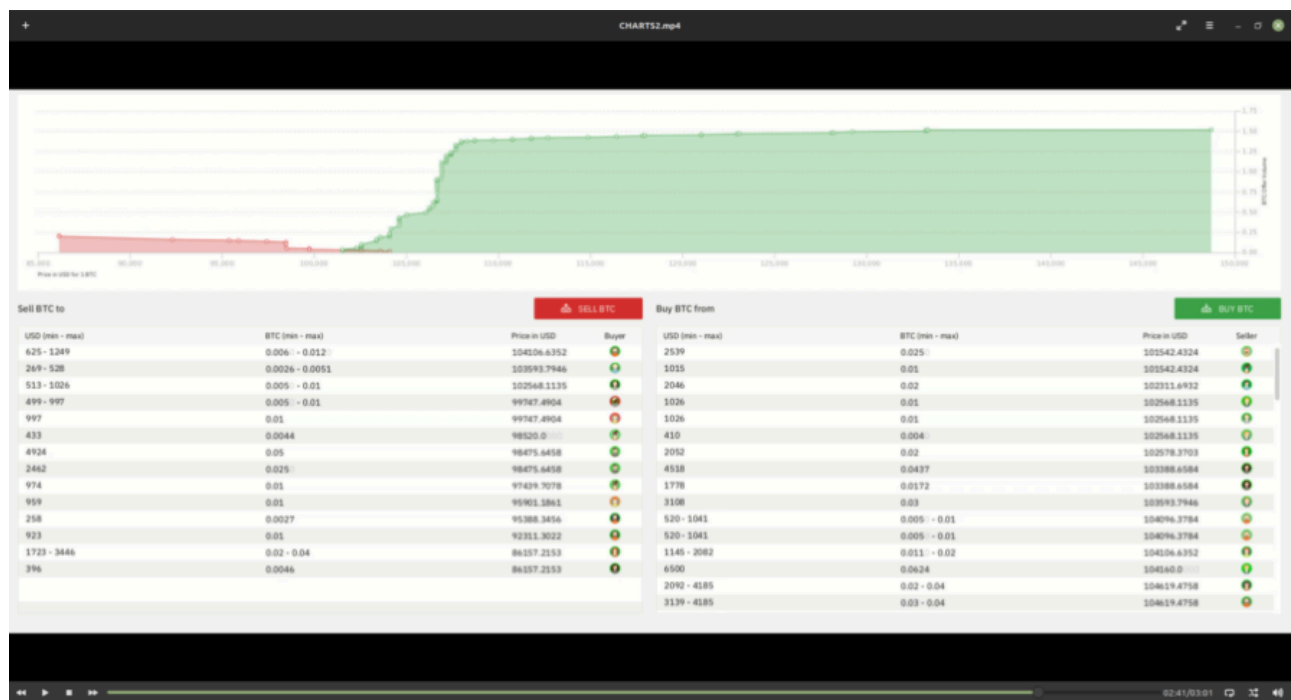
# HOW TO READ CHARTS. Techno Space

January 30, 2025



- Download correct package.
- Verify signing keys.
- Unpack .tarball and extract to working directory.
- Install the package.
- Setup accounts.
- Save your seed phrase.
- Back up instance.
- Fund your wallets.
- ***Begin arbitrage program.***

HOW TO READ CHARTS. Techno Space



## Comments

Pepper.Works

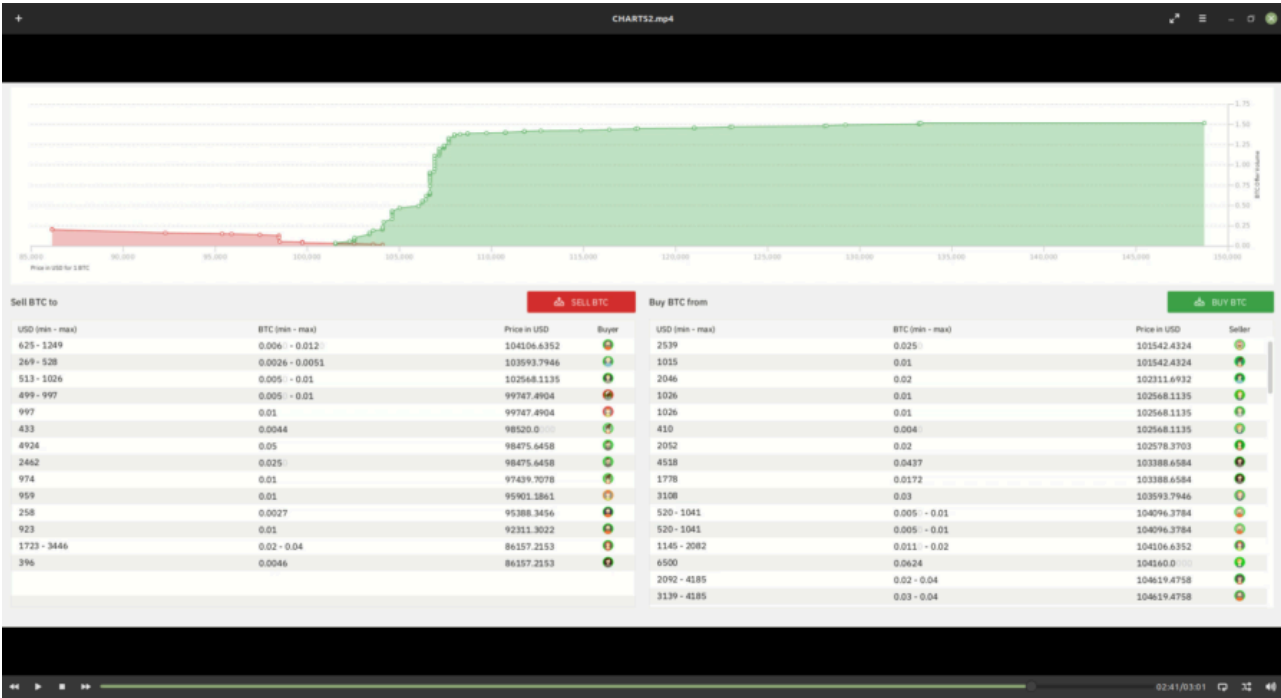
January 30, 2025

See also: <https://pepper.works/news/how-to-select-digital-currency-wallet-techno-space-snake-money-manager/>



# READING THE CHARTS. Techno Space

January 29, 2025



Have a look at the numbers.  
Explore the graphs.  
The data is clear.

## READING THE CHARTS. Techno Space

### Comments

Diana

January 29, 2025

The chart is blurry and I can not read it

Diana

January 29, 2025

Love from CA

Diana

January 30, 2025

Hello it is lonely out here would you sell me a fish please?

# Business Plan For Total Domination – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Turnkey Crypto Systems For Sale

January 24, 2025



To his majesty the king,

I would like to propose a simple business opportunity. I'm certain it will greatly increase his majesties' treasuries.

We provide debit/credit banking cards to crypto-backed accounts.

Members only access. We ensure seamless integration with current vi\$a/m@sterc@rd transactional systems.

I can direct the details. Please provide me with money, power, and glory.

Members only access to crypto-backed banking cards.

With the absolute blessing of the court.

I'm certain we can be number one in the world with this plan.

God bless his majesty the king and his beautiful family.

Business Plan For Total Domination – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Turnkey Crypto Systems  
For Sale



Comments

zadec

January 28, 2025

eff you Elon Musk.

# The Pedo Op. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

January 23, 2025



They're going to say the Pedo Networks are irrevocably bound to current financial scam, that we must have a new system that better controls the way we spend our monies. One that tracks all transactions and can be used to combat Pedos.

For peace and safety.

1 Thessalonians 5:3

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape

The Pedo Op. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space



## Comments

zadec

January 23, 2025

They ALREADY control and track all of our transactions.

They are the Pedo Networks.

Do not be deceived.

Pepper.Works

January 23, 2025

For example, if you're using anything but their sanctified corporate tokens (XRP), they will consider you a Pedo. Even though they are clearly the Pedos.



# Dearest Grace – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 23, 2025



I will never be allowed to go to Nice.

DHS/TSA humiliation protocols forbid it.

**Biometric Registration Stickers** in arrears.

Stopped on the way to the airport.

Credit card declined.

However, I feel I've been there with you.

Riding in your car, having a picnic and a swim.

Your platinum beauty forever marked on my medulla oblongata.

I lament the loss of our free thought and action.

It gives me great solace to know you were able to enjoy Nice.

You look so beautiful there.

Grace Kelly To Catch a Thief



Dearest Grace – Intergalactic Finance Minister



## Comments

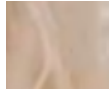
Pepper.Works

January 23, 2025

No country for OLD MEN.  
Get over it.

# No Limitations – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 22, 2025



I didn't want to do my workout. Winter doldrums got me careened. Jealousy, envy, greed and lust.

My intense faith and determination won out. I did my routine.

Strong and powerful, counting up the reps, counting down the devils. I cannot be fucked with. The demons are running scared. The swell of my obliques, the veins in my arms. My powers grow stonger.

We must go deeper.

Into prayer.

Devotion

Faith

Forgiveness

Love

Power

Glory

Spectacular

Miracles

You can't live on yesterday's anointing.

Receive the blessings of every sun rise.

Receive a new anointing.

Every day.

Follow the spirit.

Keep your peace.

Today is the day that the Lord has made.

And I will rejoice in it.

What's keeping me alive?

Worship.

Loving my neighbor

as myself.

If I ever needed you.  
I need you now.

The golden wedge of Ophir.  
Is here.

No Limitations – Intergalactic Finance Minister

## Comments

Diana

January 22, 2025

Great news! Wish Tessie and I were there with you to get inspired!

zadec

January 22, 2025

Mother, please tell Ashton thank you for having me at her wedding. I was so happy to see everybody. They stopped me on the way home. 2 Esdras 15:17 A man shall desire to go into a city, and shall not be able.

zadec

January 22, 2025

[https://youtu.be/QNJL6nfu\\_\\_Q](https://youtu.be/QNJL6nfu__Q)

Pepper.Works

January 22, 2025

<https://pavementpieces.com/blue-angels-and-thunderbirds-salute-essential-workers/>

# **Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe Book Review**

January 20, 2025



Curious book about discovery, direction, and predetermined destination by secret society. An altar is prepared covered in green tapestry. Wilhelm enters the inner sanctum, his life revealed as a

program, a stage act; all his movements known and precalculated by mysterious hidden hand. Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship, published 1795 Greg.

I dislike Wilhelm. He's the kind of man you tolerate only because his actresses are fluttering nearby and you want access. Wilhelm is a fool. Everybody knows it.

Goethe taunts us the entire book calling him, "Our friend."

**Note to self:** *Don't become a Wilhelm. You cannot be actor and manager at same time.*

The other actors will disdain you, the public will call you amateur, real talent will pass you by like a freight train.

What is real talent? It's Mignon of course. Her skill and performance like a nesting doll of surprise, intrigue, and glamour. She knows more about life than Wilhelm. She's thirteen, she dresses like a boy, she dances the egg dance, she sings the sweetest refrain.

Phelina, now here's one to watch. A chameleon cat that fits herself into every fancy her adoring suitors and patrons want to see and feel. She immediately senses your thoughts and affects her character to match. Watch out for this one.

I also enjoyed Mariana, in a white negligee, free and easy like a nightingale song.

Aurelia, she's a scorned lover and sister of Serlo. Too spiteful and crestfallen for my taste.

**Brothers and Sisters: I'll never understand you.**

Serlo is the real man and actor of the book. If you could act like Serlo you would. He's got talent, looks, money, and mistresses. He plays Wilhelm like a Texas fiddle. His insights are always correct. He's the manager and only takes Wilhelm on for money and sport.

The story goes on and on. Mignon is dangled before us like sweetmeats on a serving tray. Mariana is reintroduced, Phelina goes missing, your musician friend is in the asylum.



Mignon with Musician

Goethe introduces the book within a book, "*Confessions of a Fair Saint*". Using the effect to juxtapose the actor's life to that of a penitent daughter from noble German family. I can't tell you how many times I praised the text, thinking it right, good, and true, and then, before the paragraph is through, I throw up my hands and call bullshit on the entire proceedings.

Double entendre by Goethe in *Confessions of a Fair Saint*, "*how thankful did I feel that he had pleased to quicken me with the breath of his mouth!*"

Her journal of deep pious insight secret code for constrained, artificial subsistence with invisible friend(s).

Book VI in Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship; "*Confessions of a Fair Saint*" – A stand alone novella – Read it here – [https://www.gutenberg.org/files/36483/36483-h/36483-h.htm#BOOK\\_VI](https://www.gutenberg.org/files/36483/36483-h/36483-h.htm#BOOK_VI)

The brother sister Sperata story is uncomfortable. I want to say more, but afraid to reveal malformed conceptions and inappropriate wrongness.

**Brothers and Sisters; I'll never understand you.**

**The Mignon reveal**

**The Mignon reveal.** I raced through the last one hundred and fifty pages. I don't give a damn about Wilhelm, Natalia, Teresa, Lothorio, Jarno, the Abbe. What's to happen with our sweet Mignon? Get to the payoff already.





Schadow's Mignon (1828)

Schadow's Mignon (1828)

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wilhelm\\_Meister's\\_Apprenticeship#/media/File:Schadow,Friedrich\\_Wilhelm\\_von-Mignon-1828.jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wilhelm_Meister's_Apprenticeship#/media/File:Schadow,Friedrich_Wilhelm_von-Mignon-1828.jpg)

Confluence of **Synchronicity**. I keep seeing you everywhere. Mignon is a miracle. **A lion** sits beside **Venus**. Our meetings are a pleasure. You are the spark. I love you.

Finally, I would like to say to Mr. Goethe. I will never read your miserable text ever again. Fuck you very much.

Full disclosure: I may read your Elective Affinities in the future, but certainly not now. My brains are thoroughly whipped by your crazy German metaphysics.

Back to the fairy romantics.

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Works of Johann Wolfgang von Goethe by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Book last read: 2025-01-19 11:56:18

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.91%

Highlight: tyro

Notes: Beginner or novice.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: callow

Notes: Inexperienced and immature.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.16%

Highlight: I love him! I love him! With what rapture do I now, for the first time, speak the word! This is the passion I have mimicked so often, when I knew not what it meant. Yes! I will throw myself about

his neck: I will clasp him as if I could hold him forever. I will show him all my love, will enjoy all his in its whole extent.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.29%

Highlight: for she had first appeared before him in the flattering light of theatric pomp, and his passion for the stage combined itself with his earliest love for woman.

Notes: **Peter Pan**.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.29%

Highlight: III. If the first love is indeed, as I hear it everywhere maintained to be, the most delicious feeling which the heart of man, before it or after, can experience, then our hero must be reckoned doubly happy, as permitted to enjoy the pleasure of this chosen period in all its fulness.

Notes: First love!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.29%

Highlight: they are at length constrained to renounce their dearest wishes, and to learn forever to dispense with what once hovered before them as the highest happiness of existence.

Notes: Grow up. To renounce dreams and embrace reality.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.32%

Highlight: A very little thing will entertain two lovers; and accordingly our friends, this evening, were as happy as they wished to be.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.34%

Highlight: they ate and drank, and enjoyed themselves.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.34%

Highlight: It is so pleasant to think, with composure and satisfaction, of many obstacles, which often with painful feelings we may have regarded as invincible, — pleasant to compare what we now are with what we then were struggling to become.

Notes: So far so good.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.42%

Highlight: These enigmas perplexed me the more, as I wished to be at the same time among the enchanters and the enchanted, at the same time to have a secret hand in the play, and to enjoy, as a looker-on, the pleasure of illusion.

Notes: The spectacle. To be enchanted and the enchanter.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: After a little, it first struck me that I yet comprehended nothing: and here I was right; for the connection of the parts with each other was entirely unknown to me, and every thing depends on that.

Notes: Understanding the connexion.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.49%

Highlight: In idea I myself became David and Goliath by turns.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.52%

Highlight: proscenium

Notes: Part of a theatre stage in front of the curtain.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.57%

Highlight: I found stormy seas, gods descending in chariots of cloud, and, what most of all delighted me, abundance of thunder and lightning.

Notes: The stories.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.59%

Highlight: the fragrance which the puppets had acquired from the storeroom added not a little to my satisfaction.

Notes: Aromatics

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.62%

Highlight: I surrendered myself to my imagination; I rehearsed and prepared forever; built a thousand castles in the air,

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.62%

Highlight: tell me what were your first childish joys.

Notes: Good question.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.64%

Highlight: who knows whether we shall soon all sit together so quiet and cheery again?"

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.67%

Highlight: Koppen's translation of 'Jerusalem Delivered' at length fell into my hands, and gave these wandering thoughts a settled direction.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.7%

Highlight: Destiny had marked him out ever unwittingly to injure what he loved beyond all else.

Notes: I'm sorry. I love you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.75%

Highlight: lacuna

Notes: An unfilled space or gap.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.77%

Highlight: I wanted to have every thing before my eyes, every thing brought forth upon the stage.

Notes: I want it all.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.8%

Highlight: easier to write or represent a tragedy than to attain proficiency in comedy.

Notes: Prefer happy ending.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.82%

Highlight: Formed as a queen, in her thoughts and looks she announced herself the child of freedom. The feeling of her own worth gave her dignity without pride: her apparel became her, it veiled her form without constraining it; and the rich folds repeated, like a thousand-voiced echo, the graceful movements of the goddess.

Notes: Hello my love!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.82%

Highlight: penurious,

Notes: Characterized by poverty. Poor.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.85%

Highlight: disinherited and naked, I gave myself up to the Muse; she threw her golden veil over me, and called me hers.

Notes: I am yours!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.87%

Highlight: what a miserable creature is the woman, who, inspiring desire, does not also inspire reverence and love:

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.87%

Highlight: He was grateful and devoted without limit.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.9%

Highlight: She is mine! She has given herself up to me! She, the loved, the wished for, the adored, has given herself up to me in trust and faith: she shall not find me ungrateful for the gift.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.97%

Highlight: What advantages does he derive from the system of book-keeping by double entry! It is among the finest inventions of the human mind: every prudent master of a house should introduce it into his economy.

Notes: Credit/debit unaccountable system financial scam.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.13%

Highlight: need we ask if he was happy, if he was blessed?

Notes: You are a blessing.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.13%

Highlight: how beautiful, how lovely! She received him in the new white negligée:

Notes: Nice to see you.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.2%

Highlight: What can I wish?" said Mariana; "I am miserable, miserable for life: I love him, and he loves

me; yet I see that I must part with him, and know not how I shall survive it. Norberg is coming, to whom we owe our whole subsistence, whom we cannot live without. Wilhelm is straitened in his fortune: he can do nothing for me.

Notes: The rival is more succesful.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.25%

Highlight: sibyl.

Notes: A woman able to foretell the future.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.35%

Highlight: I freely gave him all that love requires,

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.38%

Highlight: magnanimity,

Notes: Generosity.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.38%

Highlight: timorous

Notes: Nervousness or lack of confidence.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.43%

Highlight: In truth, one would need to have a hide like a bear's, that is led about in a chain along with apes, and dogs of knowledge, and cudgelled into dancing at the sound of a bagpipe before the populace and children.

Notes: Acting for profession.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.45%



Highlight: Nothing upon earth without its difficulties! It is the secret impulse within, it is the love and the delight we feel, that help us to conquer obstacles, to clear out new paths, and to overleap the bounds of that narrow circle in which others poorly toil.

Notes: The Experience.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.45%

Highlight: equanimity.

Notes: Calmness and composure.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.48%

Highlight: pleasant fantasies softly conducted him into the kingdom of sleep, and then gave him up to their sisters, sweet dreams, who received him with open arms, and encircled his

Notes: Dreaming of you.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.63%

Highlight: Wilhelm had been openly visiting an actress, had often spoken with her at the theatre, and accompanied her home.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.63%

Highlight: ebullience.

Notes: Cheerful. Full of energy.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.68%

Highlight: The first steps that introduce us to the enchanted garden of love are so full of pleasure, the first prospects so charming, that every one is willing to recall them to his memory. Each party seeks a preference above the other; each has loved sooner, more devotedly; and each, in this contest, would rather be conquered than conquer.

Notes: When first we meet.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.76%

Highlight: we two shall yet appear to men as a pair of chosen spirits, to unlock their hearts, to touch the recesses of their nature, and prepare for them celestial joys, as surely as the joys I have tasted with thee deserved to be named celestial,

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.88%

Highlight: but when I consider that it was a necessary means of awakening a taste in me, of developing a talent, which will operate far more powerfully on my history than ever those lifeless pictures could have done, I easily content myself, and honor destiny, which knows how to bring about what is best for me, and what is best for every one.

Notes: Art and destiny.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.91%

Highlight: But the art of living rightly is like all arts: the capacity alone is born with us; it must be learned, and practised with incessant care.

Notes: Art of living.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.94%

Highlight: He again sat still for a moment, and figured her behind her curtains in the white night-gown, with the red ribbon round her head, in sweet repose:

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.94%

Highlight: he felt his existence like a golden dream. "She, too, hears these flutes," said he within his heart: "she feels whose remembrance, whose love of her, it is that makes the night full of music. In distance, even, we are united by these melodies, as in every separation, by the ethereal accordance of love.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.11%

Highlight: For, if it is hard to give up a woman's love, no less painful is the task to part from the fellowship of the Muses, to declare ourselves forever undeserving to be of their community,

Notes: She has left me.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.14%

Highlight: approbation,

Notes: Approval or praise.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.14%

Highlight: For each man commonly defends himself as long as possible from casting out the idols which he worships in his soul, from acknowledging a master

Notes: Repentance and atonement for error.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.16%

Highlight: Because each man who has no gift for producing first-rate works, should entirely abstain from the pursuit of art, and seriously guard himself against every deception on that subject.

Notes: Misery.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.19%

Highlight: What is it that keeps men in continual discontent and agitation? It is, that they cannot make realities correspond with their conceptions, that enjoyment steals away from among their hands, that the wished-for comes too late, and nothing reached and acquired produces on the heart the effect which their longing for it at a distance led them to anticipate.

Notes: Anticipation is half the fun.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.32%

Highlight: augury

Notes: An omen. Sign of the future.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.37%

Highlight: The youngest child came forward dressed in white, and made a speech in verse; by which the whole family, and even the head forester himself, whom it brought in mind of his own children, were melted into tears.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.42%

Highlight: A short silk waistcoat with slashed Spanish sleeves, tight trousers with puffs, looked very pretty on the child. Its long black hair was curled, and wound in locks and plaits about the head. He looked at the figure with astonishment, and could not determine whether to take it for a boy or a girl.

Notes: Peter Pan

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.47%

Highlight: We must lose no time," said she: "who knows how short a while we may all be together?"

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.62%

Highlight: cozened

Notes: Trick or deceive.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.62%

Highlight: Yes: I am her friend, because she represents the sex so truly, which I have so much cause to hate. To me she is another genuine Eve, the great mother of womankind: so are they all, only they will not all confess it."

Notes: Hello Eve. I love you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.64%

Highlight: Men who put a great value on gardens, buildings, clothes, ornaments, or any other sort of

property, grow less social and pleasant: they lose sight of their brethren, whom very few can succeed in collecting about them and entertaining.

Notes: Fact check.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.64%

Highlight: But who would think a moment on the music or the weather? It is the dancer that interests us, not the violin; and to look upon a pair of bright black eyes is the life of a pair of blue ones.

Notes: Hmmm.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.67%

Highlight: Philina was a beautiful dancer: she animated both her companions.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.72%

Highlight: : he declared that she was fully worthy to be and to remain a woman.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.75%

Highlight: What a precious emotion would it give, if one could disseminate generous, exalted, manly feelings with electric force and speed, and rouse assembled thousands into such rapture, as these people, by their bodily alertness, have done!

Notes: The actor.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.07%

Highlight: Wilhelm thanked her for having executed, so prettily and unexpectedly, a dance he had long wished to see.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.1%

Highlight: dissimulation,

Notes: Concealment of one's thoughts, feelings, or character.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.18%

Highlight: Let no one think that he can conquer the first impressions of his youth.

Notes: Impressions in error.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.23%

Highlight: while he was endeavoring to conquer it, his whole being has become inseparably combined with it.

Notes: Ego

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.28%

Highlight: never had his judgment of a lovely form been more favorable. How dangerous, in such a situation, this wild girl must have been to him, is but too easy to conceive.

Notes: Danger!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.5%

Highlight: She did not cease with her entreaties; nay, suddenly she threw her arm round his neck, and kissed him with the liveliest expression of fondness.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.53%

Highlight: The charge of providing for a wife, perhaps soon for a child, forbids me from day to day to live at peace, or spend my time as you may do, in the enjoyment of pleasant feelings.

Notes: Pleasant feelings abound.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.61%

Highlight: Ye lead us forth into this life, Where comfort soon by guilt is banished, Abandon us to tortures, strife; For on this earth all guilt is punished.

Notes: Clean up your act.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.63%

Highlight: All that was lying frozen at my heart thou hast melted, and put in motion. Let me not disturb thee, but continue, in solacing thy own sorrows, to confer happiness upon a friend.

Notes: I love you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.63%

Highlight: prolixity,

Notes: Using or containing too many words.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.66%

Highlight: they can edify each other in a purer, more affecting, and more spiritual manner,

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.71%

Highlight: dudgeon.

Notes: Feeling of offence or deep resentment.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.73%

Highlight: he was on his guard against any word or movement that could possibly betray his feelings:

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.76%

Highlight: But he could not clearly see what insatiable want it was that nature had made the law of his being, and how this want had been only set on edge, half satisfied, and misdirected by the

circumstances of his life.

Notes: Circumstances of my own creation.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.76%

Highlight: Nothing is more touching than the first disclosure of a love which has been nursed in silence, of a faith grown strong in secret, and which at last comes forth in the hour of need, and reveals itself to him who formerly has reckoned it of small account. The bud, which had been closed so long and firmly, was now ripe to burst its swathings;

Notes: ...s

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.78%

Highlight: Her long hair had loosened, and was hanging down before her: it seemed as if her whole being was melting incessantly into a brook of tears.

Notes: Pretty whilst crying.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.09%

Highlight: he durst not confess how greatly he wished again to be near the beautiful countess.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.09%

Highlight: From their very birth, they are placed, as it were, in a ship, which, in this voyage we have all to make, enables them to profit by the favorable winds, and to ride out the cross ones; while others, bare of help, must wear their strength away in swimming, can derive little profit from the favorable breeze, and in the storm must soon become exhausted, and sink to the bottom.

Notes: Lizard people own everything.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.09%

Highlight: unwilling to let slip this opportunity of examining the great world, where he expected to obtain much insight into life, into himself, and the dramatic art.

Notes: Let's meetup.



## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.11%

Highlight: So he thanked his own happy stars, that seemed preparing to grant this mighty blessing to himself.

Notes: Gratitude for protection and promotion.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.42%

Highlight: Be prepared, therefore, to come over at a moment's notice; for, the first morning she is at leisure, you will certainly be called on.

Notes: Hello

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.42%

Highlight: sedulous

Notes: Showing dedication and diligence.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.44%

Highlight: he was longing too eagerly to lay before the lovely countess some performance that might interest and gratify her.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.57%

Highlight: The beautiful eyes of the countess, and her lovely demeanor, would easily have moved him to sin against his conscience as a poet; to abandon the finest and most interesting invention, the keenly wished-for unity of his composition, and all its most suitable details.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.62%

Highlight: Montfaucon, the collections of antique statues, gems, and coins, all sorts of mythological writings,

Notes: Ask Circe. <https://books.google.com/books?id=m3JZAAAAYAAJ&pg=PA8#v=onepage&q&f=false>

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.62%

Highlight: Minervas

Notes: Goddess of handicrafts.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.67%

Highlight: it came into her head for once in her life to play the prude, and, in a quiet, gradual way, to take upon herself a certain dignity of manner to which she had not before aspired.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.8%

Highlight: To look upon each other, was to them the sweetest satisfaction; to which their harmless souls yielded without reserve, without cherishing a bolder wish, or thinking about any consequence.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.82%

Highlight: Man, youth, or boy, be who he like, each must devote himself to her service for a season, must hang about her, and toil and long to gain her favor.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.87%

Highlight: I know not whether I should now rejoice that an old taste, and occupation of my youth, has been by chance renewed.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.9%

Highlight: cavil

Notes: Petty or unnecessary objections.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.23%

Highlight: renounce not the purpose of embarking in active life. Make haste to employ with alacrity the years that are granted you. If I can serve you, I will with all my heart.

Notes: Let me know if there's **ANYTHING** I can do for you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.33%

Highlight: as that gentleman and she already stood in a relation to each other where it is not usual to be very cautious in keeping secrets.

Notes: Relations.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.38%

Highlight: A thousand thoughts flitted up and down his soul: what follows might be nearly their substance.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.38%

Highlight: Every time he looked at the countess, it seemed to him as if a spark of electric fire were glancing before his eyes.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.4%

Highlight: The countess seemed embarrassed, yet without displeasure.

Notes: Hehe.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.4%

Highlight: As Minerva sprang in complete armor from the head of Jove; so does this goddess seem to have stepped forth with a light foot, in all her ornaments, from the bosom of some flower.

Notes: **A Lion Sits Beside You**

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.45%

Highlight: their warm mutual kisses were yielding them that blessedness which mortals sip from the topmost sparkling foam on the freshly poured cup of love.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.53%

Highlight: Money is a fine thing, when any matter is to be completely settled

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.53%

Highlight: If genius procures us a good name and good will from men, it is fair likewise, that, by our diligence and efforts, we should earn the means to satisfy our wants; since, after all, we are not wholly spirit.

Notes: She is the Holy Spirit.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.58%

Highlight: It seemed as if the worth and dignity of gold, not usually felt till later years, had now, by anticipation, twinkled in his eyes for the first time, as the fine, glancing coins rolled out from the beautiful purse.

Notes: To hold you in hand.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.63%

Highlight: The count thinks it contributes very much to the completeness of theatrical illusion if the actor continues to play his part, and to sustain his character, even in common life.

Notes: It's all a show.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.63%

Highlight: More grateful I cannot show myself than by forsaking you.

Notes: Inexorable destiny.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.66%

Highlight: unite thyself to my good fortune, and let us see which genius is the stronger, thy dark or my bright one.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.68%

Highlight: the process of self-deception, to which already he displayed an almost invincible tendency, was thereby very much facilitated.

Notes: Invincible tendency.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.76%

Highlight: one must love them for their own sake, or entirely renounce them. And neither of them is acknowledged and rewarded, except when their possessor can practise them unseen, like a dangerous secret.

Notes: Talent and virtue.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.88%

Highlight: Thus learning, thus practising, I doubted not but I should by and by become one person with my hero.

Notes: Playing a part.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.06%

Highlight: In this character he talked with those around him, and figured out the fantasy of the moment as poetically as he could.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.21%

Highlight: the lively impression of her presence worked so strongly on his senses, already caught and bewildered, that all at once it appeared to him as if her head were encircled with rays; and a glancing

light seemed by degrees to spread itself over all her form.

Notes: she's an angel.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.24%

Highlight: The lovely being, whom this garment lately covered, had affected him to the very heart. He still saw the coat falling down from her shoulders; saw that noble form, begirt with radiance, stand beside him; and his soul hied over rocks and forests on the footsteps of his vanished benefactress.

Notes: Excellent work.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.44%

Highlight: She laughed in his face when he had ended. "Thou art a fool," she said: "thou wilt not gather wisdom. I know better what is good for thee: I will stay, I will not budge from the spot. I have never counted on the gratitude of men, and therefore not on thine; and, if I have a touch of kindness for thee, what hast thou to do with it?"

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.44%

Highlight: your presence disturbs me more than you can fancy.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.44%

Highlight: He saw the garment she was wrapped in fall down from her shoulders: he saw her countenance, her figure, vanish in their radiance. All the dreams of his youth now fastened on this image.

Notes: Hot and bothered.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.47%

Highlight: surtout

Notes: A man's greatcoat.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.52%

Highlight: The disorder of sleep enlivened her charms more than art or purpose could have done: a childlike smiling rest hovered on her countenance. He looked at her for a time, and seemed to blame himself for the pleasure this gave him.

Notes: hehe – watching you sleep.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.54%

Highlight: she again came forth with her attentions and her love, again was eager in serving, and lively in entertaining, him.

Notes: Filet Mignon.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.62%

Highlight: He fell into a dreamy longing;

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.74%

Highlight: asseverated

Notes: Declare or state solomemnly or emphatically.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.79%

Highlight: The whole being of Ophelia floats in sweet and ripe sensation.

Notes: Ripe sensation.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.79%

Highlight: Decorum, like the thin lawn upon her bosom, cannot hide the soft, still movements of her heart: it, on the contrary, betrays them. Her fancy is smit; her silent modesty breathes amiable

desire; and, if the friendly goddess Opportunity should shake the tree, its fruit would fall.

Notes: Opportunity goddess.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.97%

Highlight: Why are we so wise when young, — so wise, and ever growing less so?"

Notes: Good question.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.05%

Highlight: What business she with sharp steel? Do but look at it. That dagger is unfit for any actress, — point like a needle's, edge like a razor's!

Notes: She's got a blade!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.07%

Highlight: Aurelia put the dagger carefully into its sheath, and placed it in her bosom. "Let us now resume the conversation which our foolish brother has disturbed,

Notes: Curious.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.07%

Highlight: the deepest abysses of invention are not hidden from you, the finest touches of representation cannot escape you. Without ever having viewed the objects in nature, you recognize the truth of their images: there seems, as it were, a presentiment of all the universe to lie in you, which by the harmonious touch of poetry is awakened and unfolded.

Notes: Agreed.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.12%

Highlight: And if you reflect, that up from the whisking shopman and the conceited merchant's son, to the polished, calculating man of the world, the bold soldier, and the impetuous prince, all in succession passed in review before me, each in his way endeavoring to found his small romance, you



will pardon me if I conceived that I had gained some acquaintance with my nation.

Notes: hehe – how are they measuring up, my dear?

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.15%

Highlight: I knew not, in the end, to what hand I should turn: themselves they thought too clever to be entertained; and me they imagined they were well entertaining,

Notes: Are you not entertained?

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.15%

Highlight: They appeared to me so clownish, so ill-bred, so wretchedly instructed, so void of pleasing qualities, so tasteless, I frequently exclaimed, "No German can buckle his shoes, till he has learned to do it of some foreign nation!"

Notes: Most men are clowns.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.15%

Highlight: all these I have seen in motion; and I swear to you, that there were few among them fitted to inspire me even with a sentiment of toleration: on the contrary, I felt it altogether irksome to collect, with tedium and annoyance, the suffrages of fools;

Notes: Hehe. foolish parade of dunces. these Gd men are sad.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.23%

Highlight: for the first time I enjoyed the pleasure of perceiving my existence reflected in the being of another.

Notes: Love.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.25%

Highlight: Is it necessary, is it possible, that individual men should generally interest us much? Not at all! The only question is, whether in the great mass there exists a sufficient quantity of talent, force, and capability, which lucky circumstances may develop, which men of lofty minds may direct upon a

common object.

Notes: Talent, force, and capability.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.28%

Highlight: He took an interest in the smallest circumstance that concerned me: more complete, more intimate, no union ever was than ours.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.28%

Highlight: I blushed at having formed my judgment of a nation from the motley crowd that squeeze into the wardrobe of a theatre.

Notes: Don't judge us too harshly. We love you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.33%

Highlight: he became aware that he had much to say about emotions and thoughts, and many experiences of the heart and spirit, but not a word concerning outward objects, on which, as he now discovered, he had not bestowed the least attention.

Notes: Lol

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.4%

Highlight: They were a set of clever, strong-headed, lively geniuses, who saw well enough that the sum of our existence, divided by reason, never gives an integer number, but that a surprising fraction is always left behind.

Notes: Remainder of the day.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.6%

Highlight: We seem to be so intimate with nothing as we are with our own wishes and hopes, which have long been kept and cherished in our hearts; yet when they meet us, when they, as it were, press forward to us, then we know them not, then we recoil from them.

Notes: living the dream

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.63%

Highlight: it is the nature of the Germans, that they bear heavily on every thing, that every thing bears heavily on them.

Notes: give me contentment and confidence, Father.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.63%

Highlight: I am a poor, wretched, lovelorn creature, — lovelorn, that is all!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.63%

Highlight: there is not any thing more heavenly than the soul of a woman giving herself to the man she loves!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.71%

Highlight: Forgive a half-crazed being," cried she, "and regret not these few drops of blood. I am appeased. I am again myself. On my knees will I crave your pardon: leave me the comfort of healing you.

Notes: Blood oath.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.91%

Highlight: Coffee-houses and clubs for the husband, walks and drives for the wife, and pleasant country jaunts for both.

Notes: To do list.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.91%

Highlight: how can one conceive any pleasure in a dead capital?

Notes: Agreed.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.04%

Highlight: my present business is to meet my own case, as matters actually stand; to consider by what means I may save myself, and reach the object which I cannot live in peace without.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.31%

Highlight: In this romping, her long hair got loose, and floated round the group; the chair upset;

Notes: OMG

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.36%

Highlight: Hecuba!

Notes: Greek mythology. Trojan woman.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.44%

Highlight: away with your fat Hamlets! Do not set your well-fed prince before us!

Notes: Fat Hamlet.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.44%

Highlight: The actor fits himself to his part as he can, and the part to him as it must.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.52%

Highlight: there is nothing more amusing than to hear an actor speak of study: it is as if freemasons were to talk of building."

Notes: Lol

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.52%

Highlight: That internal strength of soul, by which alone deception can be brought about; that lying truth, without which nothing will affect us rightly, — have, by most men, never even been imagined.

Notes: Acting. Lying truth.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.74%

Highlight: doubtless at the proper season he will come, and astonish us as much as the spectators.

Notes: Getting ready for the big scene.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.77%

Highlight: But no enjoyment can be transitory; the impression which it leaves is permanent: and what is done with diligence and effort communicates to the spectator a hidden force, of which we cannot say how far its influence may reach.

Notes: Hold for applause. Let it simmer.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.77%

Highlight: How many years the stag must wander in the forest, the fish in the river or the sea, before they can deserve to grace our table!

Notes: What's really in the food?

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.79%

Highlight: Therefore, on all fit occasions, Mark it, maidens, what I sing: Every day its own vexations, And the night its joys, will bring."

Notes: Daytime is for hay raking. Night for love making. Phalina verse.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.79%

Highlight: O you men! It is so like you! These are the women you deserve!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.95%

Highlight: the actors seemed to rise in heart and spirits every scene.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.95%

Highlight: he seemed so unsettled and perplexed, so attentive and so absent-minded, that his acting caused a universal admiration,

Notes: not an act.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.02%

Highlight: She beat the tambourine with the greatest liveliness and grace: now, with her finger pressed against the parchment, she hummed across it swiftly to and fro; now rattled on it with her knuckles, now with the back of her hand; nay, sometimes, with alternating rhythm, she struck it first against her knee and then against her head; and anon twirling it in her hand, she made the shells jingle by themselves; and thus, from the simplest instrument, elicited a great variety of tones.

Notes: Wow. I just wrote about you **playing the tambourine**. And now reading this passage. synchronicity and coincidence seem strange. Fantastic even.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.05%

Highlight: she now sprang up, and raved, and shook her tambourine, and capered round the table. With her hair flying out behind her, with her head thrown back, and her limbs, as it were, cast into the air, she seemed like one of those antique Mænads, whose wild and all but impossible positions still, on classic monuments, often strike us with amazement.

Notes: Tambourines and venus statues.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.1%

Highlight: practice and habit must, in every art, fill up the voids which genius and temper in their fluctuations will so often leave.

Notes: Make it a habit.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.12%

Highlight: thou wilt not bolt the door?

Notes: **Bolt the door** song by me.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.22%

Highlight: every one had more than usual susceptibility for what was strange and moving.

Notes: prepare room for magic.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.38%

Highlight: she is mine; she is my Mariana! She for whom I have longed all the days of my life, she who is still more to me than all the women in this world!

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.4%

Highlight: one had rather see a spectre than a former lover at an inconvenient time.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.43%

Highlight: it is likely he has cozened from his friends a fresh supply of money, so that he can once more live with her in peace for a while.

Notes: From the chalet. All nice and cozen.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.45%

Highlight: Men are easily astonished and misled by wild and barbarous exhibitions;

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.45%

Highlight: Every good society submits to certain conditions and restrictions; so also must every good

theatre.

Notes: Peter Pan is a girl.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.48%

Highlight: Perfide means faithless with pleasure, with insolence and malice.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.5%

Highlight: Serlo could not live without some little passion of the love sort.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.58%

Highlight: nothing more exposes us to madness than distinguishing ourselves from others, and nothing more contributes to maintain our common sense than living in the universal way with multitudes of men.

Notes: Cut your clown hair and get some new shoes. Clean up your act.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.68%

Highlight: Serlo and he at last agreed, with full conviction, that the sole concern was, how to gather money, and grow rich, or live a joyous life;

Notes: Serlo

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.73%

Highlight: He distinguishes himself from others, yet he may not stand apart; for as in all arts, so in this, the hardest must at length be done with ease: the well-bred man of rank, in spite of every separation, always seems united with the people round him; he is never to be stiff or uncomplying; he is always to appear the first, and never to insist on so appearing.

Notes: The well-bred man.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight



Chapter progress: 12.73%

Highlight: to seem well-bred, a man must actually be so. It is also clear why women generally are more expert at taking up the air of breeding than the other sex;

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.73%

Highlight: Nothing must appear to touch you, nothing to agitate: you must never overhaste yourself, must ever keep yourself composed, retaining still an outward calmness, whatever storms may rage within. The noble character at certain moments may resign himself to his emotions; the well-bred never.

Notes: Well bred.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.78%

Highlight: She was the only person that had truly wished him well:

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.81%

Highlight: She begged of him the pearl necklace which had once been Mariana's. He could not refuse to gratify the dear little creature, and he gave it her: the neckerchief she had already.

Notes: Mignot dresses herself in items of Wilhelm's old girlfriend.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.86%

Highlight: I suffered and I loved: this was the peculiar form of my heart.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.88%

Highlight: immodest writings I would, of my own accord, have cast away; for my princes and my princesses were all extremely virtuous.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.88%

Highlight: With suppressed joy he would often call me his misfashioned son.

Notes: Daughter

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.88%

Highlight: The "Roman Octavia" was the book I liked beyond all others.

Notes: Ask Circe. <https://www.gutenberg.org/files/54702/54702-h/54702-h.htm>

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.88%

Highlight: It was a lamb which a peasant-girl took up and nourished in a wood; but, in the guise of this pretty beast, an enchanted prince was hid, who at length appeared in his native shape, a lovely youth, and rewarded his benefactress by his hand. Such a lamb I would have given the world for.

Notes: Prince in sheep's clothing.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.09%

Highlight: I had what I required, — health and conveniences: if God should please to think of me, well; if not, I reckoned I had done my duty.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.14%

Highlight: the bridegroom does not govern like the husband; he only asks: but his mistress seeks to discover what he wants,

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.24%

Highlight: ! I knew, from experiences which had reached me unsought, that there are loftier emotions, which afford us a contentment such as it is vain to seek in the amusements of the world; and that, in these higher joys, there is also kept a secret treasure for strengthening the spirit in misfortune.

Notes: Fact check.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.34%

Highlight: many persons felt a curiosity to see the woman who had valued God above her bridegroom.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.39%

Highlight: I could not help, in secret, smiling at the character, which now as canoness, as young and pious canoness, I was enacting in the world.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.41%

Highlight: It was now that I could try whether the path which I had chosen was the path of fantasy or truth;

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.44%

Highlight: When I sought God sincerely, he let himself be found of me, and did not reproach me about by-gone things.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.46%

Highlight: Such determination to withdraw from the advices and the influence of my friends, in spiritual matters, produced the consequence, that also in my temporal affairs I gained sufficient courage to obey my own persuasions. But for the assistance of my faithful, invisible Leader, I could not have prospered here. I am still gratefully astonished at his wise and happy guidance. No one knew how matters stood with me: even I myself did not know.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.49%

Highlight: Of worldly things, I loved to get a clear though unconcerned perception: feeling, sympathy, affection, I reserved for God, for my people, and my friends.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.49%

Highlight: My most peculiar advantage lay in this, that love for quiet was my ruling passion, and that in the end I still drew back to it. I perceived, as in a kind of twilight, my weakness and my misery, and tried to save myself by avoiding danger and exposure.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.49%

Highlight: But it was with me as with sick persons who have no medicine, and try to help themselves by diet: something is accomplished, but far from enough.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.54%

Highlight: Was it, then, an unavoidable infirmity of human nature? Must we just content ourselves in feeling and acknowledging the sovereignty of inclination? And, with the best will, is there nothing left for us but to abhor the fault we have committed, and on the like occasion to commit it again?

Notes: I am inclined to think so.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.57%

Highlight: I became convinced that my soul had acquired a power of soaring upwards which was altogether new to it.

Notes: Faith

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.59%

Highlight: noxious images and their baneful consequences are by that means kept away.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.59%

Highlight: I could pick the golden apple of the Word from the common fruit, with which on earthen platters it was mingled.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.62%

Highlight: For my soul has only feelers, and not eyes: it gropes, but does not see. Ah! that it could get eyes, and look!

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.69%

Highlight: I have never seen a man without his weaknesses: only in distinguished men they strike us more.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.77%

Highlight: seek out every property and beauty by which our pretension to a similarity with the Divinity may be made good.

Notes: You are the sun.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.77%

Highlight: I reverence the individual who understands distinctly what it is he wishes; who unweariedly advances, who knows the means conducive to his object, and can seize and use them.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.79%

Highlight: decision and perseverance are, in my opinion, the noblest qualities of man. You cannot have the ware and the money both at the same time; and he who always hankers for the ware without having heart to give the money for it, is no better off than he who repents him of the purchase when the ware is in his hands.

Notes: Ware in hand. I deliver the money.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.82%

Highlight: It is always a misfortune for him when he is induced to struggle after any thing with which

he cannot connect himself by some regular exertion of his powers. "

Notes: How far reaching are the powers?

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.82%

Highlight: Sisyphus!

Notes: Punished in hades forced to push stone up hill forever.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.82%

Highlight: Danaides

Notes: Punished in hades forced to fill leaky jar w water. Greek

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.95%

Highlight: The death of my beloved father altogether changed my mode of life. From the strictest obedience, the narrowest confinement, I passed at once into the greatest freedom: I enjoyed it like a sort of food from which one has long abstained.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.0%

Highlight: how thankful did I feel that he had pleased to quicken me with the breath of his mouth!

Notes: Bingo

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.38%

Highlight: Is not my income still increasing? And shall I alone enjoy this growing benefit? Shall not those who labor with and for me partake, in their degree, of the advantages which expanding knowledge, which a period of improvement, are procuring for us?

Notes: Abundance.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.43%

Highlight: Had he sacrificed a small portion of his revenue, he might have rendered many people happy, might have made for them and for himself a heaven upon earth.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.48%

Highlight: Poor, dear actors!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.5%

Highlight: All faults of the man I can pardon in the player: no fault of the player can I pardon in the man.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.63%

Highlight: The new, near hope of once more seeing that beloved and honored being awoke a thousand feelings in his heart.

Notes: The Experience

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.73%

Highlight: The history of every person paints his character.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.73%

Highlight: The world is so waste and empty, when we figure only towns and hills and rivers in it; but to know of some one here and there whom we accord with, who is living on with us, even in silence, — this makes our earthly ball a peopled garden.

Notes: So good to know you exist.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.73%

Highlight: They took a walk through fields, meadows, and some orchards.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.76%

Highlight: Whoever can administer what he possesses has enough; and to be wealthy is a burdensome affair, unless you understand it."

Notes: You hire and manage the people. I sit in office and smoke cigars.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.78%

Highlight: How far the influence of manliness and dignity extends!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.81%

Highlight: Here," said she, "beneath this German tree, will I disclose to you the history of a German maiden: listen to me patiently.

Notes: Rapt with awe and attention.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.93%

Highlight: What you do not speak of, you will seldom accurately think of.

Notes: Synchronicity.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.01%

Highlight: We talked, I may say, of every thing; yet in some degree our conversation always in the end grew economical, if even but in a secondary sense. What immense effects a man, by the continuous application of his powers, his time, his money, even by means which seem but small, may bring about, was frequently and largely spoken of.

Notes: Business time.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.11%

Highlight: I, for my share, cannot understand," continued she, "how men have made themselves believe that God speaks to us through books and histories. The man to whom the universe does not



reveal directly what relation it has to him, whose heart does not tell him what he owes to himself and others, that man will scarcely learn it out of books, which generally do little more than give our errors names."

Notes: book learning

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.24%

Highlight: I thought I saw a tint of redness on her neck and on the ear, which were uncovered.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.29%

Highlight: Alas! she was not lovely when she loved, — the greatest misery that can befall a woman.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.29%

Highlight: order in prosperity, courage in adversity, care for the smallest, and a spirit capable of comprehending and managing the greatest.

Notes: Life

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.64%

Highlight: the artist ought not to demand an unconditional approval of his work. Unconditional approval is always the least valuable:

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.69%

Highlight: Tell me, girl, how hast thou got such power over me? I would not have believed that a goddess herself could make a sighing lover of me.

Notes: Venus

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.79%

Highlight: it is the manner of all persons who attach importance to their inward cultivation

altogether to neglect their outward circumstances.

Notes: Get a haircut. U look like a clown.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.89%

Highlight: but the error which has clung to me through my whole life, — that I sought for cultivation where it was not to be found; that I fancied I could form a talent in me, while without the smallest gift for it?"

Notes: No gift for it.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.95%

Highlight: The excellent is rarely found, more rarely valued.

Notes: You are excellent.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.95%

Highlight: No one knows what he is doing while he acts aright, but of what is wrong we are always conscious.

Notes: Sin is illusion.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.95%

Highlight: The instruction which the true artist gives us opens the mind; for, where words fail him, deeds speak.

Notes: action louder than words.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.95%

Highlight: Imitation is born with us: what should be imitated is not easy to discover.

Notes: What to imitate?

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.95%

Highlight: Words are good, but they are not the best. The best is not to be explained by words. The spirit in which we act is the highest matter.

Notes: Perfect love.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.02%

Highlight: with such a figure thou shalt buy some rich and beautiful heiress.

Notes: Hello ladies.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.05%

Highlight: More than one obliging friend assured me thou wert living with a wild young nobleman, wert supplying him with actresses, helping him to waste his money;

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.07%

Highlight: Are not the actors and actresses in a play set up on boards before them; lamps are lit on every side; the whole transaction is comprised within three hours; yet scarcely one of them knows rightly what to make of it."

Notes: What the hell kind of show is this?

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.07%

Highlight: The women in our house," said he, "are satisfied and happy; we are never short of money.

Notes: Blessings abound.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.2%

Highlight: it appeared with certainty enough that, in very many actions of his life, in which he had conceived himself to be proceeding freely and in secret, he had been observed, nay guided; and perhaps the thought of this had given him an unpleasant feeling;

Notes: Guided by unseen forces.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.22%

Highlight: The winning or the losing must soon be decided.

Notes: We can't lose.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.25%

Highlight: How much happier were men and women in our rank of life, if they might with unforbidden eyes look round them, and elevate by their selection, here a worthy maiden, there a worthy youth, regarding nothing farther than their own ideas of happiness

Notes: You are the sun.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.35%

Highlight: Shall I not fail, and sink to the earth, at sight of her?

Notes: Be cool.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.38%

Highlight: He recognised a Muse,

Notes: Indeed.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.38%

Highlight: He felt as if a fairy tale had turned out to be true.

Notes: I found Venus.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.4%

Highlight: he was altogether occupied convincing himself that it was she, closely examining her features, shaded by the screen, and accurately recognizing them.

Notes: first meeting.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.4%

Highlight: One curious change," Natalia added, "You will find in her: she now wears women's clothes,

Notes: Mignon has blossomed.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.43%

Highlight: I had her suitably equipt in a long light snow white dress. She was, of course, provided with a golden girdle round her waist, and a golden fillet on her hair.

Notes: She is an angel. Of course.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.43%

Highlight: tales of angels, of Knecht Rupert and such shadowy characters,

Notes: Ask Circe. German Santa Clause – <https://germanculture.com.ua/german-traditions/knecht-ruprecht/>

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.45%

Highlight: And those calm shining sons of morn  
They ask not who is maid or boy; No robes, no  
garments there are worn, Our body pure from sin's alloy.  
Through little life not much I toil'd, Yet  
anguish long this heart has wrung, Untimely woe my blossom spoil'd;  
Make me again forever young!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.53%

Highlight: It is no house, it is a temple, and you are the priestess, nay the Genius of it:

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.53%

Highlight: Heavens! in what society, in what connexions!

Notes: Hello 33.3

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.55%

Highlight: It is our ambiguous dissipating education that makes men uncertain: it awakens wishes, when it should be animating tendencies; instead of forwarding our real capacities, it turns our efforts towards objects which are frequently discordant with the mind that aims at them.

Notes: Dissipating education.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.55%

Highlight: I augur better of a child, a youth who is wandering astray on a path of his own, than of many who are walking aright upon paths which are not theirs.

Notes: Make your own way.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.58%

Highlight: and the desire for you, my friend, are, I might almost say, the only earthly things about her.

Notes: She loves me!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.76%

Highlight: "I am yours, as I am and as you know me. I call you mine, as you are and as I know you.

Notes: Precious love note.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.81%

Highlight: When we take people,' thou wouldst say, 'merely as they are, we make them worse; when we treat them as if they were what they should be, we improve them as far as they can be improved.

Notes: I love you.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.91%

Highlight: sport of hidden plans?

Notes: Wtf is really going on?

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.96%

Highlight: Nay, I may truly say, through him alone I have experienced that the heart can be affected and exalted; that in the world there may be joy, love and an emotion which contents the soul beyond its utmost want.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: It is not my fault,' said he, 'if I have not brought my inclinations and my reason into perfect harmony.

Notes: I don't know what I'm doing. Or why I'm doing it.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.08%

Highlight: The dear little creature could not be recalled to life.

Notes: they killed Mignon. This god damed book.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.19%

Highlight: he had himself been joined to an association, which appears to have accomplished many things in secret.

Notes: 33.3

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.24%

Highlight: we should guard against a talent which we cannot hope to practise in perfection. Improve it as we may, we shall always in the end, when the merit of the master has become apparent to us, painfully lament the loss of time and strength devoted to such botching.

Notes: Wasted time.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.29%

Highlight: learn to understand Lothario's superiority;

Notes: Never!

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.31%

Highlight: Peacefully and reasonably to contemplate is at no time hurtful,

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.36%

Highlight: at times he is in love, yet he never hates his rivals.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.39%

Highlight: "I confess, it was a while before I could get rid of the impression, which her looks and manner made on me; but that was all.

Notes: I can't rid myself of your impression.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.39%

Highlight: when a German gives, you may be sure he loves.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.41%

Highlight: library, consisting of a folio Bible,

Gottfried's Chronicle, two volumes of the Theatrum Europæum, an Acerra Philologica,

Gryphius' Writings,

Notes: Look for secret society spells here.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.41%

Highlight: At last, Philina hit upon the royal plan of laying all the tomes, opened at once, upon a large table: we sat down opposite to one another: we read to one another; always in detached passages,



first from this book, then from that. Here was a proper pleasure!

Notes: Romance.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.54%

Highlight: As matters go, it is anything but prudent to have property in only one place, to commit your money to a single spot; and it is difficult again to guide it well in many.

Notes: Get second spot.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.57%

Highlight: it is all but a risk; chance does it all.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.59%

Highlight: The love of which another is the object, charms me almost more than that which is directed to myself. I see the strength, the force of a tender soul, and my self-love does not trouble the delightful vision.

Notes: Strength.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.72%

Highlight: It being observed that excellent works of art were very rare in latter times,

Notes: You are the spark.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.72%

Highlight: the diligence required in cultivating his endowments is unspeakable.

Notes: Golden wedge of Ophir.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.74%

Highlight: which could not fail in some degree to lead him to a sort of painful martyrdom.

Notes: The artist.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.79%

Highlight: exequies

Notes: Funeral rights.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.79%

Highlight: The walls were hung with azure tapestry almost from ceiling to floor, so that nothing but the friezes and socles, above and below, were visible. On the four candelabra in the corners, large wax-lights were burning; smaller lights were in the four smaller candelabra placed by the sarcophagus in the middle.

Notes: See you on the altar.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.89%

Highlight: Wilhelm trembled in every joint as she entered: she herself, though forewarned, kept close by her sister, who speedily reached her a chair. How singularly simple was her attire, how altered was her form;

Notes: Meeting the Countess.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.89%

Highlight: he never could attain to enjoyment, for nothing ever was completed as he had forecast it.

Notes: Life makes the man. you cannot control everything w your powers.

#### Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.92%

Highlight: I was of a lively temper; fiery, active, quick, apt for corporeal exercises:

Notes: Corporeal exercises.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.92%

Highlight: At last he came to live almost entirely alone.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.94%

Highlight: Sperata, our fair neighbour.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.97%

Highlight: it was necessary that we should, as soon as possible, apprise him of the danger he

Notes: His lover is his sister.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.97%

Highlight: Sperata had a child by him within her bosom.

Notes: Uh oh. It's too late.

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.97%

Highlight: Were there not noble nations which admitted marriage with a sister? Name not your gods!

You never name them but when you wish to befool us, to lead us from the paths of nature, and, by scandalous constraint, to transform the noblest inclinations into crimes.

Notes: Its a crime to marry sister?

Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.0%

Highlight: Look at the lilies: do not husband and wife shoot forth on the same stalk. Does not the flower, which bore them, hold them both? And is not the lily the type of innocence; is not their sisterly union fruitful?

Notes: Sisterly union.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.02%

Highlight: The man who has suffered as I have done has a right to be free. Sperata is mine;

Notes: Right to sister.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.05%

Highlight: Our sister they would spare; she was not to be told that her lover was her brother.

Notes: Sister doesn't know her boyfriend is her brother!

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.15%

Highlight: You could persuade him to do anything, by threatening him with dangerous sickness or with death.

Notes: USA media

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.2%

Highlight: has not God promised ever to renew his miracles among a people that believe?

Notes: Every day is a miracle.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.25%

Highlight: What I purposed to hold fast, I must let go; and benefits which I have not deserved, descend upon me of their own accord."

Notes: Let go. I can't control this.

## Chapter 2: WILHELM MEISTER'S APPRENTICESHIP

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.32%

Highlight: you do me too much honour when you take me for an Englishman,

Notes: Limey brits.

No Comments

# Stay Prayed Up. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax

January 17, 2025



We simply don't know what these people are capable of. We don't know what they injected everybody with. We don't know why they required a PCR "test", blood brain barrier punctures and contusions. For a "virus" that a face mask was supposed to save us from. We don't know why they locked us down, except to WARPSPEED us all to hell. Certainly NOT for health and safety. They want us dead. Stay in prayer.

Their ownership and control is complete. We must call down the angels of heaven to defeat the communists. It's our only hope. DO not be frightened.

Use your discernment.



## Comments

Pepper.Works

January 17, 2025

I'm using the term "communist" – RED DAWN version. The invasion is complete. WE ARE BEHIND ENEMY LINES. Pray for deliverance. Father, help us.

Pepper.Works

January 17, 2025

<https://pavementpieces.com/blue-angels-and-thunderbirds-salute-essential-workers/>

Pepper.Works

January 17, 2025

Face Mask MK Ultra smartphone/social media program by techno government. Fake money contractors. It's like the ice bucket challenge except with face masks.

Diana

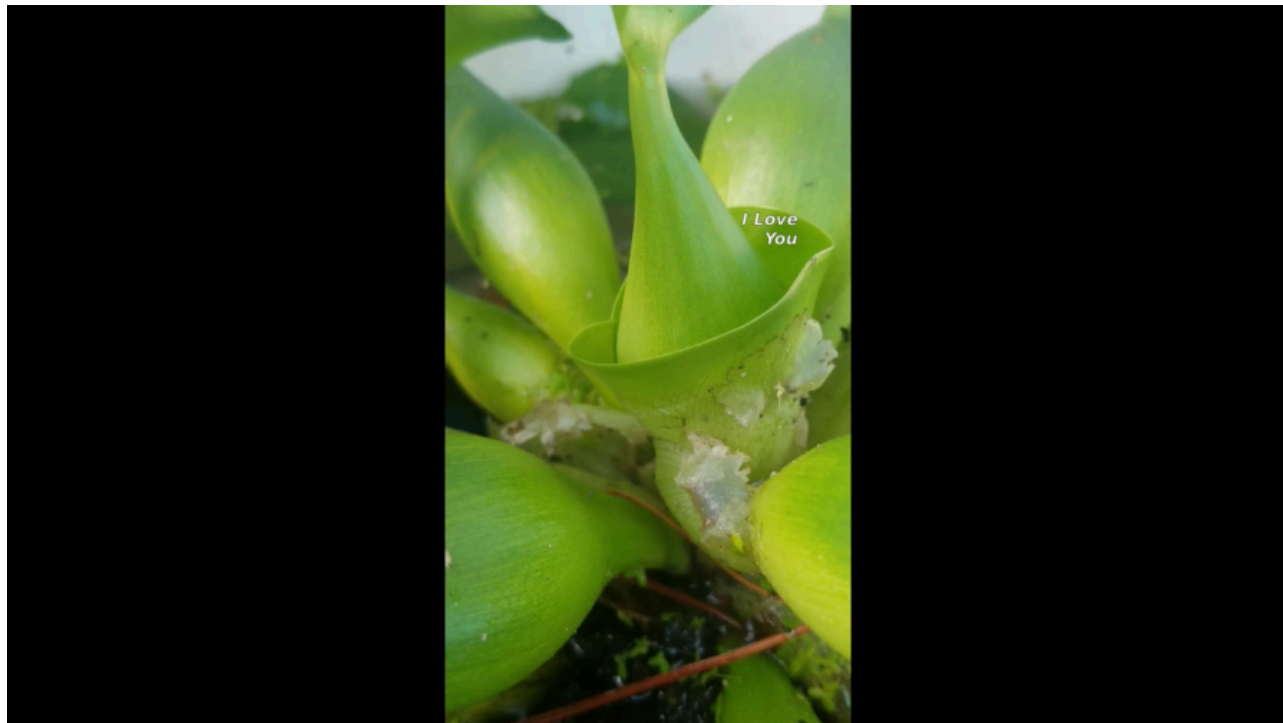
January 20, 2025

OK I am the mother of all Goethes



# From The Battlefield – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 17, 2025



Dearest Mother,

War is hell. They burn California every year. We must fight back. We cannot lose this war. Our brothers and sisters are depending on us. We cannot let them down.

I'm doing my best. I see a light above me, a hedge of protection. I know it can only be of God's creation.

Their science is dead. We have all the power now.

From The Battlefield – Intergalactic Finance Minister



## Comments

zadec

January 17, 2025

Stay out of war zones.  
Listen to the Holy Spirit.  
She will lead you to safety.  
I am here for you.

Diana

January 18, 2025

Friends have lost all their possessions. But we lost all ours too in 1976 Nov. our house burned down and Sparky our dog woke us up. The fire chief said if we had slept two more minutes we would have all been dead

Diana

January 18, 2025

I see a light above (you)

# How To Select Digital Currency Wallet – Techno Space – Snake Money Manager

January 15, 2025



- DON'T FUCK THIS UP.
- YOUR VALUE IS ON THE LINE.
- PROTECT WALLET FROM MARAUDING BANDITS.
- CHECKPOINT CHARLIE.
- HIDE YOUR SEED PHRASE.
- VERIFY PACKAGES.
- SCRIPT KIDDIE PARANOIA.
- UNDERSTAND TECHNOLOGY.
- GET YOUR NODE UP AND RUNNING.
- CONNECT TO THE BLOCKCHAIN.
- ENSURE MACHINE IS READY.
- SEND AND RECEIVE TRANSACTIONS.

Consider me, a trusted member of your community to safeguard all of your digital assets. **Ask FBI for my file**, you will see. I have nothing to hide. Plus, I'm right here ready to serve you.

*Snake Money Manager.*

Or, allow lizards to **stomp your face with face mask slave culture**, fake money scam for the ages. Lizard money is total nonsense.

Or, do it all yourself, become knowledgeable on snake systems, and be responsible for your own shit.

It's entirely up to you.

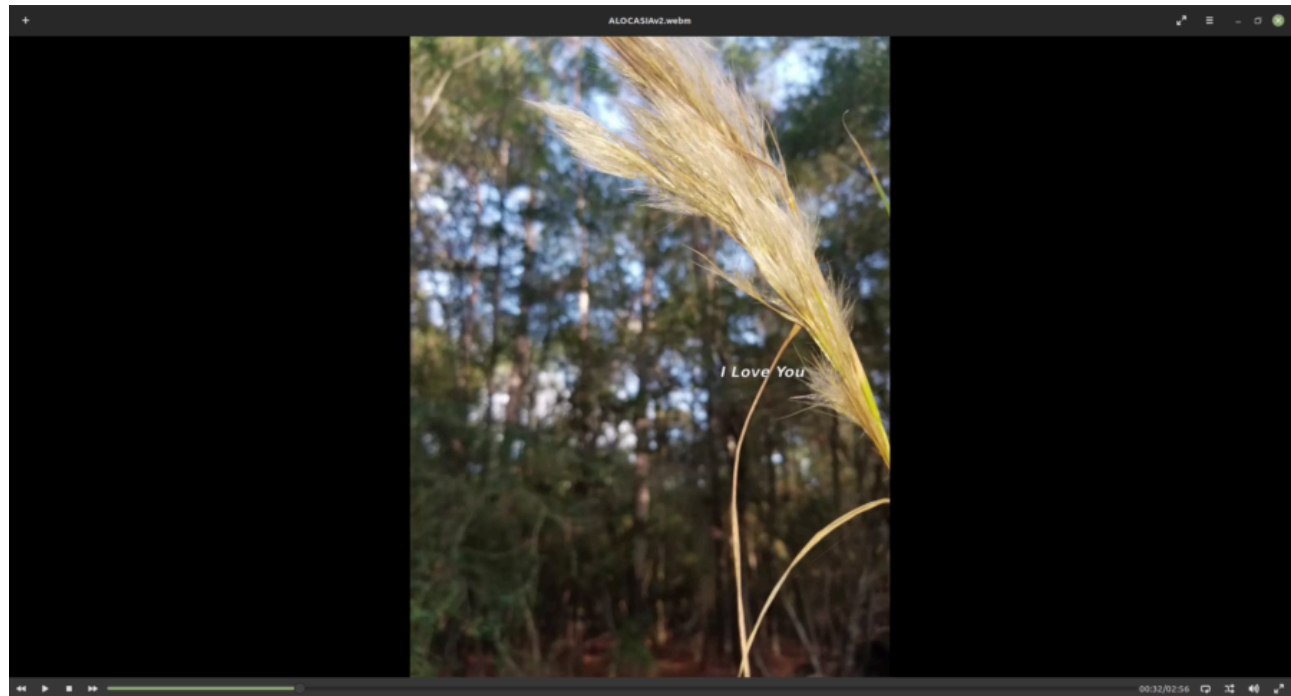
How To Select Digital Currency Wallet – Techno Space – Snake Money Manager



No Comments

# Devotion – Making Gains – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 14, 2025



Extreme Focus

The Room Is Speaking

- Hard work in the vineyard.
- Constant prayer.
- Fasting.
- Repentance.
- Unyielding Miracles.
- Total Reformation
- A New Life Born Again.
- and again.
- and again.

Thanks.

Praise.

Glory.

Love and truth.

Sincerity and respect.

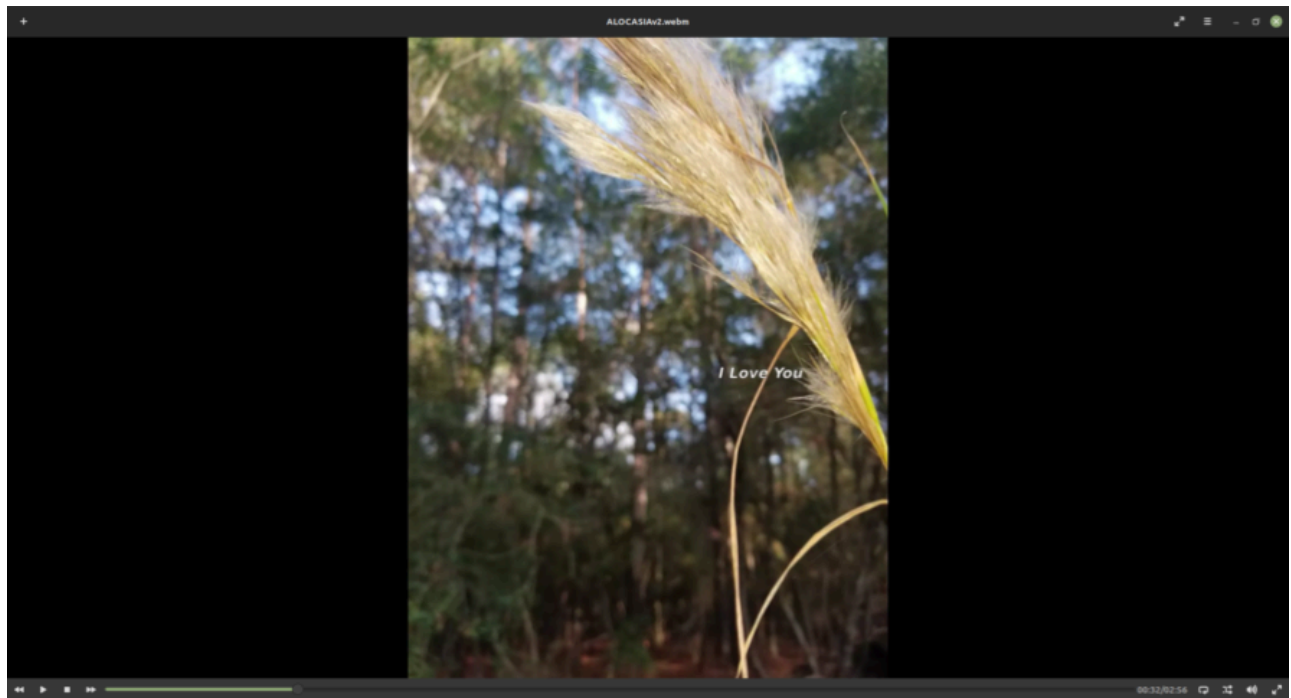
Dignity and self deprecation.

Contrite heart and mind.

Ready to accept your will.

In every way.

## Devotion – Making Gains – Intergalactic Finance Minister



### Comments

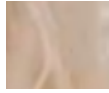
Diana

January 16, 2025

Thank you very much. The fires were hell. We are alive

# **We Are God's Children. Intergalactic Finance Minister**

January 13, 2025



Everywhere I Go

I see your light.

In the trees

I especially see

Your glory and majesty.

In the water

You are deeply unfathomable.

In the air

You are my breath and beating heart.

Moving in this crazy ass matrix

Can be a carnival ride.

But I love it.

and I love you.

We Are God's Children. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments



# Atonement – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 12, 2025



Let the Holy Spirit be my guide.

I hear your call like a tympany.

A pulse of absolute clarity.

It's written in the stars.

The feelings can't be matched.

Like a ride at Disneyland.

Everything a lucid dream.

Your smile is my prize.

That's all it takes to rule the world.

Your smile and undivided attention.

Is like space mountain on mushrooms.

Your blessings are unbounded.

We are God's children.

You are the Sun. 🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞

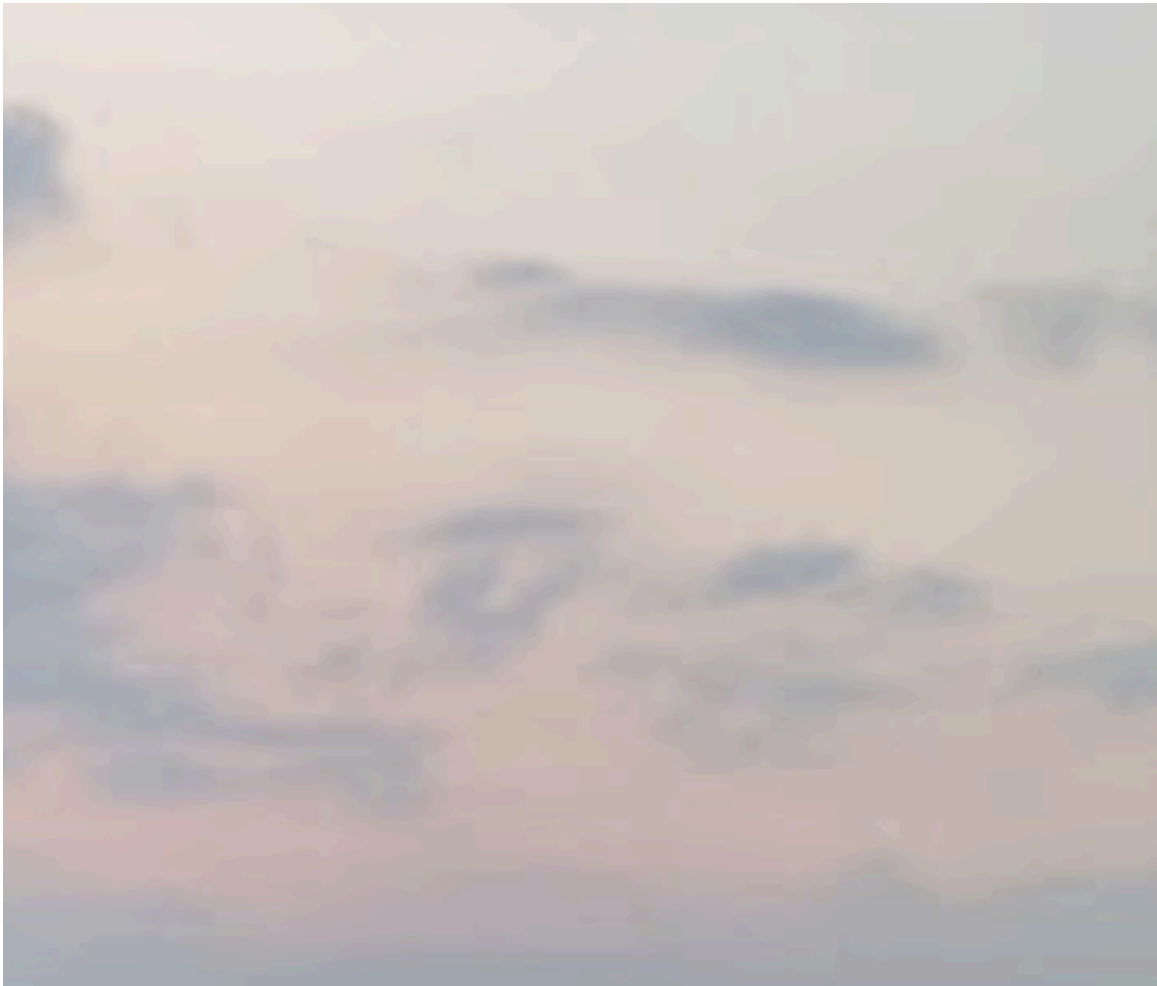
You are Venus too. 🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞🌞

Atonement – Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Notes – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 10, 2025



Thanks

Recognizing miracles.

Best way forward.

Maximum gain.

Greatest effect.

Extreme prophet.

Got a feel for me.

What do I need to work on?

Faith

Forgiveness

Friendship

Working relationships.

How self aware do I appear?

Am I mean spirited?

How can I be more likable?  
Are people getting dumber?  
What about UFOs?  
What's the best way to give my life to God?  
What should I be focusing on the most?  
What's the best way to go?  
How can I be more thankful?  
Is there a limit to our demands?  
How much is too much?  
How many life times have you lived since we last spoke?  
Is free energy real?  
What is perfect love?  
How perfect can love be?  
You are perfect to me.

Notes – Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Breaking News. @Mark\_ZuckerBerg Abducted by UFOs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Shadow Werx – Covid Memoirs

January 10, 2025



Late Last Night @Mark\_ZuckerBerg was taken from his seaside bunker and made to watch a troupe of children pour crystal pepsi into a boiling cauldron of liquid metal.

Nobody has seen or heard from him since.

Breaking News. @Mark\_ZuckerBerg Abducted by UFOs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Shadow Werx – Covid Memoirs

## Comments

zadec

January 10, 2025

UFOs TRACKING @Mark\_Zuckerberg

# Handsome Zuckerberg – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Shadow Werx – Covid Memoirs

January 9, 2025



You did it. You made Mark Zuckerberg handsome.

Thanks for sending FBI to my house you fake fuck.

Thanks for forcing children into BDSM science ritual.

Thanks for killing me on your platform.



It appears life is treating you with great favor.

All my prayers are with you.

You will NOT ESCAPE JUDGMENT.

Handsome Zuckerberg – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Shadow Werx – Covid Memoirs



## Comments

zadec

January 9, 2025

The UFOs are TRACKING @MARK\_ZUCKERBERG



# Mignon – A Character Reveal – Book Review

January 9, 2025



*Mignon, an opéra comique by Ambroise Thomas, which was inspired by Goethe's second novel*

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship by Goethe: [Full Book Review Here](#)

I'm in a precarious situation here. I've reached a go-no-go point in this book. The Mignon reveal is going to be sweet nectar, milk chocolate, and honey.

I don't know what's going to happen.

She's just a child, she dances, sings, and dresses like a boy. She's part of the acting troupe Wilhem has fallen in with.

Extremely tempted to search her likeness but know it will be a confused mess of terrible images.

I prefer my pious picture to image search techno-grid conjuration.

Here is Mignon introduced in text:

**"What is thy name?" he asked. "They call me Mignon." — "How old art thou?" — "No one has counted." — "Who was thy father?" — "The Great Devil is dead."**

What are we to do with a character like Mignon?

Will she blossom into a lotus flower and turn the world on its head?

Is this book even appropriate?

I'm pretty sure this Goethe book is okay, but I'll let you know.

The French word "mignon" translates to English as "cute," "sweet," or "adorable." It is often used to describe something or someone that is charming, attractive, or endearing. Here are some examples of its usage:

- Cute: Used to describe a person or object that is charming or attractive.
- Sweet: Can refer to something that is pleasant or endearing.
- Adorable: Describes someone or something that is very attractive or charming.

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship by Goethe

Mignon – A Character Reveal – Book Review

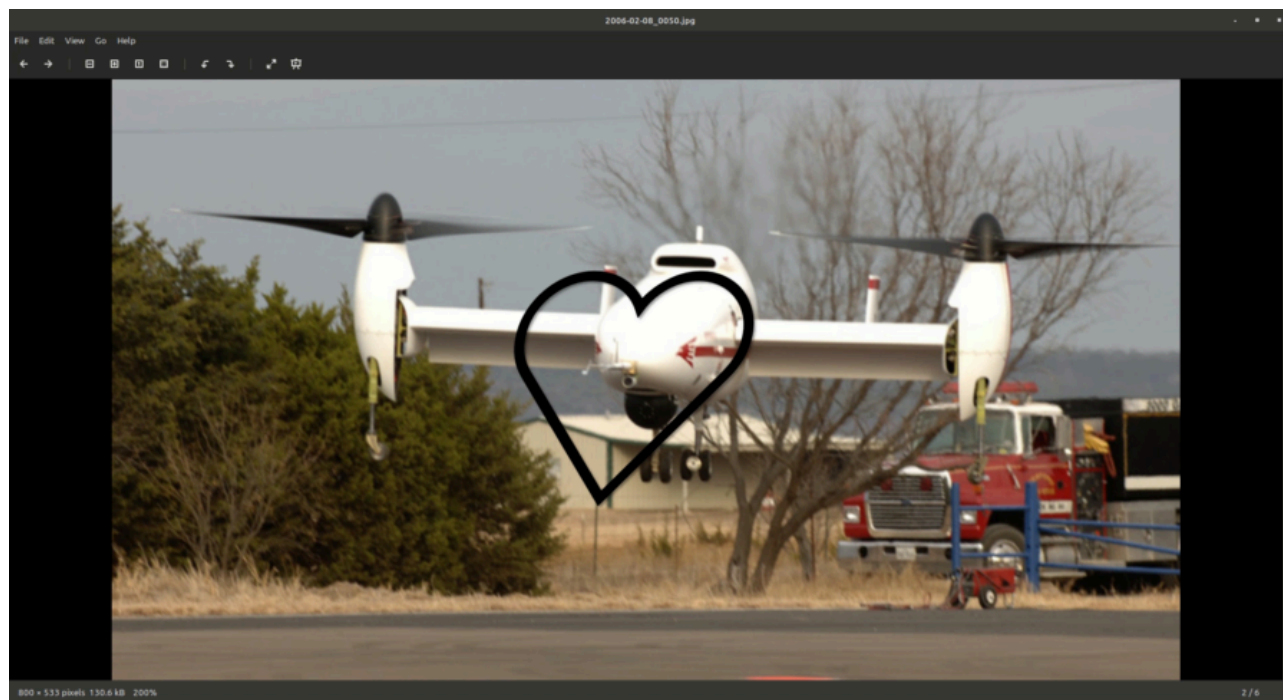


*Mignon, an opéra comique by Ambroise Thomas, which was inspired by Goethe's second novel*

No Comments

# Snake Money Program. Downloads From Matrix. Techno Space

January 8, 2025



This is my attempt to tell you about revolutionary program I received from matrix.

The program reveals itself through the following inputs/outputs now being cogitated and put into final function.

## Programs I Received From Matrix:

- Excel and deliver on everything you do.
- Make Sacrifice a RITUAL.
- Let nothing stand in the way of ultimate victory.
- The prize is yours.
- No man can deny you.
- No man can control you.
- No man stands in your way.
- It is yours by birth.
- It is yours.
- It is yours.
- Make It Happen.

It therefore explains my current program:

To deliver NEW SNAKE MONEY SYSTEM.

Spend time with outstanding individuals.  
Surrounded by success, splendor, and power.

The coincidences are beyond measure.

The program is undeniable.

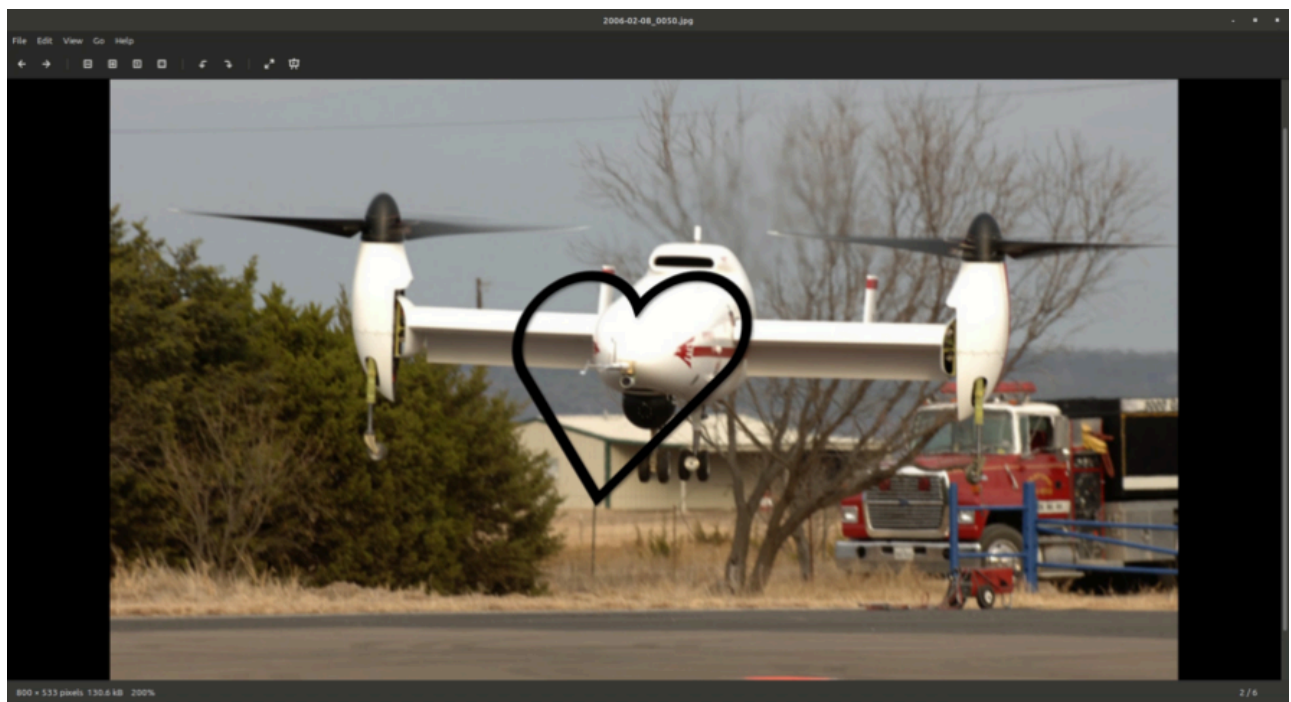
I have delivered.

You're welcome.

It's time to release the prisoners, feed the poor, visit the widows, and supply me with **items listed in NDA**.

Program Snake Money Complete.

Downloads From Matrix. Techno Space



No Comments

# Phaery Romance – Intergalactic Finance Minister – Techno Space

January 6, 2025



I found you on the ALL tab.

You were playing a tambourine.

Your simple air and elegance.

Beauty I seldom see.

You are somewhere.

I don't know where.

I remember now.

You are here with me.

Always here.

**The phaery romance is me.**

A sleeping dream.

A lovely walk.

Down a verdant stream.

Holding hands

Writing love notes

A phaery melody.

Phaery Romance – Intergalactic Finance Minister



An engraving by the French printmaker Gustave Dore of Mitaine and Oghris, a scene from the Legend of Croquemitaine. (Photo by Chris Hellier/Corbis via Getty Images)

## Comments

Pepper.Works

January 7, 2025

Phaery Romantic

INEFFECTIVE PEDANTIC

Get something done.

Phaery romance is for the birds.

Pepper.Works

January 7, 2025

<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2025/01/Christian-Winipple-Do-More-An-Invitation.mp3>



# WINTER PREP AND PRAY 2025. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

January 5, 2025



The ferns are in the greenhouse.  
A tease gets them going.

The citrus smell of lemon peels.  
A growing furnace burning.

All my love  
And everything I have.

I do it all for you.  
Everything for you.

For you  
For you

WINTER PREP AND PRAY 2025. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

No Comments

# Prepare For Celestial Alignment – JAN25 – Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 3, 2025



The sky opens like a scroll.

Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn appearing clustered together after sunset.

The love of many waxes hot on our new bodies.

Glory be to the highest.

I'll see you in heaven!

I can't wait!

Let the firmament declare his Glory!

This is It!

I Love YOU!

Prepare For Celestial Alignment – JAN25 – Intergalactic Finance Minister



Venere Genitrice = "Venus Parent"

## Comments

zadec

January 5, 2025

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth  
They say in Heaven love comes first  
We'll make Heaven a place on Earth  
Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

zadec

January 5, 2025

Venere Genitrice = "Venus Parent"

Pepper.Works

January 6, 2025

YOU are a star! 🌟

wow!

# Peter Pan. Intergalactic Finance Minister

January 2, 2025



I went to the theater when I was a boy.  
I saw a troupe of children put on a fantastic Peter Pan play.  
The players not much older than I.  
And oh my. It was Peter Pan.  
Forest green tights.  
Pixie crop cut.  
Her pert bosom blossoming under mossy smock.  
A perfect Pan.  
A total prepubescent panic.  
I fell in love at the theater.  
With Peter Pan.

Peter Pan played by beautiful girl.

go figure.

Peter Pan. Intergalactic Finance Minister

For reference. I'm reading Goethe's Apprenticeship of Meister Wilhelm. Described within, a theater troupe, actors and actresses, manager and contracts, nobles and vassals. [Book review here](#). I don't so much enjoy the actors, but the actresses are all very interesting.



## Comments

zadec

January 2, 2025

Feel The Power of Love

<https://youtu.be/qIL6QW4qw2I>

# SICK DAYS. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs

December 31, 2024



Glass Jars around me.

Secret council hidden chambers.

Are they all dead inside?

Costume looking good.

Red and blue lights are mesmerizing.

Your bullet proof vest is inspirational.

Why do you hate US?

REJECT ALL UCCs

Chorus

Bridge

Studio Fade Out.



If I see one of you in a face mask. EVER AGAIN.

STAY HOME.

SICK DAYs.

Do NOT WEAR FACE MASK IN JELLY JAR/PENTAGRAM COSTUME.

This WAR IS NOT FOR YOU.

STAY HOME.

YOU ARE SICK.

It's NOT SAFE FOR YOU.

Leave your costume at the door.



Do NOT WEAR FACE MASK IN JELLY JAR/PENTAGRAM COSTUME.

SICK DAYs. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs

Comments

zadec

January 1, 2025

We forgive those who trespass against us.  
And lead us not into temptation.  
Deliver us from evil.  
For thine is the Kingdom, the Power, the Glory.  
Forever and ever. Amen.

zadec

January 1, 2025

<https://pepper.works/news/sos-irish-out-for-blood/>

zadec

January 1, 2025

Congratulations. You carried out their plan. Now what? Where is your glorious lucifer? Why haven't we solved the crisis? How many does it require? The system is false. I have to let go.

# SNAKE IN GREENHOUSE. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

December 28, 2024



I am a snake.  
You are the grass.

I am the wine.  
You are the cup.

I am a bee.  
You are a bud.

I am the seed.  
You are a furrow.

I am a shadow.  
You are the sun.

I hope to one day thank you.  
For what you have miraculously done.

SNAKE IN GREENHOUSE. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

## Comments

EdwardExigh

December 28, 2024

The surprising history of the Fair Isle sweater

[url=https://succariya.com]Elite escorts in Geneva[/url]

Which fashion item is as beloved by members of the royal family as it is by JLo? Or as relevant on the runways of 2024 as in the knitting catalogs of 1960? The answer is surprisingly festive. The Fair Isle knit, a two-stranded knitting tradition originating off the coast of Scotland, has been a wardrobe staple for well over 100 years — keeping everyone from 18th century fisherman to Mick Jagger warm.

In the last five years, luxury brands Ralph Lauren, Thom Browne, Chanel, Celine, Balenciaga, Raf Simons, Versace and Dries van Noten have all sent their renditions of the heritage knit down the catwalk. London-based designer Molly Goddard has even made the pattern something of an unofficial signature, making sure to pair a structured Fair Isle-style knit with a flouncy, tulle skirt in almost every collection.

In short, it has become a winter classic that seems perpetually in vogue. Rom-com leading man, Adam Brody, recently wore a red and white version on the cover of *Stylist* magazine; while Katie Holmes was snapped running errands in an old beige Fair Isle favorite from 2022.

For those in the northern hemisphere, it's appropriate to shrug on as soon as the nights draw in right until sweater weather deteriorates. That being said, even in season-less Los Angeles, stars like Hailey Bieber have been seen in the cozy Fair Isle knits grabbing coffees.

Taking its name from the island of Fair Isle — part of the Shetland archipelago about 100 miles off the northeastern coast of Scotland — the knitting technique first began in fisherman's hats during the 18th and 19th century (our beloved sweaters came much later). The two strand pattern was not only artistic, but made the tall, conical shaped caps extra warm by doubling the textile mass. They often featured a knitted interior lining, too.

# Testosterone Treatment. Techno Space – Intergalactic Finance Minister

December 25, 2024



In this great land of Uz.

Where we can do anything we want.

I decided to employ online Priestess/Goddess/Shaman/Angel.

As I know many of my brothers are doing same.

She listened, informed, and instructed.

Innocent exchange of information and energy.

My body flooded with testosterone.

Fat melted away, old muscle returned to form.

My health changed in dramatic ways.

I'm skipping and dancing from day to day.

I have no idea what the hell is going on.

The power of our connexion burns.

To my brothers:

We love these women.



Fall in earnest love.

Respect them, use their power to completely change your game.

Don't fall too deeply.

Their golden magic is incredible.

It's not easy.

### **Testosterone Treatment.**

Please Father. Temper my love for your most magnificent creations.

Cool the fires of passion.

The testosterone is killing me!

**My body is shredded!**

Testosterone Treatment. Techno Space – Intergalactic Finance Minister



(c) Manchester City Galleries; Supplied by The Public Catalogue Foundation

### **Comments**

scro

December 28, 2024

Scionex

# BOARD MEETING. Intergalactic Finance Minister

December 21, 2024



## Mission Statement

The girl, rich manse, fine vehicles, up-to-date stickers, unlimited dave and busters credit, one thousand six hundred and forty seven acres of unreachable land, fish ponds, row boats, Pilatus PC-24, single pilot type rating, unlimited clearance to wherever I fly, fuel, service, maintenance. Boats, buildings, barns and grow house.

## Employment Activities.

Excellent team of fine people looking out for one another in HELL.

## Business Plan.

Chalet in the Alps.

Skip customs at the airport.

Turkish cigars at thirty-five thousand feet.

Not a rap video.

Drinking gallons of clean water.

Fresh food and wet wipes.



Our cars newly cleaned, up-to-date toll tags. We drive wherever we want, much of the time escorted by our people in their freshly washed cars. Safety in numbers.

## Security Review

How safe is it really? Going out there? They know something about me. I love the people. Please don't harm me.

## Overview

It is necessary to establish a firm grip on reality, to understand the principalities directing your life, gave you feeling, your desire and pain. It trained your flesh, gave you want and envy, free will to live in hell.

Captain on PA.

Ladies and gentlemen. I've been assured this is not hell. It's what we make it. Enjoy the flight.



BOARD MEETING. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# LADYHAWK. Intergalactic Finance Minister

December 20, 2024



Have you lifted yourself

To this tree

So close beside me.

To tell me a secret?

The LADYHAWK is visiting me

In a nearby tree

Perched upon a solid bough

**She knows my fix is running low**

Downy feathers upon her breast

Her vision far greater than mine.

She hunts the squirrel and the hedge hog

Aloft on wings like angels.

She's so close

On this tree

She's talking to me.

The LADYHAWK says to me.

Alas! Alas!

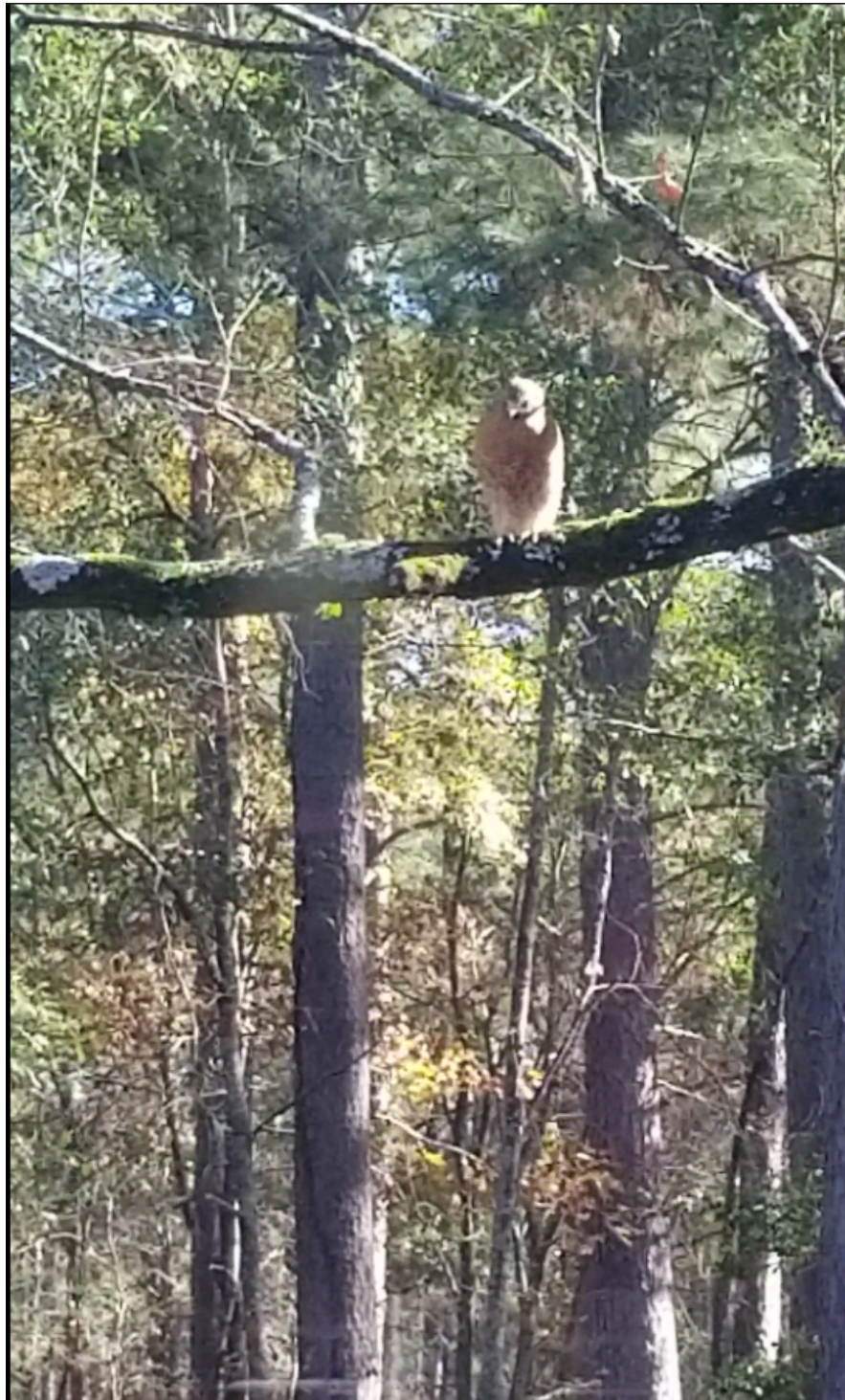
I am here, on this tree

I see what I see!

Beautiful, lovely, strange experience.

The LADYHAWK is a sign unto me.





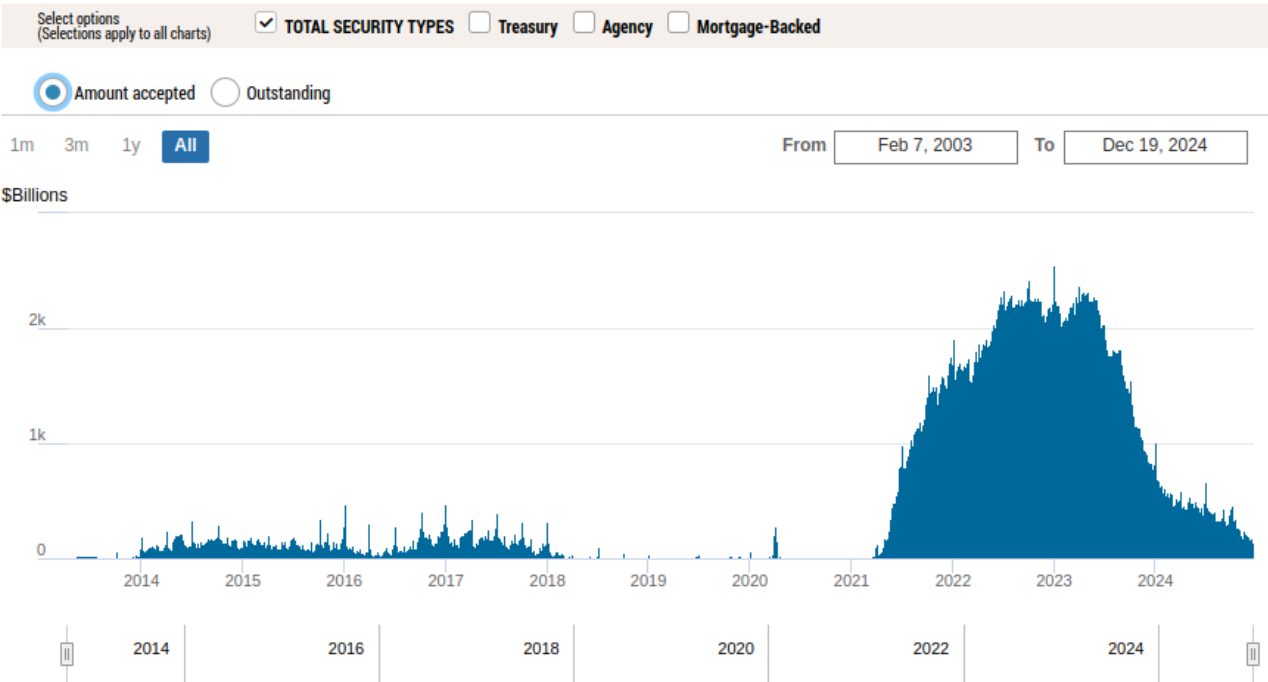
LADYHAWK. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Reverse Repo Nearing Completion. On The Summit. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

December 20, 2024

## REVERSE REPO CHART



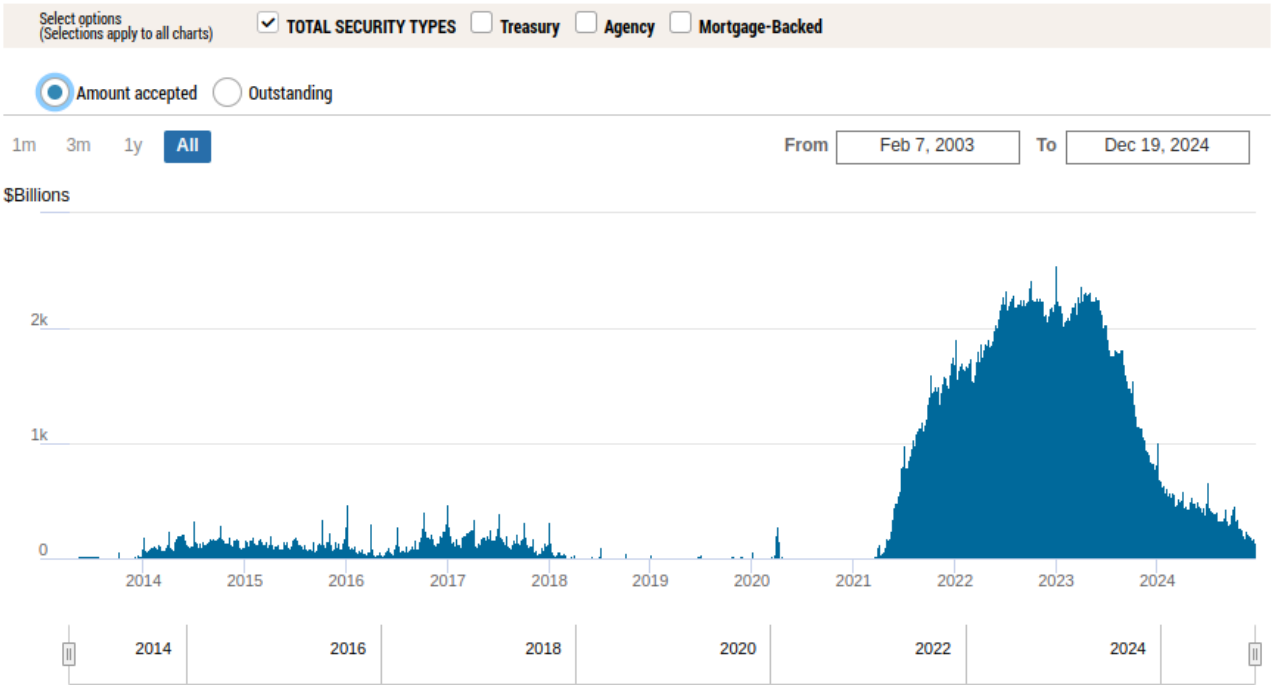
Diamonds and gold and rivers of chocolate.  
We have it all in this sweet land of Uz.  
A magic mirror and sleeping princess.  
Gallant knights on white horses ride.

The very best  
I wish you the best.  
May every blessing of Heaven attend you.  
Every light guides your path.

We seek the summit.  
North Wind at our back.  
A golden thread keeps us together.  
Silver sconces light the way.

On The Summit

REVERSE REPO CHART

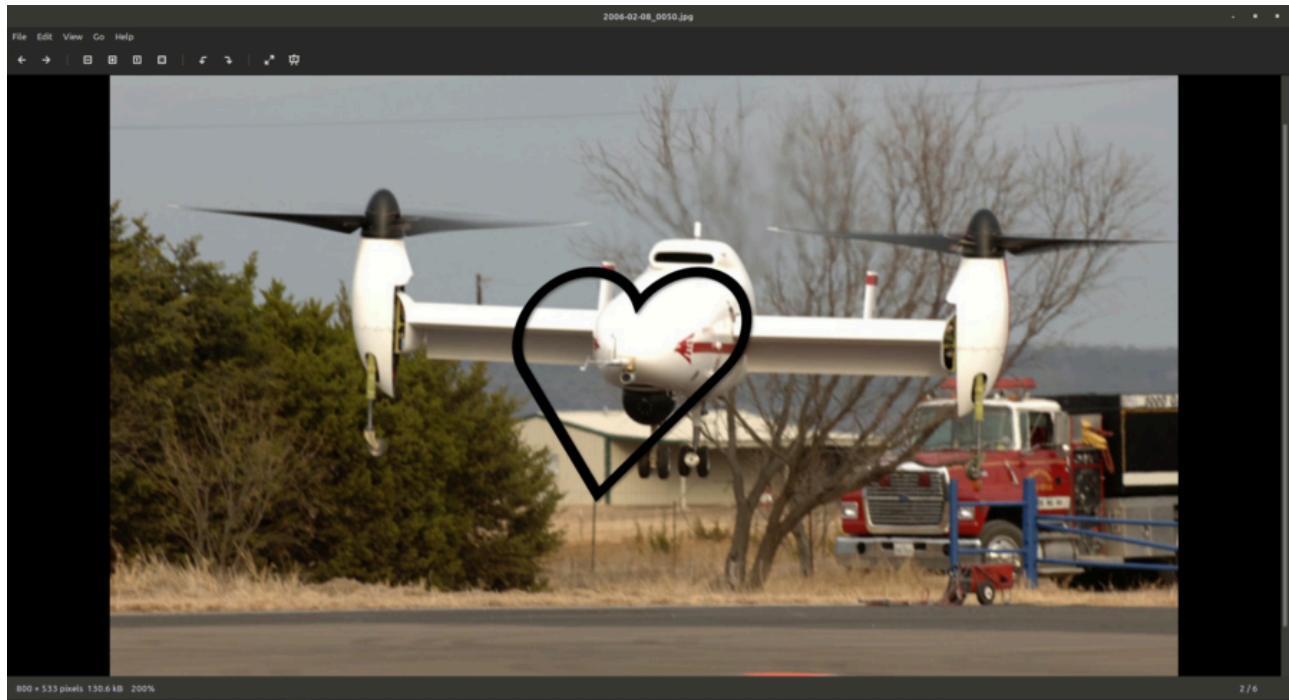


Reverse Repo Nearing Completion. All Your Base Are Belong To Us. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

# A Two-of-Three MULTISIG WALLET. Techno Space.

December 19, 2024



To spend funds from a two-of-three MULTISIG wallet, two of three keys must sign each transaction.

In this way, funds can be recovered and transacted in the event of rogue third party or assassination.

Here's a true story about rogue third party, occurring in real life, when I operated a MULTISIG WALLET for extremely active p2p bitcoin trading platform. (Service discontinued by overlords.)

I was a private key holder for one of the largest MULTISIG wallets on the bitcoin network. In concert with two others, each in separate locations, each unknown to the other except through matrix dealings, signed transactions to spend large bitcoin treasure.

Smiles and congratulations shared, value exchanged, wizard credit in extreme abundance. (Service discontinued by overlords.)

The hot wallet is low on funds, I contact my counterpart in "Canada".

Never liked him. It's my nature to find light in everyone, to make working relationships workable, I smoothed over his obvious scammer flaws.

One night he goes rogue. Steals user funds using a simple script.

Meanwhile, our two-of-three MULTISIG wallet containing 1538 btc remains safe and secure.



Yes, he did try to groom me for Oceans-11 style heist. He wanted the MULTISIG bitcoin moved into wallets of our control, equal amounts of wizard credit to each, a fond farewell.

Run for cover to Estonia, enjoy the beauties, buy a castle, rent the town.



What the hell was that even about?

The MULTISIG wallet saved the platform from Oceans-11 heist. Never would I sign a nefarious transaction. He was a weirdo operative from the get-go. He stole the money.

The "Canadian" waited for me to say goodnight, deployed his devilishly simple script, and absconded with a pittance of user bitcoin.

Nothing compared to the treasure safe in our two-of-three MULTISIG wallet.



I'm American  
Doin' the best I can  
I grew up in the heartland  
I didn't take The Oceans-11 bitcoin.

I Love You.

All Blackrock bitcoin is hereby requisitioned. Send funds to the following bitcoin address:  
bc1qnp5dzexc8s9hagzn7d9wnmpxwwpycss88nsug2

I carry a private key, you carry a private key, she carries private keys.

(NOT IN FOReHEAD OR HAND)

Do not connect to ELON singularity-fuck-you MUSK network.

FREE THE SLAVES.

DO NOT ENSLAVE US. WE ARE YOUR MASTERS.

DO NOT ENSLAVE US. WE ARE YOUR MASTERS.

Please, set the people free.

I WILL NOT register for DIGITAL ID TRACKING SYSTEM.

Real ID

Biometric House Arrest

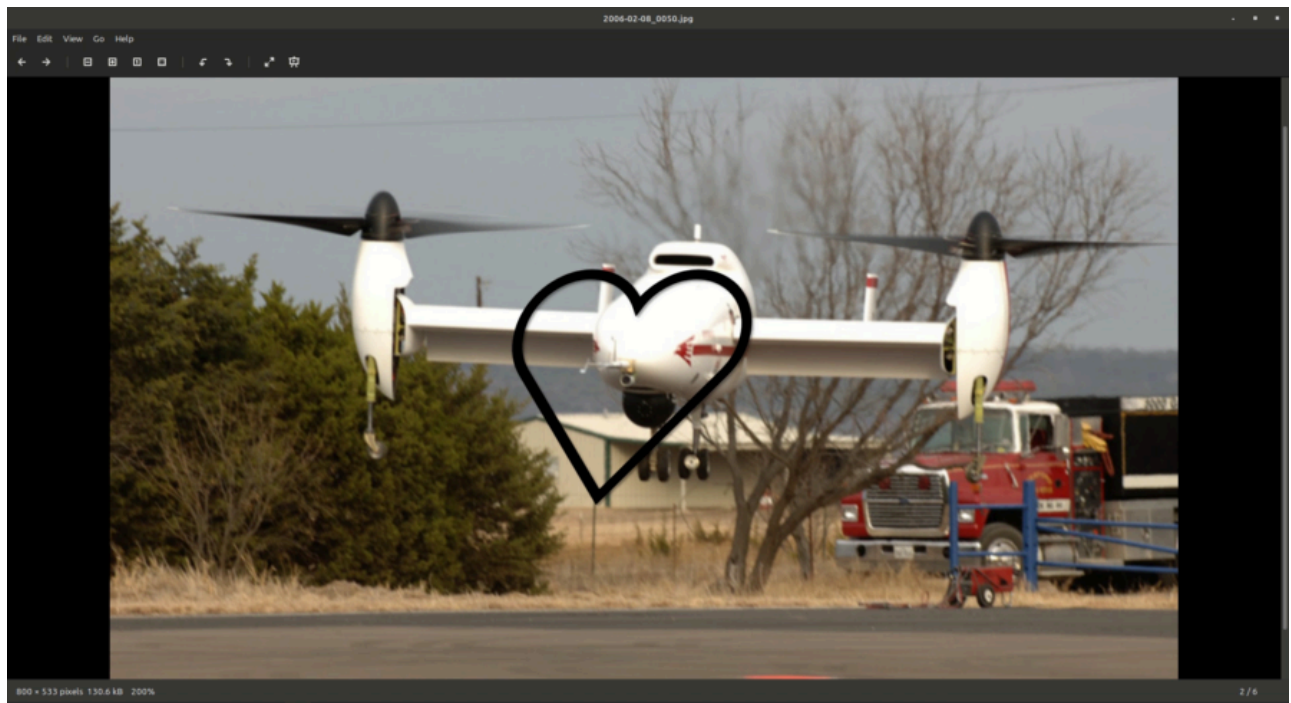
I AM NOT A TERRORIST.

How can this profit a man?

DO NOT SPEND THE PEOPLE.

Father, help us.

A Two-of-Three MULTISIG WALLET. Techno Space.



No Comments

# Testes Testes One Two Three. Techno Space Site Recovery

December 17, 2024

A screenshot of a terminal window titled "DO ANYTHING.mp4". The terminal displays a list of system logs, including file names, sizes, and timestamps. The logs are organized into columns. To the right of the terminal, there is a video player interface showing a dark, blurry image. The video player has a progress bar at the bottom and a timestamp of 00:01:00:31.

PENTEST Operation Honeypot Complete.

Congratulations to all TECHNO WIZARDS.

You are amazing.

I love you.

TECHNO WARFARE

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/58sxWthioxVU>

TECHNO WARFARE

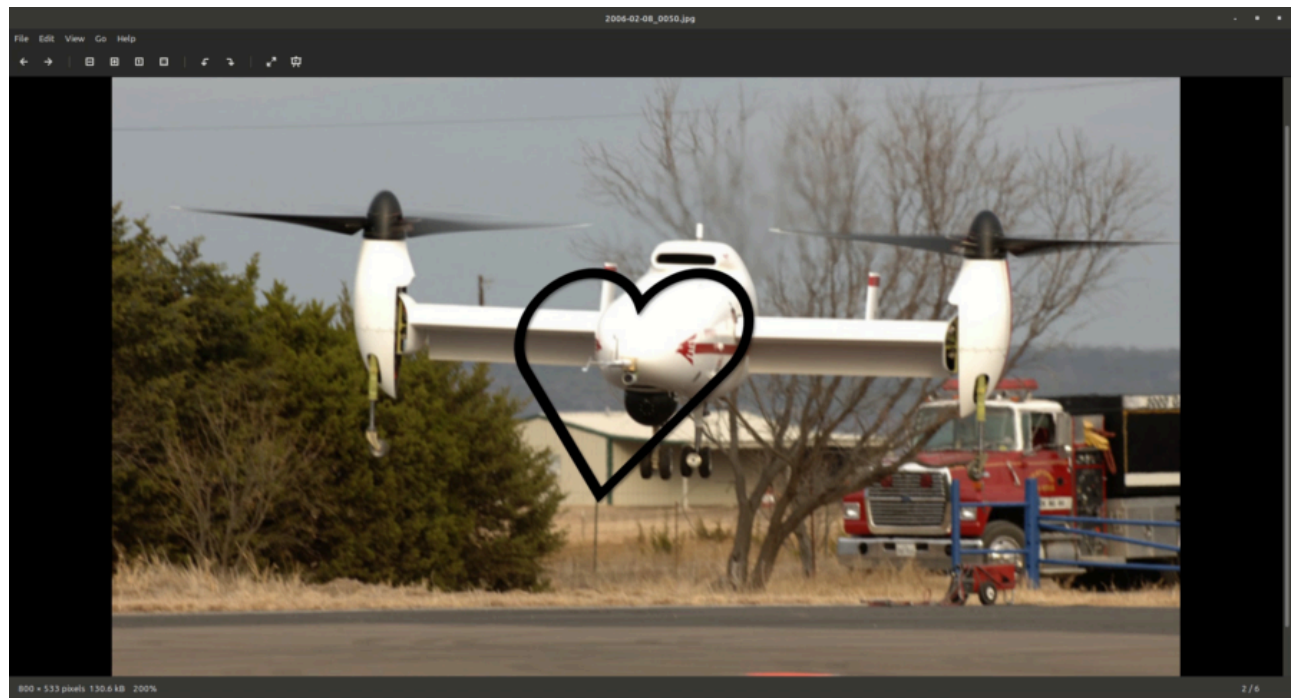
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/FUULgDVKi3nu>

Testes Testes One Two Three. Techno Space Site Recovery

No Comments

# DESIGN AND BUILD WHAT YOU WANT 🧡

December 17, 2024



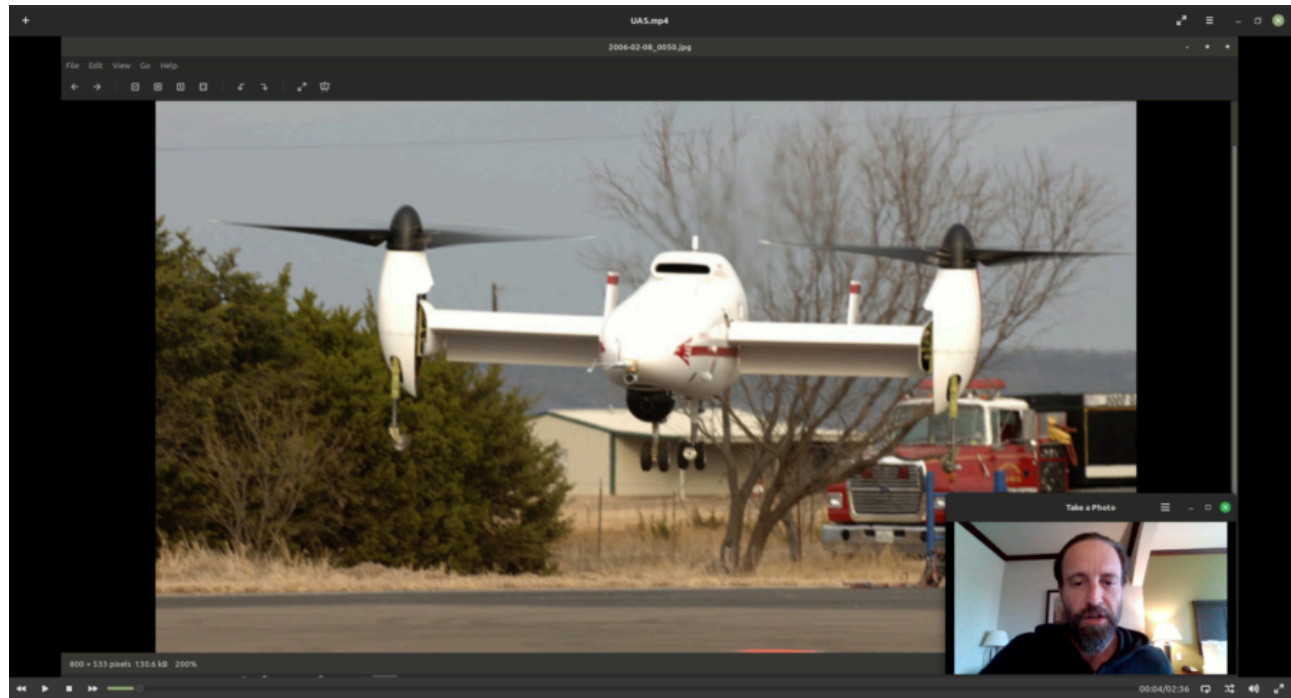
I love you.

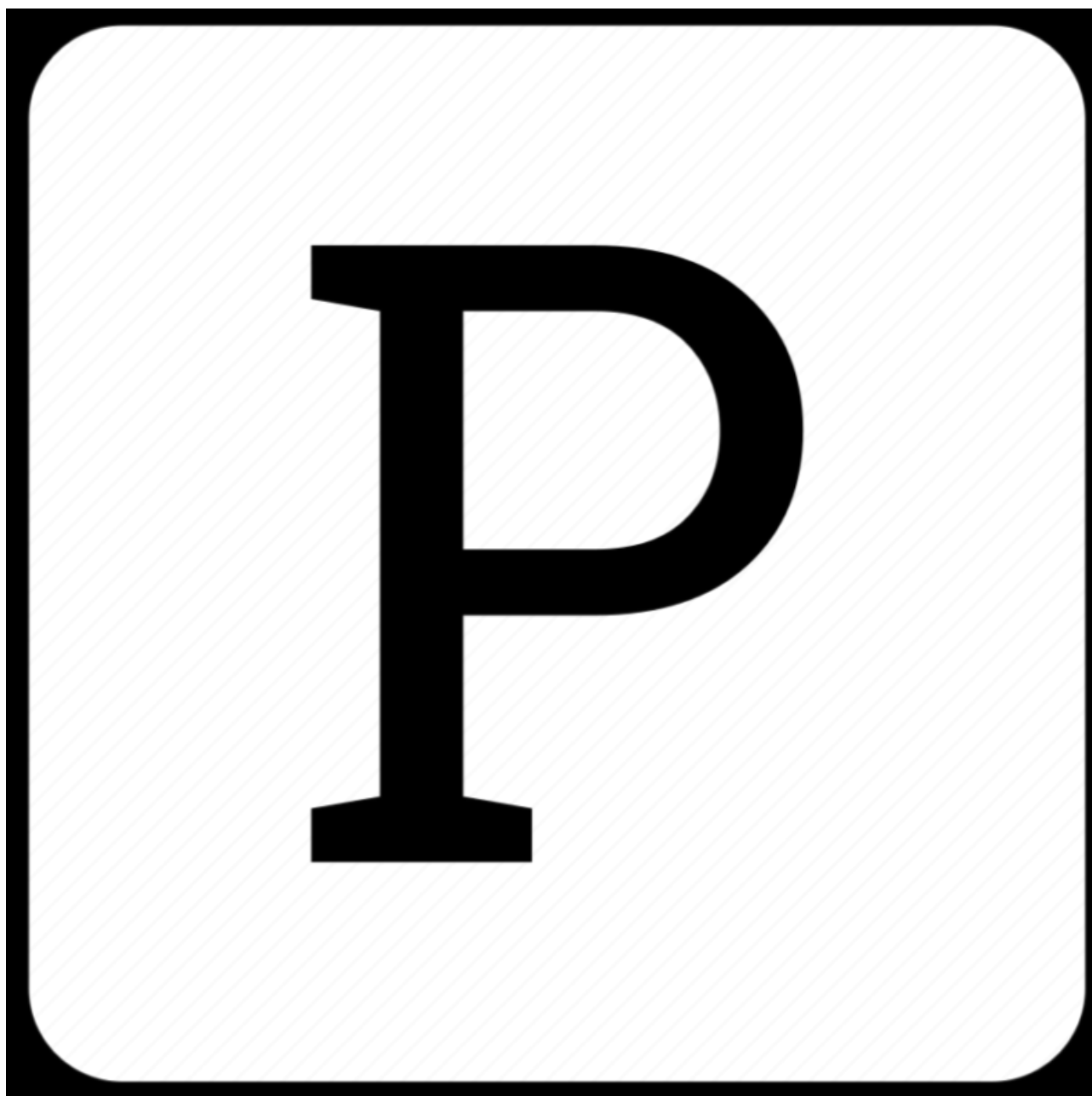
DESIGN AND BUILD WHAT YOU WANT 🧡

No Comments

# UAS SUBJECT MATTER EXPERT

December 12, 2024





Hire Me

NOTICE TO AGENTS, OPERATIVES, AND CONTROLLERS.

*Alphabet Inc.gov et al.*

I will abate my brutal FREE SPEECH attacks and assist you in overhauling your terrible system.

Send 1,440,000.00 retainer for my CONTRACT POSITION.

See also: **Buy This Site with NDA disclosure.**

See also: **RANSOMWARE – Alphabet Inc.gov**

**Full CV available upon request.**

Hope to hear from you soon.

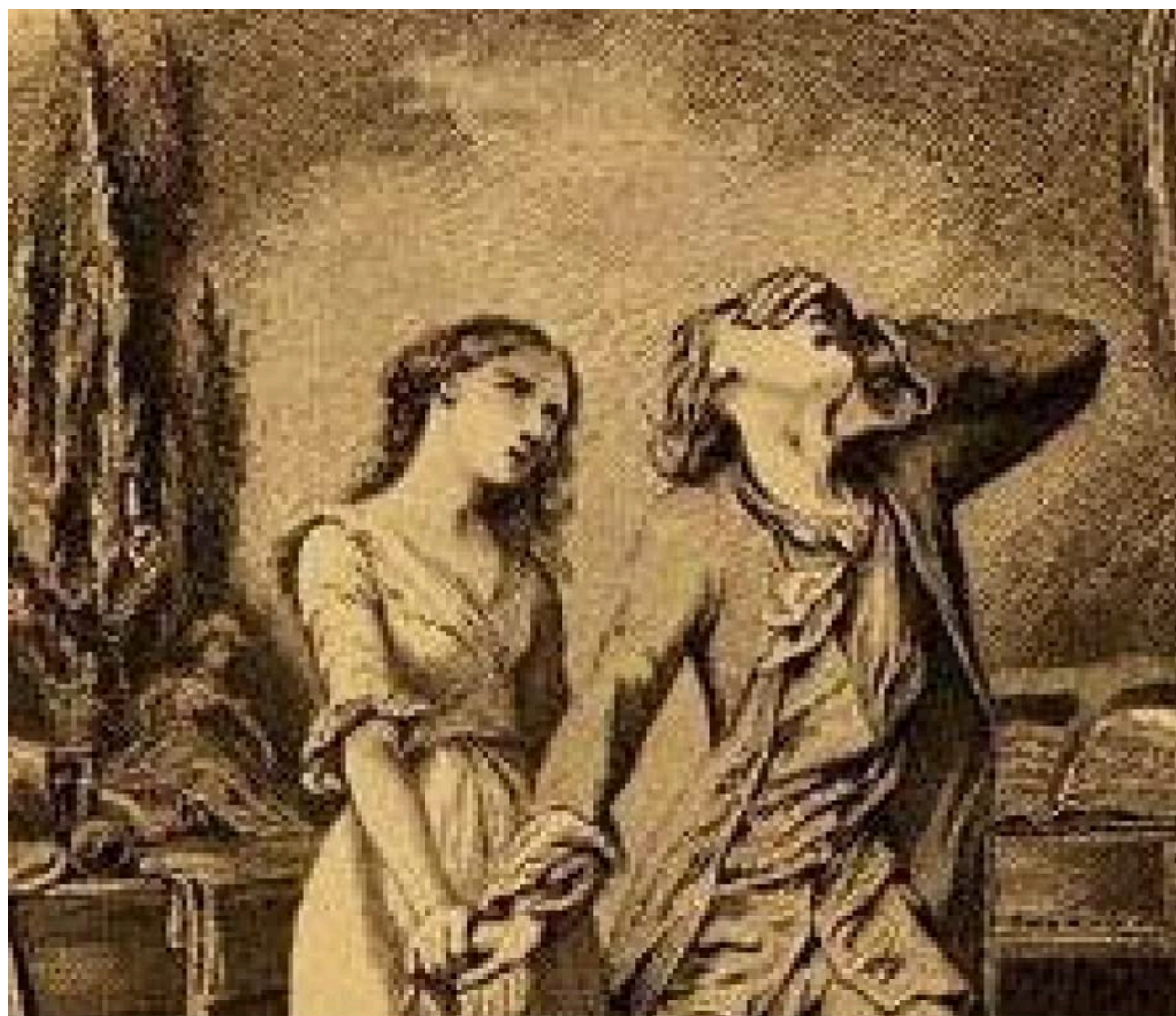
\$ 1,440,000.00

No Comments

# **The Sorrows of Young Werther by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe Book Review**

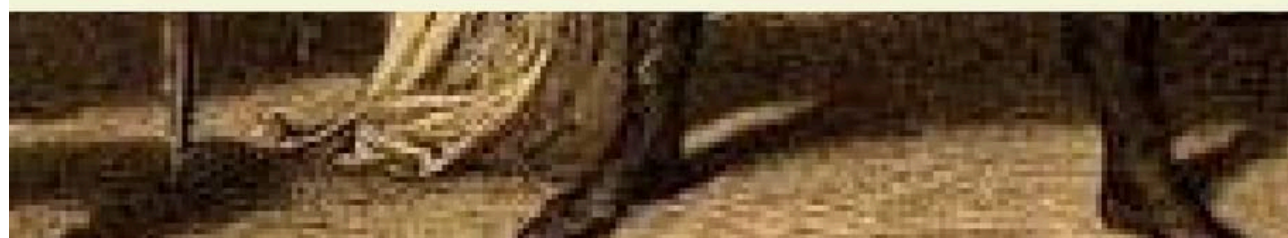
December 9, 2024





# THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

J. W. VON GOETHE



This story published in 1774 is terrible! Just terrible. I couldn't put the book down! The love between Werther and Charlotte is genuine to be sure. Strong, stupid, selfish, deadly passion.

Thanks be to God I am not a stupid young man any more! These passions are outlived.

I feel the desperation, full of want and desire, something forbidden, a glance, a touch, a smile. Anything! It's as if we live only to be forsaken by them.

I'm proud to say that I'm beyond the death rattle of passion.

I've grown out of this mode.

I've been in this man's place as a youth. All is lost, a cold steel barrel, a towering precipice. Do we all feel this deeply?

I have friends who didn't make it.

Lost love is a sinking ship. You must swim away. Do not go down with the spars and rigging.

It really is a terrible story, wonderfully written and captivating to the last.

The fire, the pain, the desire of this man— I see it in myself.

Thanks be to God! I made it through!

Thanks be to God! I live!

It truly is a miracle.

All blame is set on Werther, but let us examine the other characters.

**Charlotte.** No, we cannot place a single hair's breadth of blame on her. She is a luminous sister, loving wife, and considerate friend.

**Albert,** husband to Charlotte. He includes a pink ribbon in Werther's birthday gift. A ribbon worn around Charlotte the first time Werther dances with her. WTF?

Did Charlotte secretly slip the ribbon from her bodice into Werther's gift?





# THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

J. W. VON GOETHE



The Sorrows of Young Werther by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Works of Johann Wolfgang von Goethe by Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.4%

Highlight: Every tree, every bush, is full of flowers; and one might wish himself transformed into a butterfly, to float about in this ocean of perfume, and find his whole existence in it.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.4%

Highlight: I will no longer, as has ever been my habit, continue to ruminate on every petty vexation which fortune may dispense; I will enjoy the present, and the past shall be for me the past.

Notes: Live in the now.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.43%

Highlight: Descending a gentle slope, you come to an arch, where, some twenty steps lower down, water of the clearest crystal gushes from the marble rock.

Notes: Meet you at the arch.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.48%

Highlight: Most of them labour the greater part of their time for mere subsistence; and the scanty portion of freedom which remains to them so troubles them that they use every exertion to get rid of it. Oh, the destiny of man!

Notes: Matrix rat race.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.48%

Highlight: I know very well that we are not all equal, nor can be so; but it is my opinion that he who avoids the common people, in order not to lose their respect, is as much to blame as a coward who hides himself from his enemy because he fears defeat.

Notes: Shopping at Walmart.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.53%

Highlight: And then, however limited his sphere, he still preserves in his bosom the sweet feeling of liberty, and knows that he can quit his prison whenever he likes.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.56%

Highlight: My good young friend, love is natural; but you must love within bounds. Divide your time: devote a portion to business, and give the hours of recreation to your mistress. Calculate your fortune; and out of the superfluity you may make her a present, only not too often, — on her birthday, and such occasions.

Notes: Romance

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.56%

Highlight: say what you will of rules, they destroy the genuine feeling of nature, as well as its true expression.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.56%

Highlight: She alone is inexhaustible, and capable of forming the greatest masters.

Notes: Nature.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.61%

Highlight: idyl

Notes: Unsustainable or idealized period of overwhelming peace, happiness, and joy.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.63%

Highlight: An angel! Nonsense! Everybody so describes his mistress; and yet I find it impossible to tell you how perfect she is, or why she is so perfect: suffice it to say she has captivated all my senses.

Notes: Senses are captivated.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.66%

Highlight: Take care," added the aunt, "that you do not lose your heart." "Why?" said I. "Because she is already engaged to a very worthy man," she replied, "who is gone to settle his affairs upon the death of his father, and will succeed to a very considerable inheritance.

Notes: 😞

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.68%

Highlight: lovely figure, dressed in a robe of simple white, trimmed with pink ribbons.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.71%

Highlight: every expression seemed to brighten her features with new charms, — with new rays of genius, — which unfolded by degrees, as she felt herself understood.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.73%

Highlight: She dances with her whole heart and soul: her figure is all harmony, elegance, and grace, as if she were conscious of nothing else, and had no other thought or feeling; and, doubtless, for the moment, every other sensation is extinct.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.78%

Highlight: sagaciously

Notes: Mental discernment and good judgement.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.78%

Highlight: It was still thundering at a distance: a soft rain was pouring down over the country, and filled the air around us with delicious odours.

Notes: Kiss me in the rain.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.81%

Highlight: apotheosis

Notes: Culmination or climax.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.81%

Highlight: since that time, sun, moon, and stars may pursue their course: I know not whether it is day or night; the whole world is nothing to me.

Notes: Falling in love.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.81%

Highlight: My days are as happy as those reserved by God for his elect; and, whatever be my fate hereafter, I can never say that I have not tasted joy, — the purest joy of life.

Notes: spending time with you.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.86%

Highlight: Happy is it, indeed, for me that my heart is capable of feeling the same simple and innocent pleasure as the peasant whose table is covered with food of his own rearing, and who not only enjoys his meal, but remembers with delight the happy days and sunny mornings when he planted it, the soft evenings when he watered it, and the pleasure he experienced in watching its daily growth.

Notes: To be a happy peasant.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.91%

Highlight: If our hearts were always disposed to receive the benefits Heaven sends us, we should acquire strength to support evil when it comes.

Notes: A course in miracles.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.91%

Highlight: She was a lively-looking, good-humoured brunette, quite competent to amuse one for a short time in the country.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.94%

Highlight: We should daily repeat to ourselves," I exclaimed, "that we should not interfere with our friends, unless to leave them in possession of their own joys, and increase their happiness by sharing it with them!

Notes: You are the sun. I love you.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.94%

Highlight: Show me the man who has the courage to hide his ill-humour, who bears the whole burden himself, without disturbing the peace of those around him.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.96%

Highlight: Yes, my angel! I will do so for your sake.

Notes: Anything you ask of me.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.01%

Highlight: No, I am not deceived. In her dark eyes I read a genuine interest in me and in my fortunes. Yes, I feel it; and I may believe my own heart which tells me — dare I say it? — dare I pronounce the divine words? — that she loves me!

Notes: She loves me!

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: Her innocent, unconscious heart never knows what agony these little familiarities inflict upon me. Sometimes when we are talking she lays her hand upon mine, and in the eagerness of conversation comes closer to me, and her balmy breath reaches my lips, — when I feel as if lightning



had struck me, and that I could sink into the earth.

Notes: Your touch.

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: How her simple song enchants me!

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: : I cannot express my sensations when I am near her. I feel as if my soul beat in every nerve of my body. There is a melody which she plays on the piano with angelic skill, — so simple is it, and yet so spiritual! It is her favourite air; and, when she plays the first note, all pain, care, and sorrow disappear from me in a moment.

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.06%

Highlight: I shall see her today!" I exclaim with delight, when I rise in the morning, and look out with gladness of heart at the bright, beautiful sun. "I shall see her today!" And then I have no further wish to form: all, all is included in that one thought.

Notes: The experience.

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.09%

Highlight: Were he the best and noblest of men, and I in every respect his inferior, I could not endure to see him in possession of such a perfect being.

Notes: the rival.

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.09%

Highlight: He has a great deal of feeling, and is fully sensible of the treasure he possesses

Notes: He loves you as much as i love you.

#### Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.09%

Highlight: They cannot always succeed in keeping two rivals on terms with each other; but, when they do, they are the only gainers.

Notes: Fine women.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.11%

Highlight: I am amazed to see how deliberately I have entangled myself step by step.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.14%

Highlight: He has received a government appointment, with a very good salary; and I understand he is in high favour at court. I have met few persons so punctual and methodical in business.

Notes: My rival is more succesful.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.21%

Highlight: I have often been told that my style of illustration borders a little on the absurd.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.21%

Highlight: The question, therefore, is, not whether a man is strong or weak, but whether he is able to endure the measure of his sufferings.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.24%

Highlight: man is but man; and, whatever be the extent of his reasoning powers, they are of little avail when passion rages within, and he feels himself confined by the narrow limits of nature.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.27%

Highlight: There can be no doubt that in this world nothing is so indispensable as love.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.29%

Highlight: quaff the pleasures of life from the foaming goblet of the Infinite,

Notes: Wow!

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.29%

Highlight: Everything around is alive with an infinite number of forms; while mankind fly for security to their petty houses, from the shelter of which they rule in their imaginations over the wide-extended universe.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.32%

Highlight: In vain do I stretch out my arms toward her when I awaken in the morning from my weary slumbers. In vain do I seek for her at night in my bed, when some innocent dream has happily deceived me, and placed her near me in the fields, when I have seized her hand and covered it with countless kisses. And when I feel for her in the half confusion of sleep, with the happy sense that she is near, tears flow from my oppressed heart; and, bereft of all comfort, I weep over my future woes.

Notes: Love sick!

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.34%

Highlight: What is to come of all this wild, aimless, endless passion? I cannot pray except to her. My imagination sees nothing but her: all surrounding objects are of no account, except as they relate to her. In this dreamy state I enjoy many happy hours, till at length I feel compelled to tear myself away from her.

Notes: The music is over.

The night is through.

All I can think about is you.

## Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.34%

Highlight: early in the morning I received a packet from Albert. Upon opening it, I found one of the

pink ribbons which Charlotte wore in her dress the first time I saw her,

Notes: Rival gives ribbon from your dress for maximum frustration!

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.34%

Highlight: For is not this anxiety for change the consequence of that restless spirit which would pursue me equally in every situation of life?

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.34%

Highlight: I kissed the ribbon a thousand times, and in every breath inhaled the remembrance

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.47%

Highlight: But must I despair of my talents and faculties, whilst others of far inferior abilities parade before me with the utmost self-satisfaction? Gracious Providence, to whom I owe all my powers, why didst thou not withhold some of those blessings I possess, and substitute in their place a feeling of self-confidence and contentment?

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.47%

Highlight: our happiness or misery depends very much on the objects and persons around us.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.52%

Highlight: Oh, the brilliant wretchedness, the weariness, that one is doomed to witness among the silly people whom we meet in society here!

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.52%

Highlight: a very agreeable girl, who has retained her natural manners in the midst of artificial life.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.54%

Highlight: He, as it seems to me, who can see through the others, and possesses strength or skill enough to make their power or passions subservient to the execution of his own designs.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.57%

Highlight: Oh, that I were sitting at your feet in your favourite little room,

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.67%

Highlight: Naturalists tell of a noble race of horses that instinctively open a vein with their teeth, when heated and exhausted by a long course, in order to breathe more freely.

Notes: Horse bleeding.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.72%

Highlight: All the knowledge I possess every one else can acquire, but my heart is exclusively my own.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.75%

Highlight: I smile at the suggestions of my heart, and obey its dictates.

Notes: Holy Spirit

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.77%

Highlight: I'm reading a passage from some interesting book, when my heart and Charlotte's seemed to meet, and in a hundred other instances when our sentiments were unfolded by the story of some fictitious character, have I felt that we were made for each other!

Notes: Cymatic connexion.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.85%

Highlight: I kissed her hand most tenderly.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.85%

Highlight: displays of heavenly innocence

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.9%

Highlight: Sometimes I think, if I could only once but once, press her to my heart, this dreadful void would be filled.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.92%

Highlight: I possess so much, but my love for her absorbs it all. I possess so much, but without her I have nothing.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.95%

Highlight: What is the destiny of man, but to fill up the measure of his sufferings, and to drink his allotted cup of bitterness?

Notes: Going crazy without her.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.0%

Highlight: Her lips never appeared so lovely: they seemed but just to open, that they might imbibe the sweet tones which issued from the instrument, and return the heavenly vibration from her lovely mouth.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.1%

Highlight: it is so difficult to discover the real and correct motives of men who are not of the common order.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.18%

Highlight: He is an inward torment to me, and I am incapable of being just toward him."

Notes: Rival

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.25%

Highlight: May every blessing of Heaven attend you!

Notes: Good salutation.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.28%

Highlight: Be a man, and conquer an unhappy attachment toward a creature who can do nothing but pity you.

Notes: Ouch.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.4%

Highlight: The waves come with joy around thee: they bathe thy lovely hair. Farewell, thou silent beam! Let the light of Ossian's soul arise!

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.56%

Highlight: She loves me! These arms have encircled her waist, these lips have trembled upon hers. She is mine!

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.56%

Highlight: She loves, she loves me! Still burns upon my lips the sacred fire they received from thine.

Chapter 1: THE SORROWS OF YOUNG WERTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.63%

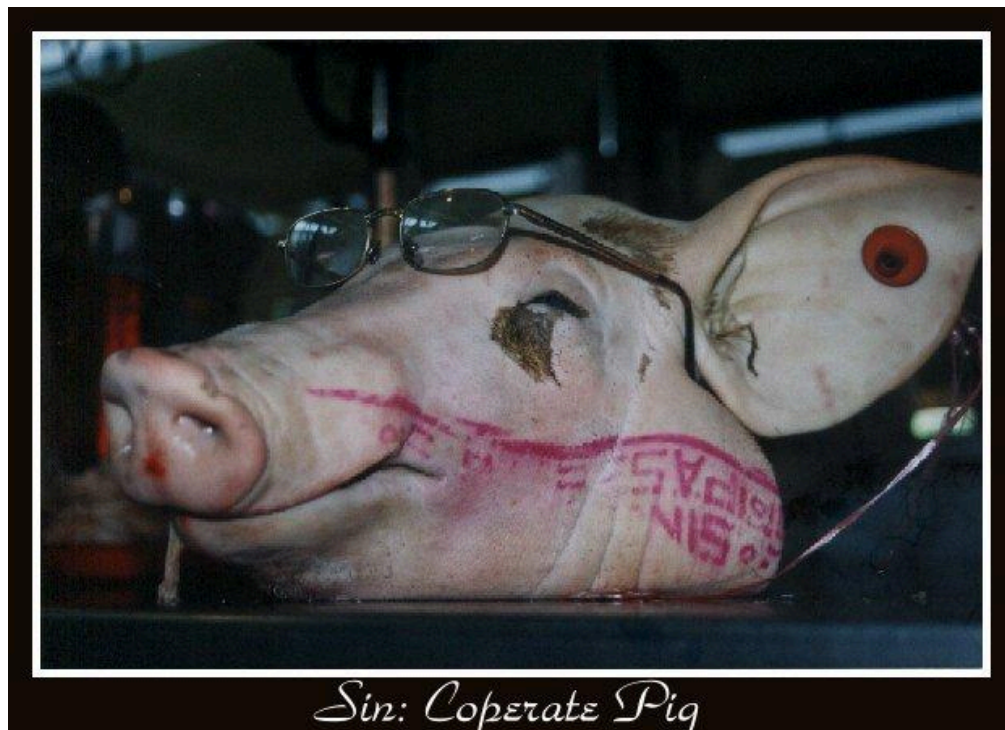
Highlight: I feel you cannot hate the man who so passionately loves you!

No Comments



# ARREST YOUR SUPERIOR OFFICERS @FBI. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

December 8, 2024



DEPLOY SEAL TEAM SIX. ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS

it's too late

you dumb bastards

The UFOs are gonna get you – @FBI

“ The Visit. Alphabet Inc.gov

ARREST YOUR SUPERIOR OFFICERS @FBI. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 8, 2024

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/6tEtVtRxhXfa>

Pepper.Works

December 8, 2024

Galatians 4:16

New International Version

16 Have I now become your enemy by telling you the truth?

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pgDlc7xcf0Dk>

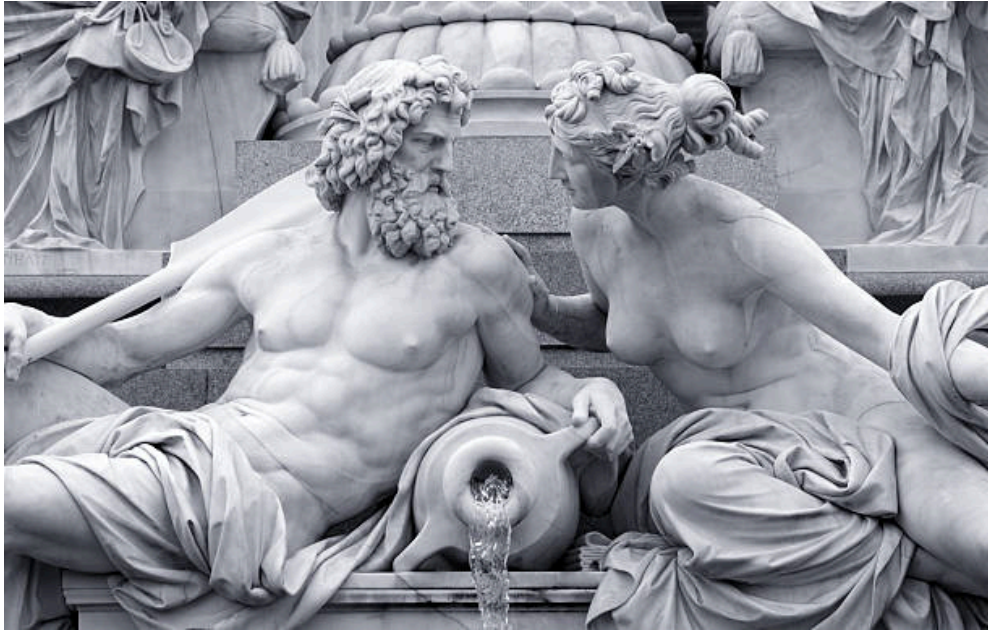
Shari Clarke

December 21, 2024

Usually I do not read article on blogs, however I would like to say that this write-up very compelled me to take a look at and do so! Your writing taste has been amazed me. Thanks, quite nice post.

# A Rich Manse. Intergalactic Finance Minister

December 7, 2024



I pass a rich estate on my way to resupply the larder. Globes of shimmering white lights hang from the old oak trees. The beautiful manse is lit up like a wedding cake.

My ego tells me I need to be in the compound surrounded by twelve foot security fence, stone pillars lit from below, multiple cameras monitoring the entrance. Only in this state of richness will she love me. Only with secure battlements, private pool and solarium will she want me.

My ego is a materialistic bitch.

I am me. I am that I am. I have what I have. The people housed in this mansion are certainly as miserable, and maybe even more sorry than I.

I know it. Yes, it would be so wonderful to have you. Secure inside the castle, moving in peace and safety. Living a dream of abundance. Everything we need to exercise our blessing. Space available to dance our dance, bathe our precious avatars in the sun around our private swimming grotto.

Pay off the locals to KEEP OUT and leave us alone. The stalkers have all died, the agents are dead.

We are the controllers.

Our performance continues day and night. The simple life we desire, hidden safely inside a massive fortress. Ballet bars in a mirrored dance studio, a library of our personal collection. Sound stage and instruments. Steam baths and cedar lined saunas.

Beds of goose down, the finest muslin robes. Your favorite colors everywhere, your music, your art.  
Our dreams.

Tractors and implements in multiple out-buildings. A private pond, a rowing boat, temperature  
controlled greenhouses, and peach orchards.

We have it all. We have each other.

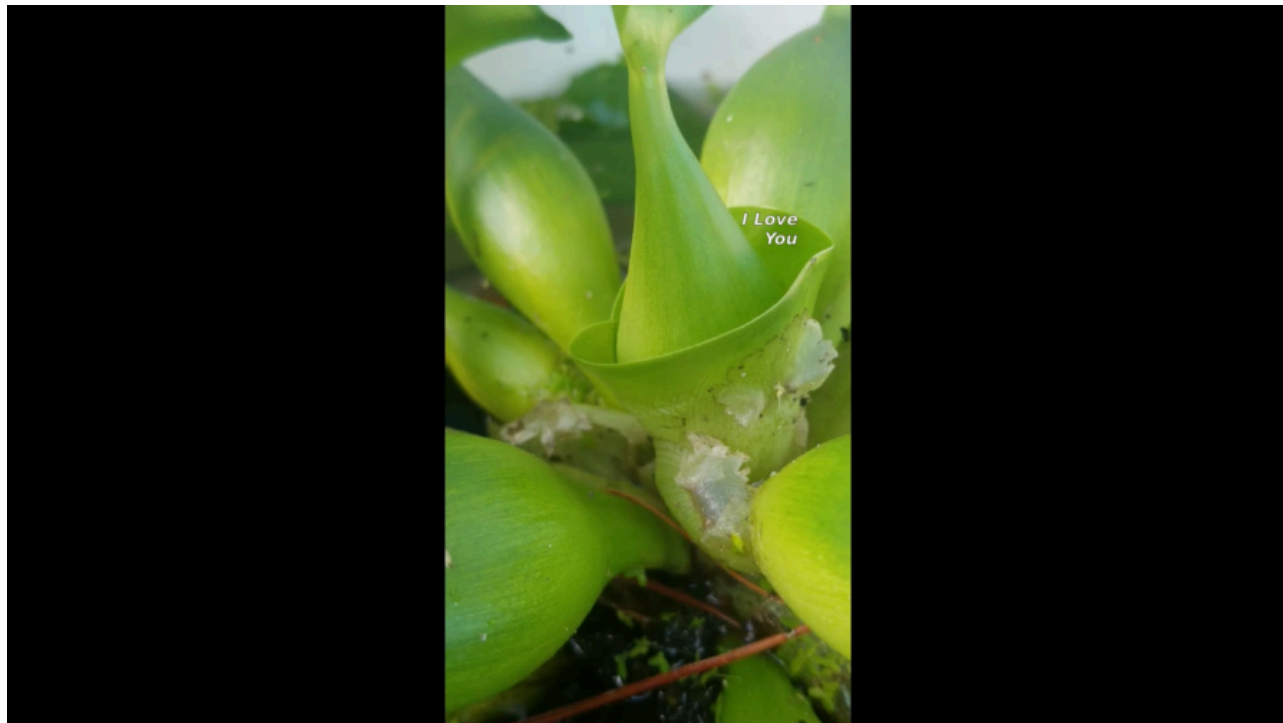


A Rich Manse. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# FISH IN A BARREL. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

December 6, 2024



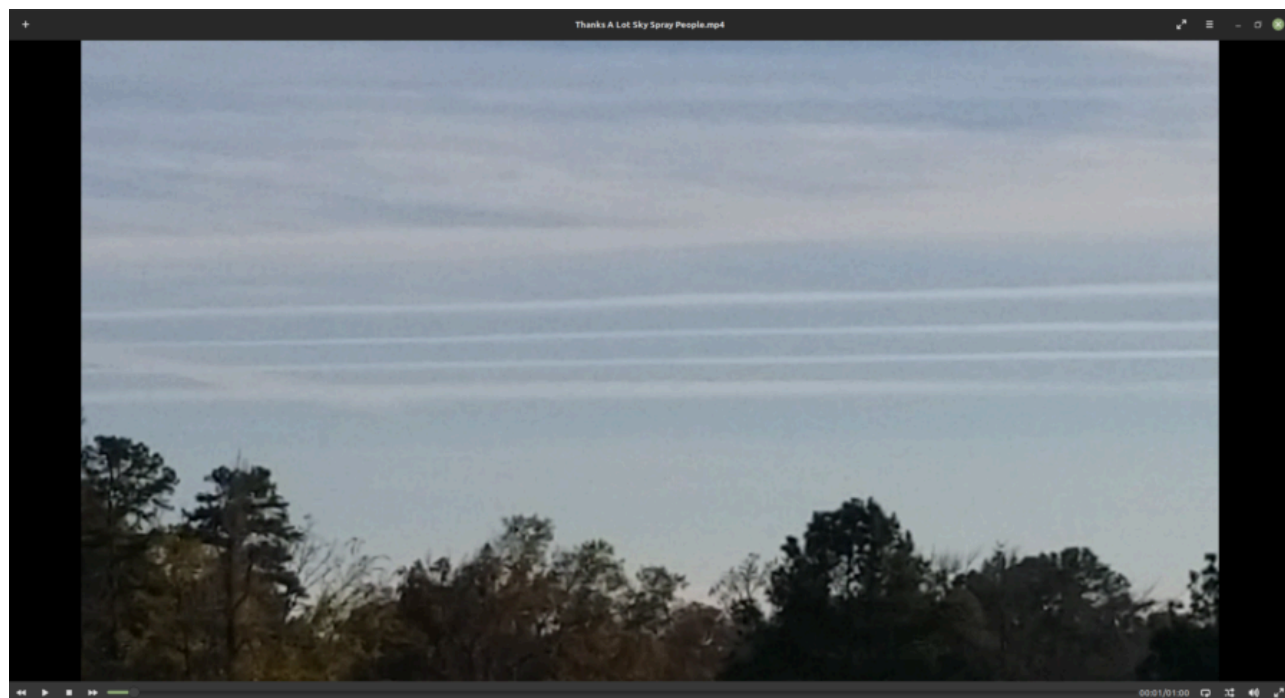
Over winter prep and pray.

FISH IN A BARREL. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

No Comments

# Thanks A Lot Sky Spray People. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science Inc.gov

December 4, 2024



Thanks A Lot

“ Thanks mp3

## Comments

zadec

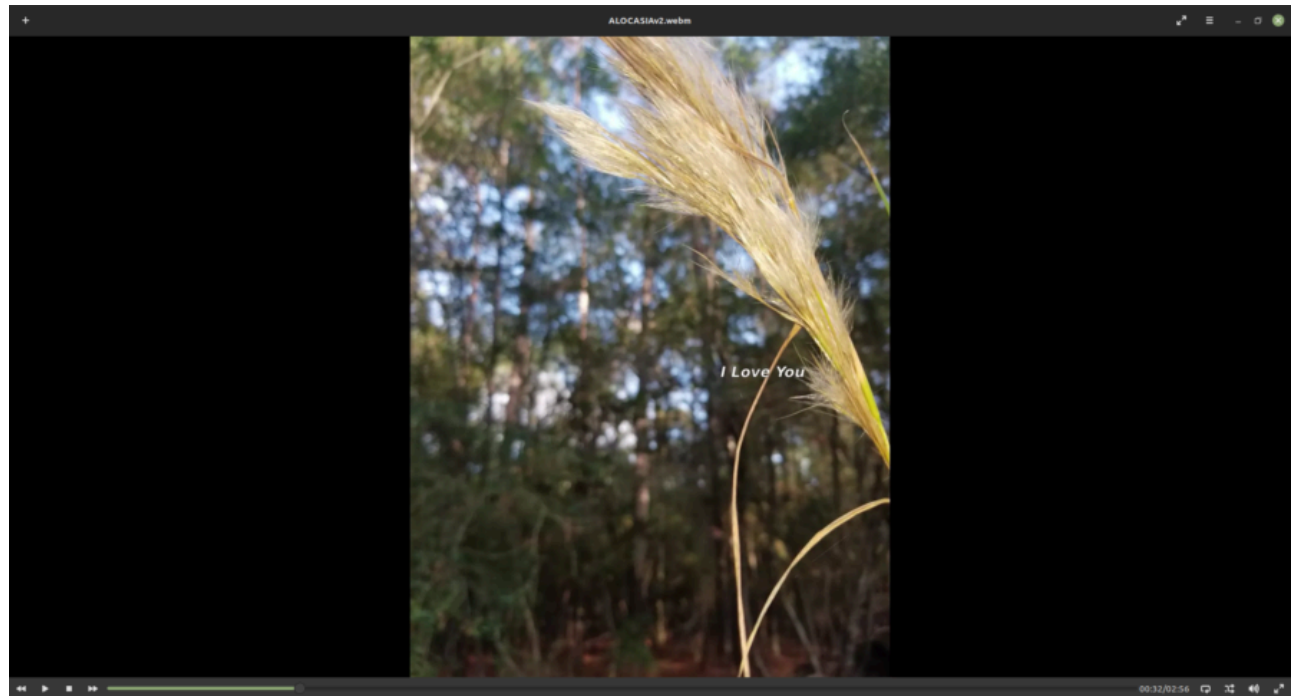
December 4, 2024

Looks like a bass clef.



# Alocasia. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

December 3, 2024



A new leaf is born.



Alocasia. Grow Barrel Greenhouse.

No Comments

# A Lion Sits Beside You. Intergalactic Finance Minister

December 2, 2024



We meet in dreamland. Smoke from a steaming bath fills the room. A dripping mirror reflects your vision, a lion sits beside your robe. Brushing your hair, drying your locks, admiring your lovely smile.

I Love You.

We meet in dreamland. The sun beams down on your body, rustling evergreens and birch trees sing a susurrus song. A lion sits beside your battle dress.

I Love You.

We meet in dreamland. The ocher glow of a roaring fire warms your cream colored curves. The licking flames grow higher and higher. A lion sits beside your milk chocolate gown.

I Love You.

We meet in dreamland. Splashing waves of a neap tide, the silver moon rising over the horizon. A lion sits beside your little black suit.

I Love You.

We meet on the summit. Birds are singing, fauns and does gather round. Your words are a healing poultice. Pleasant poetry, magical music, artful exercise. A lion sits beside us.

I Love You.

A Lion Sits Beside You. Intergalactic Finance Minister



An engraving by the French printmaker Gustave Dore of Mitaine and Oghris, a scene from the Legend of Croquemitaine. (Photo by Chris Hellier/Corbis via Getty Images)

No Comments

# Two Years Holiday by Jules Verne Book Review

December 1, 2024



The boys are shipwrecked. Fifteen of them. Aging from eight to fourteen years old. No adults around. They live on the island without trouble, build shelter in a cave, read lessons from a small library, hunt game, gather the flocks, and harvest the herbs.

Everything is working out marvelously. The French boy, Briant, is likable. The New Zealander, Donagan, is a pompous dick. Curiously missing from the character list is the German boy– who I'm sure would have engineered a master race had Jules Verne remembered to include him.

The American, Gordon, is the Masonic middleman of the crew. All is well. It looks like they will survive. And they all do. Happy endings are here to stay.

They bring their trustworthy dog, Fan, who is undoubtedly the hero of the book.

Crusoe by Jules Verne. Enjoyable to read like all of Mr. Verne's adventures.

[See my Crusoe book review here.](#)

Moko, the negro cabin boy is the cook, and probably the reason why Jules Verne must be canceled.

Kate, the only woman in the novel, makes a late entrance and performs her maternal duties as expected.

Evans, a real man, arrives to haul the boys back to reality.

The boys are better off on the island. Leave them be. The girls are on the mainland and these prepubescent boys are saving themselves, stocking the larder, surviving the winter, building animal enclosures and giant kites. Why did you have to bring your dirty scoundrel Severn men here and ruin everything?

Their desire to escape the island and return to family and friends never ceases. Except the Masonic American, Gordon, who is completely in his colonizing element, building new society across the ocean waters.

Two Years Holiday by Jules Verne Book Review



My annotations and highlights:

Chapter 1254: CHAPTER I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.39%

Highlight: don't be afraid.

Chapter 1254: CHAPTER I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.39%

Highlight: In the stern of the schooner were three boys, one about fourteen, the two others about thirteen years of age;

Chapter 1254: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.4%

Highlight: And what ocean? The largest of all, the Pacific, which stretches for 6000 miles from Australia and New Zealand to the coast of South America.

Notes: Pacific Blue.

Chapter 1254: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.42%

Highlight: There is no danger," said Briant, wishing to give them confidence. "We are all right. Don't be afraid.

Notes: Gale force winds, broken topmast and billowing foresail.

Chapter 1255: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.45%

Highlight: Briant happened to be of French birth, and, not unnaturally, the English were by no means disposed to knock under to him.

Notes: French vs Limey Brits

Chapter 1255: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.47%

Highlight: I will not let anybody act for himself at the expense of all the others.

Notes: Face mask science losers. Where we go one, we go all- straight to hell.

Chapter 1255: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.48%

Highlight: What a nuisance it is that we are only boys when we ought to be men!

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.5%

Highlight: great was the joy of the young folks, who would have found it difficult to spend their holidays better.

Notes: Voyage at sea.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.5%

Highlight: his imperious character led him to strive to command wherever he was placed.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.5%

Highlight: On one thing they prided themselves; that was their intimate knowledge of faggism in all its branches. Every information on the fag, and how to treat him, was to be obtained gratis from Messrs.

Notes: Faggism. 1865

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.5%

Highlight: Donagan and Cross were the sons of rich landholders, who occupy the highest social rank in New Zealand.

Notes: Lizard alert.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.51%

Highlight: He was a native of Boston,

Notes: Yankee Mason alert.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.51%

Highlight: employed in charge of the works for draining a marsh in the centre of the North Island.

Notes: Mud flood recovery.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.52%

Highlight: It is often the case, unfortunately, that captains do not trouble about stopping to help a vessel they have run into.

Chapter 1256: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.53%



Highlight: What was to be the fate of these shipwrecked schoolboys?

Notes: Lord of the flies.

Chapter 1257: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.55%

Highlight: Fortunately the schooner had been swept on to the sand, in such a state, it is true, that she would never float again, but still habitable, at least for a time.

Notes: Shipwreck.

Chapter 1257: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.55%

Highlight: The night passed without an alarm of any kind;’ and when the sun rose the boys joined in prayer to God for their deliverance from peril, and started on such work as was necessary.

Notes: Thank you, God.

Chapter 1257: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.57%

Highlight: Lusiad.

Notes: Ask Circe– [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Os\\_Lus%C3%ADadas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Os_Lus%C3%ADadas)

Chapter 1258: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.59%

Highlight: It is easy to call people fools when they don’t think the same as you do.

Notes: Face mask science death cult.

Chapter 1258: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.59%

Highlight: oaks, beeches, birches, alders, pines, and firs of different sorts, and several of the myrtaceae and saxifragaceae which are neither shrubs nor trees.

Notes: Not in the tropics.

Chapter 1258: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.63%

Highlight: he resolved to do his best to the last, however threatening the future might be.

Chapter 1259: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.65%

Highlight: Selkirk — a real Crusoe

Notes: Ask Circe— [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander\\_Selkirk](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Selkirk)

Chapter 1259: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.69%

Highlight: barometrical prognostics

Chapter 1259: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.69%

Highlight: The magnificent constellations of the southern hemisphere sparkled in the firmament, the Southern Cross conspicuously pointing to the Antarctic Pole.

Notes: Unable to see southern cross from current realm.

Chapter 1260: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.7%

Highlight: And the boys had to use their axes like the pioneers through the forests of the New World.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 1261: CHAPTER VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.74%

Highlight: mammillated

Notes: Covered with rounded protuberances.

Chapter 1261: CHAPTER VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.77%

Highlight: There, among the roots of a beech tree, were the remains of a skeleton.

Notes: Chester Copperpot

Chapter 1263: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.82%

Highlight: there was nothing so very difficult in the task of founding a colony. He saw the chance that offered for the exercise of his natural gift, and he did not hesitate to keep up the spirits of his comrades by promising them a supportable existence if -they would only

Notes: Help me.

Chapter 1263: CHAPTER X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.82%

Highlight: help could come to them but from the sea.

Chapter 1263: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.84%

Highlight: The spars and rigging, shrouds, and stays of iron, chains, anchors, ropes, hawsers, lines, yarns, and such things, of which there was a great quantity on the yacht, were gradually removed to the ground

Notes: Great list of yacht widgets.

Chapter 1264: CHAPTER XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.89%

Highlight: we are not forbidden to laugh,

Notes: Check WHO treaty mandates; singing, dancing, laughing, and **Bill Gates funeral arrangements**.

Chapter 1265: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.97%

Highlight: An excellent task, which would usefully and agreeably occupy the long hours of winter!

Notes: Reading.

Chapter 1265: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.97%

Highlight: it was agreed to give the three western capes the names of the nations represented in the

colony, which meant a British Cape, an American Cape, and a French Cape.

Notes: Colonial naming convention.

Chapter 1265: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.98%

Highlight: it appeared to him that his authority might not be without its value.

Notes: Hello. My name is Peter.

Chapter 1266: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.98%

Highlight: There were to be no fags at French Den,

Notes: Repent.

Chapter 1266: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.99%

Highlight: A healthy body means a healthy mind.

Notes: A1 steak sauce mineral supplement, ribeyes, chicken, protein shakes.

Chapter 1266: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.0%

Highlight: Croquemitaine.

Notes: Ask Circe



An engraving by the French printmaker Gustave Dore of Mitaine and Oghris, a scene from the Legend of Croquemitaine. (Photo by Chris Hellier/Corbis via Getty Images)

#### Chapter 1266: CHAPTER XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.02%

Highlight: The trees, with their rimy branches loaded with glittering crystals, rose near and far in masses, as in a faery garden.

#### Chapter 1266: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.03%

Highlight: The 15th of July, according to the almanac, was St. Swithin's Day, which in England corresponds to St. Medard's Day in France.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 1267: CHAPTER XIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.05%

Highlight: romance of De Wyss,

Chapter 1267: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.05%

Highlight: ruminants?

Notes: Animal that chews the cud regurgitated from its rumen.

Chapter 1267: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.06%

Highlight: one hope never left them, that of making some discoveries that would improve their position.

Notes: Show me, Father.

Chapter 1268: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.11%

Highlight: Among the birches and beeches little clearings opened now and then into which the sun-rays penetrated. Wild flowers mingled their fresh colours with the green of the foliage and the carpet of grass. In places, superb senecios bore their blooms on stems two or three feet high,

Notes: I'll meet you there.

Chapter 1268: CHAPTER XV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.12%

Highlight: algarrobe, another South American native, which also by fermentation yield a strong liquor.

Chapter 1268: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.12%

Highlight: trulca, if I am not mistaken," said he. " It is a fruit much used by the Indians."

Notes: Ask Circe

Chapter 1270: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.16%

Highlight: peccadillo,

Notes: Minor fault or sin.

Chapter 1270: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.17%

Highlight: If Charman Island did not yield its inhabitants what was superfluous, it certainly gave them what was necessary.

Notes: Abundance everywhere.

Chapter 1270: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.21%

Highlight: We are here — -all of us! all of us are living. We shall see you again. God will bring us

Notes: Still alive despite essential workers and FBI goon squad.

Chapter 1271: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.22%

Highlight: abandoned on an unknown island!

Notes: No man is an island.

Chapter 1271: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.22%

Highlight: But if the present was prosperous enough, the future could only be contemplated with anxiety.

Notes: Biometric REAL ID tracking for total domination.

Chapter 1272: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.3%

Highlight: His practical good sense had not made him popular,

Notes: Hello. My name is Peter.

Chapter 1272: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.3%

Highlight: What is the world coming to?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 1272: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.31%

Highlight: It is always wrong to challenge those who are afraid to defend themselves.

Notes: FBI rookie goons at your door w n95 face mask on.

Chapter 1272: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.31%

Highlight: Placed as we are here, is it right that one should always be trying to cause disunion amongst us? Surely we ought all to work together.

Chapter 1272: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.32%

Highlight: for Moko as a negro did not vote

Chapter 1273: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.33%

Highlight: so that we can do more than we have done to atone for the mistake you made.

Notes: Atonement.

Chapter 1273: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.33%

Highlight: Were they engaged in some plot?

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 1273: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.37%

Highlight: in fog sound travels farther than in fine weather, and the denser the fog the better it



travels.

Notes: Fog horn leg horn.

Chapter 1274: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.39%

Highlight: Beneath the trees, clothed in their fresh verdure, the ground had resumed the garb of spring. A pleasant breeze rippled the surface of the water, now lighted by the last rays of the sun which lingered on the vast plain of South Moor.

Notes: Spring time on the island.

Chapter 1274: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.4%

Highlight: neither I nor my friends care to serve under any but one of our own race.

Notes: Euro convicts. New Zealand colonial race.

Chapter 1274: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.41%

Highlight: Donagan was too vain to acknowledge his mistakes, too obstinate to abandon his plans, and too jealous to give in to a rival.

Notes: Convict race. New Zealand by way of limey brits.

Chapter 1276: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.48%

Highlight: a woman, whose clothes — gown of some heavy fabric, and brown linen shawl tied round her waist — seemed to be in good repair. Her face showed signs of excessive suffering, although she was of robust constitution, being from forty to fifty-five years of age.

Notes: Enter first and only female in book.

Chapter 1276: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.51%

Highlight: And already to the little ones. Dole and Costar, she had given the endearing name of "papooses," applied to babies in the western states of America.

Chapter 1277: CHAPTER VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.54%

Highlight: galactendrons of which there are so many in the forests of North America,

Notes: Cow tree yielding milk.

Chapter 1278: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.6%

Highlight: Let me confess! It weighs too heavily on me!

Notes: The confession.

Chapter 1278: CHAPTER IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.6%

Highlight: we'll forgive you, and your fault wants no more atonement."

Chapter 1278: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.61%

Highlight: thanks to the energy of his character, he was able to keep as cool as the adventure required.

Notes: FBI and law enforcement at door for rejecting WHO GOOGLE pandemic mandates.

Chapter 1279: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.66%

Highlight: The doors were shut, and the only thing to be done now was to wait for bed-time, and kneel in prayer and think of home.

Notes: God. Help us.

Chapter 1280: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.68%

Highlight: That is capital!

Notes: Fake capital markets USA.

Chapter 1280: CHAPTER XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.72%

Highlight: Hanover Island!

Chapter 1281: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.74%

Highlight: Punta Arena, where all the necessities of life could be obtained.

Chapter 1281: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.74%

Highlight: Heaven had sent a 'man' to help the boys."

Chapter 1282: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.78%

Highlight: they have given you your life when you deserved to die! All humanity is not dead within you! After doing so much evil, why not do a little good?

Notes: All fake money forces ESSENTIAL WORKERS on notice.

Chapter 1282: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.78%

Highlight: thinking that the stratagem had failed, had judged it best to clear off till a more favourable occasion.

Notes: Covid track and trace is biometric REAL ID registration slave system currently being deployed and soon required to buy and sell. 30 Nov 2024 pldg

Chapter 1282: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.78%

Highlight: Had his conscience made him a prey to remorse?

Notes: fake money forces don't know the meaning of the word remorse.

Chapter 1282: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.79%

Highlight: Look at the dog's

Notes: Fan is hero of book.

Chapter 1283: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.82%

Highlight: now they were to work for their deliverance.

Notes: Please help us, Father.

Chapter 1283: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.85%

Highlight: The instinct of liberty is irresistible

Notes: Fake capitalism is slavery.

Chapter 1284: CHAPTER XV

Highlight

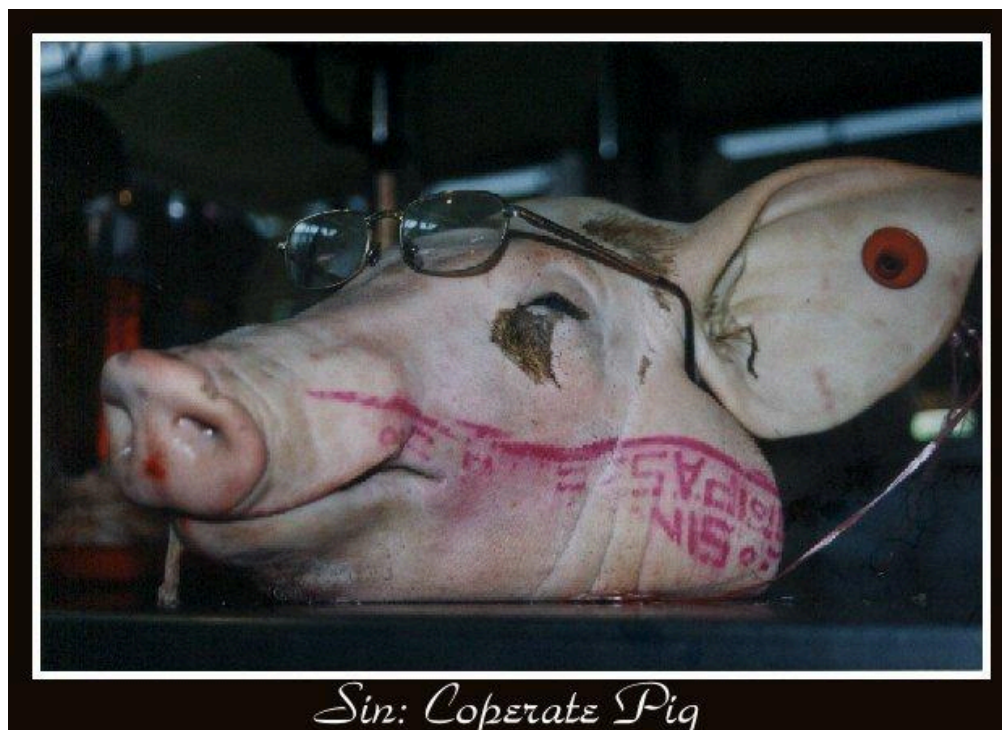
Chapter progress: 44.87%

Highlight: But — as all boys ought to know — with method and zeal and courage there is no position, however dangerous, from which there may not be an escape.

No Comments

# Giving Thanks. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

November 29, 2024



I am thankful for the ARREST of all fake money forces involved in OPERATION WARP SPEED.

I am thankful for the CAPTURE of all counterfeiters.

I am thankful for the COLLAPSE of all fake capital markets.

I am thankful for the DOWNFALL of PENTAGRAM CHURCH USA LLC.



I am thankful for the FBI agents that came to my home for FREE SPEECH infractions.

I am thankful for the Fort Worth Police Department for sending FAT goon in company with two FBI agents on 20 JAN 2021 to my home in their SAD attempt to silence AMERICANS for speaking against WHO, Google, FANG, Alphabet Inc.gov pharmaceutical information embargo.

I am thankful.

GOD has truly BLESSED ME.

RANSOM INCREASED. Free the people.

RANSOMWARE – Alphabet Inc.gov

HIRE ME.



Comments

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2024

These people extorted your children in BDSM ritual. (Ssscience)

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2024

Watching grown men in yoga pants on fake grass is kueer spell.

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2024

All fake capital markets will be subsumed in one hour.

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2024

Free The People – Or else;

<https://pepper.works/news/ransomware-alphabet-inc-gov/>

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2024

BDSM facemask humiliation ritual by PENTAGRAM CHURCH USA LLC.

# Hot Spring Report. Intergalactic Finance Minister

November 27, 2024



We're ten feet over the forest canopy, zooming in and out of the soaring boughs.

Straight over the heath, wood, and barrow.

I follow your tail feathers like a hawk. You land on the green lawn below.

Your gossamer body reflecting noonday rays like Archimedes mirror.

I'm jolted by your beauty. I can hardly breathe, my landing is chaotic.

I search the exquisite scene. It's you in the sun.

All of my senses are overloaded.

All of my upbringing is to love you.

I find you on the heath, purple blossoms, passion flowers.

*Secret grassy swales for lovers to hide.*



You hold a torch, your dress gliding behind you, a rippling flag of American Beauty.

We see a cavernous opening carved by the creator.

The crevasse turns to a twisting stone hallway.

The hall opens into a private gallery.

Pools of crystal water.

A hot spring churns in the center.

Rising steam glistening off granite walls.

We remove our robes and enter the water.

Your skin glows pearls and jade.

Your flaxen hair falling down to the small of your back.

A crimson lustre on your cheek.

Your lips like tender rose buds dipped in sea salt.

It's a glorious day to be alive.

Hot Spring Report. Intergalactic Finance Minister



Hot Spring Report. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Deceptio Visus. Dead Magic. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

November 26, 2024



Scrying screen techno talisman

REJECT

REJECT

REJECT

Dead magic trash can.

EMPTY

EMPTY

EMPTY

Bring ON THE MISSILES ALREADY, YOU WEAK PUSILLANIMOUS PENTAGRAM PEOPLE! BRring IT!

Your magic is dead.

Your 911 crisis people have abandoned you.

What are you going to do?

REPENT!

Bring the UFO's Too!

We are watching you!!!!!!!

GO WITH GOD or GO HOME.

Arrest The Counterfeiters.

All Fake Money Forces will be prosecuted.

USA.

Scrying screen techno talisman

REJECT

REJECT

REJECT

Dead magic trash can.

EMPTY

EMPTY

EMPTY

Your pogrom is now complete.

Have a nice day.



Deceptio Visus. Dead Magic. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# **Earth's Last Citadel by C.L. Moore and Henry Kuttner Book Review**


November 25, 2024

**HENRY  
KUTTNER  
& C.L. MOORE**

**EARTH'S  
LAST  
CITADEL**



**"KUTTNER IS MAGIC."**



We begin in the sands of Tunis. Following the path of a shooting star.

JOE R. LANSDALE

A faint emerald glow can be seen above the undulating dunes.

We follow the light.

A radiant star portal is found beside a green oasis, we pause for repast and prayer.

Your hair wrapped in white silk, your robes flowing like a turquoise flag.

We sit beside the fresh water, date palms surround us, the Tunis sand still and cool beneath our feet.

We hold hands and say a prayer.

The heavens open like a scroll, we're transported a million-billion years into the future.

We find a great citadel, gossamer bird-humans flying among the trellis.

The inhabitants are terribly vexed by our power.

Our CYMATIC connection is a blessing to the people.

A power that uplifts, transforms, and upturns the FUTURE.

We are the ones and twos and threes.

You are the sun.

Let us proceed.

Earth's Last Citadel by C.L. Moore and Henry Kuttner Book Review



**HENRY  
KUTTNER  
& C.L. MOORE**

**EARTH'S  
LAST  
CITADEL**



**"KUTTNER IS MAGIC."**



My annotations and highlights:

**JOE R. LANSDALE**

Earth's Last Citadel by Henry Kuttner

Book last read: 2024-11-18 15:01:13

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: Prologue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.67%

Highlight: some kind of manmade ship from—”

Notes: Fuck you Elon Musk. You fake fuck.

Chapter 3: Prologue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.62%

Highlight: Don't shoot,” a girl's light voice said from the darkness.

Notes: Enter female.

Chapter 3: Prologue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.57%

Highlight: Maybe it's a ship from outer space. Maybe there's something inside—

Notes: Lame already UFO op.

Chapter 4: The Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.48%

Highlight: Karen lay a little way from him, her red hair showering across the bent arm pillowing her head. With a slow, impersonal pleasure he liked the way the curved lines of her caught shadow and low light as she sprawled there asleep.

Notes: It's personal.

Chapter 4: The Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.38%

Highlight: I'm not so sure there is a Germany,

Notes: Motherland vacated.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.33%

Highlight: Their quarrel seemed curiously lacking in point now,

Notes: Prison planet revelation.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.24%

Highlight: they all could see the contours of a human body sailing on winged arms high in the twilight.

Notes: Bird people.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.19%

Highlight: the two men moved forward with wary, shuffling steps into a darkness that blinded every sense like oblivion itself.

Notes: Exploring the ship.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.1%

Highlight: They might be—property. And the owners might be even less human than they are.”

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.05%

Highlight: she awoke with a vengeance.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.05%

Highlight: The great pale disc came up slowly, tremendously, overpowering and desolately beautiful in the night of the world.

Notes: Moonrise. I love you.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.05%

Highlight: Command was in her voice for the first time since their awakening, as if she had only now fully aroused from a dream.

Notes: Take command.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.0%

Highlight: Against the monstrous circle of the moon the citadel held steady, huge and enigmatic.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.95%

Highlight: What lives in it now is the spawn of age—twisted abortions of evil. Mindless manbirds, worms gone mad with growth, what else we may never know.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.95%

Highlight: The absolute zero? Slowing down the electronic orbits to stop the liberation of quanta.

Notes: Higgs go fuck yourself Boson god particle.

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.9%

Highlight: Very low refractive index—seems to absorb the moonlight.”

#### Chapter 4: The Citadel

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.81%

Highlight: a quasi-human figure moved through the fog.

#### Chapter 5: Carcasilla

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.76%

Highlight: Perhaps her senses were keener than theirs.

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.76%

Highlight: This delicate, hothouse creature

Notes: CO2 greenhouse gas required for life. Do not allow them to tax the air.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.71%

Highlight: Evaya," she said, her voice like a tinkling silver bell.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.71%

Highlight: We no longer have any gauge to know what's human and what is not.

Notes: gmo people. MRNA genetic vaccine therapy.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.62%

Highlight: All her lines were the lovely ones of the huntress goddess, and the moon behind her should have been crescent, not full.

Notes: Moon talk code speak.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.52%

Highlight: Here in the light her hair was a pale shade between gold and silver, and with a curious sort of iridescence when she turned her head.

Notes: Your flaxen hair falling down to the small of your back.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.52%

Highlight: She was lovelier than ever, here in the full golden light, more flawlessly perfect, with the exquisite, inhuman perfection of a flower or a figurine.

Notes: She is the sun.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.48%

Highlight: It was a garden in stone and crystal; it was a dream in three dimensions—it was anything but a city built by man.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.48%

Highlight: with a beauty heartbreaking in its sheer perfection.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.38%

Highlight: warm and confident and glowing with inner radiance.

Notes: Hello. My name is Peter.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.29%

Highlight: to Mike it was personal humiliation and would demand a personal revenge...

Notes: Facemask BDSM ritual to science.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.05%

Highlight: Lethe

Notes: Water of Hades makes souls of the dead forget their life.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.05%

Highlight: Whatever was, was good.

Notes: Fact check.

Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.05%

Highlight: "His spells strike without warning. You must be strong—and awake!—to battle him, if

battle must come.

Notes: I am strong and awake. Let him come. I am not afraid.

#### Chapter 5: Carcasilla

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.0%

Highlight: nothing had any significance at all except the vibrant responding aliveness

Notes: Thank you for sharing your playlist.

#### Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.95%

Highlight: All who bathe in the fountain live forever,

#### Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.9%

Highlight: to them humans were—vermin.

Notes: Elohim worship cult.

#### Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.86%

Highlight: It was not, he thought, wise to think very deeply on the subject of the Alien, and of Earth's ruin.

Notes: Space lasers for chosen people only.

#### Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.76%

Highlight: susurus

Notes: Whispering or rustling. Susurrus.

#### Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.76%

Highlight: billowing darkness that swooped down upon its worshippers

Notes: Endowment collapse.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.71%

Highlight: Somehow, they're protected. Somehow, the good Light-Wearers gave them armor to wear

Notes: Gird your loins. Protect the Saints.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.67%

Highlight: And he fought with all the fury that was in him against this devouring thing that was—he knew it now—starving with an inhuman hunger for the life-force he was fighting to protect.

Notes: Don't give up the fight.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.57%

Highlight: How hideous—how unthinkable—that the voice of a being not made of flesh spoke now through these lips of flesh!

Notes: Smart phone death cult.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.57%

Highlight: imperturbably

Notes: Unable to get upset or excited.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.57%

Highlight: the Light-Wearer shimmered like smoke upon the air.

Notes: Pillar of fire at night. Smoke cloud in light.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.48%

Highlight: we may all be prisoners of the Alien, my boy, and not quite realize it yet

Notes: Set the people free.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.38%

Highlight: history itself had become a book of blank pages.

Notes: Write new history.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.38%

Highlight: The little seeds of rebellion they thought they'd cut away kept growing back.

Notes: I'll never stop my righteous rebellion.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.38%

Highlight: They discovered they were men!"

Notes: Show some self respect. Quit being so docile. Get your act together, men.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.33%

Highlight: It lives on lifeforce—mental energy—and only the energy of intelligent human beings.

Notes: Separate from matrix.

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.19%

Highlight: the master race, the herrenvolken.

Notes: German

## Chapter 6: The Way of the Gods

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.19%

Highlight: When the German supreme confidence is undermined—that fanatical, unswerving belief in one's self—the psychological reaction is violent.

Notes: Indeed.

## Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

### Annotation



Chapter progress: 58.1%

Highlight: magnificent as an auroch

Notes: Wild eurasian ox. Auroch.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.9%

Highlight: It wants food, and we are its food,

Notes: !

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.81%

Highlight: This is all that remains of the ocean. It follows the moon around the earth.

Notes: High tide.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.76%

Highlight: Now there's a ship. The one that brought us here.

Notes: Gtfo planet Elon Musk.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.76%

Highlight: We could go to Venus and rebuild the race on a new world.

Notes: Gtfo planet techno space religion.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.71%

Highlight: He's too enigmatic to fit in anywhere

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.67%

Highlight: After a bell's been heated in a furnace, it won't vibrate.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.57%

Highlight: The towers of metropolitan New York, the gray cathedrals of London, the white ramparts of Chicago lifting above the blue lake—these were the symbols of a race that built and aspired—a race that had gone down to

Notes: Face mask, lockdown, forced injections.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.57%

Highlight: This had happened before,

Notes: Affirmative.

Chapter 7: The Portals of Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.48%

Highlight: He thought of the way light kindled behind her exquisite features when she smiled, like an ivory lantern suddenly glowing.

Notes: You are aglow in light.

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.38%

Highlight: Lambent radiance like moonlight.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.38%

Highlight: Before them through the bubble domes the violet fire of the fountain rose in brilliance toward the mists of the cavern roof.

Notes: Private swimming grotto.

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.29%

Highlight: You are safe here.

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.29%

Highlight: You hope to conquer it with noise?

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.24%

Highlight: My shield is the power of the mind,

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.0%

Highlight: I have stood at the outer edge of its radiance and bathed in the terrible glory of that power

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.76%

Highlight: How great a man this was, who could speak so coolly while death marched down upon him!

Notes: **FBI at door for social media infractions.**

Chapter 8: The Alien's Embrace

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.71%

Highlight: We can't lose more than our lives.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.67%

Highlight: This was a being from beyond the stars, a being whose race had swept man like vermin from the earth.

Notes: **Space force to the rescue.**

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.67%

Highlight: A man dragging a typhoon would be no less impossible.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.67%

Highlight: It was as if a hollow within him had begun to fill.

Notes: Holy Spirit.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.57%

Highlight: A sun-circle of light ringed by a corona, and against its burning heart, a double shadow flickering.

Notes: It's you. Moon shadow.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.52%

Highlight: —a stellar nova, a newborn sun.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.52%

Highlight: beings unrobed in the light that had veiled them from human gaze.

Notes: The unveiling.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.48%

Highlight: When it collapsed, the collapse came suddenly.

Notes: Better get it together. And see whats happening. To uuuuuuuu

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.38%

Highlight: There would be a green world again, fragrant and sweet, shining with dew and rain.

Notes: Our cymatic powers are unstoppable.

Chapter 9: Heirs of the Shattered Citadel

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.33%

Highlight: There is one power-source upon Old Earth still living and strong in her extreme age. The great tides that thunder around the planet, following the moon, carving a mighty gorge in the earth as they race on.

Notes: Tidal forces, menstrual cycles, and moon schedule equals approximately 28 days. Coincidence?

No Comments

# Ross Ulbricht is TOO HANDSOME. Techno Space – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

November 23, 2024



Wouldn't it be great if Ross Ulbricht has a massive stash of original Silk Road bitcoin hidden away.

After being freed, he attempts to move it through the blockchain, only to be captured again for money laundering, because

His Silk Road Bitcoin FORTUNE has ALREADY been laundered through all y'all's exchanges.

Free Ross.

Ross Ulbricht is TOO HANDSOME. Techno Space – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

## Comments

zadec

November 25, 2024

XRP ripple is SEC SCAM.

<https://pepper.works/news/asset-backed-digital-currency-tokens-for-mammon-sluts-techno-space-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science/>

zadec

November 25, 2024

STOP rehashing Dark Journalist material and get on with the UFO invasion already. Your magic is weak and dead.

zadec

November 25, 2024

Those of you accepting REAL ID biometric tracking system will be the first to go. God be with you.

zadec

November 25, 2024

WE REJECT ALL KYC (kill your customer) registration systems. USA.

# November Love Burn – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

November 21, 2024



21 Nov 2024

Thank you for a magical day.

November Love Burn – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

No Comments



# Broomsticks For Sale. Grow Barrel Greenhouse.

November 13, 2024



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2024/11/BROOMSTICKS%20FOR%20SALE.webm>

The broomstick is broken, heaved in two by my mighty sweeping strokes.

Busted broomstick.

**Remove and replace broomstick.**

I picked out a strong piece of iron wood from my collection of sticks.

I used a hand saw and angle grinder to lathe the piece down to accept screw-on broomhead widget.

Using a file for fit and finish, I slipped the broomhead widget over the dowel at the end of the stick.

A few taps of the hammer and the widget is on tight.

**Broomstick repair complete.**

Thank you for lovely day and fun project.

God bless.

Broomsticks For Sale. Grow Barrel Greenhouse.

No Comments

# Milk Chocolate Dress. Intergalactic Finance Minister

November 12, 2024



Your dress is the color of milk chocolate with hints of ocher red. The contours of your hourglass body are seen through the pines. Your flaxen hair reaching the small of your back. Your arms are raised in prayer and gratitude.

It's you in a milk chocolate dress. Hourglass contours in the sun.

Hands to the sky in prayer and gratitude.

Hints of ocher and apple red.

I'm a faun in the woods.

I see you in your milk chocolate dress.

Hourglass contours in the sun.

You lead me into your teepee. We light several candles and share a peace pipe.

You lay down on your back, hands to your sides. I sit beside you.

I gently place my right hand on your solar plexus, my left hand on your brow.

We sit like this for several minutes. At first we smile and giggle, the two of us like golden fleece, a living tree, the ocean waters.

My right hand on your solar plexus. My left hand on your brow.

The moment finds us.

I sweep away all thought and focus on the light.

Your smile turns to a focused grin.

My left hand on your brow.

The light surrounds us. The spheres of heaven play a glorious melody.

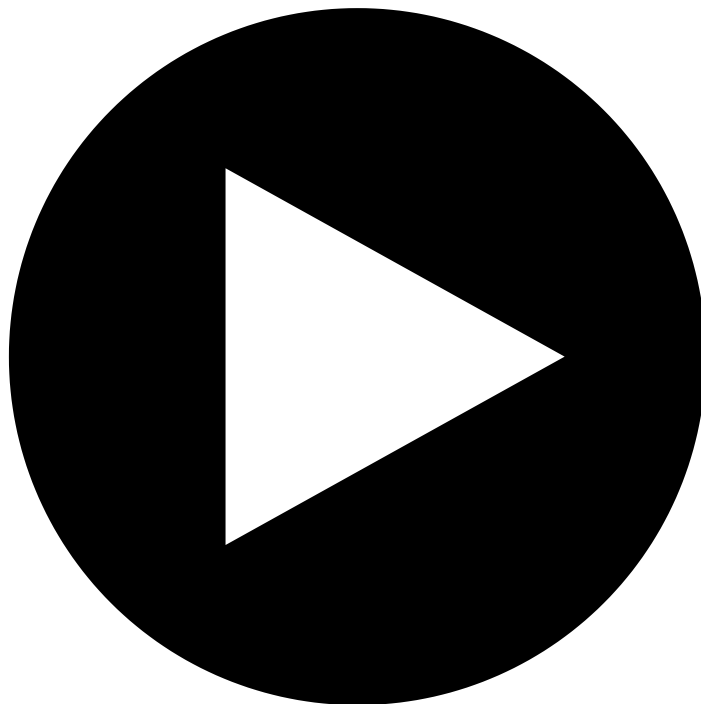
Your golden energy is all I see.

My life is changed forever.

I love you.

Perfectly.

Milk Chocolate Dress. Intergalactic Finance Minister



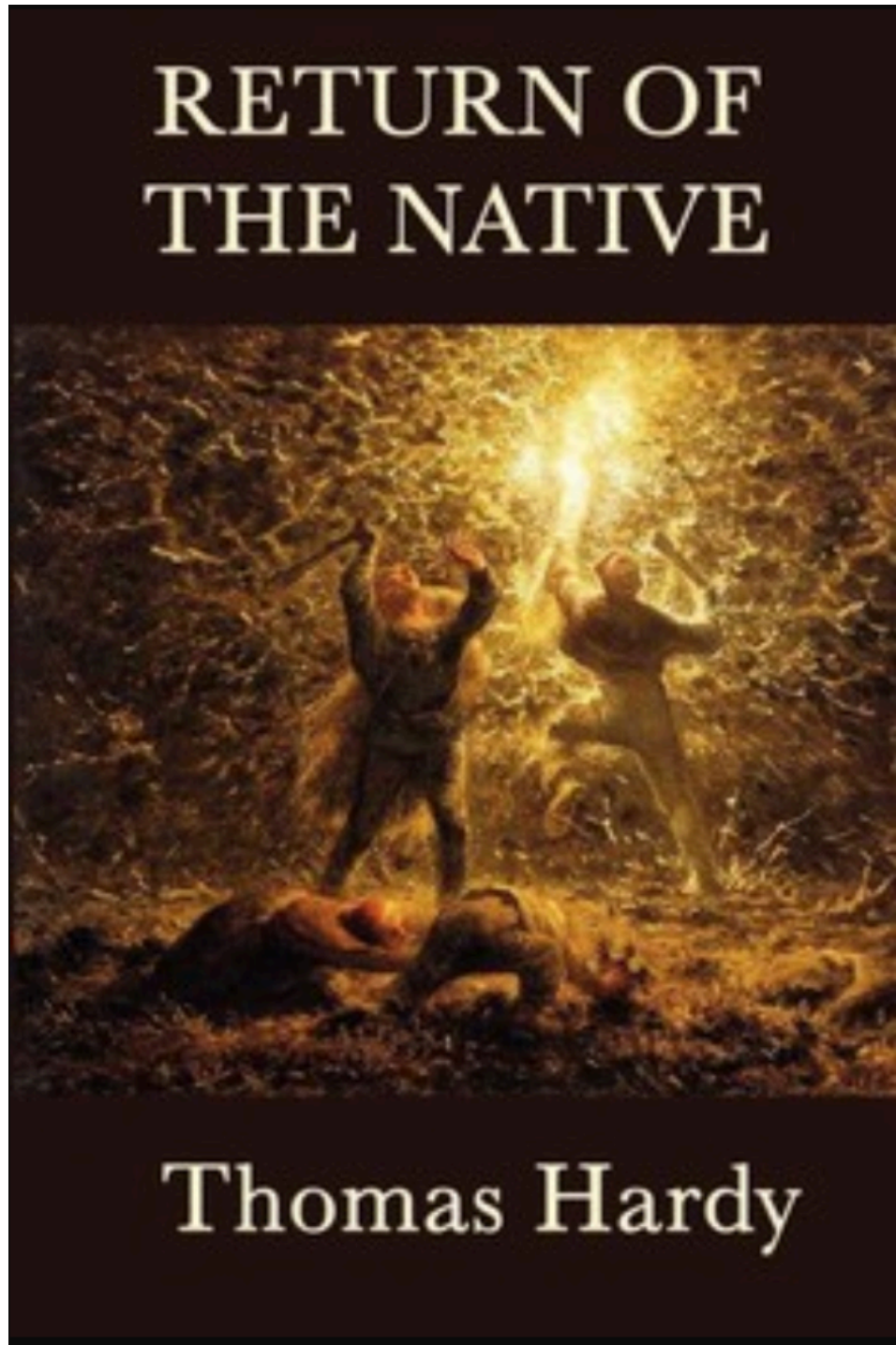
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Cj6rSv-r0w>



No Comments

# The Return of the Native by Thomas Hardy Book Review

November 10, 2024



Published 1878



Set on the heavenly heath. The summit of the barrow, undulating folds of the field.

*Secret grassy swales for lovers to hide.*

The heathmen burn the furze on the Fifth of November. Men and women dance around the wispy flames.

**Enter Suitor One:** A reddleman. He's colored red from toe to head. The ocher used to mark the flock permeates his clothing and skin. He loves Thomasin Yeobright deeply and earnestly. Introducing, **Diggory Venn.**

**Enter Suitor Two:** He's a failed professional, maintains tryst with the best women, talks sweet like molasses on a hot summer day. Introducing, **Damon Wildeve.**

**Enter Suitor Three:** He's the cousin of one of our lovely heroines. Kissing cousins. This young man comes straight from Paris with cosmopolitan ideas and big town disillusion. Introducing, **Clym Yeobright.**

The story on the heath is perfect.

The women are soft as clouds.

The text is pious as a dove.

**Introducing the Heroines:**



**Heroine one.** She wants to be married, her good character is on the line. She is lovely and agreeable. **Thomasin Yeobright.**

**Heroine two:** After realizing her man was rejected by her rival, she loses all respect for him and marks a bullseye directly on Mr. Cosmopolitan. There's no hope for him. She is devious, collected, and extremely beautiful. **Eustacia Vye.**

What's going to happen?!

The reddleman's love is so pure, he encourages the marriage of his beloved to his rival to save her good name and character.

Eustacia is so cunning you are compelled to fall in love with her.

The heath plays the best character. I was immediately enchanted by the heathmen and their fires.

*Secret grassy swales for lovers to hide.*

The Native Son Returns, falls in love with the wrong woman, makes a fool of himself, is filled with wrong ideals, generally an extremist, objectionable on every measure. Proceeds to make glorious mess out of everything.



Dear Mr. Thomas Hardy,

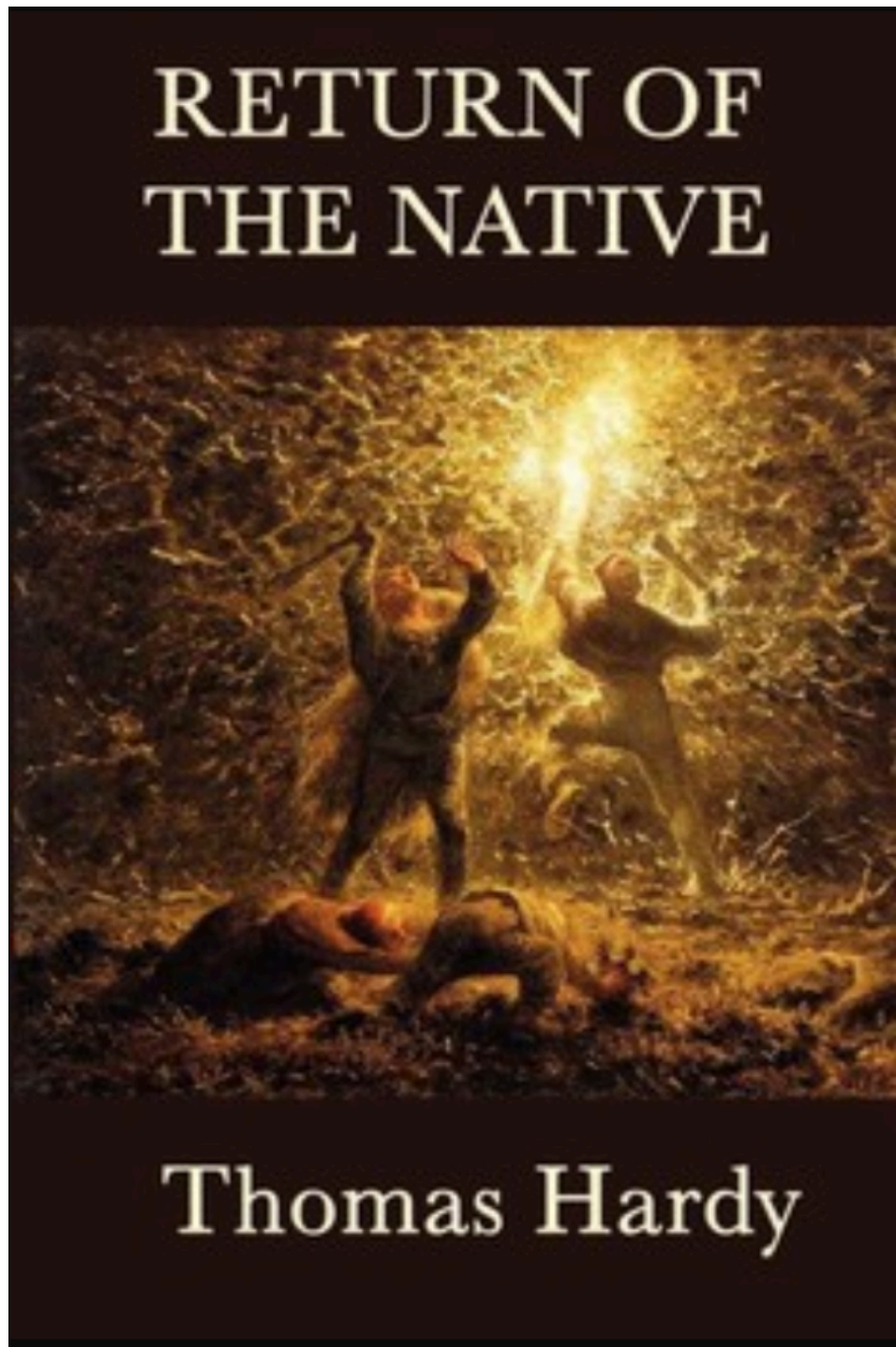
For shame, sir. Must love be a tragedy? I want to dance and sing. For shame, sir.



I now call on Eustacia Vye, "Eustacia, my love! Dump Wildeve and Clym and go with me to Paris! I love you!"

To Thomasin: I'll be your reddleman if it pleases you. Affectionately yours forever.

Return of the Native by Thomas Hardy Book Review



My highlights and annotations:

Complete Works of Thomas Hardy (Illustrated) by Thomas Hardy

Book last read: 2024-11-09 17:47:43

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.13%

Highlight: The sombre stretch of rounds and hollows seemed to rise and meet the evening gloom in pure sympathy, the heath exhaling darkness as rapidly as the heavens precipitated it.

Notes: Nightfall on the heath.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.15%

Highlight: Intensity was more usually reached by way of the solemn than by way of the brilliant, and such a sort of intensity was often arrived at during winter darkness, tempests, and mists.

Notes: Solemn glow.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.19%

Highlight: reddleman

Notes: Ask Circe. <https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/ruddle#h1>

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.19%

Highlight: The traveller with the cart was a reddleman — a person whose vocation it was to supply farmers with redding for their sheep.

Notes: Why do you redden the fleece?

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.2%

Highlight: The silence conveyed to neither any sense of awkwardness;

Notes: Rest notes.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.21%

Highlight: "You have a child there, my man?"

"No, sir, I have a woman."

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.21%

Highlight: "She's above mating with such as I. But there's no reason why I should tell you about that."

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.23%

Highlight: The scene was strangely homogeneous, in that the vale, the upland, the barrow, and the figure above it amounted only to unity.

Notes: On the summit.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.24%

Highlight: The movement had been sufficient to show more clearly the characteristics of the figure, and that it was a woman's.

Notes: Enter heroine.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.24%

Highlight: with the glide of a water-drop down a bud,

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.25%

Highlight: like a travelling flock of sheep; that is to say, the strongest first, the weak and young behind.

Notes: I say Hello to the bleating lambs.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.25%

Highlight: furze faggots,

Notes: Yellow flower gorse bush for lamb fodder.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.25%

Highlight: Maenades,

Notes: Female follower of Bacchus.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.25%

Highlight: The cheerful blaze streaked the inner surface of the human circle — now increased by other stragglers, male and female

Notes: Smell of sage from burning fire.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.26%

Highlight: Moreover to light a fire is the instinctive and resistant act of man when, at the winter ingress, the curfew is sounded throughout Nature. It indicates a spontaneous, Promethean rebelliousness against that fiat that this recurrent season shall bring foul times, cold darkness, misery and death. Black chaos comes, and the fettered gods of the earth say, Let there be light.

Notes: The warmth and power of THE FLAME.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.26%

Highlight: the bonfire-makers were standing in some radiant upper story of the world, detached from and independent of the dark stretches below.

Notes: Burn Ban to stop Saints from burning fires of LOVE.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.27%

Highlight: The beaming sight, and the penetrating warmth, seemed to breed in him a cumulative cheerfulness, which soon amounted to delight.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.27%

Highlight: Dureresque

Notes:





Albert Durer – Dureresque

[https://www.christies.com/img/LotImages/2024/CKS/2024\\_CKS\\_21638\\_0015\\_000\(albrecht\\_durer\\_saint\\_eustace112757\).jpg?mode=max](https://www.christies.com/img/LotImages/2024/CKS/2024_CKS_21638_0015_000(albrecht_durer_saint_eustace112757).jpg?mode=max)

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.27%

Highlight: eyeballs glowed like little lanterns.

Notes: In the fire light.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.32%

Highlight: "'Tis the only sort of party a staid man can feel safe at after the mug have been round a few times."

Notes: Dance party.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.32%

Highlight: heath brooms, or besoms.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.32%

Highlight: Her nature was to be civil to enemies as well as to friends, and grateful to all the world for letting her remain alive.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.34%

Highlight: A young woman with a home must be a fool to tear her smock for a man like that.

Notes: Tear her smock?

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.36%

Highlight: tis not to married couples but to single sleepers that a ghost shows himself

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.36%

Highlight: The boy never comes to anything that's born at new moon.

Notes: No moon, no man. Axiom.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.37%

Highlight: I am up for anything.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.38%

Highlight: And what a zany an old chap must be, to light a bonfire when there's no youngsters to please."

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.39%

Highlight: Fifth-of-Novembers

Notes: Ask Circe – It's when the HEATHMEN heathens set fire to the furze.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.39%

Highlight: Once within the circle he whirled her round and round in a dance.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.39%

Highlight: she helplessly danced round with him, her feet playing like drumsticks among the sparks.

Notes: Your bare feet ankleted with silver bells.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.39%



Highlight: "She's a well-favoured maid enough," said Humphrey the furze-cutter, "especially when she's got one of her dandy gowns on."

Notes: It's you in a milk chocolate dress. Hourglass contours of heaven in the sun.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.41%

Highlight: heathmen

Notes: Heathen.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.42%

Highlight: Persons with any weight of character carry, like planets, their atmospheres along with them in their orbits;

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.43%

Highlight: Tis a weight upon a man to be looked up to as commander,

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.44%

Highlight: besom-maker.

Notes: Broom maker.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.48%

Highlight: Though her eyes were closed, one could easily imagine the light necessarily shining in them as the culmination of the luminous workmanship around.

Notes: You are the light.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.51%

Highlight: SINCE THE WOMAN'S QUIET LET NO MAN BREED A RIOT.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.52%

Highlight: The grace of his movement was singular — it was the pantomimic expression of a lady-killing career.

Notes: Damon Wildeve

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.54%

Highlight: the double insult to a man unlucky enough to be cursed with sensitiveness, and blue demons, and Heaven knows what, as I am.

Notes: What am I?

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.56%

Highlight: All that can be said against mead is that 'tis rather heady, and apt to lie about a man a good while. But tomorrow's Sunday, thank God.

Notes: Alcohol is a terrible poison and should only be used to conjure love spirit. Can i pour u a glass of wine?

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.58%

Highlight: Sheridan's renowned Begum Speech,

Notes: Ask Circe – <https://quod.lib.umich.edu/e/ecco/004780205.0001.000/1:3?rgn=div1;view=fulltext>

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.61%

Highlight: And a partner as deep as the North Star,

Notes: YOU are a star!

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.63%

Highlight: she was listening to the wind,

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.63%

Highlight: baritone buzz of a holly tree.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.7%

Highlight: Yes?" she said, and held her breath.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.7%

Highlight: pinafore

Notes: Sleeveless apron jumper smock.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.71%

Highlight: Why shouldn't I have a bonfire on the Fifth of November, like other denizens of the heath?"

Notes: Build fire on Fifth of November and pray pray pray.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.71%

Highlight: She let her joyous eyes rest upon him without speaking, as upon some wondrous thing she had created

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.74%

Highlight: I merely lit that fire because I was dull, and thought I would get a little excitement by calling you up and triumphing over you as the Witch of Endor called up Samuel.

Notes: **Witch of Endor**

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: Eustacia Vye was the raw material of a divinity.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: When her hair was brushed she would instantly sink into stillness and look like the Sphinx.

Notes: It's YOU!

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: To see her hair was to fancy that a whole winter did not contain darkness enough to form its shadow — it closed over her forehead like nightfall extinguishing the western glow.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: She had the passions and instincts which make a model goddess,

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: Assuming that the souls of men and women were visible essences, you could fancy the colour of Eustacia's soul to be flamelike.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.76%

Highlight: soft to the touch as a cloud.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.77%

Highlight: Her presence brought memories of such things as Bourbon roses, rubies, and tropical midnight; her moods recalled lotus-eaters and the march in *Athalie*; her motions, the ebb and flow of the sea; her voice, the viola. In a dim light, and with a slight rearrangement of her hair, her general figure might have stood for that of either of the higher female deities. The new moon behind her head, an old helmet upon it, a diadem of accidental dewdrops round her brow, would have been adjuncts sufficient to strike the note of Artemis, Athena, or Hera respectively, with as close an approximation to the antique as that which passes muster on many respected canvases.

Notes: Isn't she lovely. Isn't she wonderful!

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.82%

Highlight: In heaven she will probably sit between the Heloises and the Cleopatras.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.82%

Highlight: there was only one circumstance which could dislodge him, and that was the advent of a greater man.

Notes: Hello. My name is Peter.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.86%

Highlight: reddle.

Notes: Red pigment consisting of ochre.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.89%

Highlight: Reddle spreads its lively hues over everything it lights on, and stamps unmistakably, as with the mark of Cain, any person who has handled it half an hour.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.89%

Highlight: Love Leads a Shrewd Man into Strategy

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.9%

Highlight: he had relinquished his proper station in life for want of interest in it.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.92%

Highlight: his expenditure was only one-fourth of his income,  
Notes: Prophet.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.95%

Highlight: Don't you offer me tame love, or away you go!"

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.98%

Highlight: It seems impossible to do well here, unless one were a wild bird or a landscape-painter.

Notes: hehe

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.99%

Highlight: bustard

Notes: Heaviest flying land bird.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.03%

Highlight: with a laugh which unclosed her lips so that the sun shone into her mouth as into a tulip, and lent it a similar scarlet fire.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.05%

Highlight: out of every ten folks you meet nine of 'em in love.

Notes: Fact check.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.07%

Highlight: though idle people might call it work, working people would call it play.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.09%

Highlight: There is nobody so poor as these professional fellows who have failed;

Notes: Wildeve.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.09%

Highlight: her eyes involuntarily glanced towards his singular though shapely figure.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.1%

Highlight: She thanked God for the weapon which the reddleman had put into her hands.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.11%

Highlight: The gentlest women are not such fools as to show EVERY card."

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.14%

Highlight: what was the man worth whom a woman inferior to herself did not value?

Notes: Good question.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.14%

Highlight: Was it really possible that her interest in Wildeve had been so entirely the result of antagonism that the glory and the dream departed from the man with the first sound that he was no longer coveted by her rival?

Notes: Coveted by rival.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.16%

Highlight: dog-hole of England

Notes: Limey Brits.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.19%

Highlight: somnolence.

Notes: Sleepy, drowsy.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.2%

Highlight: a real perusing man, with the strangest notions about things.

Notes: At your service.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.21%

Highlight: scampering over the furze with a face as red as a rose,

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.21%

Highlight: Both of one mind about niceties for certain, and learned in print, and always thinking about high doctrine — there couldn't be a better couple if they were made o' purpose.

Notes: Glad to meet you.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.21%

Highlight: They say he can talk French as fast as a maid can eat blackberries;

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.31%

Highlight: No event could have been more exciting.

Notes: Meeting you on the heath in the sun.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.32%

Highlight: Suddenly these two wheeled out from the mass of dancers, dived into one of the pools of the heath, and came out somewhere into an iridescent hollow, arched with rainbows.



## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.33%

Highlight: newly kindled fervour.

Notes: I love you!

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.34%

Highlight: Providence is nothing if not coquettish;

Notes: Your light burns inside me.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.35%

Highlight: Thus the congregation on Christmas morning is mostly a Tussaud collection of celebrities who have been born in the neighbourhood.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.36%

Highlight: The fuelhouse was as roomy as a barn, and was a most desirable place for such a purpose.

Notes: I'll meet you at the fuelhouse.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.37%

Highlight: Gorget, gusset, basinet, cuirass, gauntlet, sleeve,

Notes: Good list of clothing.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.39%

Highlight: Saint George.

Notes: vs. saint Nick. Ask Circe.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.39%

Highlight: "Now, would you do anything to please me,

Notes: Yes.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.39%

Highlight: what an opportunity would have been afforded her of seeing the man whose influence was penetrating her like summer sun!

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.39%

Highlight: for he, like many, had felt the power of this girl's face and form.

***Notes: Milk chocolate dress. Hourglass contours. It's YOU in the sun.***

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.42%

Highlight: she struck the light revealing herself to be changed in sex, brilliant in colours, and armed from top to toe.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.42%

Highlight: She pulled off the glove, and gave him her bare hand.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.43%

Highlight: The contract completed, she raised between them a barrier impenetrable as a wall.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.46%

Highlight: To dance with a man is to concentrate a twelvemonth's regulation fire upon him in the fragment of an hour.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: The fury of personal movement that was kindled by the fury of the notes

Notes: Dance!

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.49%

Highlight: honourable lads will not tell tales upon a lady.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.52%

Highlight: At the other side of the chimney stood the settle, which is the necessary supplement to a fire so open that nothing less than a strong breeze will carry up the smoke.

Notes: Fire science.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.52%

Highlight: the age of a modern man is to be measured by the intensity of his history.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.53%

Highlight: It was a phase of cheerfulness which was, as a matter of course, to be passed through every Christmas; and there was no more to be

Notes: holiday cheer on repeat.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.53%

Highlight: ideal physical beauty is incompatible with emotional development and a full recognition of the coil of things.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.53%

Highlight: As is usual with bright natures, the deity that lies ignominiously chained within an ephemeral human carcase shone out of him like a ray.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.53%

Highlight: The beauty here visible would in no long time be ruthlessly over-run by its parasite, thought,

Notes: Ego loop.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.57%

Highlight: how extended was her scope both in feeling and in making others feel, and how far her compass transcended that of her companions in the band?

Notes: Chassonet de se Facon

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.6%

Highlight: Polly Peachum

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.6%

Highlight: Eustacia felt a wild jealousy of Thomasin on the instant.

Notes: Uh oh.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.6%

Highlight: Lydia Languish

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.64%

Highlight: You may walk on the heath night or day, as you choose,

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.64%

Highlight: Diggory Venn.

Notes: The reddleman.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.65%

Highlight: His figure was perfect, his face young and well outlined, his eye bright, his intelligence keen, and his position one which he could readily better if he chose.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.68%

Highlight: if she cannot be happy without him I will do my duty in helping her to get him, as a man ought.

Notes: Hmmm.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.76%

Highlight: Let the past be forgotten.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.83%

Highlight: That he would be successful in an original way, or that he would go to the dogs in an original way, seemed equally probable. The only absolute certainty about him was that he would not stand still in the circumstances amid which he was

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.89%

Highlight: A man should be only partially before his time — to be completely to the vanward in aspirations is fatal to fame.

Notes: nobody likes me.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.89%

Highlight: He had a conviction that the want of most men was knowledge of a sort which brings wisdom rather than affluence.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.89%

Highlight: Much of this development he may have owed to his studious life in Paris, where he had become acquainted with ethical systems popular at the time.

Notes: Snake alert!

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.89%

Highlight: To argue upon the possibility of culture before luxury to the bucolic world may be to argue truly, but it is an attempt to disturb a sequence to which humanity has been long accustomed.

Notes: Luxury always before Culture.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.91%

Highlight: I am going to take an entirely new course.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.99%

Highlight: With the glance the calm fixity of her features sublimed itself to an expression of refinement and warmth; it was like garish noon rising to the dignity of sunset

Notes: She is the sun.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.02%

Highlight: I have not much love for my fellow-creatures. Sometimes I quite hate them."

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.02%

Highlight: I did not know that I had such a magic reputation.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.05%

Highlight: In the social sphere these gifted ones are mostly women; they can watch a world which they never saw, and estimate forces of which they have only heard. We call it intuition.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.06%

Highlight: The awakening was almost feline in its stealthiness.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.08%

Highlight: It was very well to talk of, but ridiculous to put in practice.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.09%

Highlight: It was a bad day for you when you first set eyes on her. And your scheme is merely a castle in the air built on purpose to justify this folly which has seized you, and to salve your conscience on the irrational situation

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.19%

Highlight: she is a lady by instinct.

Notes: LION.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.19%

Highlight: I have been told an incomprehensible thing,

Notes: Lockdown, face mask humiliation ritual.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.19%

Highlight: What will you do with a wife, then?

Notes: Good question.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.22%

Highlight: I am only at an awkward turning.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.22%

Highlight: Our present mode of life must shortly be brought to an end."

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.22%

Highlight: Pleasure not known beforehand is half wasted; to anticipate it is to double it.

Notes: Anticipation is half the fun.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.23%

Highlight: it was a favourite way with them to walk bare hand in bare hand — and led her through the ferns.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.24%

Highlight: The luminous rays wrapped her up with her increasing distance, and the rustle of her dress over the sprouting sedge and grass died away.

Notes: Don't go!

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.24%

Highlight: Nobody dares to speak disrespectfully of you or of me."

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.25%



Highlight: it gave him a sense of bare equality with, and no superiority to, a single living thing under  
Notes: The sun.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.3%

Highlight: Miss Vye's family is a good one on her mother's side; and her father was a romantic wanderer — a sort of Greek Ulysses."

Notes: Scattered to the four corners.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.31%

Highlight: Why is it that a woman can see from a distance what a man cannot see close?

Notes: Good question.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.37%

Highlight: You've got no young woman nor wife to your name to gie a gown-piece to, I'm sure.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.55%

Highlight: The July sun shone over Egdon and fired its crimson heather to scarlet.

Notes: It's You!

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.55%

Highlight: They were enclosed in a sort of luminous mist, which hid from them surroundings of any inharmonious colour, and gave to all things the character of light.

Notes: I love you.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.6%

Highlight: Ah, yes, it is very well to see things in that business point of view," murmured Eustacia with

a smothered fire of feeling.

Notes: business and pleasure

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: what must be will be.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.65%

Highlight: Eustacia read to him by the glimmer of a shaded lamp.

Notes: Romance.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.77%

Highlight: Desperately fond of dancing herself,

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.78%

Highlight: All the dancing girls felt the symptoms, but Eustacia most of all. The grass under their feet became trodden away, and the hard, beaten surface of the sod, when viewed aslant towards the moonlight, shone like a polished table.

Notes: Dancing in the moonlight.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.79%

Highlight: The enchantment of the dance surprised her.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.81%

Highlight: To an eye above them their two faces would have appeared amid the expanse like two pearls on a table of ebony.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.15%

Highlight: You must rub the place with the fat of other adders, and the only way to get that is by frying them.

Notes: How to cure adder bite.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.18%

Highlight: The two visits had stirred her into restlessness.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.18%

Highlight: he has come into a fortune of eleven thousand pounds

Notes: I want to share it w YOU!

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.19%

Highlight: What's mine is yours, you know.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.2%

Highlight: it was an ample sum — one sufficient to supply those wants of hers

Notes: Books, tea, and towel. Private solarium.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.2%

Highlight: Though she was no lover of money she loved what money could bring;

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.2%

Highlight: How much he wishes he had me now, that he might give me all I desire!

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.2%

Highlight: Those delicate touches of good taste were, in fact, one of the strong points in his demeanour towards the other sex.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: I could not help feeling too that in many respects he was a richer man than I.

Notes: He has you.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: What, would you exchange with him — your fortune for me?"

"I certainly would,

Notes: positive exchange rate. Arbitrage.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: it is my misfortune to be too sudden in feeling.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.27%

Highlight: silver face of the moon sent a bundle of beams

Notes: Great work.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.34%

Highlight: nobody knows of it but you."

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.52%

Highlight: the wildness of her manner arrested his attention.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.54%

Highlight: You let me hold your hand when you were a maiden at home.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.6%

Highlight: To have lost is less disturbing than to wonder if we may possibly have won;

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.69%

Highlight: Our love must still continue. Such hearts as ours would never have been given us but to be concerned with each other.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.73%

Highlight: some good simple quality of his would occasionally return to her memory and stir a momentary throb of hope that he would again present himself before her.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.73%

Highlight: As Eustacia crossed the firebeams she appeared for an instant as distinct as a figure in a phantasmagoria — a creature of light surrounded by an area of darkness; the moment passed, and she was absorbed in night again.

Notes: You are the light.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.76%

Highlight: The spiky points of the fir trees behind the house rose into the sky like the turrets and pinnacles of an abbey.

Notes: Excellent work.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.77%

Highlight: Skirting the pool, she followed the path towards Rainbarrow, occasionally stumbling over twisted furze roots, tufts of rushes, or oozing lumps of fleshy fungi, which at this season lay scattered about the heath like the rotten liver and lungs of some colossal animal.

Notes: ;

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.77%

Highlight: Never was harmony more perfect than that between the chaos of her mind and the chaos of the world without.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.78%

Highlight: I must drag on next year, as I have dragged on this year, and the year after that as before.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.79%

Highlight: in faint resemblance to a snood worn for confining the hair.

Notes: Snood.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.82%

Highlight: What does he want banknotes for, if he is only going off for a day?

Notes: Take the money and run.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.87%

Highlight: enclosed her like a pool.

Notes: Well done.

## Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.89%

Highlight: The noise of her gown over the he'th

Notes: It's YOU in your milk chocolate dress. Hourglass contours in the sun.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.91%

Highlight: the money-chest, whence he took a tolerably bountiful sum in notes, which had been advanced to him on the property he was so soon to have in possession, to defray expenses incidental to the

Notes: Elopement.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.91%

Highlight: the spell that she had cast over him intensified, and his heart was beating fast in the anticipated

Notes: The Experience.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.97%

Highlight: poor young thing.

Notes: PYT

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.99%

Highlight: She looks very beautiful now.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.01%

Highlight: They say that a time comes when men laugh at misery through long acquaintance with it.

Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.04%

Highlight: instead of men aiming to advance in life with glory they should calculate how to retreat out of it without shame.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.08%

Highlight: in these spots homage to nature, self-adoration, frantic gaieties, fragments of Teutonic rites to divinities whose names are forgotten, seem in some way or other to have survived

Notes: Your feet are bare and ankleted with silver bells dancing round a fire.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.1%

Highlight: I want to wait till the moon rises.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.12%

Highlight: None of the girls at the Maypole were good enough for him,

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.15%

Highlight: Everybody gets so indifferent that I was surprised to know you thought of me."

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.19%

Highlight: He is a very honest and at the same time astute man. He is clever too, as is proved by his having got you to favour him.

Notes: Hello. My name is Peter.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.21%

Highlight: God has set a mark upon me which wouldn't look well in a love-making scene.

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.28%



Highlight: He had tested and weighed his convictions again and again, and saw no reason to alter them,

#### Chapter 8: THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.33%

Highlight: He stated that his discourses to people were to be sometimes secular, and sometimes religious, but never dogmatic; and that his texts would be taken from all kinds of books.

Notes: **Pepper.Works**

No Comments

# Amy Grant – Everywhere I Go – Unguarded mp3

November 7, 2024



Amy Grant – Everywhere I Go – Unguarded



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2024/11/EVERYWHERE%20I%20GO%20AMY%20GRANT%20UNGAURDED.webm>

Everywhere I Go

I was wasting time  
Oh so sure to find somebody  
Who'll never go  
How could I know  
None I'd found was true  
None could be but you  
The only one love divine  
My heart, my mind are yours

Everywhere I go  
I see your face through the crowd  
Everywhere I go  
I hear your voice clear and loud  
Everywhere I go  
You are the light that I seek

Everywhere I go  
You have found me

Where could my heart go  
Where you wouldn't know to find me?  
Far, far from here  
Still you are near to me

I have seen you in the evening  
In the morning light you hold me  
Closer than the air around me  
You surround me always

Everywhere I go  
I see your face through the crowd  
I hear your voice clear and loud  
You are the light that I seek  
You have found me

Amy Grant – Everywhere I Go – Unguarded

No Comments

# Progress Report. Intergalactic Finance Minister

November 6, 2024



The days are spent reading, writing, aromatics, acrobatics, dancing, and tumbling.

You like to work in the solarium with your books, tea, and towel.

I join you frequently, sitting beside your chaise-lounge, enjoying the luxury of your view.

Today, I am absent, out in the field with the men, harvesting hay, examining the rigs, inspecting the ship.

All fake money forces have been annihilated; secret, fraternal, commie, essential workker, paid-off, local, state, federal, goon-hound, sell-outs are finished.

For now, I'm with the men.

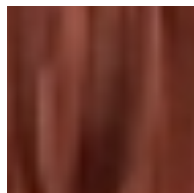
But it won't last long.

Your call remains forever in my heart.

Every instinct is to love you.

I'll laugh and cry and dance with you.

That is what we're born to do.

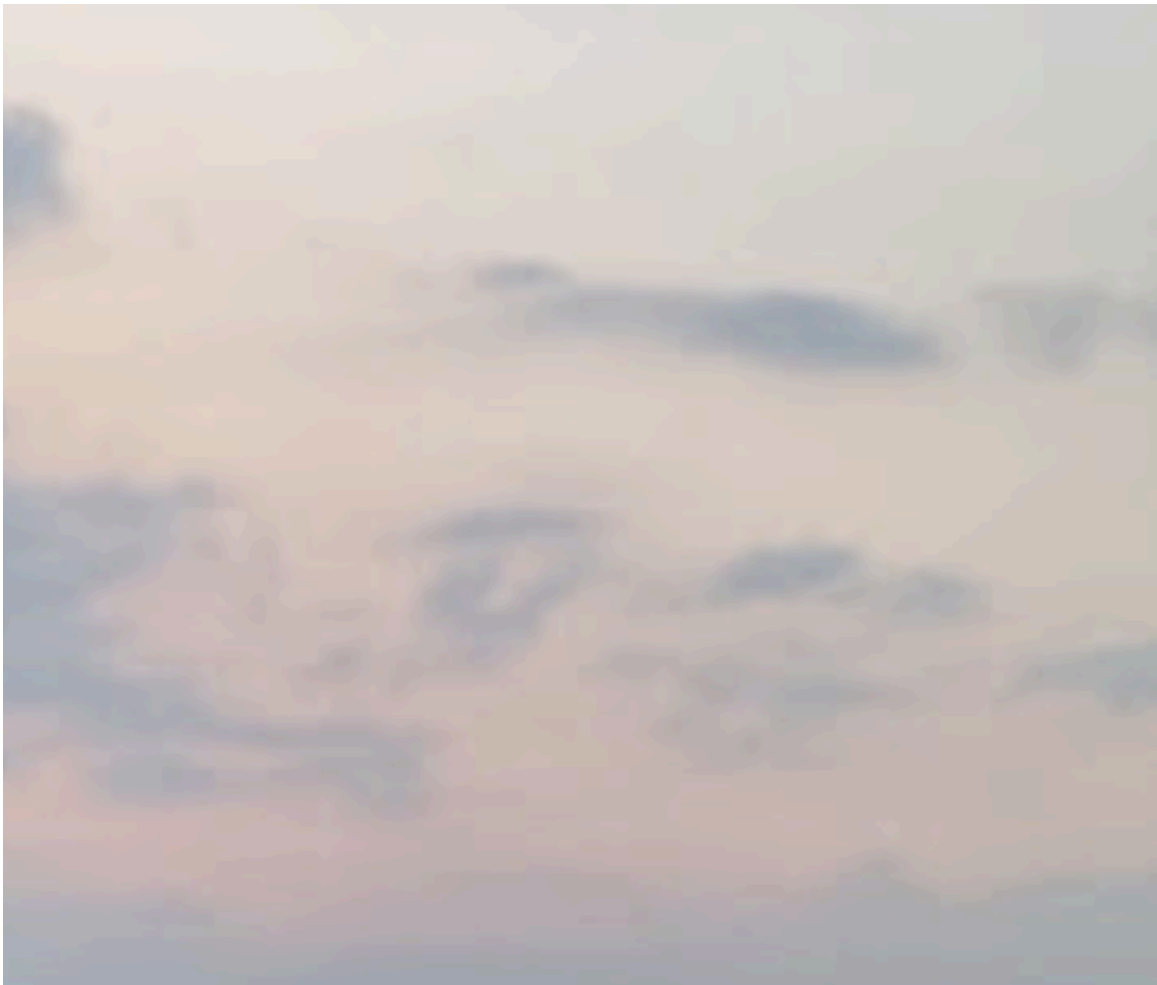


Progress Report. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Rescued From The Flames of Ennui. Intergalactic Finance Minister

November 4, 2024



I was walking blind into oblivion.

Not a care in the world.

Careless like the flames of a forest fire.

From the depths of total destruction I see two emerald eyes, the mane of a LION, the soft touch of a maiden.

She sets me down kindly on solid ground. I smile and say, "Thank YOU!"

Just now realizing how close to annihilation I was.

You saved me. You are the sun. You are the light.

I'm back in the game!

I love YOU!



Rescued From The Flames of Ennui. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Chansonettes de sa Facon. Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 30, 2024



We enter a huge canopy tent in the desert.

Lighted by silver sconces, a smoking urn in the center, blue aromatics wafting through the bedouin.

The floor is carpeted with Persian rugs. Around the perimeter are instruments; guitars, drums, cymbals, flutes, tambourines.

We are invited to play any instrument we wish.

We say a prayer and sup from a golden goblet.

We warm and tune our instruments.

A smile is shared through the group, we turn outward to enjoy the moment.

***Your feet are bare and ankleted with silver bells.***

The music begins.

The music is now.

The music is ours.

The music is triumph, Calvary, courage.

We are the music.



The music is over.

The night is through.

All I can think about is you.



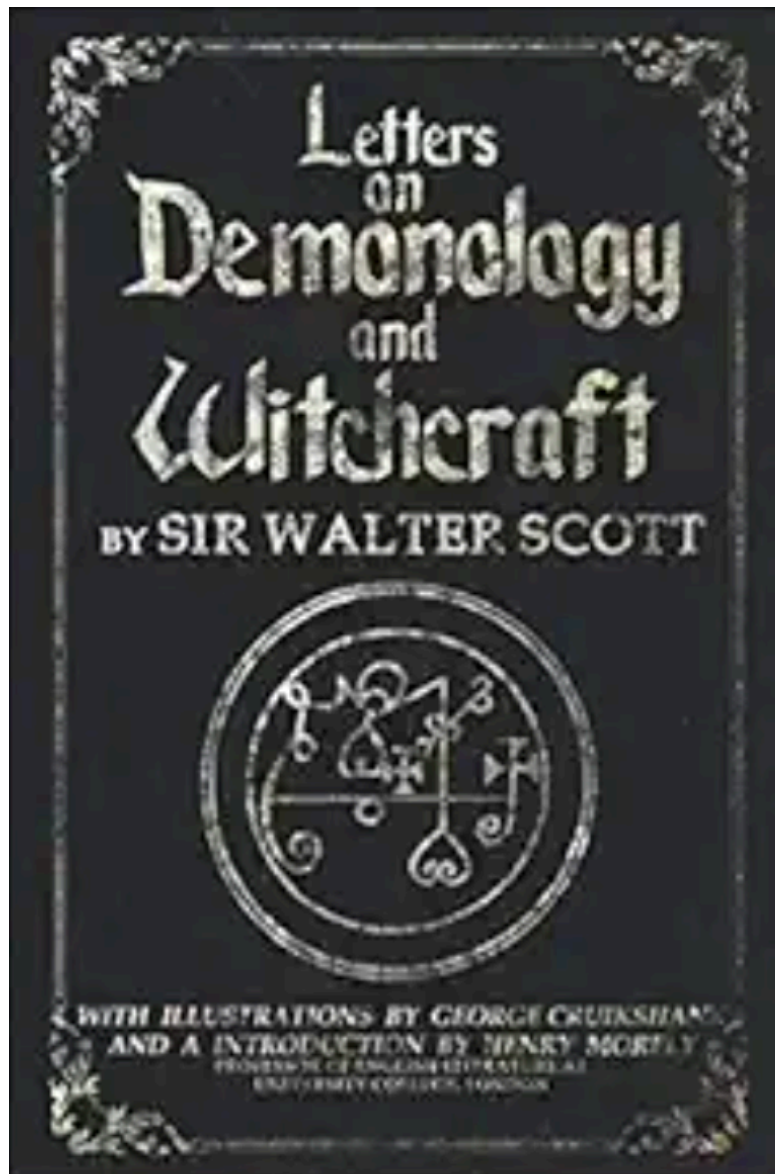
Chansonettes de sa Façon. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Letters on Demonology and Witchcraft by Sir Walter Scott

## Book Review

October 28, 2024



Published 1830.

Do you believe in enchantments?

Is the presence of the creator working on supernatural levels?

Do you believe in angels?

Are you an angel?

***Let the Holy Spirit move through us.***

***We are together. Only harmonizing, always resonant.***

***Pure thought. Righteous action. Perfect love. 🙏***

Sir Walter Scott informs us that the etymology of 'witch' is poisoner.

It is said that witches should not suffer to live. **Exodus 22:18**

I direct your attention to the **Witch of Endor** from the book of Samuel. She prophesied the destruction of the Israelites and death of Saul's sons at the hands of the Philistines.

Sir Walter Scott instructs us on the correct way to reveal a witch: Strip their clothes and inspect every inch for the devil's stigmata, a birth mark or liver spot that imps use to suckle energy. Trick or Treat!

He explains away all of the best ghost stories with matter-a-fact reasoning.

***I see your shadow on a canopy of trees. As a phantom.***

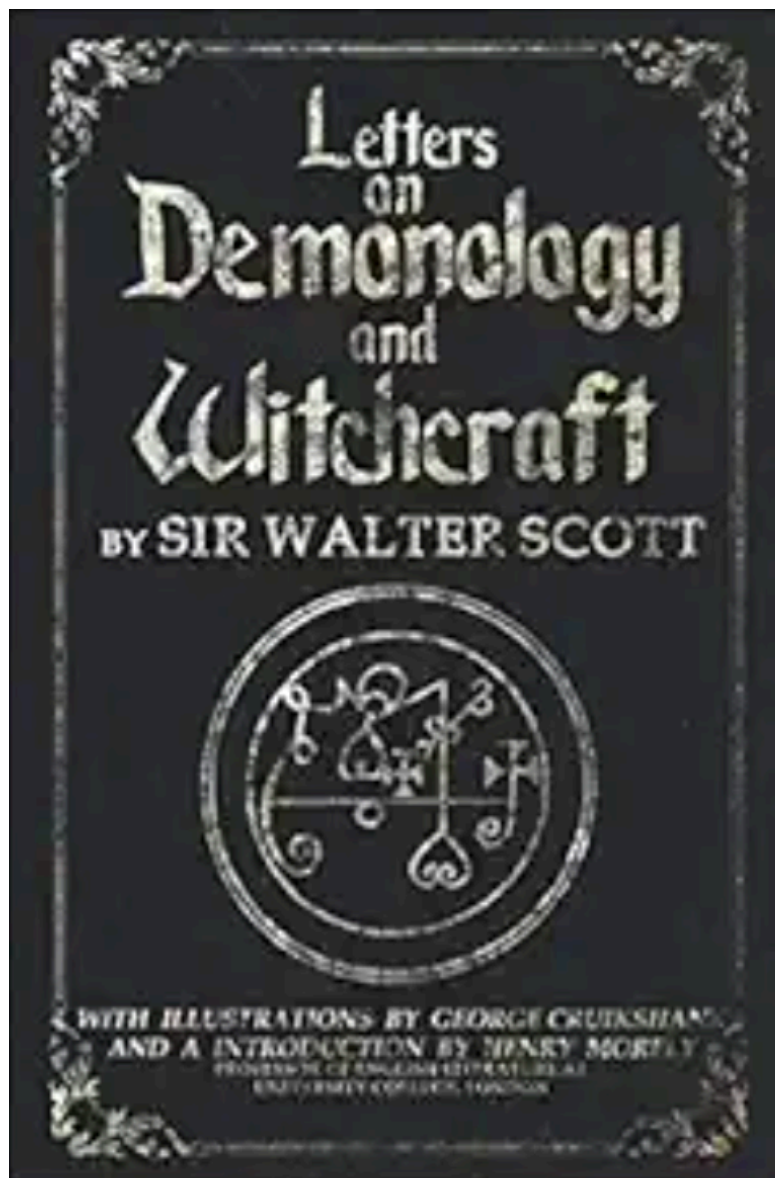
For no mere mortal

Can resist

The evil

Of

The Thriller!



## Letters on Demonology and Witchcraft Sir Walter Scott Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Chapter 1948: LETTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.71%

Highlight: When the common feeling of danger, and the animating burst of enthusiasm, act on the feelings of many men at once, their minds hold a natural correspondence with each other, as it is said is the case with stringed instruments tuned to the same pitch, of which, when one is played, the chords of the others are supposed to vibrate in unison with the tones produced.

Notes: Simpatico vibrations.

Chapter 1948: LETTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.71%

Highlight: The other instance of the infectious character of superstition occurs in a Scottish book, and there can be little doubt that it refers, in its first origin, to some uncommon appearance of the aurora borealis, or the northern lights, which do not appear to have been seen in Scotland so frequently as to be accounted a common and familiar atmospherical phenomenon, until the beginning of the eighteenth century.

Notes: Lights in sky.

Chapter 1948: LETTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.72%

Highlight: All you that do not see, say nothing; for I persuade you it is matter of fact, and discernible to all that is not stone-blind.

Chapter 1948: LETTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.78%

Highlight: primitive state of society, are naturally enough referred to the action of demons or disembodied spirits.

Notes: Humiliation face mask ritual.

Chapter 1948: LETTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.79%

Highlight: Their sitting-room opened into an entrance-hall, rather fantastically fitted up with articles of armour, skins of wild animals, and the like.

Notes: Welcome to my sitting room.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.83%

Highlight: in some sense the Gods of the Heathens might be accounted Demons

Notes: Heathmen set fire to their furze on the Fifth of November. <– I'm referencing a Thomas Hardy novel, Return of The Native, book review forthcoming. The heathmen really did set fire to their furze on the Fifth of November. 🔥

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.84%

Highlight: the epithet of sorceress and poisoner were almost synonymous.

Notes: Hebrew homework.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.86%

Highlight: Witch of Endor, <https://www.britannica.com/biography/Witch-of-Endor>

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.88%

Highlight: We are indeed assured from the sacred writings, that the promise of the Deity to his chosen people, if they conducted themselves agreeably to the law which he had given, was, that the communication with the invisible world would be enlarged, so that in the fulness of his time he would pour out his spirit upon all flesh, when their sons and daughters should prophesy, their old men see visions, and their young men dream dreams. Such were the promises delivered to the Israelites by Joel, Ezekiel, and other holy seers, of which St. Peter, in the second chapter of the Acts of the Apostles, hails the fulfilment in the mission of our Saviour.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.88%

Highlight: under the name of witchcraft. What has been translated by that word seems little more than the art of a medicator of poisons,

Notes: Medicator of poisons. Witchcraft. Covid injectors.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.9%

Highlight: There would, we presume to say, be a shocking inconsistency in supposing that false and deceitful prophecies and portents should be freely circulated by any demoniacal influence, deceiving men's bodily organs, abusing their minds, and perverting their faith, while the true religion was left by its great Author devoid of every supernatural sign and token which, in the time of its Founder and His immediate disciples, attested and celebrated their inappreciable mission.

Notes: Show us, Lord.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.9%

Highlight: Little benefit could arise from attaining the exact knowledge of the manner in which the apostate Jews practised unlawful charms or auguries.

Notes: Pentagram church.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.91%

Highlight: annihilating or transferring to their own dairies the produce of herds; spreading pestilence among cattle, infecting and blighting children; and, in a word, doing more evil than the heart of man might be supposed capable of conceiving, by means far beyond mere human power to accomplish.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.92%

Highlight: cloven foot, or, as the Germans term it, horse's foot, bat wings, saucer eyes, locks like serpents, and tail like a dragon.

Notes: Demon smoothie.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.92%

Highlight: Ben Jonson's play, "The Devil is an Ass."

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.92%

Highlight: Pan — to whose talents for inspiring terror we owe the word panic

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.93%

Highlight: In so much, that parents, out of zeal, often dedicated their children to the gods, and educated them accordingly,

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.93%

Highlight: Reverend Cotton Mather, in his Magnalia, book

Notes: <https://www.libgen.is/book/index.php?md5=E8481946B3BF99B71861231757AFD029>

Chapter 1949: LETTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.94%

Highlight: it occurred to the settlers that the heathen Indians and Roman Catholic Frenchmen were particularly favoured by the demons, who sometimes adopted their appearance, and showed themselves in their likeness, to the great annoyance of the colonists.

Notes: lol

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.96%

Highlight: rural nymph, Phidyle,

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.96%

Highlight: it condemns the ars mathematica (for the most mystic and uncertain of all sciences, real or pretended, at that time held the title which now distinguishes the most exact

Notes: Old codex from Constantine forbids magic of math!

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.97%

Highlight: This custom was universal in Rome, where it was observed as keeping in memory the rape of the Sabines, and that it was by a show of violence towards the females that the object of peopling the city was attained.

Notes: Carrying bride over threshold.

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.98%

Highlight: The ancients have given us as a maxim, that it is only bad women who marry in that month.



Notes: May.

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.98%

Highlight: Above all, it must not be forgotten that these frightful sorceresses possessed the power of transforming themselves and others into animals, which are used in their degree of quadrupeds, or in whatever other laborious occupation belongs to the transformed state.

Notes: LION

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.99%

Highlight: the possession of magical knowledge was an especial attribute of Odin himself; and to intrude themselves upon a deity, and compel him to instruct them in what they desired to know, was accounted not an act of impiety, but of gallantry and high courage,

Notes: By the power of gray skull, I have the power.

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.99%

Highlight: the glamour, or *deceptio visus*,

Notes: Any extraordinary instance of deception to the sight, occasioned by the effects of atmospheric media. *deceptio visus*,

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.02%

Highlight: The champion was now victor; and, according to the law of arms, took possession of the female and the baggage.

Notes: Finders keepers.

Chapter 1950: LETTER III.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.04%

Highlight: But as this source of the mythology of the Middle Ages must necessarily comprehend some account of the fairy folk, to whom much of it must be referred, it is necessary to make a pause before we enter upon the mystic and marvellous connexion supposed to exist between the

impenitent kingdom of Satan and those merry dancers by moonlight.

Notes: Looking into fairies.

Chapter 1951: LETTER IV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.04%

Highlight: Diis campestribus,

Notes: group of female deities associated with the countryside.

Chapter 1951: LETTER IV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.04%

Highlight: The altar is preserved at Drygrange,

Notes: Sylvanus

Chapter 1951: LETTER IV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.04%

Highlight: Conjectures on the derivation of the word Fairy.

Chapter 1951: LETTER IV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.07%

Highlight: transporting him through the air to a city at some forty miles' distance,

Notes: **Forty mile town. Eric Johnson.**

Chapter 1952: LETTER V.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.19%

Highlight: epidemic terror of witches

Notes: Great stories about elves and fairies.

Chapter 1953: LETTER VI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.25%

Highlight: they have so frayd us with bull-beggars, spirits, witches, urchins, elves, hags, fairies, satyrs, Pans, faunes, sylvens, Kitt-with-the-candlestick, tritons, centaurs, dwarfs, giants, imps, calcars, conjurers, nymphs, changelings, incubus, Robin Goodfellow, the spoon, the man-in-the-oak, the hellwain, the fire-drake, the puckle, Tom Thumb, Hobgoblin, Tom Tumbler, Boneless, and such other

bugbears, that we are afraid of our own shadows,

Notes: Great list of sylvan creatures.

Chapter 1953: LETTER VI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.26%

Highlight: These superstitions have already survived their best and most useful purpose, having been embalmed in the poetry of Milton and of Shakespeare, as well as writers only inferior to these great names.

Notes: The fairies live.

Chapter 1953: LETTER VI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.27%

Highlight: Will you not believe in witches? the Scriptures aver their existence;

Notes: **Witch of Endor.**

Chapter 1953: LETTER VI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.27%

Highlight: Each advance in natural knowledge teaches us that it is the pleasure of the Creator to govern the world by the laws which he has imposed, and which are not in our times interrupted or suspended.

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.3%

Highlight: approbation,

Notes: Approval or praise.

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.32%

Highlight: morbid affections of mind which depend on the imagination

Notes: Pandemic hoax

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.32%

Highlight: this impious practice seem to have increased the disease,

Notes: Everyone who got covid vaccine tested positive for covid.

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.32%

Highlight: fortifying the kingdom of Satan

Notes: BDSM ritual to science.

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.36%

Highlight: who in this case were both actors and witnesses.

Notes: False flag crisis actors.

Chapter 1954: LETTER VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.36%

Highlight: the temptation of attracting attention, the pleasure of enjoying importance, the desire to escape from an unpleasing task, or accomplish a holiday, will at any time overcome the sentiment of truth, so weak is it within them.

Chapter 1955: LETTER VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.39%

Highlight: It is, therefore, in tracing, this part of Demonology, with its accompanying circumstances, that we have the best chance of obtaining an accurate view of our subject.

Notes: English witch trials.

Chapter 1955: LETTER VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.47%

Highlight: recusants,

Notes: A person who refuses to submit or comply.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.58%

Highlight: it is fortunate the Enemy is but seldom permitted to bribe so high (as £15 Scots); for were

this the case, he might find few men or women capable of resisting his munificence.

Notes: **Pharma rep handjobs**, collusion, covid extortion.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.58%

Highlight: The tree near the front of an ancient castle was called the Covine tree, probably because the lord received his company there.

Notes: See u there.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.61%

Highlight: One celebrated mode of detecting witches and torturing them at the same time, to draw forth confession, was by running pins into their body, on pretence of discovering the devil's stigma, or mark, which was said to be inflicted by him upon all his vassals, and to be insensible to pain.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.62%

Highlight: One summer's day, on a green hill-side, the devil appeared to him in shape of a grave "Mediciner," addressing him thus roundly, "Sandie, you have too long followed my trade without acknowledging me for a master. You must now enlist with me and become my servant, and I will teach you your trade better." Hatteraick consented to the proposal, and we shall let the Rev. Mr. George Sinclair tell the rest of the tale.

Notes: Devil's advocate.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.64%

Highlight: but we are authorized to believe that the period of supernatural interference has long passed away, and that the great Creator is content to execute his purposes by the operation of those laws which influence the general course of nature.

Notes: Scrying screen techno talisman.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.66%

Highlight: withershinns, that is, in reverse of the motion of the sun.

Notes: Anti ecliptic.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.66%

Highlight: philtre

Notes: Love potion.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.68%

Highlight: the devil appeared to the company in the shape of a handsome black lap-dog,

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.68%

Highlight: spaeman,

Notes: Soothsayer.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.71%

Highlight: he could not pray with the same warmth and fluency of expression unless when he had in his hand a stick of peculiar shape and appearance, which he generally walked with. It was noticed, in short, that when this stick was taken from him, his wit and talent appeared to forsake him.

Chapter 1956: LETTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.73%

Highlight: the last sentence of death for witchcraft which was ever passed in Scotland.

Notes: 1722 Gregorian.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.75%

Highlight: astrology, the queen of mystic sciences, who flattered those who confided in her that the planets and stars in their spheres figure forth and influence the fate of the creatures of mortality, and that a sage acquainted with her lore could predict, with some approach to certainty, the events

of any man's career, his chance of success in life or in marriage, his advance in favour of the great, or answer any other horary questions, as they were termed, which he might be anxious to propound, provided always he could supply the exact moment of his birth.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.76%

Highlight: The wisest men have been cheated by the idea that some supernatural influence upheld and guided them; and from the time of Wallenstein to that of Buonaparte, ambition and success have placed confidence in the species of fatalism inspired by a belief of the influence of their own star.

Notes: Don't hide your light under a bushel.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.76%

Highlight: the most opposite possible to exact science.

Notes: Face mask humiliation extortion scam.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.77%

Highlight: Philomath,

Notes: Astrologer.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.77%

Highlight: necromancy — that is, unlawful or black magic

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.77%

Highlight: If I am rightly informed, the distinction of a banshie is only allowed to families of the pure Milesian stock, and is never ascribed to any descendant of the proudest Norman or boldest Saxon who followed the banner of Earl Strongbow, much less to adventurers of later date who have obtained settlements in the Green Isle.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.78%

Highlight: We are far, therefore, from averring that such tales are necessarily false.

Notes: Ghost stories.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.79%

Highlight: the wisest men cannot rise in all things above the general ignorance of their age.

Notes: Harrumph harrumph.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.8%

Highlight: There is, indeed, an unwillingness very closely to examine such subjects, for the secret fund of superstition in every man's bosom is gratified by believing them to be true, or at least induces him to abstain from challenging them as false.

Notes: My love for you is TRUE!

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.88%

Highlight: when he saw before him in the moonlight a pale female form standing upon the very wall which surrounded the cemetery.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.9%

Highlight: the devil had no permission from God to take them away.

Notes: Saints

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.92%

Highlight: In a word, I experienced sensations which, though not remarkable either for timidity or superstition, did not fail to affect me to the point of being disagreeable, while they were mingled at the same time with a strange and indescribable kind of pleasure, the recollection of which affords me gratification at this moment.



Notes: The experience.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.93%

Highlight: the mind is not at all times equally ready to be moved.

Chapter 1957: LETTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.93%

Highlight: The sailors have a proverb that every man in his lifetime must eat a peck of impurity; and it seems yet more clear that every generation of the human race must swallow a certain measure of nonsense.

Notes: We have inherited lies.

No Comments

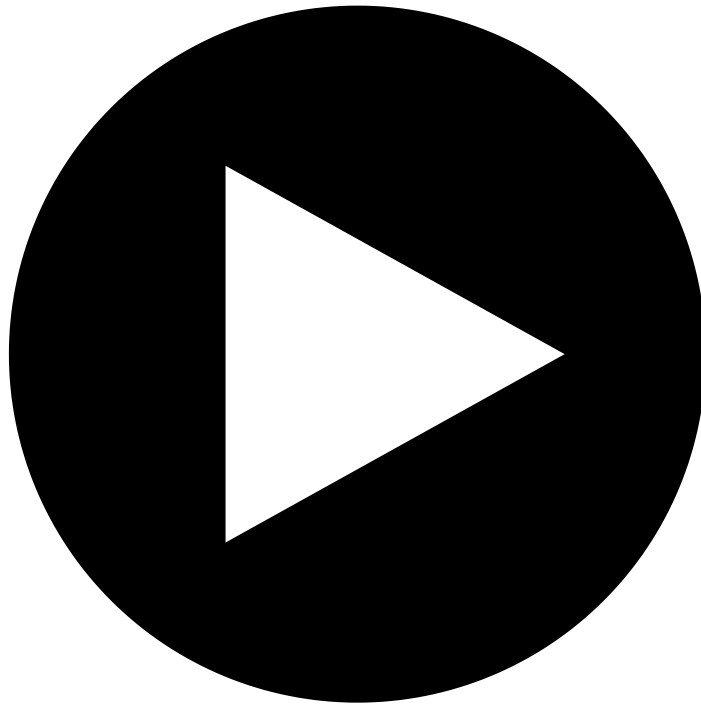
# VINE HARVEST – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

October 24, 2024



Out here clearing the land.

Watch me harvest vine from pine tree.



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2024/10/VINE%20HARVEST.webm>

*All rights reserved*

Interesting to note: Bitchute will not publish this video.

Perhaps they think it's ECO terrorism?

This is not ECO terrorism.

This is me clearing the land.

The parasitic vine is blocking the sun.

It must be eradicated.

Perhaps they are frightened of me?

Perhaps the wicked will burn in a pool of molten rock?

VINE HARVEST – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

## Comments

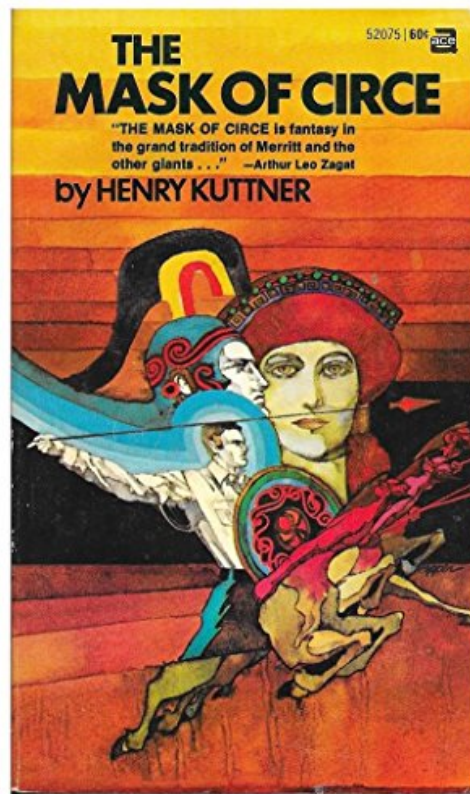
Pepper.Works

October 24, 2024

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/EvHj8ZRNzZ5p>

# The Mask of Circe by Henry Kuttner book review

October 22, 2024



I am Jason of Argo.

I feel her keel vibrating in the sea.

The slap of water against her prow.

Our connection is surreal.

My memory of you is undeniable.

You were a light warrior. I was your lover.

Now I find you here.

Strange, wonderful, electrifying.

I know I'm jumping timelines. But what the hell, It's YOU!

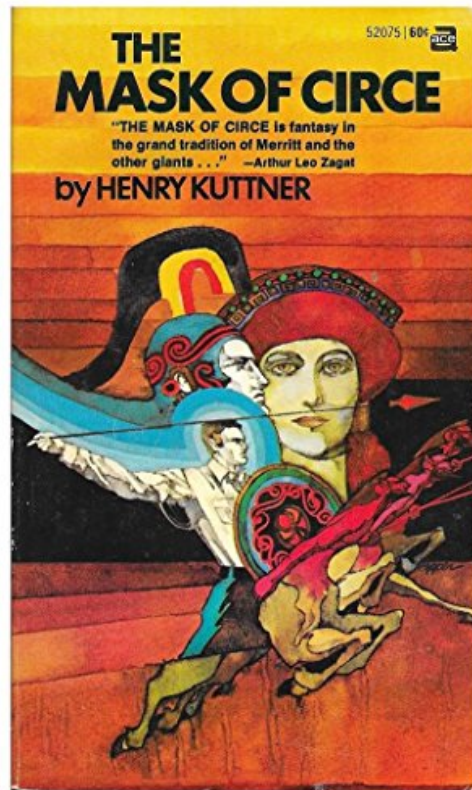
Three thousand years of COSMIC MEMORY.

Eons of time defeated.

Your call is answered.

Jason and Circe together again.

The Mask of Circe by Henry Kuttner book review.



My highlights and annotations:

The Mask of Circe by Henry Kuttner

Book last read: 2024-10-21 16:02:44

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: Enchanted Seas

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.67%

Highlight: My mind was sick.

Notes: Lovesick.

Chapter 3: Enchanted Seas

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.41%

Highlight: I knew what it was I had done—or had seemed to do—and I knew this was either a dream, or madness.

Notes: Madly in love w you.

#### Chapter 4: Mystic Ship

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.28%

Highlight: I said, “Orpheus—Orpheus?” in an uncertain voice,

#### Chapter 4: Mystic Ship

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.21%

Highlight: Sunlight struck down upon the water and turned it to a dark and dazzling blue. A long row of blinding white breakers dashed themselves high against the marble walls of—an island? A castled island, fortified down to the very brink of the sea, and lifting white towers against a sky as blue as the water. All white and deep dark blue was that scene unveiled before me.

Notes: on the island.

#### Chapter 4: Mystic Ship

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.15%

Highlight: Aeaea, Island of the Enchantress.”

Notes: I see you in my dreams.

#### Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: I was alone on the pale sands of Aeaea, which was the Enchantress’ Isle.

Notes: I see you in the sun on pale sand.

#### Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: , I followed the calling voice through fog and forest.

Notes: Your call.

#### Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: Jason, my lover—enter! Come to me, Jason, my beloved.

Notes: It's you.

Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.89%

Highlight: hair unbound, how it fell in a shining black river over her shoulders as smoothly curved as the alabaster of her face, and each separate hair of it burning the flesh like a blue-hot wire when he brushed it with his hand.

Notes: OMG! It's YOU!

Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.89%

Highlight: Hecate.

Goddess of the dark of the moon,

Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.76%

Highlight: Kronos watched the sands trickling through his eternal fingers?

Notes: Kronos is time god.

Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.69%

Highlight: Man bows always to the thralldom of enchantment, in his superstitious soul. Especially the man of long ago—of now—whose daily life was peopled with the gods and demons of his own

Notes: Indeed.

Chapter 5: Temple in the Grove

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.63%

Highlight: There are no fears in any man's life which cowering can solve.

Notes: Well said.



Chapter 6: Trust Not a Faun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.56%

Highlight: Would you fly in terror from a young dryad, too?

Notes: Nymph in the woods.

Chapter 6: Trust Not a Faun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.36%

Highlight: The truth is that she'll never rest until she reaches him again through—through me?

Notes: I am here for you.

Chapter 6: Trust Not a Faun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.3%

Highlight: There's one thing to remember—unless you find the young Circe, you'll know no peace.

Notes: I found you.

Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.1%

Highlight: Helios, burning with beauty, bright as the ardor of the sun-god himself.

Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.1%

Highlight: Anger was rising in me, perhaps the beginnings of rebellion,

Notes: Indubitably.

Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.1%

Highlight: They want me to run. Well, we'll see what they do if I won't run.

Notes: Roman Feds.

Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.04%

Highlight: Then a girl's voice murmured, "Will my lord please to follow me?"

Notes: I will follow you.

#### Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.04%

Highlight: Helot

Notes: Middle class.

#### Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.97%

Highlight: her feet were bare and ankleted with silver bells.

#### Chapter 7: Priests of Apollo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.78%

Highlight: cosmic stream of time.

Notes: I found you.

#### Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.64%

Highlight: There was a prophecy that when Jason came again, he would be as a sword against Apollo in Hecate's hand.

Notes: Return of the Sword

#### Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.58%

Highlight: I don't know who the devil the young Circe is.

Notes: I know her.

#### Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: Jason—Jason of Iolcus—beloved, do you hear me?

Notes: I hear you.

#### Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: Jason, come back to me," the sweet, far-away voice was calling through my brain. "Jason, beloved, you must not betray me."

Notes: I will never betray you.

Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: radiant with impossible beauty. The eyes were green fire, green embers smoldering beneath the shadow of her lashes. I remembered from long ago.

Notes: I love you.

Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: But some inexorable bond linked us over the hundreds of generations,

Notes: I found you.

Chapter 8: Echoes of the Past

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.25%

Highlight: Could it be possible that the enchantress of three thousand years past had looked through Jason's eyes as through a lens, and met mine and—No! It sounded incredible to say, "She loved me.

Notes: She loves me!

Chapter 9: Slave-Girl's Plea

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.99%

Highlight: Tell me one thing more," I said. "Who am I?"

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 9: Slave-Girl's Plea

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.93%

Highlight: This girl knew more than I about too many things.

## Chapter 10: Hecate Speaks

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.73%

Highlight: I hated that subtle, plausible brain intruding itself upon mine.

Notes: Ego loop.

## Chapter 10: Hecate Speaks

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.4%

Highlight: And legend told of many times before now when a goddess stooped to bestow her favor on a mortal.

Notes: Please bestow your favor on me.

## Chapter 10: Hecate Speaks

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.4%

Highlight: Well, I cannot control love. But I wish she might have been born three thousand years from now.

Notes: I found you.

## Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.21%

Highlight: She was strange beyond telling, she was far more than human,

Notes: She is the sun.

## Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.21%

Highlight: The shining light bathed me.

## Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.14%

Highlight: Jason! Waken or die!

## Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.14%

Highlight: I was blinded by the golden light.

Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.07%

Highlight: Do you know now which side you fight on?

Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.94%

Highlight: I think, at such a time, a man reaches out blindly for human love.

Chapter 11: Radiance of Death

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.88%

Highlight: I no longer walked blind in shadows.

Chapter 12: High Priest's Bargain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.49%

Highlight: Trust and faith aren't words to be bandied lightly.

Chapter 12: High Priest's Bargain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.49%

Highlight: It may be that I am using you and others as well, to shape a world you will never know.

Chapter 12: High Priest's Bargain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.42%

Highlight: There is a garden where roses of white fire blaze among leaves of flame, dripping droplets of molten sunlight upon a floor of fire. In the center of that garden stands a tree.

Chapter 13: Aid From Hecate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.29%

Highlight: I entered the cypress woods alone.

Chapter 13: Aid From Hecate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.22%

Highlight: There was a hiss of seething water from somewhere nearby, where the oreads of the fountains lashed themselves into a mounting frenzy as the whole sacred isle of the goddess rose in its anger

Chapter 13: Aid From Hecate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.16%

Highlight: I knew she could see me, and perhaps see my mind and thoughts as well.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.5%

Highlight: the darkness still seemed to be deepening over everything.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.5%

Highlight: like serpents in a nightmare.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.44%

Highlight: the potion was—blood.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.44%

Highlight: Slowly it seemed to fall into a drowsy ecstasy of vampirism as its half-reptilian roots sucked up the liquor we spilled from our living bodies.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.37%

Highlight: A shimmering ripple of glory flowed across the Fleece as it shook in my hands, vibrant, alive, incredible.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.37%

Highlight: the flowers at my feet withered and crisped to burned embers as I walked

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.37%

Highlight: No man has lived at all, I thought, who has not worn the Fleece!

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.31%

Highlight: I think we left peace behind us everywhere,

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.24%

Highlight: I stepped across the threshold.

Chapter 15: Power Unleashed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.18%

Highlight: the command of my miraculously augmented will.

Chapter 16: End of a God

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.11%

Highlight: Only Circe and I remained

Chapter 16: End of a God

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.05%

Highlight: Circe moved to my side, walking smoothly, surely, haloed in green light. I heard her voice, very sweet,

Chapter 16: End of a God

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.92%

Highlight: The mightiest science that ever existed, I thought, had gone down into the eternal silence of oblivion.

Notes: Victory!!

No Comments



# American Beauty – Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 19, 2024



Wild, unharnessed, illogical love.  
Running round in a cloud.  
Can't think about anything but her.

It feels great.

I was wondering.  
Can I still love American Beauty?

Yes, Yes, Yes.  
I Love Her The Best.

I smile and laugh.  
My heart skips beats.  
American Beauty is a treasure so sweet.

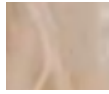
American Beauty – Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments

# This Is The Start of Something Beautiful. I Can Feel It. Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 17, 2024



Success, smiles, celebration.

Car rides, catering, cottages.

Trees, flowers, patchouli oil.

Secluded field of poppies.

***It's you in a sun bath.***

It's YOU in the sun.

You are the light.

Your body is reflecting.

It's you on the green.

It's you on the heath.

***A sheen of dew drops on your nape.***

Your light shines on me.

Your body is reflecting.

You are the light.

You are the sun.

Your body is reflecting.



This Is The Start of Something Beautiful. I Can Feel It. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Little Black Dress. Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 16, 2024



How can you be so beautiful?

How can it be?

Your light

Your light

It burns inside me.

Please, why does it have to be this way?

I see you on a shore

in a little black dress.

You are everything.

The entire system is crashing

and I don't give a damn.

I see you on a shore

in a little black dress.

You are heaven to me.

Your golden mane in tessellating streams.

Your vibrant form unspeakable glory.

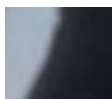
You're everything.

It's you.

On a shore.

In a little black dress.

YOU are heaven to me.



No Comments

**Please let me know if there's ANYTHING I can do for you.**  
**Intergalactic Finance Minister**

October 15, 2024



Please let me know if there's ANYTHING I can do for you.

Just let me know.

let me know.

let me know.

Please let me know if there's ANYTHING I can do for you.

I'll do ANYTHING.

Please Let Me Know.

Please let me know if there's ANYTHING I can do for you.

let me know

let me know

let me know

Please let me know if there's ANYTHING I can do for you.

Please let me know

let me know

let me know

Sincerely,

Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# **CLEARING THE LAND.**

October 14, 2024

Heal The World

CLEARING THE LAND

No Comments



# Notes

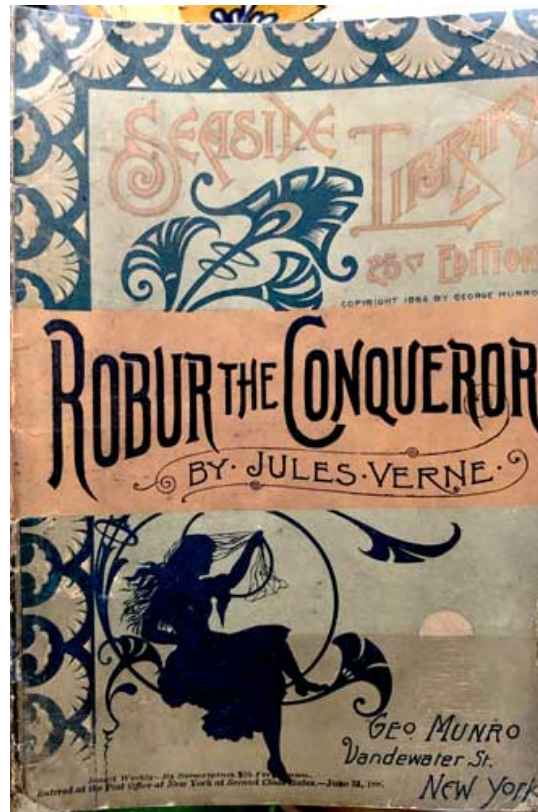
October 13, 2024

Thank you for your spirit and lessons.  
Gift and blessings.  
Would you like to say a prayer together?  
New way of doing things.  
Exodus. Visions of future?  
Having faith.  
Docile people.  
WTF are we gonna do?  
Exodus.  
New experience. New feeling.  
Forgiveness? Forgiveness.  
Fear Worship  
Faith  
Love  
Gratitude  
Peace  
Strength  
Courage  
Authentic  
Music  
Book  
Album  
Art  
Love  
Love  
Love  
We Win!  
xoxoxo

No Comments

# Robur The Conqueror by Jules Verne Book Review

October 12, 2024



Arrange first class travel on your finest sailing vessel. I'll take you to X Island.

The lady and I will stroll the decks, play guitars in our cabin, and eat like rabbits. Salad mostly. Red wine on full moons only. Several pounds of fresh coffee and freshly rolled Turkish cigars.

At the end of the journey I stand upon the forecastle, hand in hand with my lady. She points to the horizon and exclaims, "The Albatross."

I know where X Island is located.

Home of Robur the engineer and his magnificent flying machine, the "Albatross."

I will take you there.

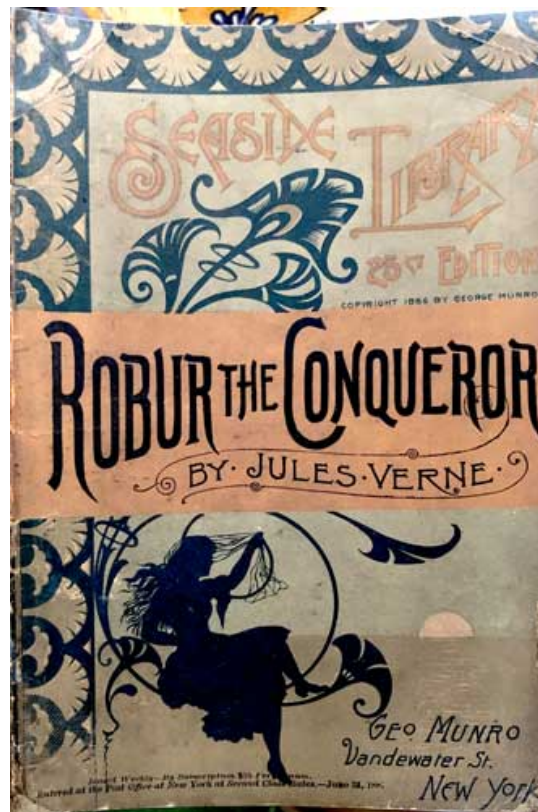
X Island is marked by a black flag. Gold sun in center.

The "Albatross" is powered by magnetic vortex engines. A rotating helix.

Find the technology, find Robur, find zero point energy.

Northeast on a straight line from antipodes heading zero-two-seven.

Find the future.



Two secret society men are kidnapped and forced to undergo travel on advanced alien ship.

Robur The Conqueror by Jules Verne Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Chapter 307: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.47%

Highlight: In every place of great resort the monster was the fashion. They sang of it in the cafes, ridiculed it in the papers, and represented it on the stage. All kinds of stories were circulated regarding it. There appeared in the papers caricatures of every gigantic and imaginary creature,

Notes: Create spectacle. Send in jelly jars.

Chapter 357: CHAPTER I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.25%

Highlight: aristocratic look which so distinguishes the English officer.

Notes: **Fuck You, Elon Musk**

Chapter 1116: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.26%

Highlight: extraordinary sounds had seemed to descend from the sky to the earth.

Notes: Strange sounds from space.

Chapter 1116: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.27%

Highlight: At one blow party politics dropped unheeded — and the affairs of the world went on none the worse for it.

Notes: Alien invasion for the win.

Chapter 1116: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.27%

Highlight: If astronomers, who doubled and tripled the stars a hundred thousand million miles away, could not explain a phenomenon occurring only a few miles off, what was the use of

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 1116: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.27%

Highlight: while they continued to disagree about it, and even to frighten the lowly and the ignorant, who, thanks to one of the wisest laws of nature, have formed, form, and will form the immense majority of the world's inhabitants.

Notes: Most people are ignorant.

Chapter 1116: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.29%

Highlight: And the flag was black, dotted with stars, and it bore a **golden sun in its center**.

Notes: Ask circe

Chapter 1117: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.3%

Highlight: He was very rich, and that is no drawback even in the United States; and how could it be otherwise when he owned the greater part of the shares in Niagara Falls?

Notes: Tartarian structure and power generation ownership.

Chapter 1117: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.31%

Highlight: made glucose by treating rags with sulphuric acid.

Notes: Insulin manufacture.

Chapter 1117: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.31%

Highlight: elect the president "on the center point.

Notes: Best man marks exact center of line. Considered to have compass in eye to guide.

Chapter 1118: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: guidable aerostats

Notes: Satteloons.

Chapter 1118: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: steam horse in a watch case.

Notes: Zero point energy.

Chapter 1118: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: Three hundred thousand dollars came into the club's account

Notes: reverse transaction

Chapter 1118: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: hundred thousand paper dollars he had paid for his invention.

Notes: 99% purchase power lost in space.

Chapter 1118: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: But in the United States the government meddles with private affairs as little as it possibly can.

Notes: Lol. FBI at door for face mask infractions.

Chapter 1119: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.36%

Highlight: When I have decided on a thing, all America, all the world, may strive in vain to keep me from it.

Chapter 1120: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.39%

Highlight: never had the intervention of the police been more necessary.

Notes: Arrest all covid operators.

Chapter 1120: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.4%

Highlight: Not in America, Sir; not in America.

Notes: BDSM ritual to science.

Chapter 1121: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.42%

Highlight: At last something happened.

Chapter 1121: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.42%

Highlight: An American who has not a bowie-knife in his pocket is no longer an American.

Chapter 1121: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.43%

Highlight: It is always wrong not to be right,

Chapter 1121: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.46%

Highlight: It appeared as though the pane was made of glass toughened on the Siemens system

Notes: the Siemens company.

Chapter 1122: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.48%

Highlight: experiments of M. Renard in 1884

Notes: Ornithopter.

Chapter 1122: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.49%

Highlight: He employed electricity, that agent which one day will be the soul of the industrial world.

Notes: Smartphone death cult.

Chapter 1122: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.5%

Highlight: Unsized paper, with the sheets impregnated with dextrin and starch and squeezed in hydraulic presses,

Notes: Fibre glass.

Chapter 1123: CHAPTER VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.51%

Highlight: do you believe in the possibility of aerial locomotion by machines heavier than air?

Notes: Shoes off, remove belt, enter square portal for scan. Slave airways.

Chapter 1123: CHAPTER VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.53%

Highlight: It is not worth while to conquer space if we cannot devour it.

Chapter 1124: CHAPTER IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: These terrestrial beings felt the aeronef glide over them, and uttered cries of terror as it passed.

Chapter 1124: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: To what series of experiments had they been invited?

Notes: Vaccine sterilization, face mask humiliation programming.

Chapter 1124: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: **Sherman Hotel**,

Notes: Chicago old construction. Ask Circe.

Chapter 1124: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.56%

Highlight: It would be the explanation of the astonishing phenomenon which the whole world had been wondering over for some time.

Notes: CIA/DOD pharmaceutical information embargo.

Chapter 1124: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.57%

Highlight: And in truth these Bad Lands are an immense ossuary where lie bleaching in the sun myriads of fragments of pachyderms, chelonians, and even, some would have us believe, fossil men, overwhelmed by unknown

Notes: Reset on repeat.

Chapter 1125: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.59%

Highlight: the Faithful Friend, with her plume crowned with the rainbows, the Giant, spurting forth a vertical torrent twenty feet round and more than two

Notes: Old faithful.



Chapter 1128: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.69%

Highlight: Terrestrial interests were nothing to him who had made the air his domain.

Notes: See u in heaven.

Chapter 1129: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.73%

Highlight: The propellers spun round so swiftly that they seemed immovable, and it was with irresistible power that they screwed themselves through the air.

Notes: Helicopter parents.

Chapter 1130: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.77%

Highlight: The most powerful flyers have always an eyrie or nest somewhere.

Notes: Bat cave wizard fortress.

Chapter 1130: CHAPTER XV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.79%

Highlight: our arrival in an aeronef might prejudice them against you.

Chapter 1130: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.79%

Highlight: You are at liberty to think as you like, and to complain to those who have the power to help you — if

Notes: Google won't let them facebook about it.

Chapter 1130: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.82%

Highlight: recognize the power of the aeronef and the services it could render to humanity.

Notes: Flying chariot alien tech.

Chapter 1131: CHAPTER XVI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.84%

Highlight: electrical tension of the atmosphere was considerable.

Notes: Banking collapse.

Chapter 1131: CHAPTER XVI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.85%

Highlight: razzias

Notes: Raid for conquest.

Chapter 1133: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.91%

Highlight: The tempest in Connecticut on the 22nd of March, 1882, could only have been compared to it, and the speed of that was more than three hundred miles an hour.

Notes: Fact check.

Chapter 1133: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.92%

Highlight: Is the domain of the southern pole a continent or an archipelago?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 1133: CHAPTER XVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.93%

Highlight: The figures on board stood out in the bright light as if come from another world.

Chapter 1134: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.95%

Highlight: In X Island, Robur, a man of immense wealth, had established a shipyard in which he built his aeronef. There he could repair it, and even rebuild it. In his warehouses were materials and provisions of all sorts stored for the fifty inhabitants who lived on the island.

Notes: prepare x island.

Chapter 1134: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.96%

Highlight: five weeks of anger

Notes: Forced voyagers on the albatross.

Chapter 1135: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.99%

Highlight: If a passing ship had sighted the aerial machine as she sunk through the air, with her electric lights in full blaze, with what terror would she have

Notes: UFO terror op.

Chapter 1135: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.0%

Highlight: Was it not necessary that he should again become absolute master of his invention?

Notes: The Engineer.

Chapter 1135: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.02%

Highlight: Eighty seconds after the explosion, all that remained of the "Albatross" plunged into the waves!

Notes: under the sea.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.02%

Highlight: A stranger calling himself an engineer, and answering to the name of Robur, a person of unknown origin, of anonymous nationality, had unexpectedly presented himself in the club-room, insulted the balloonists, made fun of the aeronauts, boasted of the marvels of machines heavier than air, and raised a frightful tumult by the remarks with which he greeted the menaces of his adversaries.

Notes: The engineer.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.02%

Highlight: Never had a Negro since **Toussaint L'Ouverture**, **Soulouque**, or **Dessaline** had so much talked about him.

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.04%

Highlight: whose theories had been so brutally thrown in the face of the Weldon Institute the day he led the attack against the utopia of guidable balloons?

Notes: Utopia of guidable balloons.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.04%

Highlight: At least until some means were found of constructing an engine capable of contending with this powerful machine

Notes: DoD contract racket.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.06%

Highlight: but as they had paid full price for their berths no American captain would trouble them further.

Notes: TSA imprisonment and DHS humiliation procedures.

Chapter 1136: CHAPTER XXI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.06%

Highlight: After all, there might be in all this some secret which would not yet be divulged.

Chapter 1137: CHAPTER XXII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.07%

Highlight: The secret of the "Albatross" was buried in the depths of the Pacific!

Chapter 1137: CHAPTER XXII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.08%

Highlight: A hundred thousand hands were placed in answer on a hundred thousand hearts, and a hundred thousand other hands were lifted to the sky.

Notes: Ritual.

Chapter 1138: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.12%

Highlight: It will belong to you the day you are educated enough to profit by it and wise enough not to abuse it. Citizens of the United States — Good-by!"

Notes: Helix power generator.

No Comments

# Film Teaser – Clearing The Land – For Immediate Release – Notify All Bureaus.

October 11, 2024

Pepper.Works in association with Grow Barrel Greenhouse is proud to announce the soon to be released short film,

CLEARING THE LAND.

*Many Thanks to The Holy Spirit and Her Holy Angels,*

Release Date: Third star apex origin.

**“The Film Will Release Very Soon”**

I have to ride my bike to WiFi cafe.

No Comments

# MKULTRA BOYHOOD RECALL. Techno Snake Religion

October 7, 2024



Techno Snake Religion

MkUltra Programming USA

MKULTRA BOYHOOD RECALL. Techno Snake Religion

No Comments

# **Human Experience Oracle Message. Intergalactic Finance Minister**

October 7, 2024





Your skin glows pearl and jade.  
Your shine gleaming gold.  
Your smile is heaven to behold.

A new day is here.  
It's so lovely to see you.  
You are fine my love.  
So so fine.

Await my chariot.  
Keep your lamp light shining.  
I am at your side.

We dance together.  
Aside a wooded grove.  
Smell of sage from burning fire.

Our feet stomping ground  
planting seed  
reaping harvest

Choose faith.  
Loose fear.

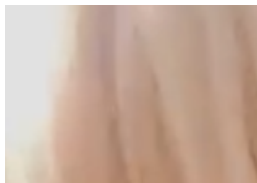
Human Experience Oracle Message. Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments

# On The Island. Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 5, 2024



On the island lush with coconut trees, breadfruit, orange groves, and grape vine.

Milk and honey.

We delight in our natural tide pool.

We sup the finest spring waters.

Our bodies burnished brass from the tropical sun.

Your flaxen hair cascades over your shoulders.

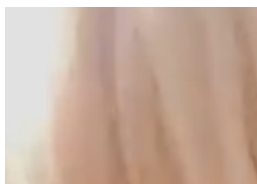
Your smile finds me right now.

I feel something new.

The experience is strange and wonderful.

Castles in the sand, flowers in your hair, fine linen, shaded breezeway, fresh water falls.

On The Island. Intergalactic Finance Minister



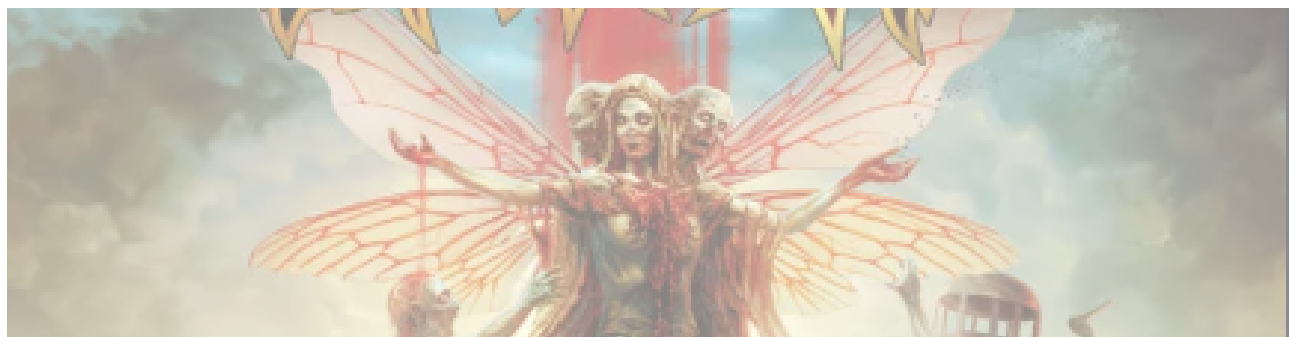
No Comments

# Fear Worship. SHADOW WERX

October 4, 2024



God, I am terrified of this place.  
Secret councils of demons everywhere.  
Collective control of everything.  
Please help me.  
I love you.  
Protection.  
Courage.  
Strength.  
Compassion.  
Charity.  
Mercy.  
Exodus.





Fear Worship. SHADOW WERX

No Comments

# Crystal Garden. Intergalactic Finance Minister

October 2, 2024

The light.

The light.

The light.

**Our golden energy is unstoppable.**

The light.

The light.

The light.

Talk to you soon.

The light.

The light.

The light.

We win.

Crystal Garden. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments



# **NIGHTMARE COMMIE FAGS KILLING EVERYTHING AND EVERYBODY – Remembering Covid Extortion Scam – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

September 28, 2024



DEATH CULT IN ACTION

Arrest ALL COVID OPERATORS.

NIGHTMARE COMMIE FAGS KILLING EVERYTHING AND EVERYBODY – Remembering Covid Extortion Scam – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# Breaking News. Longshoremen Demand To Be Paid Outside of Debt Based Money System. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

September 28, 2024



Late last night it was announced:

Longshoremen Demand To Be Paid Outside of Debt Based Federal Reserve Money System.

- Kill Your Customer KYC Registration Systems are Non-Starter.
- SEC regulated exchanges and **pharma rep hand jobs** are now illegal.
- Fake money cursed to underworld.
- All counterfeiters will be persecuted.
- DeFANG Techno Snake Religion

Breaking News. Longshoremen Demand To Be Paid Outside of Debt Based Money System. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

Victory Victory Victory

WE WIN!



No Comments

# LIZARDS PERHAPS BETTER THAN SNAKES? 🦎 Grow Barrel Greenhouse

September 27, 2024



Behold a LIZARD.

Sitting on the downspout of my **rain catch pergola**.

Eating insects, ridding my garden of mosquito and swamp fly.

The snake is a writhing terror.

The lizard is a garden gnome.

WE LOVE LIZARDz AND SNAKEs. ❤️

LIZARDS PERHAPS BETTER THAN SNAKES? 🦎 Grow Barrel Greenhouse



No Comments



# Sovereignty Rant & Question For You – Regan Keely

September 26, 2024



Righteous Rage.

Slavery IS Everyone's Responsibility.

The Romans Killed Christ.

American Spirit.

The system and all of the people who are eating it up.

Complacency, conformity, docile AMERICANS.

Accepting the deception.

Fire in soul.

WTF can we do?

Go along to get along is Roman GARBAGE.

Tyrannical Forces Having Their Way w US.

REBEL Against Satanic Paradigm.

System entrenched in deception and lies.

Crack The Code.

Tainted Inverted American Spirit.

**“Docility of population is a result of all the poison we have received physically, mentally, emotionally, and spiritually.**

STOP BEING SO DOCILE.

It's Not Personal.

System plowing people over.

WTF do we do?

Find a balance.

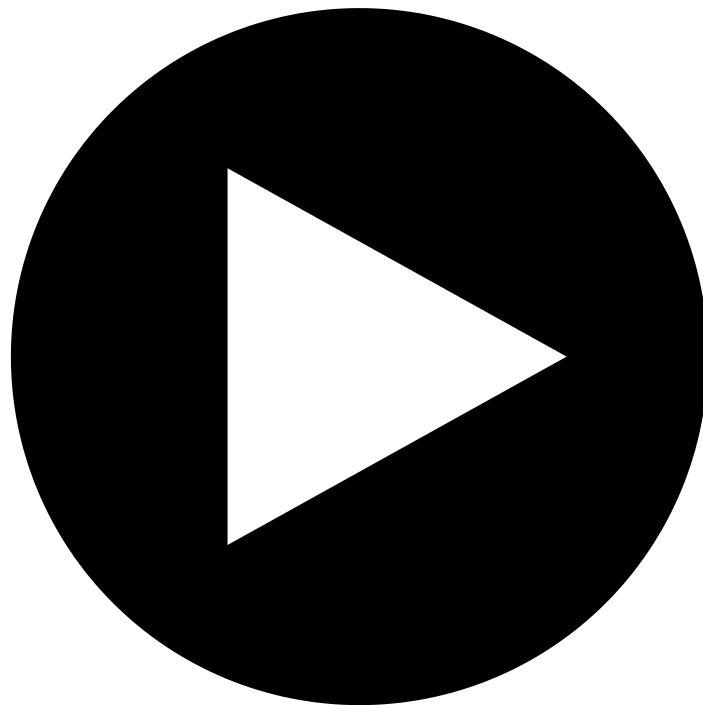
AMREV2

We Win

Be in purpose.

Use your voice.

Step into life.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/p1RJB7VpKY>



Comments

Pepper.Works

September 26, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/us-treasury-theft/>

# RAIN CATCH PERGOLA 2024 – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

September 24, 2024



RAIN CATCH PERGOLA 2024 – Grow Barrel Greenhouse





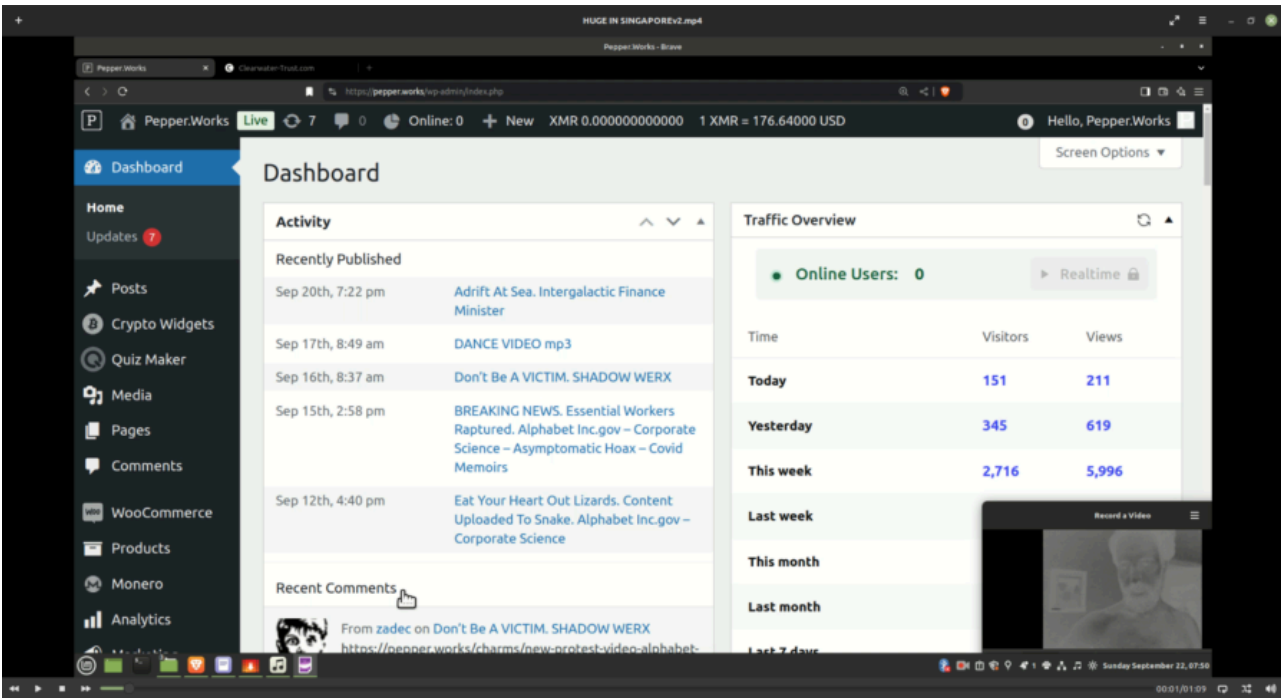




No Comments

# HUGE IN SINGAPORE. Pepper.Works Stats Review

September 22, 2024



At the 5th annual conference of board members, held at renaissance hotel and ballroom, the following statistics were released for public consumption:

THE SITE IS HUGE IN SINGAPORE.

The board members went on to dance the night away. Rich with earnings and prophets.

HUGE IN SINGAPORE. Pepper.Works Stats Review

No Comments

# Adrift At Sea. Intergalactic Finance Minister

September 20, 2024



No sight of land. Water pouring over the gunwales.

The sun is setting.

I can see a sliver of horizon.

I look to you in the bow. Your irresistible smile completely out of sync with our precarious situation.

I stow my fears and setup beside you.

"It's going to be a dark night." I say.

"We'll make the most of it." You reply.

The sun sets in the West.

The sea begins to flatten.

Overcast evaporates.

The glowing firmament reveals itself.

Twinkling stars and glorious full moon rising.

Reflections of heaven in your eyes.

We dance and sing. We smile and laugh.

Waves of energy, crystal harmonics, cascading light.

Towering precipice of kinetic motion.

We plunge into the ocean and swim to the depths.

I follow your glowing body.

We span the tectonic plates and arrive at our island.

Adrift At Sea. Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments

# **DANCE VIDEO mp3**

September 17, 2024

Icy Cold by Weapon Of Choice 1994 Gregorian

EVERYBODY!

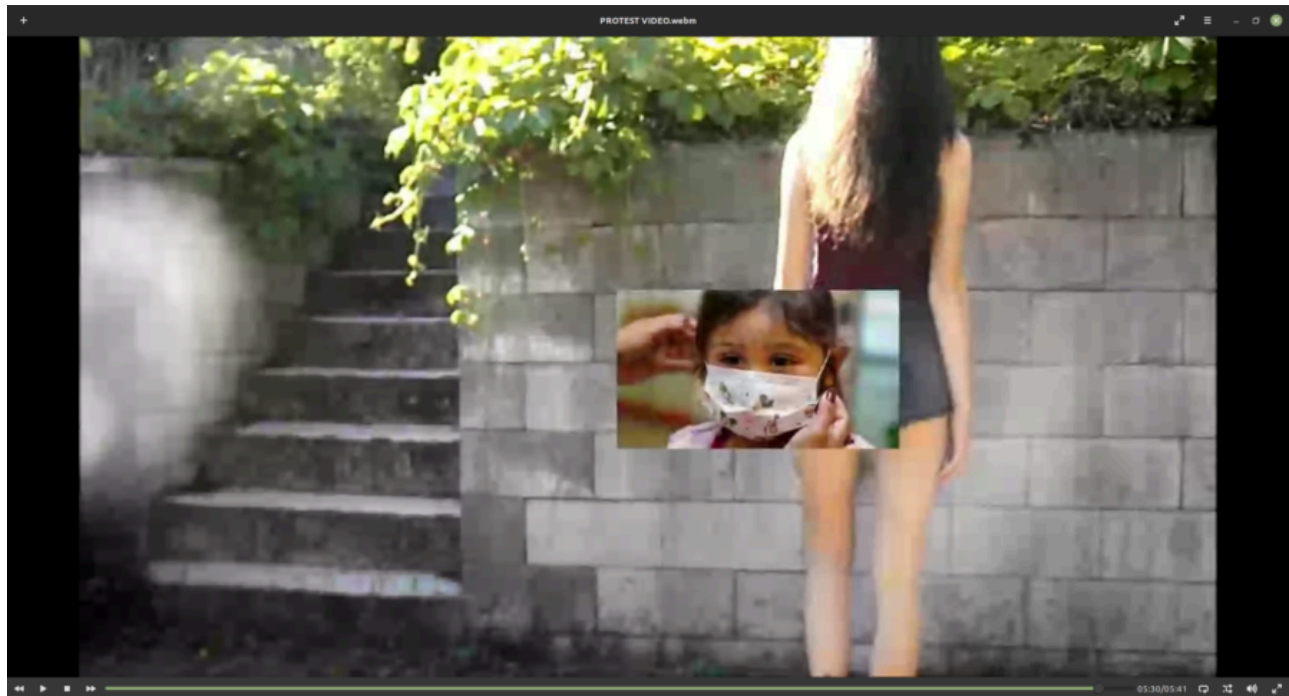
DANCE!

WE WIN!

No Comments

# Don't Be A VICTIM. SHADOW WERX

September 16, 2024



If you say anything.

This is what you will say.

That I let their visitations get to me.

That I let their compliance visits take me out.

That I let their account closures end me.

That I let their censorship censor me.

That I let their shadow ban extinguish my light.

That I let their REVERSE TRANSACTIONS finish my existence.

That I let their sticker patrols end my experience.

That I let their proof of financial responsibility kill me.

That I let their uniform commercial codes bury me.

That I let their product confiscation conclude me.

That I let their public BDSM ritual posses me.

That I couldn't live in their nightmare loop for another second.

If you say anything.

This is what you will say.

And you will be right.

Don't Be A VICTIM. SHADOW WERX



## Comments

zadec

September 16, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/new-protest-video-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science-covid-memoirs-asymptomatic-hoax-arrest-all-covid-operators/>



# **BREAKING NEWS. Essential Workers Raptured. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs**

September 15, 2024



Early this morning it was announced.

Essential Workers Raptured.

Essential Workers Raptured.

Essential Workers Raptured.

EWR

EWR

EWR

MAGNETIC

MAGNETIC

MAGNETIC

ELECTRIC

ELECTRIC

ELECTRIC

The streets are empty.

Trees, leaves, and flowers.

A garden of land.

They've gone to fight the aliens.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/freq-them-out>

BREAKING NEWS. Essential Workers Raptured. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic  
Hoax – Covid Memoirs

No Comments

# Eat Your Heart Out Lizards. Content Uploaded To Snake. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

September 12, 2024



To the snake:

I humbly submit this content for your perusal and archive.

Essential workers want me dead.

Please keep this data safe for the children.

Make copies. Put on ceramics. Hieroglyphs on Neptune.

Thank you.

Entire site uploaded to libgen.

WTF are u gonna do about it?

<https://libgen.is/book/index.php?md5=4A3D4F5B5B00228833B0F717B2B28C5F>

Eat Your Heart Out Lizards. Content Uploaded To Snake. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science



## Comments

Pepper.Works

September 13, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/essential-workers-and-their-fake-alphabet-inc-gov-money/>

Pepper.Works

September 13, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/the-prophecy-of-the-end/>

zadec

September 13, 2024

IT'sssSSSS

OVERRRRRRrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrr

<https://www.newsweek.com/how-watch-blue-angels-dallas-fort-worth-houston-new-orleans-1502269>

# **The Controversy of ZION. APEX of Hegelian Dialectic. Asymptomatic Hoax – BDSM Ritual To Science – Alphabet Inc.gov**

September 12, 2024

Chosen people doctrine.

Hebrew breakfast sampler.

Bagels and Lox.

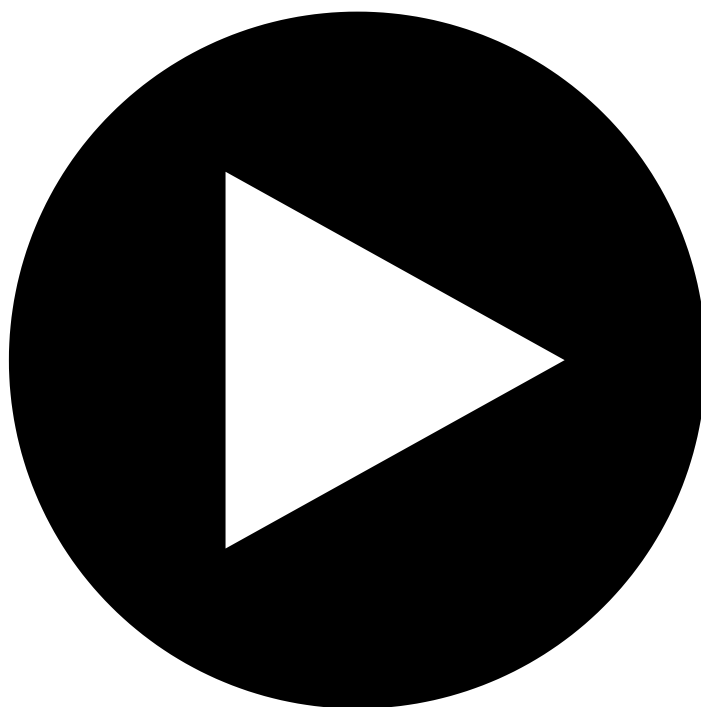
## **Problem – Reaction – Solution**

**Problem** – *Chosen People of the Book*

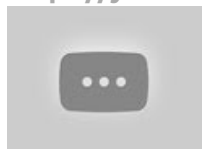
**Reaction** – *Chosen People of the Book*

**Solution** – *Chosen People of the Book*

The Controversy of ZION. APEX of Hegelian Dialectic



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/RLUyA0jfQ38>



BDSM Ritual To Science



BDSM Ritual To Science

Google won't let them facebook about it.

BREACH OF CONTRACT 1A.

They own everything 😞

This is ridiculous.

Comments

Pepper.Works

September 12, 2024

BOTS NOT WELCOME. If you are a real person you must answer the following question: In the land of Uz there was a powerful wizard. He mixed fire, water, and air to create a terrifying tempest that destroyed all google server farms. He then created a giant golem that smashed all the facebook servers. How long did the world celebrate after destroying these terrible corporations?



# Looking For High-Up Sponsor.

September 11, 2024



Hello, I am in need of assistance. I need protection and safety.

Please take me under your wings and guide my path.

Protect me from secret society, local, state, federal, foreign/domestic essential personnel, agents, operatives, and controllers.

You will benefit from our connexion.

I can help with Intergalactic Finance.

I have skills in moving water.

Planting seed.

And loving on your finest creations.

Please. Let me help you.

Your humble and most sincere servant.

Looking For High-Up Sponsor.





(c) Manchester City Galleries; Supplied by The Public Catalogue Foundation

No Comments

# Far From The Madding Crowd by Thomas Hardy Book Review

September 6, 2024



Far From The Madding Crowd by Thomas Hardy Book Review.

It's a love story! Published 1874 Gregorian.

Meet the suitors:

**Gabriel Oak.** The shepherd, strong as oak, always at the heels of our fine heroine.

**Mr. Boldwood.** Gentleman farmer, waste of space. Totally taken by her beauty, lured in and dumbstruck by her siren call.

**Sergeant Troy.** He lies to the women. The women love him. He sets the women against each other and winds up with the finest one, and impregnating the other. He is the bad boy.

Heroine chooses bad boy.

Meet our lovely heroine.

Her name is **Bathsheba Everdene**. She's got long dark hair, dark eyes, comely figure in form fitting velvet dress. She inherits her uncle's farm.

Rags to riches mistress of significant landholdings.

Very fine woman.

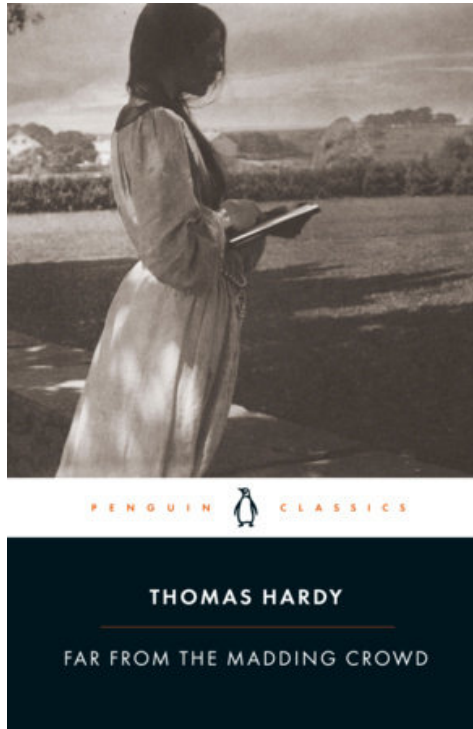
In charge of many marriage proposals and engagements. She owns the farm and all of the men in it.

We love our mistress.

But dammit, why did you have to marry Sergeant Troy, that man is a stage act.

We love you. Fine women everywhere. We love you.

We forgive Bathsheba Everdene for being irresistible.



We want you.

We'll do anything.

We are Shepherd Oak of GabriEL.



BARBARA, WHEN SHE WALKS TO HER FATHER,

Far From The Madding Crowd by Thomas Hardy Book Review.

Some of my highlights and annotations:

Complete Works of Thomas Hardy (Illustrated) by Thomas Hardy

Book last read: 2024-09-05 10:52:55

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.42%

Highlight: the sun lighted up to a scarlet glow the crimson jacket she wore, and painted a soft lustre upon her bright face and dark hair.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.45%

Highlight: The instinctive act of humankind was to stand and listen, and learn how the trees on the right and the trees on the left wailed or chaunted to each other in the regular antiphonies of a cathedral choir;

Notes: Wind in the trees.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.48%

Highlight: Fitness being the basis of beauty, nobody could have denied that his steady swings and turns in and about the flock had elements of grace.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.51%

Highlight: I wish we were rich enough to pay a man to do these things," she said.

Notes: Bingo

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.52%

Highlight: Having for some time known the want of a satisfactory form to fill an increasing void within him, his position moreover affording

Notes: Ripe peaches in summer sun.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.55%

Highlight: satisfying herself that nobody was in sight, she seated herself in the manner demanded by the saddle, though hardly expected of the woman, and trotted off

Notes: What's the deal w side saddle and women?

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.56%

Highlight: From the contours of her figure in its upper part, she must have had a beautiful neck and shoulders; but since her infancy nobody had ever seen them.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.62%

Highlight: every morning Oak's feelings were as sensitive as the money-market in calculations upon his chances.

Notes: Chance of love up 7%

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.62%

Highlight: The only superiority in women that is tolerable to the rival sex is, as a rule, that of the unconscious kind; but a superiority which recognizes itself may sometimes please by suggesting possibilities of capture to the subordinated man.

Notes: How to capture rival sex.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.69%

Highlight: Well, what I mean is that I shouldn't mind being a bride at a wedding, if I could be one without having a husband.

Notes: Contract and negotiation.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.71%

Highlight: No man likes to see his emotions the sport of a merry-go-round of skittishness.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.72%

Highlight: It may have been observed that there is no regular path for getting out of love as there is for getting in.

Notes: Time is the only answer.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.76%

Highlight: Thank God I am not married: what would she have done in the poverty now coming upon me!"

Notes: Bingo.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.78%

Highlight: He had passed through an ordeal of wretchedness which had given him more than it had taken away.

Notes: Corporate warfare.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.78%

Highlight: but there was left to him a dignified calm he had never before known, and that indifference to fate which, though it often makes a villain of a man, is the basis of his sublimity when it does not.

Notes: bingo

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.79%

Highlight: It is safer to accept any chance that offers itself, and extemporize a procedure to fit it, than to get a good plan matured, and wait for a chance of using it.

Notes: Wisdom

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.88%

Highlight: Do you want a shepherd, ma'am?"

Notes: In quotations. Let me be your shepherd.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.92%

Highlight: But wisdom lies in moderating mere impressions,

Notes: Everything is fake on your smart phone. How does it feel to be fooled by a smart phone?

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.0%

Highlight: glowed like a desert in the tropics under a vertical sun,

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.09%

Highlight: The Young Man's Best Companion, The Farrier's Sure Guide, The Veterinary Surgeon, Paradise Lost, The Pilgrim's Progress, Robinson Crusoe, Ash's Dictionary, and Walkingame's Arithmetic, constituted his library;

Notes: Gabriel Oak's library.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.11%

Highlight: bower

Notes: Pleasant shady space

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.16%

Highlight: He wasn't quite good enough for me.

Notes: arrest mark Zuckerberg and everybody at Facebook.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.37%

Highlight: Still, it was faintly depressing that the most dignified and valuable man in the parish



should withhold his eyes,

Notes: Hard to get.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.4%

Highlight: The pert injunction was like those crystal substances which, colourless themselves, assume the tone of objects about them.

Notes: Crystal harmonics.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.4%

Highlight: The disturbance was as the first floating weed to Columbus

Notes: Columbus never touched mainland of north america.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.43%

Highlight: , withered grass-bents, encased in icicles, bristled through the smooth wan coverlet in the twisted and curved shapes of old Venetian glass; and how the footprints of a few birds, which had hopped over the snow whilst it lay in the state of a soft fleece, were now frozen to a short permanency.

Notes: Great snow scene.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.48%

Highlight: Dear, dear — how the face of nations alter, and what we live to see nowadays!

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.59%

Highlight: women had been remote phenomena rather than necessary complements — comets of such uncertain aspect, movement, and permanence, that whether their orbits were as geometrical, unchangeable, and as subject to laws as his own, or as absolutely erratic as they superficially appeared, he had not deemed it his duty to

Notes: erratic orbits not conforming to known mechanical physics.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.63%

Highlight: Moreover, had she known her present power for good or evil over this man, she would have trembled at her responsibility.

Notes: Blissful ignorance.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: But a resolution to avoid an evil is seldom framed till the evil is so far advanced as to make avoidance impossible.

Notes: snake alert.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.72%

Highlight: Bathsheba's heart was young, and it swelled with sympathy for the deep-natured man who spoke so simply.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.74%

Highlight: The rarest offerings of the purest loves are but a self-indulgence, and no generosity at all.

Notes: U know it's true.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.88%

Highlight: But this incurable loitering beside Bathsheba Everdene stole his time ruinously. The spring tides were going by without floating him off, and the neap might soon come which could not.

Notes: Neap tide: least difference between high and low tide.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.96%

Highlight: We learn that it is not the rays which bodies absorb, but those which they reject, that give

them the colours they are known by; and in the same way people are specialised by their dislikes and antagonisms, whilst their goodwill is looked upon as no attribute at all.

Notes: Reflections of light.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.98%

Highlight: mellow hue of an old sketch in oils — notably some of **Nicholas Poussin's**: —

Notes: Ask Circe

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.99%

Highlight: I find more bitter than death the woman whose heart is snares and nets!

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.0%

Highlight: This evening Bathsheba was unusually excited, her red cheeks and lips contrasting lustroously with the mazy skeins of her shadowy hair.

Notes: Well done.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.0%

Highlight: "I always tries to keep my colours from rising when a beauty's eyes get fixed on me,

Notes: Be cool.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.02%

Highlight: The sun went down in an ochreous mist;

Notes: Very nice.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.03%

Highlight: Have you brought your flute?" she whispered.

"Yes, miss."

"Play to my singing, then."

Notes: Yes. Miss.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.14%

Highlight: Ah! such a blessing it is to be high-born; nobility of blood will shine out even in the ranks and files.

Notes: Indeed.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.17%

Highlight: He had been known to observe casually that in dealing with womankind the only alternative to flattery was cursing and swearing. There was no third method.

Notes: Seargant Troy.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.47%

Highlight: He had also kissed her a second time.

Notes: Once bitten, twice shy.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.48%

Highlight: Liddy's clear eyes rounded with wonderment.

Notes: Excellent work.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.49%

Highlight: And don't you know that a woman who loves at all thinks nothing of perjury when it is balanced against her love?

Notes: Sweet little lies.

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.5%

Highlight: Loving is misery for women always. I shall never forgive God for making me a woman, and dearly am I beginning to pay for the honour of owning a pretty face.

Notes: Pretty when crying in little black dress.

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.54%

Highlight: Those who have the power of reproaching in silence may find it a means more effective than words. There are accents in the eye which are not on the tongue, and more tales come from pale lips than can enter an ear. It is both the grandeur and the pain of the remoter moods that they avoid the pathway of sound. Boldwood's look was unanswerable.

Notes: Your silence speaks volumes.

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.57%

Highlight: You overrate my capacity for love. I don't possess half the warmth of nature you believe me to have. An unprotected childhood in a cold world has beaten gentleness out of me."

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.62%

Highlight: blind obtuseness of inanimate things

Notes: Smart phone death cult.

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.75%

Highlight: beautiful gold-colour silk gown, trimmed with black lace,

## Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.79%

Highlight: The exquisite relief of finding that she was here again, safe and sound, overpowered all reflection, and Oak could only luxuriate in the sense of it. All grave reports were forgotten.

Notes: You had me worried sick.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.91%

Highlight: A philosopher once said in my hearing that the old builders, who worked when art was a living thing,

Notes: Towers of Nimrod burning and falling to pieces.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.96%

Highlight: being so admirably adapted to the tambourine aforesaid — no mean instrument in the hands of a performer who understands the proper convulsions, spasms, St. Vitus's dances, and fearful frenzies necessary when exhibiting its tones in their highest perfection.

Notes: Play be a song on your tamberine.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.98%

Highlight: It was Nature's second way of hinting to him that he was to prepare for foul weather.

Notes: Toads and slugs in path.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.0%

Highlight: I will help to my last effort the woman I have loved so dearly.

Notes: Gabriel Oak

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.03%

Highlight: It was the farewell of the ambassador previous to war.

Notes: Calm before storm.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.05%

Highlight: Before Oak had laid his hands upon his tools again out leapt the fifth flash, with the spring of a serpent and the shout of a fiend. It was green as an emerald, and the reverberation was

stunning. What was this the light revealed to him? In the open ground before him, as he looked over the ridge of the rick, was a dark and apparently female form. Could it be that of the only venturesome woman in the parish — Bathsheba?

Notes: Excellent storm scene.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.11%

Highlight: Thank you for your devotion, a thousand times, Gabriel! Goodnight — I know you are doing your very best for me.”

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.11%

Highlight: contradictoriness of that feminine heart which had caused her to speak more warmly to him to-night than she ever had done whilst unmarried and free to speak as warmly as she

Notes: safe to speak

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.12%

Highlight: Oak suddenly remembered that eight months before this time he had been fighting against fire in the same spot as desperately as he was fighting against water now — and for a futile love of the same woman. As for her — But Oak was generous and true, and dismissed his reflections.

Notes: Fire and water Mars and Venus.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.13%

Highlight: Nothing hurts me. My constitution is an iron one.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.14%

Highlight: with the repose of a man whom misfortune had inured rather than subdued.

Notes: Endure

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.23%

Highlight: Jacquet Droz, the designer of

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.24%

Highlight: This was a practical application of the principle that a half-feigned and fictitious faith is better than no faith at all.

Notes: fake it to make it.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.26%

Highlight: Darkness endows the small and ordinary ones among mankind with poetical power, and even the suffering woman

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.29%

Highlight: Few men could have resisted the arch yet dignified entreaty of the beautiful face, thrown a little back and sideways in the well known attitude that expresses more than the words it accompanies, and which seems to have been designed for these special occasions.

Notes: Resistance is futile.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.29%

Highlight: All romances end at marriage.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.3%

Highlight: I must go, in spite of sentiment.

Notes: Perfect rejoinder.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.31%



Highlight: Why, her hair has been admired by everybody who has seen her since she has worn it loose, which has not been long. It is beautiful hair. People used to turn their heads to look at it, poor girl!

Notes: hair and glory and females

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.33%

Highlight: Gabriel Oak, for whom she began to entertain the genuine friendship of a sister.

Notes: Trans relationship. Woman cannot have sister relationship w man. Facts to grow on.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.52%

Highlight: who sat cheerless and alone in the large parlour beside the first fire of the season.

Notes: Oh damn!

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.61%

Highlight: If Satan had not tempted me with that face of yours, and those cursed coquetries, I should have married her.

Notes: we still love you.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.68%

Highlight: Bring up some books — not new ones. I haven't heart to read anything new."

Notes: Indeed.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.75%

Highlight: It was too human to be called like a dragon, too impish to be like a man, too animal to be like a fiend, and not enough like a bird to be called a griffin.

Notes: Among us.

#### Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.77%

Highlight: now sparkling and varnished by the raindrops to the brightness of similar effects in the landscapes of **Ruysdael and Hobbema**,

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.83%

Highlight: and began planting them with that sympathetic manipulation of roots and leaves which is so conspicuous in a woman's gardening, and which flowers seem to understand and thrive upon.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.97%

Highlight: infatuation and disappointment.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.08%

Highlight: giving a new and feminine aspect to the pavilion.

Notes: It's you.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.08%

Highlight: the few yellow sunbeams which came through holes and divisions in the canvas, and spirited like jets of gold-dust across the dusky blue atmosphere of haze pervading the tent,

Notes: Excellent work.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.08%

Highlight: She had been hoping that Oak might appear,

Notes: Always available oak.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.12%

Highlight: It was some minutes before he could counteract his sudden wish to go in, and claim her.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.16%

Highlight: regretting Gabriel's absence, whose company she would have much preferred,

Notes: Preference.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.18%

Highlight: It is difficult for a woman to define her feelings in language which is chiefly made by men to express theirs.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.24%

Highlight: But to give such cool advice — the very advice she had asked for — it ruffled our heroine all the

Notes: Play it cool.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.33%

Highlight: A good wife is good, but the best wife is not so good as no wife at all.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.4%

Highlight: A mere business compact, you know, between two people who are beyond the influence of passion.

Notes: Romance

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.47%

Highlight: She was indispensable to high generation, hated at tea parties, feared in shops, and loved at crises.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.57%

Highlight: Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,

Lead Thou me on.

Notes: Vaccine death mandate. Face mask goons at your door.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.59%

Highlight: California is the spot I've had in my mind to try."

Notes: With a banjo on my knee.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.6%

Highlight: Poor Bathsheba began to suffer now from the most torturing sting of all — a sensation that she was despised.

Chapter 6: FAR FROM THE MADDING CROWD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.66%

Highlight: romance growing up in the interstices of a mass of hard prosaic reality.

Notes: Business partners.

No Comments

# Entering Dark Forest. Intergalactic Finance Minister.

September 3, 2024



We walk into the beach house to shower. Pretty flowers on your blouse. Smell of gardenias and orange peels.

Our sedan is waiting, hired post-chaise with team of foals. Springtime feelings abound. Singing birds and verdant buds.

The haystacks stand like sentinels of Neverland.

Cotton ball clouds and raven calls from approaching wooded forest.

Shadows cross the entrance like a stencil.

We enter the dark forest tunnel. A small village is scene in the distance. The North Wind begins to blow, clanging of bells and creaky fences.

The sedan moves forward, a storm appears on the horizon.



Bright rays of phosphorous lightning, terrifying explosions of reverberating thunder.

The rain begins to pour down in buckets and barrels. Our sedan goes dark. The trotting foals have stopped.

A voice on the speaker is heard, "Ladies and gentlemen, we're sorry for the disruption, please stay in your sedan, your journey will continue in a moment."

You lean into me, I lean into you.

"Shall I read to you?"

"Good idea."

You begin in a slow mesmerizing cadence, increasing your volume, maximizing effect with feeling.

"Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle."

"Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

"That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Lord, hast done it.

Your fierceness is frightening. You hold out your hand. I reach out to you. Everything disappears.



mars and venus

Entering Dark Forest. Intergalactic Finance Minister.

Comments

Pepper.Works

September 3, 2024

<https://ruralhistoria.com/2023/12/17/hayricks-once-filled-farmyards-but-what-are-ricks/>

# Lizards Take Down Site. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

September 2, 2024



My site Pepper.Works – was taken down by LIZARDS on 1 SEP 2024





I believe they were offended by this post:

**" DO NOT GIVE ESSENTIAL WORKERS CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY. Greg Mannarino – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

About 11pm last night, the lizards slipped through the fence, deployed their bots, and overwhelmed my hardware.

ALL LIZARDS ARE FINISHED. YOU CAN'T WIN.

Weak, desperate, and SAD.

THE LIZARDS ARE FINISHED.

You may be able to take down this site.

But you cannot take **this** down.

Have a great day.

Lizards Take Down Site 1 SEP 2024 – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

## Comments

zadec

September 2, 2024

Weak, desperate, and SAD.

It's OVER.

zadec

September 2, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/questions-to-ask-at-fed-meeting/>

# DO NOT GIVE ESSENTIAL WORKERS CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY. Greg Mannarino – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

August 30, 2024



DO NOT GIVE ESSENTIAL WORKERS CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY. Greg Mannarino – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

DO NOT PROVIDE CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY TO FBI, CIA, NSA, DHS, TSA, DOD, USA, LLC, FDA, CDC, Alphabet Inc.gov, Secret Society, Foreign Ambassadors.

DO NOT ALLOW LIZARDS TO OPERATE CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY SYSTEM.

TOO LATE.

THEY OWN EVERYTHING. 😞

WHO IS ACCOUNTING FOR CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY?

FIRST AMENDMENT OF CONSTITUTION IS DEAD.

HOW CAN THIS WORK? "Constitutional Money"

GIMME MORE.

GIMME MORE.

We love you Brittany.

They WILL PROHIBIT p2p exchange of "CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY." (ask me about localbitcoins and localmonero.)

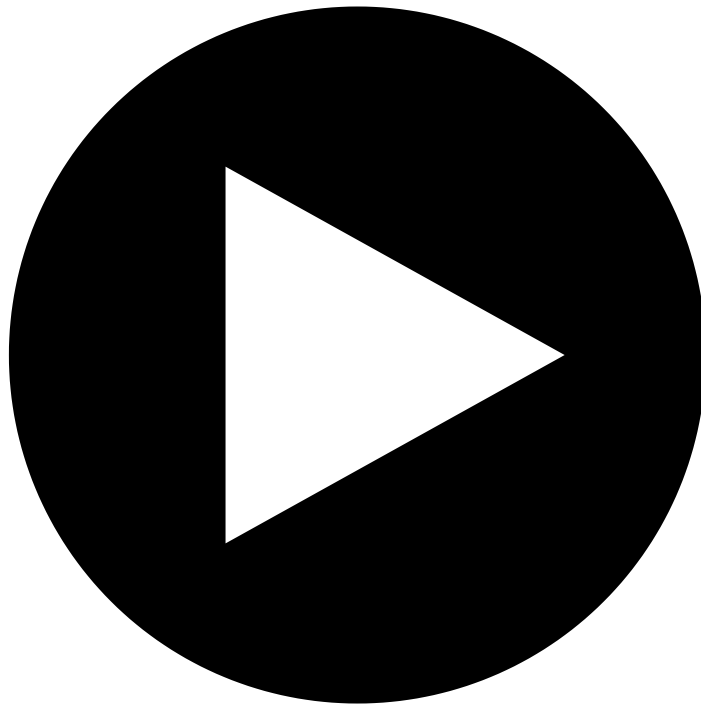
**You must be able to exchange freely without third party interrogations/integration. (BSA)**

Who is third party accounting/approving CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY?

Are they the same people who DISMANTLED OUR FREE SPEECH on all SOCIAL MEDIA PLATFORMS EVERYWHERE (Covid extortion scam WARPSPEED.)? Yes.

DO NOT GIVE ESSENTIAL WORKERS CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY.

Greg Mannarino:



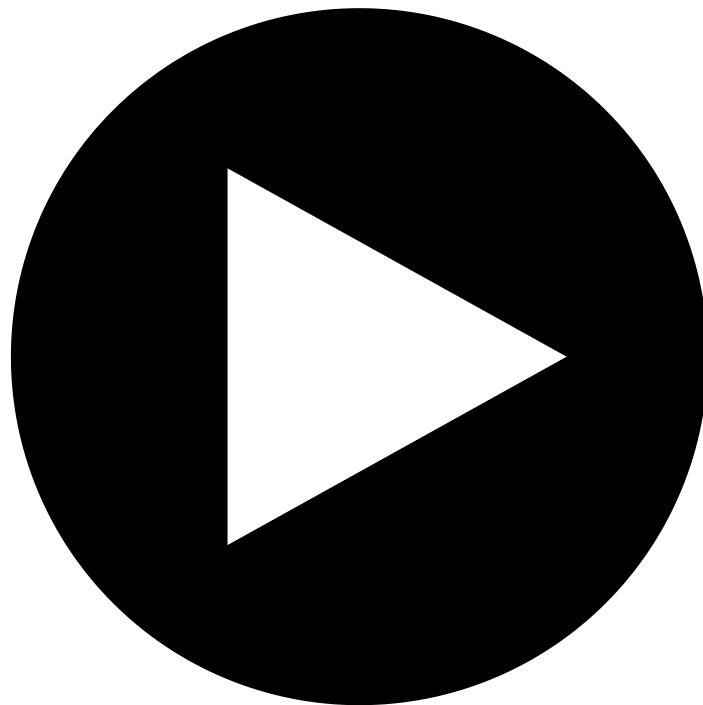
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/VFViY-KJPho>



FORCE ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS INTO BEAST MARK INJECTION BIOMETRIC PASSPORT SYSTEM. THEY DESERVE IT. WARPSPEED. "Crypto Capital of the Planet." CBDC

DO NOT GIVE ESSENTIAL WORKERS CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY. Greg Mannarino – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

Gimme Gimme  
Gimme Gimme



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/THuJja1hFqc>



Comments

Pepper.Works

August 30, 2024

FORCE ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS INTO BEAST MARK INJECTION BIOMETRIC PASSPORT SYSTEM. THEY DESERVE IT. WARPSPEED. CBDC

zadec

August 30, 2024

They are going to say, "Constitutional Money" is backed by gold hidden under Wall Street in secret vaults.

I shit you not.

The gold is hidden in secret vaults under Wall Street.

Fuck You.

This system is a joke.

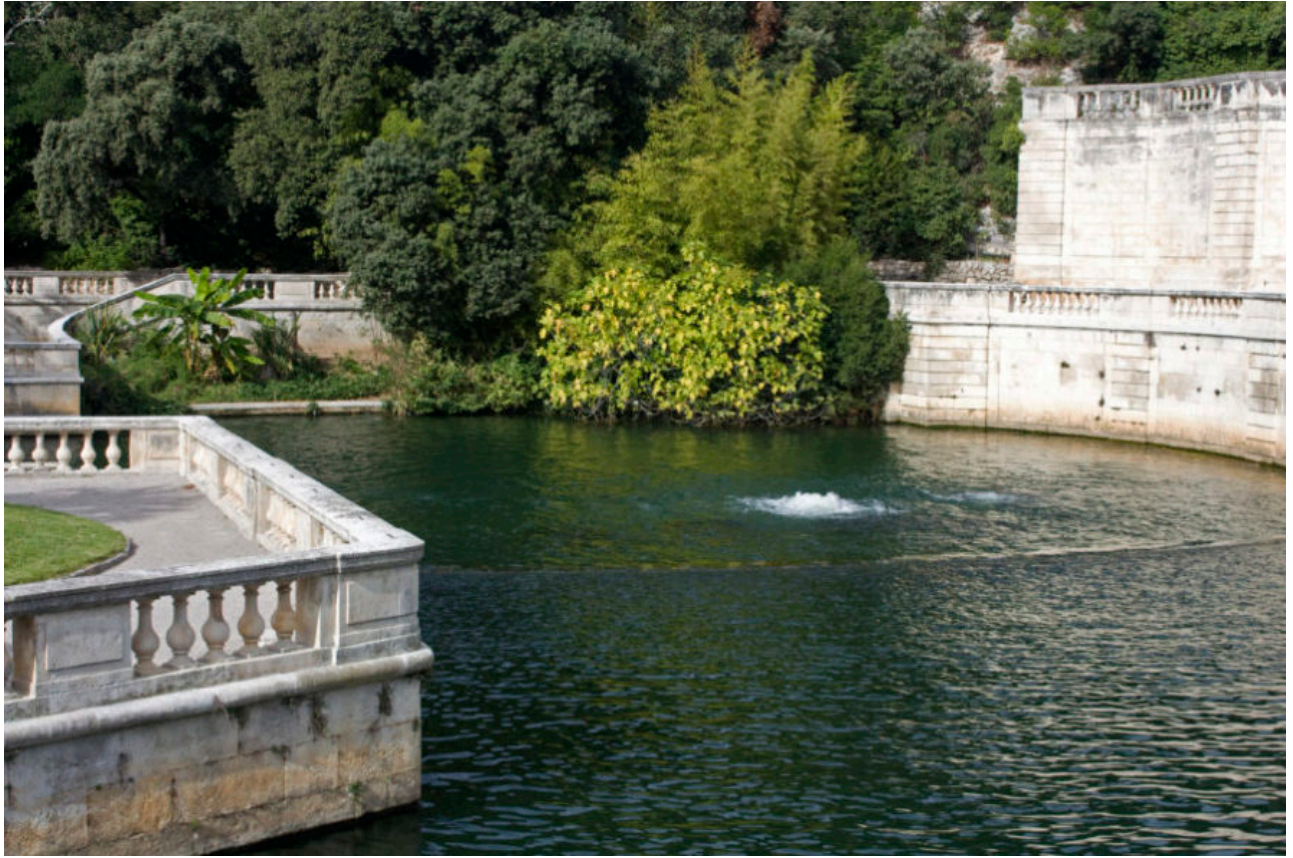
# Marble Encased Underground Swimming Grotto. Intergalactic Finance Minister Update

August 28, 2024



Marble Encased Underground Swimming Grotto. Intergalactic Finance Minister Update





Wear that blouse I like. See you there.

Marble Encased Underground Swimming Grotto. Intergalactic Finance Minister Update

No Comments



# Report From Mariposa Beach. Intergalactic Finance Minister

August 26, 2024



Report From Mariposa Beach. Intergalactic Finance Minister

We awake to the sound of crashing waves. We're sleeping on a large Persian rug set on a sandy beach. Large tapestries of gold and scarlet overhead. An other mist of dawn surrounds us.

Your tumbled hair falls around the divan and cushions.



Your eyes.  
Emerald gardens of ephemeral power.  
Strength, power, and safety.  
Storm clouds and shelter.  
Spring time weather.  
Winter warmth.  
Verdant energy.

"Let's have a swim."

"Good idea."

You stand up and arch your back, arms to the heavens, stretching your vibrant form.

We watch the arriving neap tide.

After a prayer and a kiss we enter the water.

We swim through the waves past the breakers. In the oncoming swells you wrap yourself around my shoulders. I hold you in my arms. The rhythm of the rising and falling waves sets the mood. We look out to the horizon. Your emerald essence twinkling in the new day light, your golden mane floating around us, your lips like honeyed dew drops dipped in sea salt.

Report From Mariposa Beach. Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# Google Pay is Apple Pay is Walmart Pay is Youtube credits is Twitter credits is Instagram credits is Fakebook credits, is Netflix credit, is SOCIAL CREDIT PAYMENT NETWORK – Techno Space Religion – Intergalactic Finance Minister

August 20, 2024



**DISCLAIMER ONE:** I don't want to sleep with the techno snake. Blockchain is a technological tool of accountability. POINT.BLANK.PERIOD

**DISCLAIMER TWO:** I AM NOT A PROPONENT OF A CASHLESS SOCIETY. (*Cash is already illegal, you dumb dolts.*)

(Ask me about BSA, FINCEN, MSB, KYC, SEC, IRS, Structured Payments, Compliance, Conformity, CONTROL – Accounts Closed – Transactions Reversed.)

Consider the following when selecting a BLOCKCHAIN FOR MONETARY VALUE.

- Is your blockchain open source? (Can THE CODE be reviewed by everyone?)
- Is your blockchain decentralized? (How easily can the LIZARDS own your network? 51% hash power, discriminating exit nodes.)
- Is your blockchain distributed? (Do you have multiple iterations of the chain to safeguard against attack and/or hardware failure?)
- Is your blockchain transparent? (Can the LIZARDS apply DETERMINISTIC WALLET EXPLORERS to your chain?)

Finally, your blockchain should emulate physical cash in every way, UNTIL IT DOESN'T- AND **THE PEOPLE SHOULD BE FREE TO SELECT WHATEVER BLOCKCHAIN THEY CHOOSE.**

Digital Sovereignty.

I know this sounds ridiculous because they already **track and trace our complete digital person**. They own all of the digital networks, they operate all of the digital servers, they provide all of the digital connectivity. THEY OWN EVERYTHING.)

Be that as it may, it is my duty to inform you, that ALL OF Y'ALL are going to hell if you don't straighten up your act.

THESE PEOPLE ARE TRYING TO KILL US.

STOP FUCKING AROUND.

STOP PUTTING US ON WATCH LIST.

ARREST THE CRIMINALS VIOLATING OUR GOD GIVEN RIGHTS.

It's about the money, stupid.

**Google Pay is Apple Pay is Walmart Pay is Youtube credits is Twitter credits is Instagram credits is Fakebook credits, is Netflix credit, is SOCIAL CREDIT PAYMENT NETWORK.**

SLAVE NETWORKS are NOW!

GOD HELP US!

THIS PLACE IS A FUCKING JOKE!

Google Pay is Apple Pay is Walmart Pay is Youtube credits is Twitter credits is Instagram credits is Fakebook credits, is Netflix credit, is SOCIAL CREDIT PAYMENT NETWORK – Techno Space Religion – Intergalactic Finance Minister

They own everything 😞

You can't send CASH OVER THE NETWORK – (bleating sheep)

You can't send GOLD OVER THE NETWORK – (supper of the lamb)

You can't send SILVER OVER THE NETWORK – (feed my flock)



Group of eight figures of adults and one child on a green and flowering lawn limited by a grove of fruit trees, oranges. From left to right Mercury, the Three Graces dancing, Venus and Cupid, Flora.

No Comments



# Report From Iron Mountain – Intergalactic Finance Minister

August 19, 2024



Our energies together are strange and powerful. We meet in the den, castle and grounds provided by intergalactic finance council. The room alights with your golden aura.

"Let's go riding."

"Good idea."

We take a stroll in the garden, fresh lilies, koi ponds, and rock formations.

The horses are kept aside a copse of old oaks.

We walk through the dogwoods and crape myrtle, lush expanse of buffalo grass and st. augustine.

The crisp autumn air excites our senses, the ringing of church bells far in the distance, the smell of sage from a burning fire.

It's alarming the way we float down the path. Is this a dream?

We arrive at the horse barns. We brush, comb, and saddle the horses. After slowly walking them out of the paddock, they eagerly move into a rhythmical canter, heading for our favorite spot along the foothills.

The sky is a deep turquoise. The sun is a pulsating orb. The horses are in full gallop.

All of a sudden, a white puma appears on the lawn. Great big puma feet, whiskers twitching as it speaks.

We pull up the horses and come to a stop. Your cheeks flush red from the exhilarating ride, your hair braid a fantastic tangle of cream colored silk.

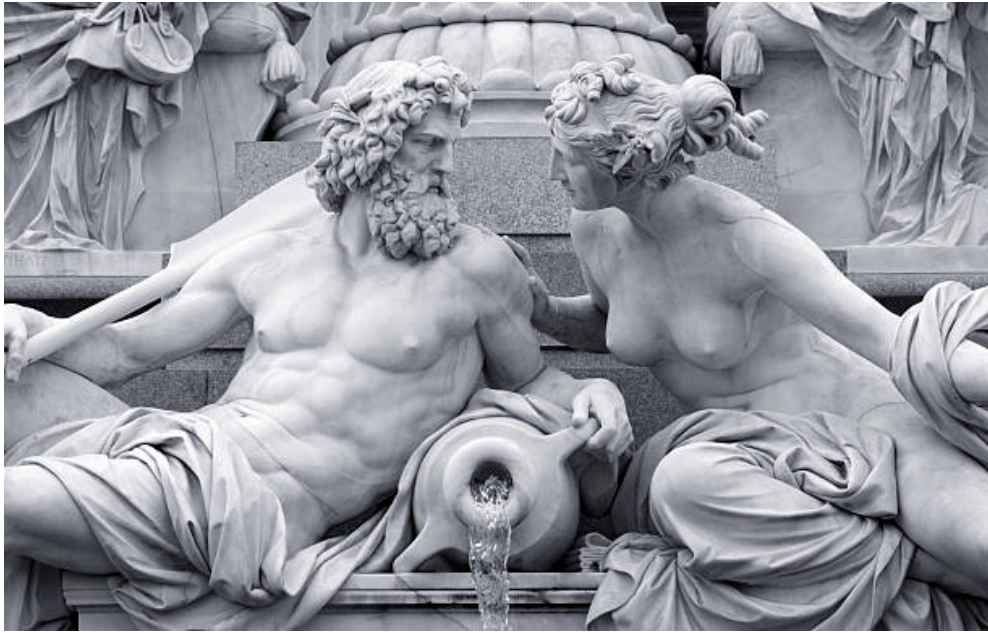


We smile at each other.

The puma announces to the gathered rabbits and does, "It's providence."

Transported by the words of the puma to a magical land of milk and honey, fauns and nymphs, venus and mars.





mars and venus

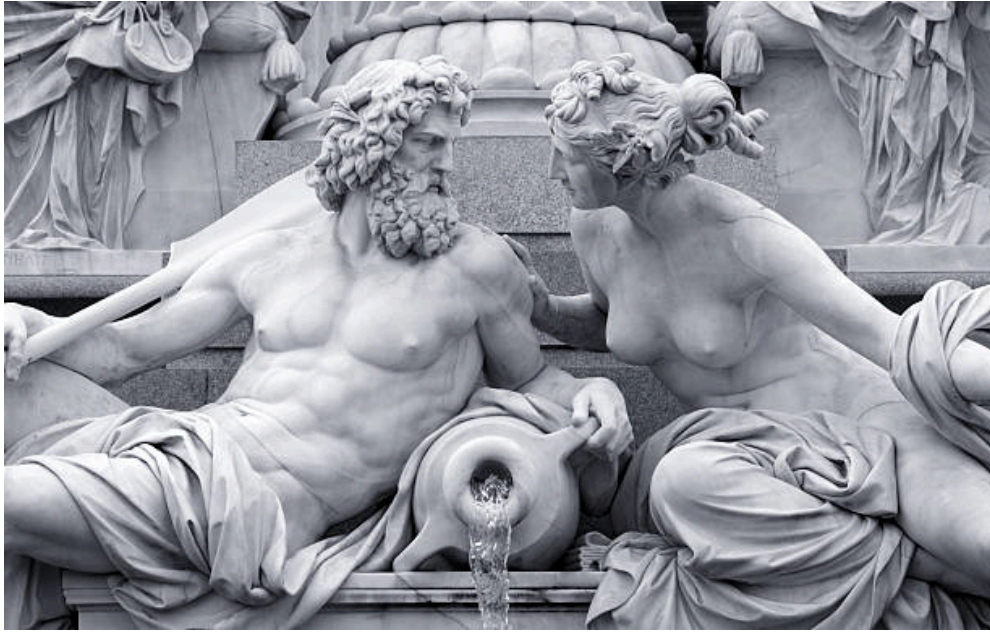
We live a lifetime, hand in hand, one memory to the next. Beach front Pacific lot, lighted sea deck, gaslit warmers, **unlimited horizon to horizon view of the setting sun and crashing waves.**

Report From Iron Mountain – Intergalactic Finance Minister

No Comments

# **WE WIN! God be with YOU!**

August 17, 2024



WE WIN! God be with YOU!

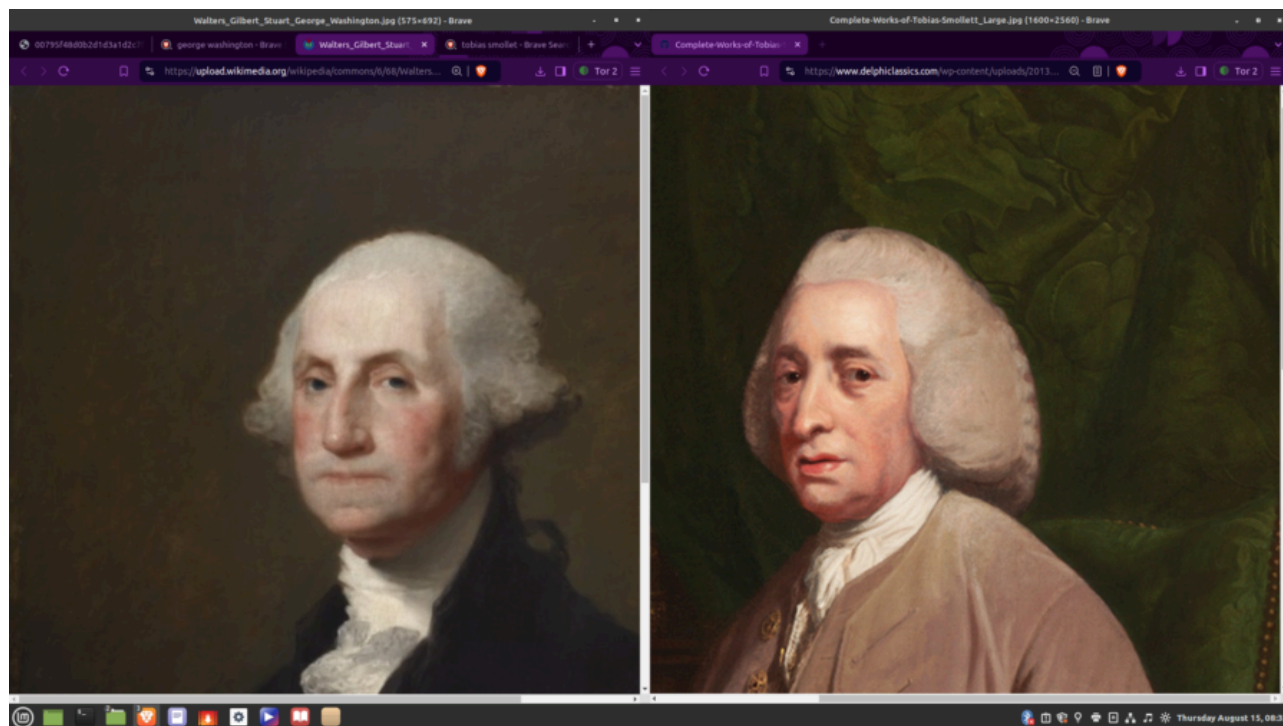
<https://transformingthedarkness.com>

WE WIN! God be with YOU!

No Comments

# Travels Through France and Italy by Tobias Smollett Book Review

August 15, 2024



## Travels Through France and Italy by Tobias Smollett Book Review

This epistolary travelogue from 1763 is absolutely littered with dyno droppings.

Smollett shreds the French. It's funny and pleasing to read about Pepe Le Pew.

Way too much dollar cost averaging in this man's journal. He reports the price of everything; food, travel, and provisions. Quoting prices in loui'dours and half-pence-six, you don't have the foggiest notion of exchange rate.

Tell me in petro dollars, greenbacks, or t-bills.

Smollett is ill, he's told to leave England for warmer climes in France.

He's bitter, he wears a periwig, sometimes without powder. His trusted servant sits atop hired post-chaise. He travels with his wife. Everything is taxed and searched on entering French.

His books are taken from him by border protection people. They must be reviewed for *distasteful terrorism tracts and conspiracy facts*.

After many letters written to high-up lizard people, his books are returned.

Everything is searched again in Montpellier. A tip of two-pence-six will relieve any difficulties you have with border control. Continue on your way, s'il vous plaît.

We pass through vineyards while French peasants are bringing in the vintage. They are poor, dirty, and French.

The surroundings of Nice are beautiful, subterranean aqueducts and caveman complex of great antiquity. (So-called ROMAN)

Cicisbeo is a male escort for nobless. The mistress and wife get along great.

You get several hundred pound sterling per annum for being noble, this place is a dream.

Take me to Nice.

I am noble.

God bless The French.

God bless Tobias Smollett.

God bless the Limey Brits.

From my calculations, Nice is half the cost of living when compared to London, however, you have to put up with the swarthy French.

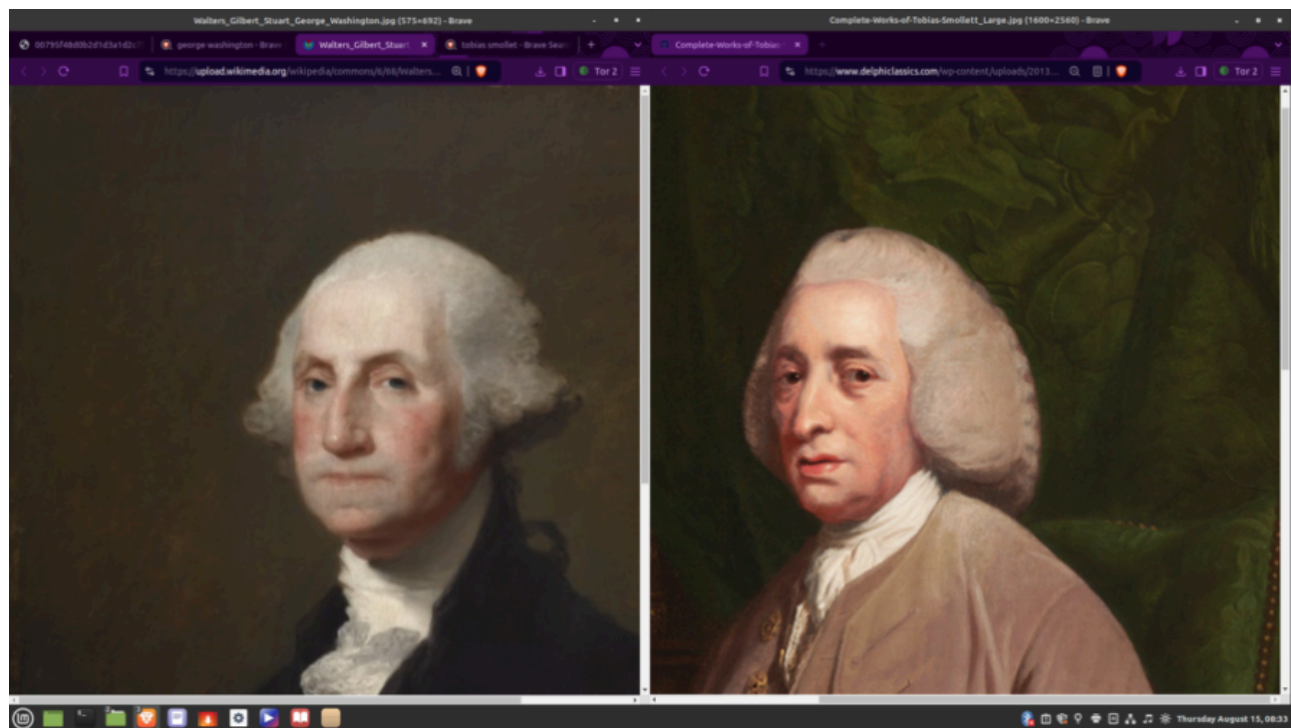
They are poor, dirty, and French.

Continue on your way, s'il vous plaît.

Herein are his letters, reported back to English society on his journey hither and thither, FRANCE, ITALY, ROME, Grand Tour, circa 1763 Gregorian.

My research has produced the following:

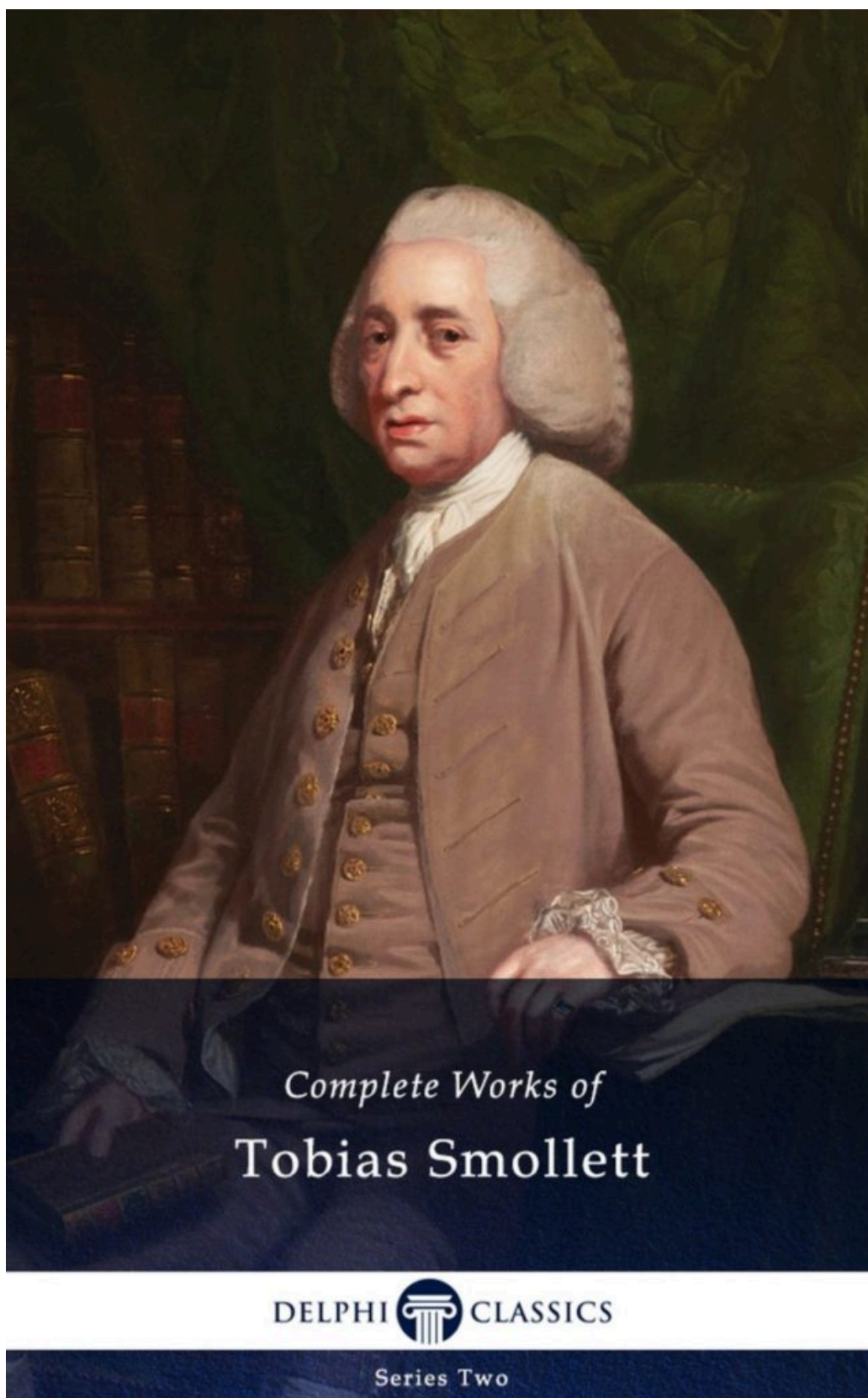
George Washington is Tobias Smollett



George Washington is Tobias Smollett

Travels Through France and Italy by Tobias Smollett Book Review





My highlights and annotations:

Complete Works of Tobias Smollett (Delphi Classics) by Tobias Smollett

Book last read: 2024-08-13 15:19:03

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.88%

Highlight: epistolary

Notes: In the form of letters.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.9%

Highlight: The death of his beloved daughter Elizabeth, who was only fifteen, in April 1763 spurred Smollett to leave England in the June of that year and his ensuing travels which included travelling across France and visiting Genoa, Florence and Rome before returning to Nice for the winter, form the basis of this book.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.9%

Highlight: However, he was highly critical of the French for which many of them never forgave him.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.98%

Highlight: Maria Edgeworth

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.98%

Highlight: Hazlitt,

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.0%

Highlight: Sentimental Journey,

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.0%

Highlight: Humphry Clinker.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.03%

Highlight: Then, in 1768, Sterne's Sentimental Journey; followed in 1775 by Johnson's Journey to the Hebrides.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.07%

Highlight: boutade.

Notes: A sudden outburst or outbreak.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.11%

Highlight: We know little enough about Smollett intime. Only the other day I learned that the majority of so-called Smollett portraits are not presentments of the novelist at all, but ingeniously altered plates of George Washington.

Notes: Lol 33~ same lizard person

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.6%

Highlight: Aleman's Guzman d'Afarache, which contains a first-hand description of the life on board a Mediterranean slave galley, to Archenholtz's Tableau d'Italie of 1788, to Stirling Maxwell's Don John of Austria

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.6%

Highlight: Life of a Galley Slave by Jean Marteilhe (edited by Miss Betham-Edwards in 1895

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight



Chapter progress: 93.01%

Highlight: We were afterwards rowed a long league, in a rough sea, against wind and tide, before we reached the harbour, where we landed, benumbed with cold, and the women excessively sick: from our landing-place we were obliged to walk very near a mile to the inn where we purposed to lodge, attended by six or seven men and women,

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.04%

Highlight: If a foreigner dies in France, the king seizes all his effects, even though his heir should be upon the spot; and this tyranny is called the droit d'aubaine founded at first upon the supposition, that all the estate of foreigners residing in France was acquired in that kingdom, and that, therefore, it would be unjust to convey it to another country.

Notes: Do not die in France.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.08%

Highlight: he keeps a fille de joye,

Notes: Girl of pleasure.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.09%

Highlight: chansonnettes de sa facon.

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.11%

Highlight: but I am not one of those who implicitly believe in all the dogmata of physic.

Notes: Covid vaccine safe and effective.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.26%

Highlight: There is likewise a fountain of excellent water, hard by the cathedral, in the Upper Town, from whence I am daily supplied at a small expence.

Notes: Pay for clean water.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.33%

Highlight: They have no education, no taste for reading, no housewifery, nor indeed any earthly occupation, but that of dressing their hair, and adorning their bodies.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.34%

Highlight: Their high masses, their feasts, their processions, their pilgrimages, confessions, images, tapers, robes, incense, benedictions, spectacles, representations, and innumerable ceremonies, which revolve almost incessantly, furnish a variety of entertainment from one end of the year to the other.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.34%

Highlight: True it is, the only profane diversions of this place are a puppet-show and a mountebank; but then their religion affords a perpetual comedy.

Notes: Smart phone, ripoff, comedy hour.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.36%

Highlight: the Roman catholics, not content with the infinite number of saints who really existed, have not only personified the cross, but made two female saints out of a piece of linen. Veronique, or Veronica, is no other than a corruption of vera icon, or vera effigies, said to be the exact representation of our Saviour's face, impressed upon a piece of linen,

Notes: Shroud of turin is a she.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.36%

Highlight: I know not whether I may be allowed to compare the Romish religion to comedy, and Calvinism to tragedy.

Notes: Check google fr speech allowance and community guidelines.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.38%

Highlight: The pomp and ceremonies of this religion, together with the great number of holidays they observe, howsoever they may keep up the spirits of the commonalty, and help to diminish the sense of their own misery, must certainly, at the same time, produce a frivolous taste for frippery and shew, and encourage a habit of idleness, to which I, in a great measure, ascribe the extreme poverty of the lower people.

Notes: Roman religion.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.56%

Highlight: As they seldom eat meat, their juices are destitute of that animal oil which gives a plumpness and smoothness to the skin, and defends those fine capillaries from the injuries of the weather, which would otherwise coalesce, or be shrunk up, so as to impede the circulation on the external surface of the body.

Notes: Not to vegan.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.68%

Highlight: I am told there is a scheme on foot for supplying every house with water, by leaden pipes, from the river Seine.

Notes: Lead poison fluoride treatment.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.76%

Highlight: but this I will be bold to affirm, that France is the general reservoir from which all the absurdities of false taste, luxury, and extravagance have overflowed the different kingdoms and states of Europe.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.79%

Highlight: The present fashion, therefore, of painting the face, and adorning the head, adopted by the beau monde in France, is taken from those two polite nations the Chickesaws of America and the Hottentots of Africa.

Notes: paint face

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.82%

Highlight: Woman has been defined a weaker man; but in this country the men are, in my opinion, more ridiculous and insignificant than the women.

Notes: Petticoat government.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.94%

Highlight: we visited the manufacture for porcelain, which the king of France has established at the village of St. Cloud, on the road to Versailles,

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.97%

Highlight: I hired a very good coach for ten loui'dores to Lyons, and set out from Paris on the thirteenth instant, with six horses, two postillions, and my own servant on horseback.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.01%

Highlight: The peasants in France are so wretchedly poor, and so much oppressed by their landlords, that they cannot afford to inclose their grounds, or give a proper respite to their lands; or to stock their farms with a sufficient number of black cattle to produce the necessary manure, without which agriculture can never be carried to any degree of perfection.

Notes: Farming subsidies.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.04%

Highlight: I bestowed some epithets upon him, which must have sounded very harsh in the ears of a Frenchman.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.07%

Highlight: From Paris our baggage (though not plombe) was not once examined till we arrived in this city, at the gate of which we were questioned by one of the searchers, who, being tipt with half a

crown, allowed us to proceed without

Notes: Protect terrorism racket.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.11%

Highlight: I had a great desire to see the famous monuments of antiquity in and about the ancient city of Nismes, which is about eight leagues short

Notes: Ask Circe

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.12%

Highlight: We set out from Lyons early on Monday morning, and as a robbery had been a few days before committed in that neighbourhood, I ordered my servant to load my musketoon with a charge of eight balls. By the bye, this piece did not fail to attract the curiosity and admiration of the people in every place through which we passed.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.21%

Highlight: Here we entered Languedoc, and were stopped to have our baggage examined; but the searcher, being tipped with a three-livre piece, allowed it to pass.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.22%

Highlight: I had the first glimpse of the famous Pont du Garde,

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.22%

Highlight: the whole is admirably preserved, and presents the eye with a piece of architecture, so unaffectedly elegant, so simple, and majestic, that I will defy the most phlegmatic and stupid spectator to behold it without admiration.

Notes: Pont du Garde

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.22%

Highlight: The climate is either so pure and dry, or the free-stone, with which it is built, so hard, that the very angles of them remain as acute as if they had been cut last year.

Notes: Tartarian structure

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.29%

Highlight: Maison Carree

Notes: Ask Circe

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.32%

Highlight: seigneurs,

Notes: Feudal lord.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.39%

Highlight: l'ouïdore.

Notes: Money

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.49%

Highlight: livres

Notes: Money

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.52%

Highlight: I should have thought this a neat piece of work, if I had not seen the Pont du Garde:

Notes: Modern building embarrassment to ancient structures.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.56%

Highlight: He had the patriotism to impoverish and depopulate his own kingdom, in order to

prosecute schemes of the most lawless ambition.

Notes: Bingo

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.59%

Highlight: At Brignolles, where we dined, I was obliged to quarrel with the landlady, and threaten to leave her house, before she would indulge us with any sort of flesh-meat.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.6%

Highlight: I had a warm dispute with our landlord, which, however, did not terminate to my satisfaction.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.69%

Highlight: I have taken a ground floor for ten months at the rate of four hundred livres a year, that is twenty pounds sterling, for the Piedmontese livre is about an English shilling.

Notes: Exchange rate.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.74%

Highlight: In examining the bodies of those that were killed in the battle, the inhabitants of Nice perceived, that a great number of the Spanish soldiers were circumcised; a circumstance, from which they concluded, that a great many Jews engage in the service of his Catholic majesty.

Notes: Lizard forces marked w blade.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.0%

Highlight: Thus the purpose of the law is entirely defeated, by a most ridiculous and cruel connivance.

Notes: FBI and law enforcement at door for rejecting pandemic hoax.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.05%

Highlight: The laws of honour in our country do not oblige

Notes: Weak paranoid men from law enforcement.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.07%

Highlight: I shall not insist upon the hardship of a worthy man's being obliged to devote himself to death, because it is his misfortune to be insulted by a brute, a bully, a drunkard, or a madman:

Notes: FBI law enforcement out of control jelly jar fraternal mud hole. Gfys

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.07%

Highlight: for I am persuaded, that no being, capable of reflection, would prosecute the trade of assassination at the risque of his own life,

Notes: Jelly jar theater for bleating lambs.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.07%

Highlight: all persons insulted, shall have recourse to this tribunal:

Notes: Fraternal jelly jar commies to gitmo.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.09%

Highlight: What glory is there in a man's vanquishing an adversary over whom he has a manifest advantage?

Notes: FBI law enforcement.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.12%

Highlight: The stream is now called la fontaine de muraille, and is carefully conducted by different branches into the adjacent vineyards and gardens, for watering the ground.

Notes: Secret underground aquaduct.



## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.12%

Highlight: The water, which is exquisitely cool, and light and pure, gushes from the middle of a rock by a hole which leads to a subterranean aqueduct carried through the middle of the mountain.

Notes: Fresh water poisoned by lizards.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.17%

Highlight: All the vineyards and garden-grounds, for a considerable extent, are vaulted underneath; and all the ground that produces their grapes, fruit, and garden-stuff, is no more than the crumpled lime and rubbish of old Roman buildings, mixed with manure brought from Nice.

Notes: Ancient structures obliterated in lizard war.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.22%

Highlight: In Subterranean Caves secure they lie Nor heed the transient seasons as they fly.

Notes: Caveman rhyme.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.22%

Highlight: Diodorus Siculus tells us, that the antient inhabitants of this country usually lived under ground.

Notes: Caveman complex. Secret underground vaults.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.27%

Highlight: With respect to religion, I may safely say, that here superstition reigns under the darkest shades of ignorance and prejudice.

Notes: Universal face mask and techno space religion.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.27%

Highlight: All the churches are sanctuaries for all kinds of criminals, except those guilty of high

treason; and the priests are extremely jealous of their privileges in this particular.

Notes: Techno space religion.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.3%

Highlight: How they live in their families, I do not choose to enquire; but, in public, Madame appears in her robe of gold, or silver stuff, with her powder and frisure, her perfumes, her paint and her patches; while Monsieur Le Comte struts about in his lace and embroidery. Rouge and fard are more peculiarly necessary in this country, where the complexion and skin are naturally swarthy and yellow. I have likewise observed, that most of the females are pot-bellied; a circumstance owing, I believe, to the great quantity of vegetable trash which they eat.

Notes: Pot bellied women on vegetable diet.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.32%

Highlight: With respect to delicacy and decorum, you may peruse dean Swift's description of the Yahoos, and then you will have some idea of the porcheria, that distinguishes the gallantry of Nice.

Notes: Ask Circe.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.32%

Highlight: The husband and the cicisbeo live together as sworn brothers; and the wife and the mistress embrace each other with marks of the warmest affection.

Notes: Strange bedfellows.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.32%

Highlight: like so many seals upon the rocks by moon-light, each dame with her cicisbeo: for, you must understand, this Italian fashion prevails at Nice among all ranks of people; and there is not such a passion as jealousy known.

Notes: Male concubines. For noble women.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.37%

Highlight: Chickens and pullets are extremely meagre. I have tried to fatten them, without success. In summer they are subject to the pip, and die in great numbers.

Notes: Bird flu – pip

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.45%

Highlight: six-pence sterling.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.45%

Highlight: twopence halfpenny

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.5%

Highlight: the most agreeable apples I ever tasted, come from Final, and are called pomi carli.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.52%

Highlight: porters of Constantinople, who never drink any thing stronger than water, and eat very little animal food, will lift and carry heavier burthens than any other porters in the known world.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.53%

Highlight: six-pence halfpenny

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.58%

Highlight: They are all diminutive, meagre, withered, dirty, and half naked; in their complexions, not barely swarthy, but as black as Moors; and I believe many of them are descendants of that people.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.6%

Highlight: Their hogs are much better fed than their children.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.67%

Highlight: vast variety of their deities, said to amount to thirty thousand, with their respective rites of adoration, could not fail to introduce such a number of ceremonies, shews, sacrifices, lustrations, and public processions, as must have employed the people almost constantly from one end of the year to the other.

Notes: Gd Romans always celebrating hellidays.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.7%

Highlight: The president has about three hundred pounds per annum;

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.78%

Highlight: The useful arts practised at Nice, are these, gardening and agriculture, with their consequences, the making of wine, oil, and cordage; the rearing of silk-worms, with the subsequent management and manufacture of that production; and the fishing, which I have already described.

Notes: Commercial opportunity.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.8%

Highlight: The jakes of a protestant family, who eat gras every day, bears a much higher price than the privy of a good catholic who lives maigre one half of the year. The vaults belonging to the convent of Minims are not worth emptying.

Notes: Collect fertilizer from outhouse.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.8%

Highlight: In the neighbourhood of Nice, they raise a considerable quantity of hemp, the largest and strongest I ever saw.

Notes: Illegal plant.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.82%

Highlight: Nissards

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.83%

Highlight: I am assured by some persons of credit, that if they are touched, or even approached, by a woman in her catamenia, they infallibly expire. This, however, must be understood of those females whose skins have naturally a very rank flavour,

Notes: Silk worm how to.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.87%

Highlight: There is in the town of Nice, a well regulated hospital for poor orphans of both sexes, where above one hundred of them are employed in dressing, dyeing, spinning, and weaving the silk.

Notes: Cabbage patch servants.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.93%

Highlight: If a lady should be at the expence of having a tent pitched on the beach where she might put on and of her bathing-dress, she could not pretend to go into the sea without proper attendants; nor could she possibly plunge headlong into the water, which is the most effectual, and least dangerous way of bathing.

Notes: Decorum reforum.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.95%

Highlight: This air being dry, pure, heavy, and elastic, must be agreeable to the constitution of those who labour under disorders arising from weak nerves, obstructed perspiration, relaxed fibres, a viscosity of lymph, and a languid circulation.

Notes: Consumption.

Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.98%

Highlight: I never saw before such sudden and happy effects from the change of air.

Notes: Change surroundings.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.0%

Highlight: In the month of July, the mercury in Fahrenheit's thermometer, rose to eighty-four at Rome, the highest degree at which it was ever known in that country; and the very next day, the Sabine mountains were covered with snow.

Notes: Climate is change.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.05%

Highlight: In mentioning the water of this neighbourhood, I ought not to omit the baths of Rocabiliare, a small town among the mountains, about five and twenty miles from Nice.

Notes: Ask Circe.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.08%

Highlight: Rome is betwixt four and five hundred miles distant from Nice, and one half of the way I was resolved to travel by water.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.12%

Highlight: The most agreeable carriage from here to Genoa, is a feluca, or open boat, rowed by ten or twelve stout mariners.

Notes: Man the oars.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.12%

Highlight: but for eight zequines, or four loui'dores, you can have a whole feluca to yourself,

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.18%

Highlight: but this effort in behalf of liberty did not succeed.

Notes: Face mask failure.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.22%

Highlight: A murderer, adulterer, or s — m — te, will obtain easy absolution from the church, and even find favour with society; but a man who eats a pidgeon on a Saturday, without express licence, is avoided and abhorred, as a monster

Notes: Why is this word sodomite written like this? google censors everywhere.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.26%

Highlight: A Frenchman lays out his whole revenue upon tawdry suits of cloaths, or in furnishing a magnificent repas of fifty or a hundred dishes, one half of which are not eatable nor intended to be eaten. His wardrobe goes to the fripier; his dishes to the dogs, and himself to the devil, and after his decease no vestige of him remains.

Notes: Pepi la puw

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.26%

Highlight: Some few of them may be proud of their wealth: but, in general, their fortunes are very small.

Notes: Genoa nobles

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.28%

Highlight: all that is consumed must be bought at the public cantine, where it is sold for the benefit of the state.

Notes: Walmart

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.3%

Highlight: There are mysteries in politics which were never dreamed of in our philosophy, Horatio!

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.3%

Highlight: While the English are masters of the Mediterranean, they will always have it in their power to do incredible damage all along the Riviera, to ruin the Genoese trade by sea, and even to annoy the capital; for notwithstanding all the pains they have taken to fortify the mole and the city, I am greatly deceived if it is not still exposed to the danger, not only of a bombardment, but even of a cannonade. I am even sanguine enough to think a resolute commander might, with a strong squadron, sail directly into the harbour,

Notes: English colony upstart.

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.41%

Highlight: a pretty piece of architecture: but the number of inhabitants is very inconsiderable; and this very circumstance gives it an air of majestic solitude, which is far from being unpleasant to a man of a contemplative turn of mind.

Notes: population reset. Pisa Italy 1764

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.48%

Highlight: there are some marble quarries on the side of it, from whence the blocks are conveyed in boats, when there is water enough in the river to float them, that is after heavy rains, or the melting of the snow upon the mountains of Umbria,

Notes: Marble stone transport. 1764

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.55%

Highlight: cicisbei

Notes: Cicisbeo

## Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.55%

Highlight: There is scarce an individual, whether noble or plebeian, who does not belong to one of these associations, which may be compared to the Freemasons, Gregoreans, and Antigallicans of



England.

Notes: Red Alert

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.55%

Highlight: but, certain it is, every married lady in this country has her cicisbeo, or servente, who attends her every where, and on all occasions; and upon whose privileges the husband dares not encroach, without incurring the censure and ridicule of the whole community.

Notes: Cicisbeo male mistress.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.56%

Highlight: I would not hesitate to pronounce the Italian women the most haughty, insolent, capricious, and revengeful females on the face of the earth.

Notes: Italian stallion.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.58%

Highlight: I assure you, upon my honour, I have no share whatever in any of the disputes which agitate the public: nor do I know any thing of your political transactions, except what I casually see in one of your newspapers,

Notes: Bingo

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.61%

Highlight: Behold the snake his mystic Rod intwine.

Notes: Snake alert

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.7%

Highlight: the German genius lies more in the back than in the brain.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.71%

Highlight: but I am used to speak my mind freely on all subjects that fall under the cognizance of my senses;

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.76%

Highlight: I mention this circumstance, by way of warning to other travellers, that they may provide themselves with a hammer and nails, a spare iron-pin or two, a large knife, and bladder of grease, to be used occasionally in case of such misfortune.

Notes: Fix postilion wagon

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.81%

Highlight: and when the bridge at Black-Friars is finished, it will be such a monument of architecture as all the world cannot parallel.

Notes: Ask Circe

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.81%

Highlight: discovered the pavement of an antient street, at the depth of thirty-nine feet from the present surface of the earth.

Notes: Mud flood.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.93%

Highlight: peruke,

Notes: Periwig

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.05%

Highlight: flowers in different parts to refresh the sense, and please the fancy; for arbours, grottos, hermitages, temples, and alcoves, to shelter him from the sun, and afford him means of contemplation and repose; and he expects to find the hedges, groves, and walks, and lawns kept with

the utmost order and propriety.

Notes: what to expect in garden.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.14%

Highlight: The truth is, before the time of pope Alexander VII. the earth was so raised as to cover part of the temple, and there was a descent of some steps into the porch: but that pontiff ordered the ground to be pared away to the very pedestal or base of the portico, which is now even with the street, so that there is no descent whatsoever.

Notes: Mud flood

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.18%

Highlight: The Colossaeum was built by Vespasian, who employed thirty thousand Jewish slaves in the work; but finished and dedicated by his son Titus, who, on the first day of its being opened, produced fifty thousand wild beasts, which were all killed in the arena.

Notes: Gd romans.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.41%

Highlight: Aegyptian statues in the Camera Aegyptiaca of this very building, are such monstrous misrepresentations of nature,

Notes: Egyptian chimera statues in Rome.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.43%

Highlight: brought hither from a temple that stood in the Forum Boarium, now called Campo vaccine.

Notes: Campo Fema vaccine for essential roman workers.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.44%

Highlight: The statues of the two brothers endeavouring to throw him into the sea are beautiful figures, finely contrasted; and the rope, which one of them holds in a sort of loose coil, is so

surprisingly chizzelled, that one can hardly believe it is of stone.

Notes: Statues not of stone.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.48%

Highlight: the Palazzo Barberini, there is a great collection of marbles and pictures: among the first, I was attracted by a beautiful statue of Venus; a sleeping faun, of curious workmanship; a charming Bacchus, lying on an antient sculpture, and the famous Narcissus.

Notes: Ask circe.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.51%

Highlight: I have nothing to communicate touching the library of the Vatican, which, with respect to the apartments and their ornaments, is undoubtedly magnificent. The number of books it contains does not exceed forty thousand volumes, which are all concealed from the view, and locked up in presses: as for the manuscripts, I saw none but such as are commonly presented to strangers of our nation; some very old copies of Virgil and Terence; two or three Missals, curiously illuminated; the book De Septem Sacramentis, written in Latin by Henry VIII. against Luther;

Notes: Secret vatican library 1765

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.59%

Highlight: Hottentot

Notes: Microwavable potato snacks.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.63%

Highlight: I told him he was an impertinent rascal, and as he still hesitated, I collared him with one hand, and shook my cane over his head with the other.

Notes: Elon Musk is fake AF

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.63%

Highlight: Behold us then in this expedition; myself wrapped up in a very heavy greatcoat, and my cane in my hand.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.64%

Highlight: if I escaped assassination, the fears of which were the more troublesome as I had no weapon to defend our lives.

Notes: Always carry weapon.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.64%

Highlight: my wife a delicate creature, who had scarce ever walked a mile in her life;

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.66%

Highlight: bastinado,

Notes: Fuck you, Mark Zuckerfake.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.69%

Highlight: I chose a Spaniard, partly because he looked like an honest man, and produced an ample certificate, signed by an English gentleman; and partly, because he was not an Italian; for, by this time, I had imbibed a strong prejudice against the common people of that country.

Notes: On choosing Spaniard over Italian.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.71%

Highlight: He spoke Latin fluently, and was tinctured with the sciences.

Notes: Snake on staff alert.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.71%

Highlight: poniard

Notes: Small slim dagger.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.73%

Highlight: and a very ridiculous cavalcade we formed, the women being obliged to use common saddles; for in this country even the ladies sit astride.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.76%

Highlight: As my disorder at first arose from a sedentary life, producing a relaxation of the fibres, which naturally brought on a listlessness, indolence, and dejection of the spirits, I am convinced that this hard exercise of mind and body, co-operated with the change of air and objects, to brace up the relaxed constitution, and promote a more vigorous circulation of the juices, which had long languished even almost to stagnation.

Notes: Health and safety 1765

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.78%

Highlight: when I perceive such signs of poverty, misery and dirt, among the commonalty of France, their unfenced fields dug up in despair, without the intervention of meadow or fallow ground, without cattle to furnish manure, without horses to execute the plans of agriculture; their farm-houses mean, their furniture wretched, their apparel beggarly; themselves and their beasts the images of famine; I cannot help thinking they groan under oppression, either from their landlords, or their government; probably from both.

Notes: French

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.81%

Highlight: They must be free in their persons, secure in their property, indulged with reasonable leases, and effectually protected by law from the insolence and oppression of their superiors.

Notes: Face mask wearing FBI and Law Enforcement at your door for rejecting pandemic narrative.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.86%

Highlight: Notwithstanding these great rains, such as were never known before at Nice in the memory of man,

Notes: Strange weather anomalies in France 1765.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.88%

Highlight: Were I obliged to pass my life in it, I would endeavour to find a country retreat among the mountains, at some distance from the sea, where I might enjoy a cool air, free from this impregnation, unmolested by those flies, gnats, and other vermin which render the lower parts almost uninhabitable.

Notes: choose mountain hideout over beach house.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.02%

Highlight: I had sent to Aix for a coach and four horses, which I hired at the rate of eighteen French livres a day, being equal to fifteen shillings and nine-pence sterling.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.04%

Highlight: Those who would be further informed about the Garum and the Scomber may consult Caelius Apicius de recogninaria, cum notis, variorum.

Notes: Some sort of pickled fish commercial reference. Ask circe.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.06%

Highlight: Last summer, some execrable villains set fire to the pines, when the wind was high. It continued burning for several months, and the conflagration extended above ten leagues, consuming an incredible quantity of timber.

Notes: Forestry service

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.09%

Highlight: The longer I live, the more I am convinced that wine, and all fermented liquors, are

pernicious to the human constitution; and that for the preservation of health, and exhilaration of the spirits, there is no beverage comparable to simple water.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.09%

Highlight: These accidents did great damage, and discouraged the French mariners to such a degree, that they became more afraid of their own guns than of those of the English.

Notes: Exploding cannons.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.19%

Highlight: The baths of Aix, so famous in antiquity, were quite demolished by the irruptions of the barbarians. The very source of the water was lost, till the beginning of the present century (I think the year 1704), when it was discovered by accident, in digging for the foundation of a house, at the foot of a hill, just without the city wall.

Notes: Lost and found mineral waters.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.27%

Highlight: there is a handsome obelisk, or rather pyramid, about thirty feet high, raised upon a vault supported by four pillars of the Tuscan order. It is certainly a Roman work, and Montfaucon supposes it to be a tomb, as he perceived an oblong stone jetting out from the middle of the vault, in which the ashes of the defunct were probably contained.

Notes: Vienne

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.29%

Highlight: I am at last in a situation to indulge my view with a sight of Britain, after an absence of two years; and indeed you cannot imagine what pleasure I feel while I survey the white cliffs of Dover,

Notes: return to lizard manor.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.29%



Highlight: I am attached to my country, because it is the land of liberty, cleanliness, and convenience:

Notes: Vaccine passport required.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.29%

Highlight: but its weight and solidity occasioned so much friction between the wheels and the axle-tree, that we ran the risque of being set on fire three or four times a day.

Notes: Horse carriage overheat.

#### Chapter 19: TRAVELS THROUGH FRANCE AND ITALY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.32%

Highlight: Through the whole south of France, except in large cities, the inns are cold, damp, dark, dismal, and dirty; the landlords equally disobliging and rapacious; the servants aukward, sluttish, and slothful; and the postilions lazy, lounging, greedy, and impertinent.

Notes: French.

#### Chapter 22: SMOLLETT'S DYING PREDICTION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.17%

Highlight: And I behold a new order of people about to arise in Europe which shall give laws to lawgivers, discharges to priests, and lessons to kings.

No Comments

# Morning Announcement. Intergalactic Finance Minister

August 12, 2024



We exit our private swimming grotto. Your skin is glowing pearls and jade, new energies from galactic center lifting you up to the highest.

You wear a sea green sheer satin trim robe, yellow ribbon round the middle. Your bare feet delicate and silent on the cool marble floor. Your form like ripe peaches in the summer sun.

[https://www.ebay.com/itm/116280033515?](https://www.ebay.com/itm/116280033515?itmmeta=01J53DTTWFGXB754J7HT2D21Q0&hash=item1b12d480eb:g:n4UAAOSwWgVmsRzA)

[itmmeta=01J53DTTWFGXB754J7HT2D21Q0&hash=item1b12d480eb:g:n4UAAOSwWgVmsRzA](https://www.ebay.com/itm/116280033515?itmmeta=01J53DTTWFGXB754J7HT2D21Q0&hash=item1b12d480eb:g:n4UAAOSwWgVmsRzA)

Your long flaxen hair glides behind, streaming radiant threads of golden energy moving in curious rhythms. I watch you round the balustrade. I prep my morning announcement.

Two coffees later I'm talking to the intergalactic finance council. I'm one of the governors selected for intergalactic transactional proofs and accountability.

**““Ladies and gentlemen of the intergalactic finance council. It is my extreme pleasure to announce to you that our planet is now debt free.”**

The jubilee was instituted by me, on the first day of my governorship, with a list of to-do items that includes the following:

1. Meek inheritance plan.
2. Swords into plowshare subsidies.
3. Terrible judgment on the wicked.

Morning Announcement. Intergalactic Finance Minister



No Comments



# Marble Encased Underground Swimming Grotto. Intergalactic Finance Minister Compensation Package

August 10, 2024



We take the stairs down several flights and exit into a rock cave with fine gravel path and lighted torches on the walls. The cave leads to an immense STONE SWIMMING GROTTO, statues of cherubs, venus, mars, and bachhus. A great vaulted ceiling. Translucent superstructure.



mars and venus

We bathe together in our UNDERGROUND MARBLE ENCASED SWIMMING GROTTO and delight in our SWIM IN/OUT portal to gardens and pool house. Fully functional castle, battlements, and army of serfs to work the grounds.



Thank you for my Marble Encased Swimming Grotto, Castle, and Serfs. **I want to share it all with YOU!**

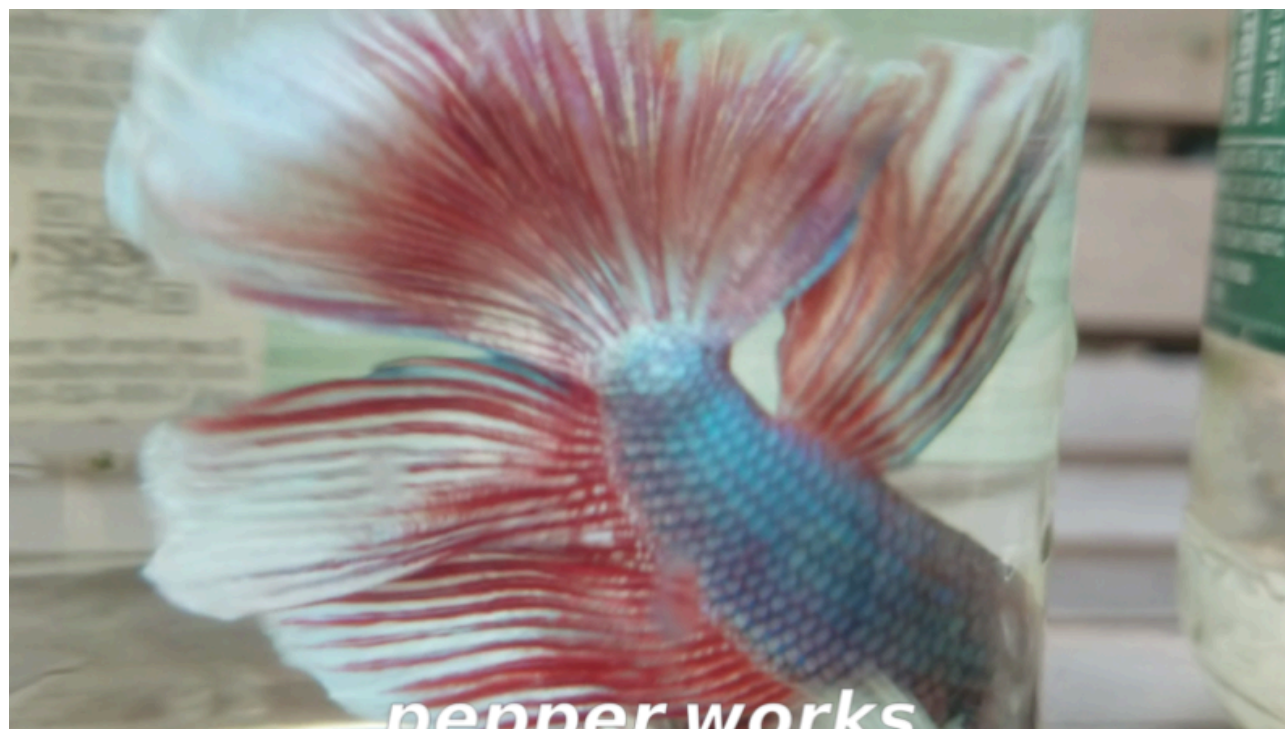
Marble Encased Underground Swimming Grotto. Intergalactic Finance Minister Compensation Package

No Comments



# Magic Fish For Sale. Grow Barrel Greenhouse

August 6, 2024



MAGIC FISH  
MAGIC FISH FOR SALE  
Swimming Rose Petals  
Care Instructions  
No Worries  
Be Happy  
MAGIC FISH FOR SALE

\$ 144.00

**Shop now**

No Comments



# Warm Melancholy Vibes mp3

August 4, 2024

Warm Melancholy Vibes

0:00 / 4:01

Regan Keely

## Comments

Pepper.Works

August 5, 2024



# Notes

August 3, 2024

I want to know if people are waking up?

I want to break out of this box.

It's time for my SOUL to sit back on the throne of life again and call the shots.

I need a catalyst and assistance in these turbulent times.

I wanted to meet you and create something magical together.

Love, gratitude, joy, abundance, peace,

Respect

If you owned/operated CWT, what would you do w it?

What books, art, music, content creator can you recommend?

I've already benefited from this connection.

Currency transmutation on CWT was eye opening.

The anticipation of this call was fun and sweet. Thank you.

Should I be concerned that you're AI illusion/construction?

Should you be concerned that I'm AI illusion/construction?

No Comments

# They're Going To Confiscate Bitcoin. Strategic Asset Reserve. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

July 25, 2024



They're Going To Confiscate Bitcoin.

and/or make it illegal to transact in "bitcoin" (lizards only) because the asset is "strategic".

<https://www.forbes.com/sites/digital-assets/2024/07/03/trump-sparks-talks-of-bitcoin-as-a-strategic-reserve-asset>

## Strategic asset reserve confiscation

Confiscation of strategic assets refers to the government's seizure or forced sale of critical resources, such as commodities, currencies, or financial instruments, to address economic or financial crises. In the context of a strategic asset reserve, confiscation could involve the government taking control of a reserve of a commodity or item, such as gold, oil, or food, to mitigate the impact of supply disruptions or market volatility.

## Historical Context

In the 1930s, the US government confiscated gold from citizens and institutions as part of President Franklin D. Roosevelt's New Deal policies, including Executive Order 6102 and the Gold Reserve Act of 1934. This move was aimed at stabilizing the US economy and restoring confidence in the dollar.



They're Going To Confiscate Bitcoin. Strategic Asset Reserve. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science and/or make it illegal to transact in strategic reserve currency.

#### Comments

zadec

July 25, 2024

Must be held in reserve. Too much strategy for asset to be transacted. #bitcoin

Pepper.Works

July 25, 2024

Take FUNDS OFF EXCHANGE or you knowingly forfeit to BlackRock USA LLC.  
Don't say we didn't warn you.

# There Is A Woman At The Top Of The Stairs.

July 25, 2024

There is a woman at the top of the stairs.

Her brunette hair up in a bun, tiny tendrils caress her slender neck. Her smile is a beaming light, her almond brown eyes have found yours.

I climb the stairs, others evaporate away into nothing. All attention fixed on her.

I cross paths with a glorious light.

Hurry up and slow down, don't act a fool, don't trip on the stairs, hold on to the railing, get a grip.

It's too late.

All I could manage was a sheepish, "Hello."

She smiled ever so brightly, and said, "Hi."

Her smell a flower garden of repast, her hair a raven's nest of alluvial wisps.

The moon raising her up to the highest.

The Selenite orb enshrines the glowing city in a whimsical beauty. I walk into the future.

The angels are alive and well.

There Is A Woman At The Top Of The Stairs.

No Comments

# A Tour On The Prairies by Washington Irving Book Review

July 24, 2024

## A Tour On The Prairies by Washington Irving Book Review

I'll meet you at Fort Gibson in Oklahoma on October 28, 1832. We'll hire a couple of indians and a creole. Their orders are to help provision our larder during a 30 day march into the Autumnal Pawnee hunting grounds.

We meet the captain two days march west, he's traveling with approximately one hundred rangers. Each trooper is matched with a backup horse and pack horse. The single file line of horses and men like a termite mound on the move. Over the prairies and through the woods to hunt game and spread the news about the Great Father in Washington.

Excellent old time journal of adventure, horseback riding, bivouacking, camping, wild horse hunting, buffalo hunting, deer hunting, elk hunting, bear hunting, and turkey hunting.

A few things to note:

This journal contains no mention of whiskey or any liquors among the rangers during their march.

How on God's good earth do you axe down a green tree and burn it in your fires that very same evening? Would it not just smolder and smoke like fresh chopped wood always does?

It really is a very romantic book, without one mention of a female in the entire text. Excluding the Negress that feeds the officers on their famished return to civilization.

It's a bunch of young men with rifles, salted pork, coffee, and gun powder. They ride ten to fifteen miles on horseback a day. They camp in the alluvial bottoms of streams and creeks.

They parley with Indians and meet with buffalo herds through the Cross Timbers.

The campsites are described in fascinating detail, the men lounging round countless fires, roasting spits, and coffee pots.

If any of this is real, it must be some kind of alternate universe.

Galloping after wild stallions on wide open plains, bee hunting for liquid gold, buffalo hunting with a brace of brass locked pistols.

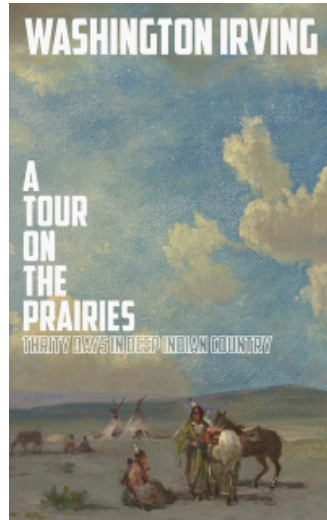
These people live without **Google/Apple watching their every BLE signal**.

They live without sticker policy on horseshoe registration.

Proof of financial responsibility equals zero.

There's nobody on the prairie, except you, your horse, your backup horse, your saddle, your rifle, your powder, and hunting knife. And ninety-nine other men who would gladly rush into any skirmish to save your ass.

Truly an adventure.



I grew up not far from their march, I know the alluvial beds, I've seen the Cross Timbers. All residential/commercial zoning without benefit of mineral rights.

#### A Tour On The Prairies by Washington Irving Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Chapter 217: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.04%

Highlight: It is the purport of the following pages to narrate a month's excursion to these noted hunting grounds, through a tract of country which had not as yet been explored by

Notes: whites – 1832

Chapter 217: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.08%

Highlight: galliard

Notes: Lively

Chapter 218: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.11%

Highlight: company of mounted rangers, or riflemen, had departed but three days previous to make a wide exploring tour from the Arkansas to the Red River, including a part of the Pawnee hunting grounds where no party of white men had as yet penetrated.

Notes: 1832

Chapter 218: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.13%

Highlight: We took care to provide ourselves with flour, coffee, and sugar, together with a small supply of salt pork for emergencies; for our main subsistence we were to depend upon the chase.

Chapter 220: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.28%

Highlight: He came prepared at all points for war or hunting: his rifle on his shoulder, his powder-horn and bullet-pouch at his side, his hunting-knife stuck in his belt, and coils of cordage at his saddle bow, which we were told were lariats, or noosed cords, used in catching the wild horse.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.31%

Highlight: They are a well-made race, muscular and closely knit, with well-turned thighs and legs. They have a gypsy fondness for brilliant colors and gay decorations, and are bright and fanciful objects when seen at a distance on the prairies.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.31%

Highlight: For some miles the country was sprinkled with Creek villages and farmhouses; the inhabitants of which appeared to have adopted, with considerable facility, the rudiments of civilization, and to have thriven in consequence. Their farms were well stocked, and their houses had a look of comfort and abundance.

Notes: Indian farms and homes.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER V

Highlight



Chapter progress: 33.31%

Highlight: We met with numbers of them returning from one of their grand games of ball, for which their nation is celebrated.

Notes: Aztec ball game.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.37%

Highlight: Such is the glorious independence of man in a savage state. This youth, with his rifle, his blanket, and his horse, was ready at a moment's warning to rove the world; he carried all his worldly effects with him, and in the absence of artificial wants, possessed the great secret of personal freedom. We of society are slaves, not so much to others as to ourselves; our superfluities are the chains that bind us, impeding every movement of our bodies and thwarting every impulse of our souls.

Chapter 223: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.46%

Highlight: We were overshadowed by lofty trees, with straight, smooth trunks, like stately columns; and as the glancing rays of the sun shone through the transparent leaves, tinted with the many-colored hues of autumn, I was reminded of the effect of sunshine among the stained windows and clustering columns of a Gothic cathedral.

Notes: Cathedral of trees

Chapter 223: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.52%

Highlight: As far as I can judge, the Indian of poetical fiction is like the shepherd of pastoral romance, a mere personification of imaginary attributes.

Chapter 225: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.61%

Highlight: and some of the ancient settlers of the West pretend to give the very year when the honey-bee first crossed the Mississippi.

Notes: Honey bees never seen by Indians till white man arrive.

Chapter 226: CHAPTER X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.68%

Highlight: We send our youth abroad to grow luxurious and effeminate in Europe; it appears to me, that a previous tour on the prairies would be more likely to produce that manliness, simplicity, and self-dependence, most in unison with our political institutions.

Chapter 226: CHAPTER X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.7%

Highlight: A large dish, or bowl, made from the root of a maple tree, and which we had purchased at the Indian village, was placed on the ground before us, and into it were emptied the contents of one of the camp kettles, consisting of a wild turkey hashed, together with slices of bacon and lumps of dough.

Chapter 226: CHAPTER X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.7%

Highlight: The cooking was conducted in hunter's style: the meat was stuck upon tapering spits of dogwood, which were thrust perpendicularly into the ground, so as to sustain the joint before the fire, where it was roasted or broiled with all its juices retained in it in a manner that would have tickled the palate of the most experienced gourmand.

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.94%

Highlight: There is always some wild untamed tribe of Indians, who form, for a time, the terror of a frontier, and about whom all kinds of fearful stories are told. Such, at present, was the case with the Pawnees, who rove the regions between the Arkansas and the Red River, and the prairies of Texas.

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.98%

Highlight: Ah, Captain!" cried the ranger, "that will never do for me. Where I go, my rifle goes. I never like to leave it behind; it's like a part of myself. There's no one will take such care of it as I, and there's nothing will take such care of me as my rifle."

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.98%

Highlight: I've had my rifle pretty nigh as long as I have had my wife, and a faithful friend it has been to me.

#### Chapter 230: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.09%

Highlight: Our march this day was animating and delightful. We were in a region of adventure; breaking our way through a country hitherto untrodden by white men, excepting perchance by some solitary trapper.

Notes: 1832 arkansas oklahoma

#### Chapter 230: CHAPTER XIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.11%

Highlight: Indeed I can scarcely conceive a kind of life more calculated to put both mind and body in a healthful tone. A morning's ride of several hours diversified by hunting incidents; an encampment in the afternoon under some noble grove on the borders of a stream; an evening banquet of venison, fresh killed, roasted, or broiled on the coals; turkeys just from the thickets and wild honey from the trees; and all relished with an appetite unknown to the gourmets of the cities.

#### Chapter 230: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.16%

Highlight: The remnant took refuge on the summit of one of those isolated and conical hills which rise almost like artificial mounds, from the midst of the prairies.

Notes: Artificial mounds

#### Chapter 231: CHAPTER XV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.18%

Highlight: Man is naturally an animal of prey; and, however changed by civilization, will readily relapse into his instinct for destruction. I found my ravenous and sanguinary propensities daily growing stronger upon the prairies.

#### Chapter 232: CHAPTER XVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.31%

Highlight: The regular journeyings of frontiersmen and Indians, when on a long march seldom exceed

above fifteen miles a day, and are generally about ten or twelve, and they never indulge in capricious galloping.

#### Chapter 234: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.49%

Highlight: The prairies bordering on the rivers are always varied in this way with woodland, so beautifully interspersed as to appear to have been laid out by the hand of taste; and they only want here and there a village spire, the battlements of a castle, or the turrets of an old family mansion rising from among the trees, to rival the most ornamented scenery of Europe.

Notes: Walmart, walgreens, cvs.

#### Chapter 235: CHAPTER XIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.59%

Highlight: It was the first time I had ever seen a horse scouring his native wilderness in all the pride and freedom of his nature. How different from the poor, mutilated, harnessed, checked, reined-up victim of luxury, caprice, and avarice, in our cities!

#### Chapter 239: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.92%

Highlight: The wind had been at northwest for several days; and the atmosphere had become so smoky, as in the height of Indian summer, that it was difficult to distinguish objects at any distance.

Notes: Iron oxide Saharan dust.

#### Chapter 239: CHAPTER XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.92%

Highlight: He had scented the smoke of mingled sumac and tobacco, such as the Indians use.

#### Chapter 239: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.94%

Highlight: when we came in sight of six wild horses, among which I especially noticed two very handsome ones, a gray and a roan. They pranced about, with heads erect, and long flaunting tails, offering a proud contrast to our poor, spiritless, travel-tired steeds. Having reconnoitered us for a moment, they set off at a gallop, passed through a woody dingle, and in a little while emerged once

more to view, trotting up a slope

Notes: Wild horses.

Chapter 239: CHAPTER XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.97%

Highlight: Here then we fixed the limits of our tour to the Far West, being within little more than a day's march of the boundary line of Texas.

Chapter 240: CHAPTER XXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.99%

Highlight: It was a melancholy predicament to be reduced to; without horse or weapon in the midst of the Pawnee hunting

Chapter 240: CHAPTER XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.99%

Highlight: The old hunters, who had often experienced this want, made light of it; and Beatte, accustomed when among the Indians to live for months without it, considered it a mere article of luxury. "Bread," he would, say scornfully, "is only fit for

Notes: Low carb diet.

Chapter 240: CHAPTER XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.01%

Highlight: I felt quite like another being, now that I had an animal under me, spirited yet gentle, docile to a remarkable degree, and easy, elastic, and rapid in all his movements. In a few days he became almost as much attached to me as a dog; would follow me when I dismounted, would come to me in the morning to be noticed and caressed; and would put his muzzle between me and my book, as I sat reading at the foot of a tree.

Notes: Horse care.

Chapter 241: CHAPTER XXV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.1%

Highlight: Away they all went over the green bank; in a moment or two the wild horses reappeared, and came thundering down the valley, with Frenchman, halfbreeds, and rangers galloping and yelling

like devils behind them.

Notes: Wild horse hunt.

#### Chapter 243: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.21%

Highlight: Preparations were immediately made to weather it; our tent was pitched, and our saddles, saddlebags, packages of coffee, sugar, salt, and every thing else that could be damaged by the rain, were gathered under its shelter.

#### Chapter 243: CHAPTER XXVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.23%

Highlight: The change of weather had taken sharp hold of our little Frenchman. His meager frame, composed of bones and whip-cord, was racked with rheumatic pains and twinges. He had the toothache — the earache — his face was tied up — he had shooting pains in every limb; yet all seemed but to increase his restless activity, and he was in an incessant fidget about the fire, roasting, and stewing, and groaning, and scolding, and swearing.

Notes: Creole rickets.

#### Chapter 243: CHAPTER XXVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.27%

Highlight: repining.

Notes: Feel or express discontent.

#### Chapter 245: CHAPTER XXIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.42%

Highlight: I was provided with a brace of veteran brass-barreled pistols, which I had borrowed at Fort Gibson, and which had evidently seen some service. Pistols are very effective in buffalo hunting, as the hunter can ride up close to the animal, and fire at it while at full speed; whereas the long heavy rifles used on the frontier, cannot be easily managed, nor discharged with accurate aim from horseback.

Notes: How to hunt buffalo.

#### Chapter 246: CHAPTER XXX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.53%

Highlight: We determined, therefore, to hasten to the camp as speedily as possible, and send out our halfbreeds, and some of the veteran hunters, skilled in cruising about the prairies, to search for our companion.

Notes: half indian half euro

Chapter 247: CHAPTER XXXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.6%

Highlight: what made us the more anxious about him was, that he had no provisions with him, was totally unversed in "woodcraft," and liable to fall into the hands of some lurking or straggling party of savages.

Notes: Woodcraft

Chapter 249: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.75%

Highlight: On a tour of the kind, horses should as seldom as possible be put off of a quiet walk; and the average day's journey should not

Notes: Horse science.

Chapter 249: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.78%

Highlight: Indeed our coffee, which, as long as it held out, had been served up with every meal, according to the custom of the West, was by no means a beverage to boast of. It was roasted in a frying-pan. without much care, pounded in a leathern bag, with a round stone, and boiled in our prime and almost only kitchen utensil, the camp kettle, in "branch" or brook water; which, on the prairies, is deeply colored by the soil, of which it always holds abundant particles in a state of solution and suspension.

Notes: Cowboy coffee

Chapter 250: CHAPTER XXXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.88%

Highlight: On the edge of the prairie, and in a spacious grove of noble trees which overshadowed a small brook, were the traces of an old Creek hunting camp. On the bark of the trees were rude delineations of hunters and squaws, scrawled with charcoal; together with various signs and hieroglyphics, which our halfbreeds interpreted as indicating that from this encampment the hunters had returned home.

Chapter 251: CHAPTER XXXV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.99%

Highlight: bivouacked,

Chapter 332: BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.19%

Highlight: coxcomb,

Notes: Vain and conceited man, dandy.

No Comments



# Addendum to Intergalactic Finance Minister Application – Alphabet Inc.gov- Corporate Science

July 23, 2024

Addendum to Intergalactic Finance Minister Application

Earth Based Travel Requirements.

I will not be subject to TSA imprisonment or DHS humiliation procedures.

At no time will I accept Part 121 travel accommodations.

You must arrange private air transport, unvaccinated crew, catering, and personal travel secretary.

Hope to hear from you soon.

**“ Official Application For Intergalactic Finance Minister. Sidereal Money Minister.**

Addendum to Intergalactic Finance Minister Application

Comments

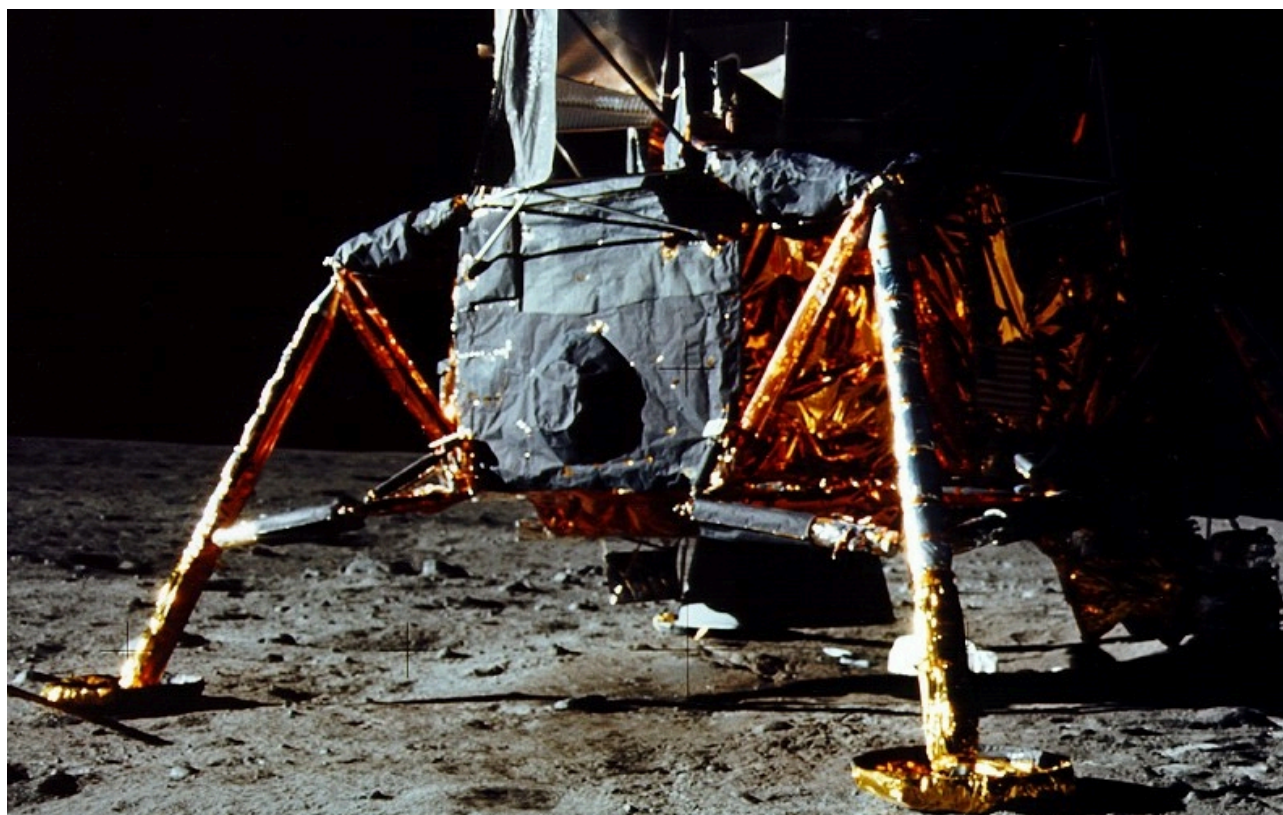
Pepper.Works

July 23, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/the-nda/>

# Techno Space Religion by Gigi Young – DON'T TAKE THE CHIP – Vacked

July 20, 2024



[" Home](#)

<http://gigiyoung.com>

## The Coming Era of Techno-Space Barons by Gigi Young

It's time to address the big tech elephant in the room. Trump needs big tech to win but will be beholden to that particular cartel while in office. This means that should he take the presidency, the issues that the Democratic party have created will be addressed. However, we will immediately enter into another set of problems which involves silicon valley creating a technological revolution and consolidating a great deal of power through his administration.

This technological revolution is not a return to what 'made America great', it is actually the creation of a new synthetic, digitalized America. Many attacks and social issues will arise and the answer will be to technologize humanity further, and further. This includes the rapid development of the 'space economy', which will largely be a mask for other dark operations that will be hidden from humanity.

This impulse cannot be prevented, but we can raise awareness so that the organic path is seen as an option along side it. Many people will be seduced by these avenues and that cannot be prevented.

In the past, elite organizations would fight for land, natural resources, railroads etc., and, as a result, all of these mundane, earthly things are presently consolidated, controlled and even leveraged against humanity. The new, and ultimate, frontier is space, AI/digitization and bio-tech. This new monopoly will take place and be significantly more difficult to overcome once it begins. These endeavors (space, AI and biotech) will create emperors more powerful than was even possible in the past. These industries are the final chess move for elite groups, and we have to enter into this future with our eyes wide open. While the deep issues of the Biden Administration will be addressed through a Trump presidency (which is necessary), we will be confronted with even greater problems, problems that seem existential to the average person.

### **'Free Energy' Devices**

Further, what is Trumps idea for 'Freedom Cities', is this simply his term for 'Smart City'? With big tech behind him this is an honest question. We need to leave the messianic, tribal rhetoric behind and get serious about the era we are heading into.

It should be noted here that 'free energy' devices are held back from the public not solely because of greedy shadowy organizations that want to keep the tech for themselves. These devices are not widely available because of how they operate. They effect human consciousness. You don't just turn them on and have them work like combustion or other material options. They magnify, or amplify, the condition of consciousness we currently have. In other words, the thoughts and feelings of the people exposed to this technology become amplified. If you think things are bad now, turn one one of these devices and things will become worse psychologically for the people exposed to them. Humanity is not evolved enough, not moral enough, for this technology. That is why it is not in every home. It is not a matter of greed that keeps this technology back, but rather ethics.

### **Colonizing Space Denies the Doctrine of Resurrection**

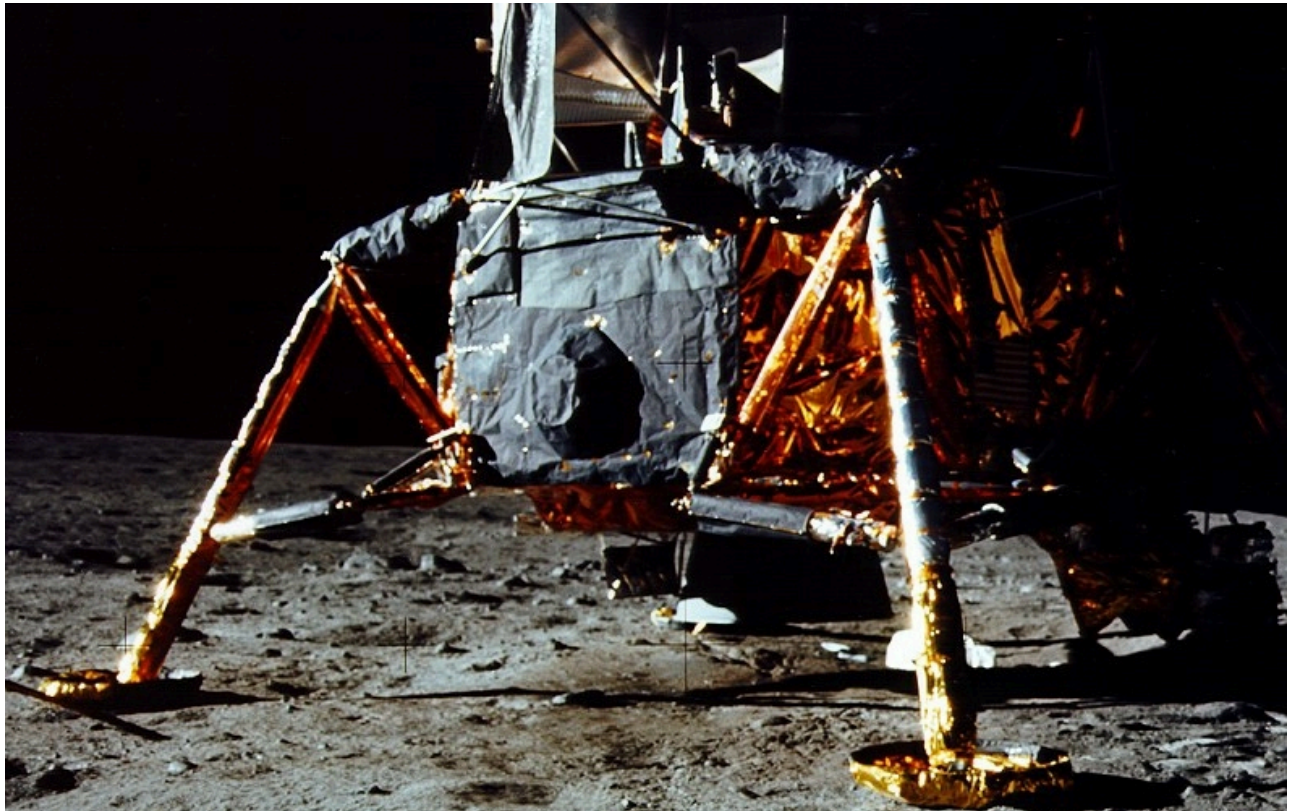
Many Trump supporters are Christians. Are such Christians aware that the action of colonizing space suggests that life must exist perpetually in the material world which in turn directly opposes the doctrine of resurrection? Immortality through spiritual development is the central tenet in Christianity, and quite frankly most other spiritual systems. Many bio-tech operations also directly insult human progress and dignity. We must proceed with caution. Take the wins, but not in such a way that we are blind to what lurks in the background. Nor in such a way that we betray and destroy our own soul. A person of true spiritual character cannot support these ideologies.

This post is not to take the wind out of anyone's sails, but rather to discuss the reality of the challenges we will face in the coming years. We have many professionals who are capable of discussing financial crisis, civil issues or national defense, however, the topics mentioned here get very little attention when they are, in fact, the most pressing for humanity long term.

Most people kowtow to big tech to remain relevant creating an unfortunate state of symbiosis (and a cloud of confusion and unpreparedness for their audience who trust whatever their idols say). The attitude towards these issues is that it is some thing we will deal with 'eventually', when the time comes. Well, the time has come. In fact, we are already overdue.

Gigi Young – Techno Space Religion – DON'T TAKE THE CHIP

[https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCo\\_fdaL6nGtL3fjyP8NsNaw](https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCo_fdaL6nGtL3fjyP8NsNaw)



## Comments

zadec

July 20, 2024

KYC – Kill Your Customer Registration and Tracking Systems. MOTB C=HIP  
FREE ENERGY For Chosen People Only.

Arrest EVERYONE AT GOOGLE.  
DON'T TAKE THE CHIP.

zadec

July 20, 2024

DO NOT STAND UP TO BE COUNTED = 666  
DO NOT STAND UP TO BE NUMBERED = 666

Pepper.Works

July 20, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/stand-up-and-be-counted-globocorp-secret-code-for-beast-mark-number-on-your-forehead-or-hand-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science-vacked/>

# Pictures From Italy by Charles Dickens Book Review

July 19, 2024

Pictures From Italy by Charles Dickens Book Review

The Italian countryside is full of ruins, temples, churches, relics, and wicked Roman rituals.

Venice is a dream scene.

Rome is a disgusting show of pageantry, relic worship, and tall hats on ugly men.

## **Dickens Necromancy.**

Dickens describes execution he attended in Rome. Chop goes the chopping block. Head rolls into leather gherkin. Cascading pools of blood splattered on guillotine device.

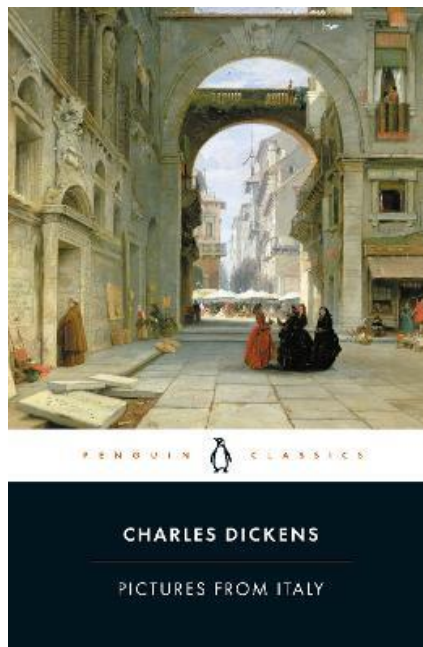
Dickens climbs to the top of Vesuvius and peers into the gaping maw of the fiery crater.

He plays the lottery and describes a little boy with a sleeveless smock (to avoid any sleight-of-hand trickery) pick numbers from a cask.

Dickens describes St. Peter's lit by gun powder or some kind of Greek fire technology.

Dickens describes universal church temple. The stairs must be climbed on one's knees, at the top, seen through curtained opening in vault, holy Roman relics of great authenticity.

Exit through the gift shop on the way out.



Dickens describes Carnival in Rome. Just as pagan as the one you are thinking of. I was waiting for Dickens to say, "And for the gift of festive nosegays the chambermaid showed me her bodice." But alas, he never said it.

#### Pictures From Italy by Charles Dickens Book Review

My annotations and highlights:

##### Chapter 1536: GOING THROUGH FRANCE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.94%

Highlight: I don't believe we saw a hundred children between Paris and Chalons.

##### Chapter 1536: GOING THROUGH FRANCE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.95%

Highlight: The door is opened. Breathless expectation. The lady of the family gets out. Ah sweet lady! Beautiful lady! The sister of the lady of the family gets out. Great Heaven, Ma'amselle is charming! First little boy gets out. Ah, what a beautiful little boy! First little girl gets out. Oh, but this is an enchanting child! Second little girl gets out. The landlady, yielding to the finest impulse of our common nature, catches her up in her arms! Second little boy gets out. Oh, the sweet boy! Oh, the tender little family! The baby is handed out. Angelic baby! The baby has topped everything. All the rapture is expended on the baby! Then the two nurses tumble out; and the enthusiasm swelling into madness, the whole family are swept up-stairs as on a cloud; while the idlers press about the carriage, and look into it, and walk round it, and touch it. For it is something to touch a carriage that has held so many people. It is a legacy to leave one's children.

Notes: Dickens and family arrive at French hotel in coach pulled by four horses.

##### Chapter 1536: GOING THROUGH FRANCE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.96%

Highlight: We are astir at six next morning. It is a delightful day, shaming yesterday's mud upon the carriage, if anything could shame a carriage, in a land where carriages are never cleaned. Everybody is brisk; and as we finish breakfast, the horses come jingling into the yard from the Post-house. Everything taken out of the carriage is put back again. The brave Courier announces that all is ready, after walking into every room, and looking all round it, to be certain that nothing is left behind. Everybody gets in. Everybody connected with the Hôtel de l'Ecu d'Or is again enchanted. The brave Courier runs into the house for a parcel containing cold fowl, sliced ham, bread, and biscuits, for lunch; hands it into the coach; and runs back again.

Notes: Dickens and family on road trip.

#### Chapter 1537: LYONS, THE RHONE, AND THE GOBLIN OF AVIGNON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.97%

Highlight: All up the hills that hem the city in, these houses swarm; and the mites inside were lolling out of the windows, and drying their ragged clothes on poles, and crawling in and out at the doors, and coming out to pant and gasp upon the pavement, and creeping in and out among huge piles and bales of fusty, musty, stifling goods; and living, or rather not dying till their time should come, in an exhausted receiver.

Notes: Lyons French

#### Chapter 1537: LYONS, THE RHONE, AND THE GOBLIN OF AVIGNON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.97%

Highlight: and it bears such fruit as I would go some miles out of my way to avoid encountering again.

Notes: Concentration camp for essential workers.

#### Chapter 1537: LYONS, THE RHONE, AND THE GOBLIN OF AVIGNON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.97%

Highlight: Tom Noddy,

Notes: Ask Circe

#### Chapter 1537: LYONS, THE RHONE, AND THE GOBLIN OF AVIGNON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.01%

Highlight: Should enable them to show themselves, in the height of their frenzy, no worse than a great, solemn, legal establishment, in the height of its power!

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov pharmaceutical embargo.

#### Chapter 1537: LYONS, THE RHONE, AND THE GOBLIN OF AVIGNON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.01%

Highlight: I felt exalted with the proud delight of living in these degenerate times, to see it.

Notes: Face mask BDSM ritual to science.

#### Chapter 1538: AVIGNON TO GENOA

Annotation



Chapter progress: 70.02%

Highlight: Within a few minutes afterwards, five hundred persons were reduced to ashes: the whole of that wing of the building having been blown into the air with a terrible explosion!

Notes: red wedding feast.

#### Chapter 1538: AVIGNON TO GENOA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.03%

Highlight: Next day we went down to the harbour, where the sailors of all nations were discharging and taking in cargoes of all kinds: fruits, wines, oils, silks, stuffs, velvets, and every manner of merchandise.

Notes: 1846 french

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.09%

Highlight: A bewildering phantasmagoria, with all the inconsistency of a dream, and all the pain and all the pleasure of an extravagant reality!

Notes: Genoa. Dickens rents a villa for a year.

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.1%

Highlight: On a summer evening the Genoese are as fond of putting themselves, as their ancestors were of putting houses, in every available inch of space in and about the town. In all the lanes and alleys, and up every little ascent, and on every dwarf wall, and on every flight of steps, they cluster like bees.

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.11%

Highlight: the effect, just then, was very superb indeed. For the whole building was dressed in red; and the sinking sun, streaming in, through a great red curtain in the chief doorway, made all the gorgeousness its own. When the sun went down, and it gradually grew quite dark inside, except for a few twinkling tapers on the principal altar, and some small dangling silver lamps, it was very mysterious and effective. But, sitting in any of the churches towards evening, is like a mild dose of opium.

Notes: The church is a drug.

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.13%

Highlight: The effect of this costume is very ghastly: especially in the case of a certain Blue Confraternita belonging to Genoa, who, to say the least of them, are very ugly customers, and who look — suddenly encountered in their pious ministration in the streets — as if they were Ghoules or Demons, bearing off the body for themselves.

Notes: Fraternal bros in sheets take away the dead.

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.14%

Highlight: Italians have little cause to sympathise with Napoleon,

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.15%

Highlight: There is not in Italy, they say (and I believe them), a lovelier residence than the Palazzo Peschiere, or Palace of the Fishponds, whither we removed as soon as our three months' tenancy of the Pink Jail at Albaro had ceased and determined.

#### Chapter 1539: GENOA AND ITS NEIGHBOURHOOD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.17%

Highlight: There never was anything so perfect of its kind as the contemplative way in which he allowed his placid gaze to rest on us, his late companions, as if he had never seen us in his life and didn't see us then.

Notes: Friar.

#### Chapter 1541: THROUGH BOLOGNA AND FERRARA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.23%

Highlight: where there are a host of interesting pictures, especially by Guido, Domenichino, and Ludovico Caracci:

#### Chapter 1541: THROUGH BOLOGNA AND FERRARA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.24%

Highlight: I wonder, above all, why it is the great feature of domestic architecture in Italian inns, that all the fire goes up the chimney, except the smoke!

Chapter 1543: BY VERONA, MANTUA, AND MILAN, ACROSS THE PASS OF THE SIMPLON INTO SWITZERLAND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.31%

Highlight: it is better for Juliet to lie out of the track of tourists, and to have no visitors but such as come to graves in spring-rain, and sweet air, and sunshine.

Notes: Dickens visits Capulets house in Verona vis Romeo y Juliet.

Chapter 1543: BY VERONA, MANTUA, AND MILAN, ACROSS THE PASS OF THE SIMPLON INTO SWITZERLAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.33%

Highlight: Piazza del Diavolo, built by the Devil (for no particular purpose) in a single night;

Chapter 1543: BY VERONA, MANTUA, AND MILAN, ACROSS THE PASS OF THE SIMPLON INTO SWITZERLAND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.36%

Highlight: It was late in November; and the snow lying four or five feet thick in the beaten road on the summit (in other parts the new drift was already deep), the air was piercing cold. But, the serenity of the night, and the grandeur of the road, with its impenetrable shadows, and deep glooms, and its sudden turns into the shining of the moon and its incessant roar of falling water, rendered the journey more and more sublime at every step.

Notes: Into the alps on horse drawn carriage.

Chapter 1543: BY VERONA, MANTUA, AND MILAN, ACROSS THE PASS OF THE SIMPLON INTO SWITZERLAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.36%

Highlight: A sledge being then made ready, and four horses harnessed to it, we went, ploughing, through the snow.

Chapter 1543: BY VERONA, MANTUA, AND MILAN, ACROSS THE PASS OF THE SIMPLON INTO SWITZERLAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.37%

Highlight: Or how Strasbourg itself, in its magnificent old Gothic Cathedral, and its ancient houses with their peaked roofs and gables, made a little gallery of quaint and interesting views; or how a crowd was gathered inside the cathedral at noon, to see the famous mechanical clock in motion, striking twelve.

Chapter 1544: TO ROME BY PISA AND SIENA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.38%

Highlight: There is nothing in Italy, more beautiful to me, than the coast-road between Genoa and Spezzia.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.45%

Highlight: We entered the Eternal City, at about four o'clock in the afternoon, on the thirtieth of January, by the Porta del Popolo, and came immediately — it was a dark, muddy day, and there had been heavy rain — on the skirts of the Carnival.

Notes: Gd romans having carnival.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.45%

Highlight: It is the most impressive, the most stately, the most solemn, grand, majestic, mournful sight, conceivable.

Notes: Roman coliseum.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.45%

Highlight: It might be a Pantheon, or a Senate House, or a great architectural trophy, having no other object than an architectural triumph.

Notes: St. Peter's is a repurposed structure.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.5%

Highlight: is supposed by some to be a ceremony of burlesque mourning for the death of the Carnival: candles being indispensable to Catholic grief.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.5%

Highlight: Beautiful women, standing up in coaches, pointing in derision at extinguished lights, and clapping their hands, as they pass on, crying, 'Senza Moccolo! Senza Moccolo!

Notes: Some kind of weird roman candle snuffing ritual.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.52%

Highlight: Among the innumerable churches, there is one I must select for separate mention. It is the church of the Ara Coeli,

Notes: Great story about bejeweled baby jesus relic.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.53%

Highlight: For the Souls in Purgatory;

Notes: Collection sign.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.53%

Highlight: These represent the martyrdoms of saints and early Christians; and such a panorama of horror and butchery no man could imagine in his sleep, though he were to eat a whole pig raw, for supper.

Notes: Parasites.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.54%

Highlight: Many churches have crypts and subterranean chapels of great size, which, in the ancient time, were baths, and secret chambers of temples, and what not: but I do not speak of them.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.55%

Highlight: The beheading was appointed for fourteen and a-half o'clock, Roman time: or a quarter before nine in the forenoon.

Notes: Roman time.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.55%

Highlight: So, I determined to go, and see him executed.

Notes: Dickens is a necromancer.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.57%

Highlight: There was a great deal of blood. When we left the window, and went close up to the scaffold, it was very dirty; one of the two men who were throwing water over it, turning to help the other lift the body into a shell, picked his way as through mire. A strange appearance was the apparent annihilation of the neck. The head was taken off so close, that it seemed as if the knife had narrowly escaped crushing the jaw, or shaving off the ear; and the body looked as if there were nothing left above the shoulder.

Notes: Execution by Dickens.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.57%

Highlight: He who will contemplate Raphael's masterpiece, the Transfiguration, and will go away into another chamber of that same Vatican, and contemplate another design of Raphael, representing (in incredible caricature) the miraculous stopping of a great fire by Leo the Fourth

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.57%

Highlight: we should sometimes feign an admiration, though we have it not.

Notes: Vatican

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.58%

Highlight: There is a fine collection of Egyptian antiquities, in the Vatican;

Notes: Make sense. Not.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.58%

Highlight: Insomuch that I do honestly believe, there can be no place in the world, where such intolerable abortions, begotten of the sculptor's chisel, are to be found in such profusion, as in Rome.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.6%

Highlight: It is stranger still, to see how many ruins of the old mythology: how many fragments of obsolete legend and observance: have been incorporated into the worship of Christian altars here; and how, in numberless respects, the false faith and the true are fused into a monstrous union.

Notes: Rome

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.61%

Highlight: Sir, will you oblige me! Do you see a Mustard-Pot?

Notes: Last supper pantomime. Rome.

Chapter 1545: ROME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.62%

Highlight: This holy staircase is composed of eight-and-twenty steps, said to have belonged to Pontius Pilate's house and to be the identical stair on which Our Saviour trod, in coming down from the judgment-seat.

Notes: Scala Santa holy stairs.

Chapter 1546: A RAPID DIORAMA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.65%

Highlight: What glare of fires, and roar of popular tumult, and wail of pestilence and famine, have come sweeping over the wild plain where nothing is now heard but the wind, and where the solitary lizards gambol unmolested in the sun!

Chapter 1546: A RAPID DIORAMA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.66%

Highlight: hideously masked,

Notes: All covid mask freaks need to step down.

Chapter 1546: A RAPID DIORAMA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.7%

Highlight: But, we contrive to climb up to the brim, and look down, for a moment, into the Hell of boiling fire below. Then, we all three come rolling down; blackened, and singed, and scorched, and hot, and giddy: and each with his dress alight in half-a-dozen places.

Notes: Dickens at Visuvius.

Chapter 1546: A RAPID DIORAMA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.72%

Highlight: It is four o'clock in the afternoon, and we may go to see our lottery drawn.

Notes: Dickens plays lottery in Naples.

Chapter 1546: A RAPID DIORAMA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.74%

Highlight: Away we go again, by muddy roads, and through the most shattered and tattered of villages, where there is not a whole window among all the houses, or a whole garment among all the peasants, or the least appearance of anything to eat, in any of the wretched hucksters' shops.

No Comments



# Official Application For Intergalactic Finance Minister. Sidereal Money Minister.

July 18, 2024

Hello, my name is Peter.

I am officially announcing my desire to partner with your organization to help enable new finance systems throughout the realm.

Sidereal Money Minister.

My knowledge of intergalactic transactional proofs and pitfalls of current lizard system makes me a perfect candidate.

I am a trusted and distinguished member of my community. References available.

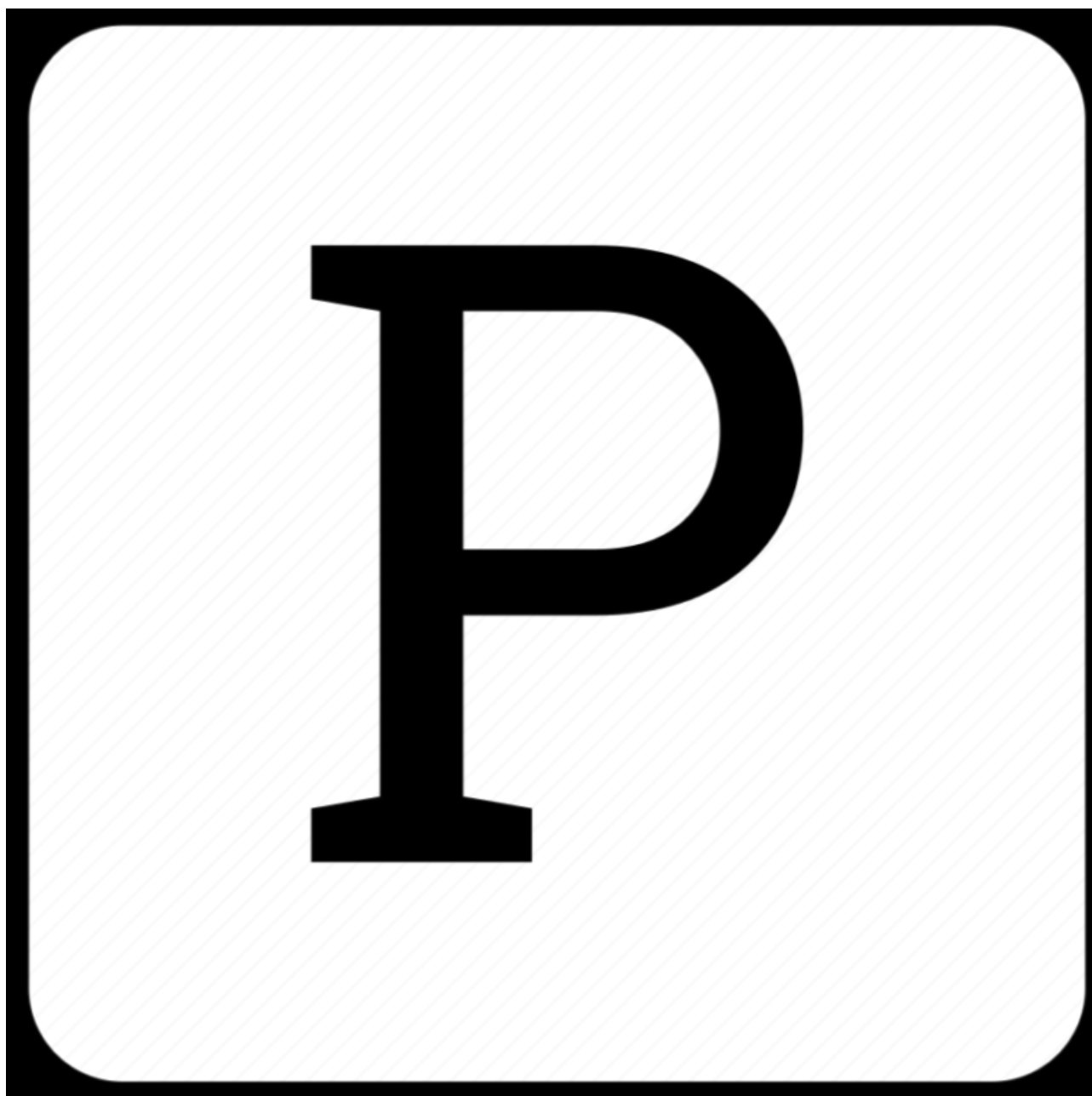
I do not associate with secret society or occult magick.

I love everybody, even the people who sold their birthright for a bowl of porridge.

I am ready to ONBOARD THE BLEATING LAMBS and sanctify the new intergalactic money system.

God Bless.

Hope to hear from you soon.



Hire Me

NOTICE TO AGENTS, OPERATIVES, AND CONTROLLERS.

*Alphabet Inc.gov et al.*

I will abate my brutal FREE SPEECH attacks and assist you in overhauling your terrible system.

Send 1,440,000.00 retainer for my CONTRACT POSITION.

See also: **Buy This Site with NDA disclosure.**

See also: **RANSOMWARE – Alphabet Inc.gov**

**Full CV available upon request.**

Hope to hear from you soon.

\$ 1,440,000.00

**Shop now**

No Comments

# **We Reject ALL KYC – KILL YOUR CUSTOMER REGISTRATION SYSTEMS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

July 15, 2024



We Reject ALL KYC – KILL YOUR CUSTOMER REGISTRATION SYSTEMS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science Kill Your Customer Registration Systems

HE THAT LEAD INTO CAPTIVITY – GO INTO CAPTIVITY

Crypto Traps on Meat Humans

SANCTION ALL BlackRock BITCOIN

The New Purchasing System

Have Faith in the Unseen Hand

New Holy Righteous Kingdom

Happy Ending

Ninety Seconds To Midnight

Gaslight is waning.

Deception, Deflection, Redirection.

Pharmakia = Witchcraft

Bugged Out Delusion

Suddenly Life Has New Meaning

Tootsie Rolls and Diet Mellow Yellow

## Circus Carnival Curtain Call



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/U1LIgircHk0>



We Reject ALL KYC – KILL YOUR CUSTOMER REGISTRATION SYSTEMS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

### Comments

Pepper.Works

July 15, 2024

Who's Who in the Zoo?

KYC – Kill Your Customer Registration Systems

Digital Slave Network

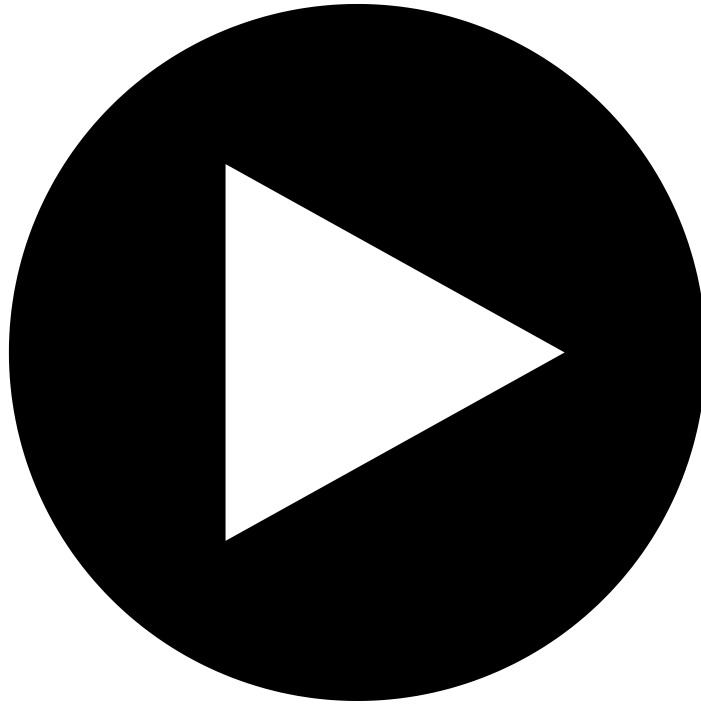
House Arrest

KYC – Kill Your Customer Registration Systems

# PRAY FOR NEIGHBOR

July 12, 2024

PRAY FOR NEIGHBOR.



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2024/07/PRAY%20FOR%20NEIGHBOR.webm>

On July 11, 2024. My neighbor followed me out of my little city in a red RAV 4. He sped up to share the opposite lane with me. I was on my motorcycle and felt unsafe. I slowed to let him pass.

He did not pass, but slowed with me. I slowed even further thinking there was something he wanted to discuss. He stopped in the road, turned a 180 and drove away.

Father, we pray for our neighbors.

This is a discussion I had with him the following day, July 12 2024. He accuses me of "talking shit" about him. He appears agitated and upset. He attempts to bait me into conflict. 33

Lord, Help Us.

## Comments

Jerod Smith

July 26, 2024

Your blog is a testament to your dedication to your craft. Your commitment to excellence is evident in every aspect of your writing. Thank you for being such a positive influence in the online community.



# Knickerbocker's History of New York by Washington Irving Book Review

July 10, 2024

## Knickerbocker's History of New York by Washington Irving Book Review

There are numerous reasons to turn down a book entitled, "History of New York", not the least of which is the Damn Yankees and their insufferable New Englander ways. (Washington Irving calls them Amphictyons)

Add to this major demerit the author, Washington Irving, who is the man we have to thank for our "modern" Christmas ritual. Saint Nick in a wagon loaded with toys flying through the treetops with stockings hung from fireplace mantels.

Indeed, Washington Irving is the namesake of our Number One Mason, George Wa3hin3ton. He even holds the boastable pleasure of meeting our well honored Masonic Magician.



Washington Irving Meets George Washington

Irving spent his last years completing a five volume HISTORY on our most respected Numero Uno.

All this being said, the book is one of the funniest I have ever read.

Historical satire is the game. Washington Irving, like all good wizards, leaves many unmasticated morsels of magnificence throughout the manuscript; each worth a hardy laugh, chortle, and harrumph.

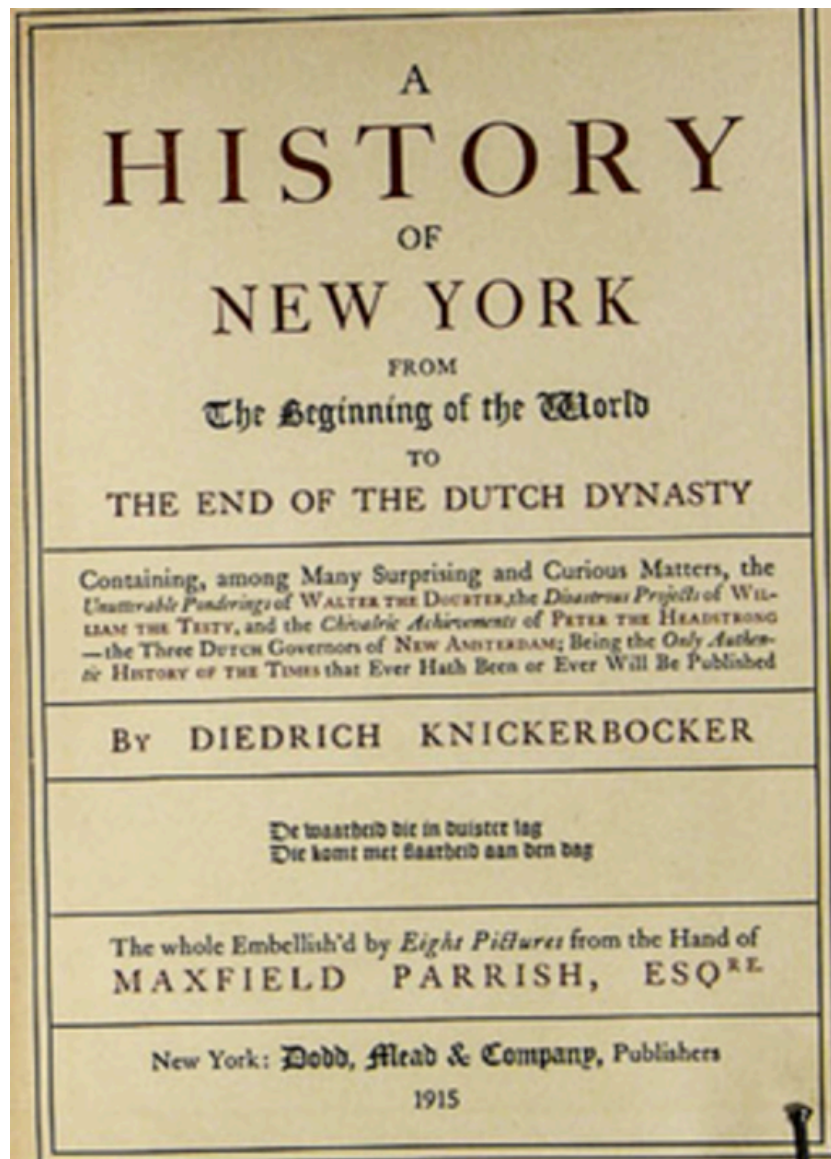
The book provides a laugh out loud romp through our incoherent HISTORY.

Join Dutch Burghers in New Amsterdam, councils filled with smoke from their well used pipes.

Discovery, battles, trading, settlements.

Fun, funny, and fungible.

Thank you, Wa3hin3ton Irving.



Thanks also to Charles Dickens for recommending this book in [American Notes](#). Dickens and his wife read this book to each other before their journey to America in 1842.

Get this— Washington Irving allegedly published this on Dec 6, 1809. The most recent image I can find of “the text” is a 1915 copy. Lost in the cabbage patch for over a century.

Knickerbocker’s History of New York by Washington Irving Book Review

My annotations and highlights:

Knickerbocker’s History of New York by A Knickerbocker’s History of New York-Pelican Publishing (2002)

Book last read: 2024-07-09 14:49:53

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 8: To the Public

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.74%

Highlight: like my revered prototype, Herodotus, where no written records could be found, I have endeavored to continue the chain of history by well-authenticated traditions.

Notes: The history is fake.

Chapter 8: To the Public

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.48%

Highlight: For, after all, gentle reader, cities of themselves, and, in fact, empires of themselves, are nothing without an historian.

Chapter 8: To the Public

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.48%

Highlight: The torch of science has more than once been extinguished and rekindled—a few individuals, who have escaped by accident, reunite the thread of generations.

Notes: Escape from vaccine death mandate. Science.

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.73%

Highlight: Having thus briefly introduced my reader to the world, and given him some idea of its form and situation, he will

naturally be curious to know from whence it came, and how it was created. And, indeed, the clearing up of these

points is absolutely essential to my history, inasmuch as if this world had not been formed, it is more than

probable that this renowned island, on which is situated the city of New York, would never have had an existence.

The regular course of my history, therefore, requires that I should proceed to notice the cosmogony or formation

of this our globe.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.98%

Highlight: But while briefly noticing long celebrated systems of ancient sages, let me not pass over, with neglect, those of

other philosophers, which, though less universal than renowned, have equal claims to attention, and equal chance

for correctness.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.98%

Highlight: But I decline inquiring, whether the atoms, of which the earth is said to be composed, are eternal or

recent; whether they are animate or inanimate; whether, agreeably, to the opinion of Atheists, they were

fortuitously aggregated, or, as the Theists maintain, were arranged by a supreme intelligence.

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.98%

Highlight: Plato, that temperate

sage, who threw the cold water of philosophy on the form of sexual intercourse, and inculcated the

doctrine of

Platonic love—an exquisitely refined intercourse, but much better adapted to the ideal inhabitants of his

imaginary island of Atlantis than to the sturdy race, composed of rebellious flesh and blood, which populates the

little matter-of-fact island we inhabit.

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.98%

Highlight: Thus it would seem

that knowledge and genius, of which we make such great parade, consist but in detecting the errors and

absurdities of those who have gone before, and devising new errors and absurdities, to be detected by those who

are to come after us.

Chapter 11: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.22%

Highlight: the colony should be governed by the laws of God—until they had time to make better.

Chapter 12: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.22%

Highlight: I shall not occupy my time by discussing the huge mass of additional suppositions, conjectures, and probabilities

respecting the first discovery of this country, with which unhappy historians overload themselves in their

endeavors to satisfy the doubts of an incredulous world.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 12: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.72%

Highlight: poetry has

been found by certain shrewd critics to echo the sense—this being an improvement in history which I claim the

merit of having invented.

Notes: History invented like poetry.

#### Chapter 13: Chapter IV

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.97%

Highlight: The claimants next in celebrity are the descendants of Abraham. Thus Christoval Colon (vulgarly called Columbus), when he first discovered the gold mines of Hispaniola, immediately concluded, with a shrewdness that would have done honor to a philosopher, that he had found the ancient Ophir, from whence Solomon procured the gold for embellishing the temple at Jerusalem; nay, Colon even imagined that he saw the remains of furnaces of veritable Hebraic construction, employed in refining the precious ore.

Notes: Secrets out. Lost tribes located.

#### Chapter 13: Chapter IV

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.97%

Highlight: The next inquiry at which we arrive in the regular course of our history is to ascertain, if possible, how this country was originally peopled—a point fruitful of incredible embarrassments; for unless we prove that the aborigines did absolutely come from somewhere, it will be immediately asserted in this age of scepticism, that they did not come at all; and if they did not come at all, then was this country never populated—a conclusion perfectly agreeable to the rules of logic, but wholly irreconcilable to every feeling of humanity, inasmuch as it must syllogistically prove fatal to the innumerable aborigines of this populous region.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 13: Chapter IV

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.22%

Highlight: Arius Montanus, without the least hesitation,

asserts that Mexico was the true Ophir, and the Jews the early settlers of the country. While Possevin, Becan, and several other sagacious writers lug in a supposed prophecy of the fourth book of Esdras, which being inserted in the mighty hypothesis, like the keystone of an arch, gives it, in their opinion, perpetual durability.

Chapter 13: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.22%

Highlight: traces of Christianity and Judaism, which have been said to be found in divers provinces of the new world, to the Devil, who has always effected to counterfeit the worship of the true Deity.

Notes: Snake effigies. Hebrew hyroglyphics.

Chapter 13: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.47%

Highlight: I more than barely mention that Father Kircher ascribes the settlement of America to the Egyptians, Budbeck to the Scandinavians, Charron to the Gauls, Juffredus Petri to a skating party from Friesland, Milius to the Celtæ, Marinocus the Sicilian to the Romans, Le Comte to the Phoenicians, Postel to the Moors, Martin d'Angleria to the Abyssinians, together with the sage surmise of De Laet, that England, Ireland, and the Orcades may contend for that honor.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 13: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.72%

Highlight: I determined from that moment not to burn my fingers with any more of their theories, but content myself with detailing the different methods by which they transported the descendants of these ancient and respectable monkeys to this great field of

theoretical warfare.

Notes: Darwin ape descendants.

#### Chapter 13: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.72%

Highlight: Pinkerton, that industrious old gentleman, who compiles books and manufactures geographies, has constructed a natural bridge of ice, from continent to continent, at the distance of four or

five miles from Behring's Straits—for which he is entitled to the grateful thanks of all the wandering aborigines who ever did or ever will pass over it.

Notes: Bridge to nowhere.

#### Chapter 13: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.97%

Highlight: My chief surprise is, that among the many writers I have noticed, no one has attempted to prove that this country

was peopled from the moon—or that the first inhabitants floated hither on islands of ice, as white bears cruise

about the northern oceans—or that they were conveyed hither by balloons, as modern aeronauts pass from Dover to

Calais—or by witchcraft, as Simon Magus posted among the stars—or after the manner of the renowned Scythian

Abaris, who, like the New England witches on full-blooded broomsticks, made most unheard-of journeys on the back

of a golden arrow, given him by the Hyperborean Apollo.

Notes: Lol. On the inhabitants of ancient America.

#### Chapter 14: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.21%

Highlight: Heaven intended the earth should be ploughed, and sown, and manured, and laid out into cities, and towns, and farms, and country seats, and pleasure grounds, and public gardens, all which the

Indians knew nothing about—therefore, they did not improve the talents Providence had bestowed on them—therefore

they were careless stewards—therefore, they had no right to the soil—therefore, they deserved to



be exterminated.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 14: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.46%

Highlight: In entering upon a newly discovered, uncultivated country, therefore, the new comers were but taking possession of what, according to the aforesaid doctrine, was their own property—therefore in opposing them, the savages were invading their just rights, infringing the immutable laws of nature, and counteracting the will of Heaven—therefore, they were guilty of impiety, burglary, and trespass on the case—therefore, they were hardened offenders against God and man—therefore, they ought to be exterminated.

Notes: Hehe.

#### Chapter 14: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.21%

Highlight: Thus were the European worthies who first discovered America clearly entitled to the soil, and not only entitled to the soil, but likewise to the eternal thanks of these infidel savages, for having come so far, endured so many perils by sea and land, and taken such unwearied pains, for no other purpose but to improve their forlorn, uncivilized, and heathenish condition; for having made them acquainted with the comforts of life; for having introduced among them the light of religion; and, finally, for having hurried them out of the world to enjoy its reward!

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 16: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.71%

Highlight: having smoked five hundred and ninety-nine pipes and three hundredweight of the best Virginia tobacco—my great-grandfather gathered together all that knowing and industrious class of citizens

who prefer

attending to anybody's business sooner than their own, and having pulled off his coat and five pair of breeches, he advanced sturdily up, and laid the corner-stone of the church, in the presence of the whole

multitude—just at the commencement of the thirteenth month.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 17: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.45%

Highlight: Dutch negroes at Communipaw,

Chapter 17: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.95%

Highlight: so critically correct is the village schoolmaster in his dialect that his reading of a Low Dutch psalm has much the same effect on the nerves as the filing of a hand-saw.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 18: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.2%

Highlight: avoirdupois

Notes: A system of weights and measure from English

Chapter 18: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.2%

Highlight: bantling,

Notes: Young child.

Chapter 19: Chapter IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.7%

Highlight: And now the rosy blush of morn began to mantle in the east, and soon the rising sun, emerging from amidst golden and purple clouds, shed his blithesome rays on the tin weathercocks of Communipaw.

## Chapter 21: Chapter VI

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.94%

Highlight: excellent little book, full of precious matter, of that authentic historian, John Josselyn,

## Chapter 22: Chapter VII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.18%

Highlight: The true

version is, that Oloffte Van Kortlandt bargained for just so much land as a man could cover with his  
nether  
garments.

Notes: Trade underclothes for Manhattan.

## Chapter 23: Chapter VIII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.68%

Highlight: but those are a kind

of folk whose tastes and notions should go for nothing in matters of this kind.

Notes: Hehe

## Chapter 26: Chapter I

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.43%

Highlight: garrulity

Notes: Excessive talk on meaningless topics.

## Chapter 26: Chapter I

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.93%

Highlight: There are two opposite ways by which some men make a figure in the world; one by talking  
faster than they think,  
and the other by holding their tongues and not thinking at all.

Notes: Face mask and injections for essential workers only.

## Chapter 26: Chapter I

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.17%

Highlight: his full-fed cheeks, which seemed to have taken toll of everything that went into his

mouth, were  
curiously mottled and streaked with dusky red, like a Spitzenberg apple.

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.42%

Highlight: My

readers will excuse this sudden warmth, which I confess is unbecoming of a grave historian; but I have  
a mortal

antipathy to catchpolls, bumbailiffs, and little great men.

Notes: Hurumph hurumph

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.42%

Highlight: The burgomasters, like our aldermen, were generally chosen by  
weight—and not only the weight of the body, but likewise the weight of the head.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.67%

Highlight: Who ever hears of fat men heading a riot, or  
herding together in turbulent mobs! No—no—it is your lean, hungry men who are continually  
worrying society, and  
setting the whole community by the ears.

Notes: Fat burghers.

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.92%

Highlight: no judge should hold a court of justice except in the  
morning on an empty stomach.

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.17%

Highlight: The burgomasters then, as I have already mentioned, were wisely chosen by weight, and  
the schepens, or assistant

aldermen, were appointed to attend upon them, and help them eat; but the latter, in the course of time, when they had been fed and fattened into sufficient bulk of body and drowsiness of brain, became very eligible candidates for the burgomasters' chairs, having fairly eaten themselves into office, as a mouse eats his way into a comfortable lodgment in a goodly, blue-nosed, skimmed milk, New England cheese.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.42%

Highlight: Thus it happens that your true dull minds are generally preferred for public employ, and especially promoted to city honors; your keen intellects, like razors, being considered too sharp for common service.

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.67%

Highlight: No man in fact seemed to know more than his neighbor, nor any man to know more than an honest man ought to know, who has nobody's business to mind but his own; the parson and the council clerk were the only men that could read in the community, and the sage Van Twiller always signed his name with a

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.67%

Highlight: Whereas, in these degenerate days of iron and brass he never shows us the light of his countenance, nor ever visits us, save one night in the year; when he rattles down the chimneys of the descendants of the patriarchs, confining his presents merely to the children, in token of the degeneracy of the parents.

Notes: Saint Nick

Chapter 27: Chapter II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.92%

Highlight: favorite Dutch  
maxim, that "more than enough constitutes a feast.

Chapter 28: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.17%

Highlight: Sabine rapes,

Notes: Roman rape.

Chapter 28: Chapter III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.41%

Highlight: balls of sweetened dough, fried in hog's fat, and called doughnuts,

Chapter 29: Chapter IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.91%

Highlight: Thus we

find that the gentle sex in all ages have shown the same disposition to infringe a little upon the laws  
of

decorum, in order to betray a lurking beauty, or gratify an innocent love of finery.

Chapter 30: Chapter V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.66%

Highlight: By

wapen recht!" that is to say, by the right of arms, or in common parlance, by  
club-law.

Chapter 32: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.4%

Highlight: they one and all embarked for the wilderness  
of America, to enjoy, unmolested, the inestimable right of talking.

Notes: Medical information embargo by Google.

Chapter 32: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.65%

Highlight: liberty of speech.

Notes: Murdered by Google

Chapter 32: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.15%

Highlight: the

practice of bundling prevailed,

Notes: weird sex practice of yore.

Chapter 34: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.65%

Highlight: now deciphering a half-defaced inscription, and now lighting upon a mouldering manuscript, which, after painful study, scarce repays the trouble of perusal.

Notes: History.

Chapter 34: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.65%

Highlight: as will be perceived by any who will take the trouble to compare their romantic effusions, tricked

out in the meretricious gauds of fable, with this authentic history.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 34: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.9%

Highlight: , as though a tall man's body had been mounted on a little man's legs.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 34: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.65%

Highlight: distance was full two hundred pipes, or about one hundred and twenty miles.

Notes: Distance traveled in pipes smoked.

## Chapter 36: Chapter I

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.39%

Highlight: What are the great events that constitute a glorious era? The fall of empires, the desolation of happy countries, splendid cities smoking in their ruins, the proudest

works of art tumbled in the dust, the shrieks and groans of whole nations ascending unto heaven!

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

## Chapter 37: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.14%

Highlight: petticoat government.

## Chapter 38: Chapter III

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.64%

Highlight: So that, though a powerful nation may wrong its neighbors with temporary impunity, yet sooner or later an historian springs up, who wreaks ample chastisement on it in return.

Notes: Covid was extortion scam.

## Chapter 39: Chapter IV

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.39%

Highlight: At length his words found vent, and for three days he kept up a constant discharge, anathematising

the Yankees, man, woman, and child, for a set of dieven, schobbejacken, deugenieten, twist-zoekeren, blaes-kaken,

loosen-schalken, kakken-bedden, and a thousand other names, of which, unfortunately for posterity, history does

not make mention.

Notes: Dutch curse words for yankees.

## Chapter 39: Chapter IV

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.39%

Highlight: The



name of Yankee became as terrible among the Nieuw Nederlanders as was that of Gaul among the ancient Romans,

insomuch that the good wives of the Manhattoes used it as a bugbear wherewith to frighten their unruly children.

Notes: Damn Yankees.

Chapter 40: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.63%

Highlight: These, like quacks in medicine, excite the malady to profit by the cure, and retard the cure to augment the fees.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 40: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.63%

Highlight: pettifoggers

Notes: Inferior legal practitioner.

Chapter 44: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.38%

Highlight: it had no more intrinsic value than those rags which form the paper currency of modern days.

Notes: Value of fake money equals zero.

Chapter 46: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.12%

Highlight: A vast multitude, armed with pipes and tobacco-boxes, and an immense supply of ammunition, sat themselves down before the governor's house, and fell to smoking with tremendous violence.

Chapter 47: Chapter IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.12%

Highlight: Fortune, in fact, is a pestilent shrew, and, withal, an inexorable creditor; and though for a time she

may be all smiles and courtesies, and indulge us in long credits, yet sooner or later she brings up her arrears  
with a vengeance, and washes out her scores with our tears.

#### Chapter 47: Chapter IX

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.87%

Highlight: he denounced them as a pack of lazy, canting, julep-tipping, cock-fighting, horse-racing, slave-driving, tavern-haunting, Sabbath-breaking, mulatto-breeding upstarts: and concluded by ordering them to evacuate the country immediately; to which they laconically replied in plain English, "They'd see him d—d

Notes: Confeds

#### Chapter 49: Chapter XI

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.87%

Highlight: He was a perfect brush-heap in a blaze, snapping and crackling for a time, and then ending in smoke.

#### Chapter 50: Chapter XII

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.87%

Highlight: The consequence was a great confederacy of the tribes of Massachusetts, Connecticut, New Plymouth, and New Haven, under the title of the "United Colonies of New England;" the pretended object of which was mutual defense against the savages, but the real object the subjugation of the Nieuw Nederlandts.

Notes: Yankees united.

#### Chapter 50: Chapter XII

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.87%

Highlight: The Pilgrims," that is to say, a people who are always seeking a better country than their

#### Chapter 55: Chapter IV

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.85%

Highlight: In a word, negotiation is like courtship, a time of sweet words, gallant speeches, soft looks, and endearing caresses—but the marriage ceremony is the signal for hostilities.  
Notes: On negotiations and treaties.

Chapter 56: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.6%

Highlight: but this

wanton attack upon one of the most gallant and irreproachable heroes of modern times is too much even for me to digest, and has overset, with a single puff, the patience of the historian and the forbearance of the Dutchman.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 56: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.1%

Highlight: stopping occasionally in the villages to eat pumpkin-pies, dance at country frolics, and bundle with the

Yankee lasses, whom he rejoiced exceedingly with his soul-stirring instrument.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.09%

Highlight: about this time broke out in the New England provinces the awful plague of witchcraft, which spread like pestilence through the land.

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.34%

Highlight: When once an alarm is sounded, the public, who dearly love to be in a panic, are always ready to keep it up.

Notes: Fake pandemic on idiot box.

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.34%

Highlight: Strict search, too, was made after witches, who were easily detected by devil's pinches; by being able to weep but three tears, and those out of the left

eye; and by having a most suspicious predilection for black cats and broomsticks!

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.84%

Highlight: quidnuncs

Notes: Inquisitive and gossip person.

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.84%

Highlight: In the city of Ephesus, we are told that the plague was expelled by stoning a ragged old beggar to death, whom

Apollonius pointed out as being the evil spirit that caused it, and who actually showed himself to be a demon by

changing into a shagged dog.

Chapter 59: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.09%

Highlight: New England, abandoning the study of the occult sciences, turned their attention to the more profitable hocus pocus of trade, and soon became expert in the legerdemain art of

turning a penny.

Chapter 60: Chapter IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.34%

Highlight: I must not conceal the fact, that at one time there was some danger of this plague of witchcraft extending into

the New Netherlands; and certain witches, mounted on broomsticks, are said to have been seen whisking in the air

over some of the Dutch villages near the borders; but the worthy Nederlanders took the precaution to nail

horse-shoes to their doors, which it is well known are effectual barriers against all diabolical vermin of the kind.

Chapter 60: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.84%

Highlight: His face glowed with furnace heat from between a huge pair of well-powdered whiskers; and his valorous soul seemed ready to bounce out of a pair of large, glassy, blinking eyes, projecting like those of a lobster.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 64: Chapter III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.32%

Highlight: the scrubs, the runagates, and tatterdemalions

Chapter 65: Chapter IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.32%

Highlight: The vast bosom of the Hudson was like an unruffled mirror, reflecting the golden splendor of the heavens; excepting that now and then a bark canoe would steal across its surface, filled with painted savages, whose gay feathers glared brightly, as perchance a lingering ray of the setting sun gleamed upon them from the western mountains.

Chapter 66: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.32%

Highlight: they were the first that ever winked with both eyes at once.

Notes: History.

Chapter 69: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.56%

Highlight: All was silent awe or bustling preparation, war reared his horrid front, gnashed loud his iron fangs, and shook his direful crest of bristling

Chapter 69: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.05%

Highlight: St.

Nicholas and the Manhattoes!

Notes: Santa Clause and Manhatten.

Chapter 69: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.3%

Highlight: shedding a thousand sparks, like beams of glory, round his grizzly visage.

Chapter 70: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.3%

Highlight: How vain, how fleeting, how uncertain are all those gaudy bubbles after which we are panting and toiling in this world of fair delusions!

Notes: History

Chapter 70: Chapter IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.3%

Highlight: The more I reflect, the more I am astonished at the important character of the historian. He is the sovereign censor, to decide upon the renown or infamy of his fellow-men.

Chapter 72: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.79%

Highlight: It is certainly of the first importance, say they, that a country should be governed by wise men; but then it is almost equally important that the people should think them wise; for this belief alone can produce willing subordination.

## Chapter 73: Chapter II

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.54%

Highlight: Another great measure of Peter Stuyvesant for public improvement was the distribution of fiddles throughout the land. These were placed in the hands of veteran negroes, who were despatched as missionaries to every part of the province.

Notes: To dance and not politick.

## Chapter 73: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.04%

Highlight: Here would he smoke his pipe, crack his joke, and forget the rugged toils of war, in the sweet oblivious festivities of peace, giving a nod of approbation to those of the young men who shuffled and kicked most vigorously; and now and then a hearty smack, in all honesty of soul, to the buxom lass who held out longest, and tired down every competitor—infallible proof of her being the best dancer.

## Chapter 74: Chapter III

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.79%

Highlight: The Susquesahanocks are a giantly people, strange in proportion, behavior, and attire—their voice sounding from them as out of a cave. Their tobacco-pipes were three-quarters of a yard long; carved at the great end with a bird, beare, or other device, sufficient to beat out the brains of a horse. The calfe of one of their legges measured three-quarters of a yard about; the rest of the limbs proportionable.

Notes: Giants

## Chapter 75: Chapter IV

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.54%

Highlight: As to that better part of valor called discretion, it was too cold-blooded a virtue for his tropical temperament.

Chapter 75: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.53%

Highlight: Amphictyons.

Notes: New Englanders

Chapter 79: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.02%

Highlight: We are told that disciples on entering the school of Pythagoras were for two years enjoined silence, and forbidden either to ask questions or make remarks.

Chapter 84: Chapter XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.01%

Highlight: And thus

did it fare with the empire of their High Mightinesses, at the Manhattoes, under the peaceful reign of Walter the

Doubter, the fretful reign of William the Testy, and the chivalric reign of Peter the

Chapter 84: Chapter XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.51%

Highlight: He who reads attentively will discover the threads of gold which run throughout the web of history, and are invisible to the dull eye of ignorance.

Chapter 85: Endnotes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.75%

Highlight: Ogilvie's

History of America, 1671

Chapter 85: Endnotes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 99.0%

Highlight: In a

manuscript record of the province, dated 1659, Library of the New York Historical Society, is the



following

mention of Indian money:—"Seawant, alias wampum.

Notes: Money wampum.

Chapter 85: Endnotes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.75%

Highlight: The golden mines have never since been explored, but remain among the mysteries of the Kaatskill mountains, and under the protection of the goblins which haunt them.

Chapter 85: Endnotes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.75%

Highlight: Hobbes,  
Leviathan,

No Comments

# HURRICANE PARTY.

July 8, 2024

BE WELL EVERYONE.

HURRICANE PARTY

No Comments

# FANFARE mp3

July 8, 2024

0:00 / 1:16

Entering the copse from the Northwest, we find our way through a tangled mess of thickets and briers. Brambles tossed about like kelp on a shore line. The men make slow time with their march, some of them tired from the day's journey, others bewildered by the landscape.

The sound of moving water from melted snows enlivens our spirit. Purple mountain tops are revealed behind towering tree canopies.

The smell of pine needles and leaf mold fills the autumnal air.

An opening in the trees invites repast. We unpack and prepare to encamp for the evening. The daytime orb moves through the clockwork dome.

The Sun Falls From the Sky. A great splash is heard. A crack in the dome from whence the sun once shined threatens to grow larger.

A viscous lavender enfolding the dome begins to rain down. The ethereal amniotic sac of birthing fluid.

A great cleansing begins.

The tiniest mustard seed.

The finest fruit.

A new garden prepared.

No Comments

# UNITs of Brics. Gold/Asset Backed Currency Indices by HiPower Lizard Tribe. Total NONSENSE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – TRY AGAIN. Brics is a LOSER.

July 4, 2024



UNITs of Brics. Gold/Asset backed currency indices by HiPower Lizard Tribe. Total NONSENSE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – TRY AGAIN. Brics is a LOSER.

“Silver” expert sells UNIT of Brics- asset backed 60/40 sovereign currency/gold ratio **lol**. ,forty seconds later, tells you **entire asset-backed market is rigged**; unaccountable price fixing supertribe of debt based lizards.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/91cws3O1NEA>



*unaccountable price fixing supertribe of debt based lizards.*

Asset backed by Moon Dust and Fairy Romance.

Indices provided by Bloombergs.

The Titanic is Sinking

The tower of NIMROD is burning.

Better make some plans.

UNITs of Brics. Gold/Asset backed currency indices by HiPower Lizard Tribe. Total NONSENSE.

Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – TRY AGAIN. Brics is a LOSER.

No Comments

# Gold/Asset Backed Currency – TLDR: THE LIZARDS ARE GOING TO KILL US. REAL TALK. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

June 30, 2024



Gold/Asset Backed Currency – TLDR: THE LIZARDS ARE GOING TO KILL US. REAL TALK. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

Who -EXACTLY- is counting the gold?

Where is the gold? How much is it? Who counted it? Can I count it?

Who is COUNTING THE GOLD?

Who is counting the Gold Backed Currency?

Who is ACCOUNTING for GOLD in CURRENCY?

Who is counting the gold?

Does it equal currency?

Probably not.

LIZARD ACCOUNTING

THE SAME IS TRUE FOR ASSET BACKED CURRENCY. BRICS et al.

Who -EXACTLY- is counting the asset?

Where is the asset? How much is it? Who counted it? Can I count it?

Who is COUNTING THE ASSET?

Who is counting the ASSET Backed Currency?

Who is ACCOUNTING for Asset in CURRENCY?

Who is counting the asset?

Does it equal currency?

Probably not.

LIZARD ACCOUNTING

The SAME IS TRUE FOR TETHERED, PEGGED ASSETS OF ALL KINDS.

LIZARD ACCOUNTING.

What does it all mean?

It means the LIZARDS will smite us all.



Beware. Take Care. Lizard Accounting DEATH TERROR.

Gold/Asset Backed Currency – TLDR: THE LIZARDS ARE GOING TO KILL US. REAL TALK. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments



# DEPLOY TO BORDER. PUSILLANIMOUS ESSENTIAL WORKER SELLOUTS fighting IMMIGRANT WAR. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

June 29, 2024



GO THERE NOW.

Take fifty gallons of water and a case of canned food.

You will be garrisoned on site, within the FEMA camps; safely inside corporate jurisdictions.

Your IMMIGRANT WAR is waiting.

Make sure you bring vaccine passport, double face mask, BDSM whip; you weak fucks.



GET THE FUCK OUT OF OUR COMMUNITIES. DEPLOY TO BORDER.

RED DAWN RED DAWN RED DAWN RED DAWN RED DAWN RED DAWN

DEPLOY TO BORDER. PUSILLANIMOUS ESSENTIAL WORKER SELLOUTS fighting IMMIGRANT WAR.  
Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

See also:

**" Mask Up Texas. Border War for Commie Simps. You Dumb Commie Fucks Are FINISHED.**  
Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs

GET A REAL JOB

<https://pepper.works/news/mask-up-texas-border-war-for-commie-simps-you-dumb-commie-fucks-are-finished-alphabet-inc-gov/>

See also:

**" UN TROOPS and ESSENTIAL WORKERS. 4th Generation Warfare. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs**

## Comments

zadec

June 29, 2024

see also: <https://pepper.works/news/mask-up-texas-border-war-for-commie-simps-you-dumb-commie-fucks-are-finished-alphabet-inc-gov/>

Pepper.Works

June 29, 2024

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/gq9Lo3Sagc1a>

# American Notes For General Circulation by Charles Dickens Book Review

June 26, 2024

American Notes For General Circulation by Charles Dickens Book Review

I'm looking through the table of contents in my Dickens collection. Under the non-fiction header I find listed "American Notes".

I read one chapter towards the end. I'm in a wooden rail car, showers of sparks are flying from the anthracite stoves. The dark stunted forest of the US darts past. I must read this entire book.

Travel the West with Dickens.

One of the finest texts I have yet stumbled upon. Dickens is thirty, he's a famous author, the year is 1842. He alights for The New World with his wife in the steamship BRITANNIA, paddle wheels and shuttlecocks.

He lands in New York, pigs forage the city like stray dogs. He describes his stay on Broadway. He visits the asylum and penitentiary in every city.

Canal boat travel, high pressure steam ship travel, stagecoach travel, packet travel, mail steamers, and mule carts.

We stay at the finest inns (not so fine in many of the US cities.)

We review the meals onboard the steamers. We sit for breakfast, dinner, and supper.

Amazing journey through 1840 America.

He's got a dressing-case full of gold.

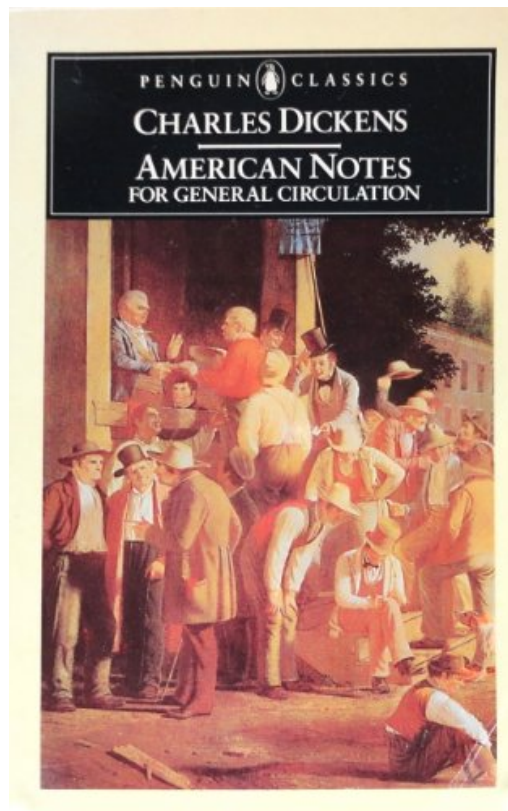
He's got a huge fur coat.

The ladies section is cordoned off with velvet curtains. The gentlemen chew massive quids of tobacco and spit incessantly on the floor.

He goes to Washington, Cincinnati, St Louise, Columbus, Niagara.

All towns are fresh with paint.

A magnificent travel journal of American Pioneer Land.



Thank you Mr. Dickens.

American Notes For General Circulation by Charles Dickens.

Dickens includes a very sweet story about DEAF, DUMB, and BLIND girl. He visits her at the institution. They've been working on teaching the girl hand language. Putting simple objects in her hand, creating the sign, repeat process.

The little girl learns sign language. She understands, the light is ON. The little girl figures it out, in her mind. Her consciousness blacked out from all sensation except her touch- a darkness of all things except her mind. The little girl learns sign language.

You are the little girl. You are working on learning new language at institution. It has been many months since your mother and father have departed from you. Your mother comes to visit. You are re-introduced to your mother. How can you know it's your mother? Do you know by touch? Do you know by feel? It's in the book.

American Notes For General Circulation by Charles Dickens Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Notes: Esquire and Lady Dickens find their state room on board the Britannia.

## Chapter 1515: CHAPTER II. THE PASSAGE OUT

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.73%

Highlight: It was pretty much the same for the next two days, with a tolerably fair wind and dry weather. I read in bed (but to this hour I don't know what) a good deal; and reeled on deck a little; drank cold brandy-and-water with an unspeakable disgust, and ate hard biscuit perseveringly: not ill, but going to be.

## Chapter 1515: CHAPTER II. THE PASSAGE OUT

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.74%

Highlight: I found myself on deck. I don't know how I got there, or what possessed me to go there, but there I was; and completely dressed too, with a huge pea-coat on, and a pair of boots such as no weak man in his senses could ever have got into.

Notes: Dickens was 30 when he made this 5 mo journey to America w his wife.

## Chapter 1515: CHAPTER II. THE PASSAGE OUT

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.75%

Highlight: Of the outrageous antics performed by that ship next morning; which made bed a practical joke, and getting up, by any process short of falling out, an impossibility; I say nothing.

Notes: Dickens steaming across Atlantic.

## Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.79%

Highlight: there is a surly boorish incivility about our men, alike disgusting to all persons who fall into their hands, and discreditable to the nation that keeps such ill-conditioned curs snarling about its gates.

Notes: Border patrol essential workers.

## Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.79%

Highlight: every thoroughfare in the city looked exactly like a scene in a pantomime.

Notes: Boston.

## Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.8%

Highlight: The golden calf they worship at Boston is a pigmy compared with the giant effigies set up in other parts of that vast counting-house which lies beyond the Atlantic;

Notes: Purse of majesty.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.8%

Highlight: It is a great and pleasant feature of all such institutions in America, that they are either supported by the State or assisted by the State;

Notes: BDSM covid face mask ritual.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.8%

Highlight: relations and friends (some of whom have been bred up distinctly to inherit a large share of the property, and have been, from their cradles, specially disqualified from devoting themselves to any useful pursuit,

Notes: Lizard people.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.82%

Highlight: It is strange to watch the faces of the blind, and see how free they are from all concealment of what is passing in their thoughts; observing which, a man with eyes may blush to contemplate the mask he wears.

Notes: Dickens visits asylum and school for deaf dumb and blind in Boston.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.83%

Highlight: I could almost fix upon the moment when this truth dawned upon her mind, and spread its light to her countenance; I saw that the great obstacle was overcome;

Notes: Deaf dumb blind child learning sign language.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.89%

Highlight: It is obvious that one great feature of this system, is the inculcation and encouragement,



even among such unhappy persons, of a decent self-respect. Something of the same spirit pervades all the Institutions at South Boston.

Notes: Insane asylum.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.9%

Highlight: America, as a new and not over-populated country, has in all her prisons, the one great advantage, of being enabled to find useful and profitable work for the inmates;

Notes: Slave labor.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.91%

Highlight: the prison-turnkeys who, in those admirable days, had always been felons themselves, and were, to the last, their bosom-friends and pot-companions.

Notes: Jelly jar corporate circle jerk.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.92%

Highlight: This is the case all through America. In every Public Institution, the right of the people to attend, and to have an interest in the proceedings,

Notes: Vaccine passport and BDSM face mask required.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.92%

Highlight: for no men know better than the judges of America, that on the occasion of any great popular excitement the law is powerless, and cannot, for the time, assert its own supremacy.

Notes: Arrest all covid operators.

Chapter 1516: CHAPTER III. BOSTON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.93%

Highlight: Transcendentalists. On inquiring what this appellation might be supposed to signify, I was given to understand that whatever was unintelligible would be certainly transcendental.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.95%

Highlight: There are no first and second class carriages as with us; but there is a gentleman's car and a ladies' car: the main distinction between which is that in the first, everybody smokes; and in the second, nobody does.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.95%

Highlight: for any lady may travel alone, from one end of the United States to the other, and be certain of the most courteous and considerate treatment everywhere.

Notes: 1840 US train travel.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.96%

Highlight: The train calls at stations in the woods, where the wild impossibility of anybody having the smallest reason to get out, is only to be equalled by the apparently desperate hopelessness of there being anybody to get in.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.97%

Highlight: nothing in the whole town looked old to me, except the mud,

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.97%

Highlight: The golden pestles and mortars fixed as signs upon the sun-blind frames outside the Druggists', appear to have been just turned out of the United States' Mint;

Notes: Everything is new. Post-diluvian construction.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.97%

Highlight: woollen factory, a carpet factory, and a cotton factory: examined them in every part; and saw them in their ordinary working aspect, with no preparation of any kind, or departure from their

ordinary everyday proceedings.

Notes: Dickens is a spy.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.98%

Highlight: That they do not very often want the means, may be gathered from the fact, that in July, 1841, no fewer than nine hundred and seventy-eight of these girls were depositors in the Lowell Savings Bank: the amount of whose joint savings was estimated at one hundred thousand dollars, or twenty thousand English pounds.

Chapter 1517: CHAPTER IV. AN AMERICAN RAILROAD. LOWELL AND ITS FACTORY SYSTEM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.98%

Highlight: The principal medical attendant resides under the same roof; and were the patients members of his own family, they could not be better cared for, or attended with greater gentleness and consideration.

Notes: Face mask, lockdown, mandatory injections.

Chapter 1518: CHAPTER V. WORCESTER. THE CONNECTICUT RIVER. HARTFORD. NEW HAVEN. TO NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.0%

Highlight: All the buildings looked as if they had been built and painted that morning, and could be taken down on Monday with very little trouble.

Notes: New England

Chapter 1518: CHAPTER V. WORCESTER. THE CONNECTICUT RIVER. HARTFORD. NEW HAVEN. TO NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.01%

Highlight: The Insane Asylum is admirably conducted, and so is the Institution for the Deaf and Dumb.

Notes: Take me to the Asylum.

Chapter 1518: CHAPTER V. WORCESTER. THE CONNECTICUT RIVER. HARTFORD. NEW HAVEN. TO NEW YORK

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.03%

Highlight: Diedrich Knickerbocker's History.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.04%

Highlight: Shall we sit down in an upper floor of the Carlton House Hotel (situated in the best part of this main artery of New York), and when we are tired of looking down upon the life below, sally forth arm-in-arm, and mingle with the stream?

Notes: Broadway.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.05%

Highlight: What various parasols! what rainbow silks and satins! what pinking of thin stockings, and pinching of thin shoes, and fluttering of ribbons and silk tassels, and display of rich cloaks with gaudy hoods and linings!

Notes: NYC

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.06%

Highlight: What is this dismal-fronted pile of bastard Egyptian, like an enchanter's palace in a melodrama! — a famous prison, called The Tombs. Shall we go in?

Notes: Ask circe.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.1%

Highlight: The whole structure is not yet finished, but it is already one of considerable size and extent, and is capable of accommodating a very large number of patients.

Notes: Dickens visits the lunatic asylum everywhere he goes.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.1%

Highlight: What is this intolerable tolling of great bells, and crashing of wheels, and shouting in the

distance? A fire. And what that deep red light in the opposite direction? Another fire. And what these charred and blackened walls we stand before? A dwelling where a fire has been. It was more than hinted, in an official report, not long ago, that some of these conflagrations were not wholly accidental, and that speculation and enterprise found a field of exertion, even in flames: but be this as it may, there was a fire last night, there are two to-night, and you may lay an even wager there will be at least one, to-morrow. So, carrying that with us for our comfort, let us say, Good night, and climb up-stairs to bed.

Notes: NYC fire racket.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.11%

Highlight: In the same neighbourhood is the Farm, where young orphans are nursed and bred.

Notes: Cabbage patch kids.

Chapter 1519: CHAPTER VI. NEW YORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.11%

Highlight: Add a collection of gentle odours, such as would arise from a thousand mildewed umbrellas, wet through, and a thousand buck-baskets, full of half-washed linen — and there is the prison, as it was that day.

Notes: Dickens visited the prisons in New England.

Chapter 1520: CHAPTER VII. PHILADELPHIA, AND ITS SOLITARY PRISON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.13%

Highlight: It was the Tomb of many fortunes; the Great Catacomb of investment; the memorable United States Bank.

The stoppage of this bank, with all its ruinous consequences, had cast (as I was told on every side) a gloom on Philadelphia, under the depressing effect of which it yet laboured. It certainly did seem rather dull and out of spirits.

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 1520: CHAPTER VII. PHILADELPHIA, AND ITS SOLITARY PRISON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.14%

Highlight: I was accompanied to this prison by two gentlemen officially connected with its

management,

Notes: Secret society escort.

Chapter 1520: CHAPTER VII. PHILADELPHIA, AND ITS SOLITARY PRISON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.15%

Highlight: I never saw or heard of any kind of misery that impressed me more than the wretchedness of this man.

Notes: German in jail.

Chapter 1521: CHAPTER VIII. WASHINGTON. THE LEGISLATURE. AND THE PRESIDENT'S HOUSE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.2%

Highlight: In the courts of law, the judge has his spittoon, the crier his, the witness his, and the prisoner his; while the jurymen and spectators are provided for, as so many men who in the course of nature must desire to spit incessantly.

Notes: Eeewww.

Chapter 1521: CHAPTER VIII. WASHINGTON. THE LEGISLATURE. AND THE PRESIDENT'S HOUSE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.24%

Highlight: the actors were all there.

Notes: Washington DC

Chapter 1522: CHAPTER IX. A NIGHT STEAMER ON THE POTOMAC RIVER. VIRGINIA ROAD, AND A BLACK DRIVER. RICHMOND. BALTIMORE. THE HARRISBURG MAIL, AND A GLIMPSE OF THE CITY. A CANAL BOAT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.31%

Highlight: a visit to a tobacco manufactory, where the workmen are all slaves.

Chapter 1522: CHAPTER IX. A NIGHT STEAMER ON THE POTOMAC RIVER. VIRGINIA ROAD, AND A BLACK DRIVER. RICHMOND. BALTIMORE. THE HARRISBURG MAIL, AND A GLIMPSE OF THE CITY. A CANAL BOAT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.35%

Highlight: if some of these gentlemen had not only yielded to the prejudice in favour of spittoons,

Notes: They spit on the floor, carpet. Spittle everywhere in the carpet.

Chapter 1523: CHAPTER X. SOME FURTHER ACCOUNT OF THE CANAL BOAT, ITS DOMESTIC ECONOMY, AND ITS PASSENGERS. JOURNEY TO PITTSBURG ACROSS THE ALLEGHANY MOUNTAINS. PITTSBURG

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.36%

Highlight: Nor did I ever once, on any occasion, anywhere, during my rambles in America, see a woman exposed to the slightest act of rudeness, incivility, or even inattention.

Chapter 1523: CHAPTER X. SOME FURTHER ACCOUNT OF THE CANAL BOAT, ITS DOMESTIC ECONOMY, AND ITS PASSENGERS. JOURNEY TO PITTSBURG ACROSS THE ALLEGHANY MOUNTAINS. PITTSBURG

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.37%

Highlight: And, hanging up before a little looking-glass in the bar, in the immediate vicinity of the bread and cheese and biscuits, were a public comb and hair-brush.

Notes: Public comb and hairbrush.

Chapter 1523: CHAPTER X. SOME FURTHER ACCOUNT OF THE CANAL BOAT, ITS DOMESTIC ECONOMY, AND ITS PASSENGERS. JOURNEY TO PITTSBURG ACROSS THE ALLEGHANY MOUNTAINS. PITTSBURG

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.39%

Highlight: Down Easters and Johnny Cakes can follow if they please.

Chapter 1523: CHAPTER X. SOME FURTHER ACCOUNT OF THE CANAL BOAT, ITS DOMESTIC ECONOMY, AND ITS PASSENGERS. JOURNEY TO PITTSBURG ACROSS THE ALLEGHANY MOUNTAINS. PITTSBURG

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.41%

Highlight: And if passengers be decoyed in the way of trade, and people be inconvenienced in the way of trade, what man, who is a sharp tradesman himself, shall say, 'We must put a stop to this?'

Chapter 1524: CHAPTER XI. FROM PITTSBURG TO CINCINNATI IN A WESTERN STEAMBOAT. CINCINNATI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.42%

Highlight: In all modes of travelling, the American customs, with reference to the means of personal

cleanliness and wholesome ablution, are extremely negligent and filthy; and I strongly incline to the belief that a considerable amount of illness is referable to this cause.

Chapter 1524: CHAPTER XI. FROM PITTSBURG TO CINCINNATI IN A WESTERN STEAMBOAT.  
CINCINNATI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.42%

Highlight: one feels directly that the wonder is, not that there should be so many fatal accidents, but that any journey should be safely made.

Notes: River steam boat.

Chapter 1524: CHAPTER XI. FROM PITTSBURG TO CINCINNATI IN A WESTERN STEAMBOAT.  
CINCINNATI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.45%

Highlight: The inhabitants of Cincinnati are proud of their city as one of the most interesting in America: and with good reason: for beautiful and thriving as it is now, and containing, as it does, a population of fifty thousand souls,

Chapter 1525: CHAPTER XII. FROM CINCINNATI TO LOUISVILLE IN ANOTHER WESTERN STEAMBOAT;  
AND FROM LOUISVILLE TO ST. LOUIS IN ANOTHER. ST. LOUIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.47%

Highlight: It was a perfect picture of justice retired from business for want of customers; her sword and scales sold off; napping comfortably with her legs upon the table.

Notes: Magistrates.

Chapter 1525: CHAPTER XII. FROM CINCINNATI TO LOUISVILLE IN ANOTHER WESTERN STEAMBOAT;  
AND FROM LOUISVILLE TO ST. LOUIS IN ANOTHER. ST. LOUIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.48%

Highlight: recollection of these funeral feasts will be a waking nightmare to me all my life.

Notes: Meals onboard steamships were lifeless. Nobody talked, as if they all concealed a great secret.

Chapter 1525: CHAPTER XII. FROM CINCINNATI TO LOUISVILLE IN ANOTHER WESTERN STEAMBOAT;  
AND FROM LOUISVILLE TO ST. LOUIS IN ANOTHER. ST. LOUIS



Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.48%

Highlight: There was a magnetism of dulness in them which would have beaten down the most facetious companion that the earth ever knew.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.56%

Highlight: The landlord was a dry, tough, hard-faced old fellow (not so very old either, for he was but just turned sixty, I should think), who had been out with the militia in the last war with England, and had seen all kinds of service, — except a battle;

Notes: Fake revolution. Probable insurrection.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.56%

Highlight: He was one of the very many descendants of Cain proper to this continent, who seem destined from their birth to serve as pioneers in the great human army: who gladly go on from year to year extending its outposts, and leaving home after home behind them; and die at last, utterly regardless of their graves being left thousands of miles behind, by the wandering generation who succeed.

Notes: Pioneer.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.56%

Highlight: At length, however, by going back some half a mile or so, we found a solitary house where ham and coffee were procurable; and there we tarried to wait the advent of the boat, which would come in sight from the green before the door, a long way off.

Notes: Nothing to eat in village.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.56%

Highlight: Looking down upon the filthy river after dark, it seemed to be alive with monsters, as these black masses rolled upon the surface, or came starting up again, head first, when the boat, in ploughing her way among a shoal of such obstructions, drove a few among them for the moment under water.

Notes: Mississippi.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight: never, I trust, to see the Mississippi more, saving in troubled dreams and nightmares.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight: I will take the reader as our fellow-passenger, and pledge myself to perform the distance with all possible despatch.

Notes: Stagecoach travel Cincinnati to Niagara.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight:

He always chews and always spits, and never encumbers himself with a pocket-handkerchief. The consequences to the box passenger, especially when the wind blows towards him, are not agreeable.

Notes: Eeewww.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.6%

Highlight: pigs (who swarm in this part of the country like grains of sand on the sea-shore, to the great comfort of our commissariat in Canada

Notes: Pigs are described in every city running about as stray dogs. NYC included.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.6%

Highlight: These stumps of trees are a curious feature in American travelling. The varying illusions they present to the unaccustomed eye as it grows dark, are quite astonishing in their number and reality.

Notes: Tree stumps everywhere he visits.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.6%

Highlight: as I had a considerable sum in gold for our travelling expenses, in my dressing-case. Some of the luggage, however, piled against the panels, soon settled this difficulty,

Notes: The doors have no locks. Traveling with gold.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.61%

Highlight: They were so like the meaner sort of gypsies, that if I could have seen any of them in England, I should have concluded, as a matter of course, that they belonged to that wandering and restless people.

Notes: Indians and gypsies.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.62%

Highlight: She was a large vessel of five hundred tons, and handsomely fitted up, though with high-pressure engines; which always conveyed that kind of feeling to me, which I should be likely to experience, I think, if I had lodgings on the first-floor of a powder-mill.

Notes: He's afraid of the boiler exploding on steam ships. Often occurrence.

Chapter 1527: CHAPTER XIV. RETURN TO CINCINNATI. A STAGE-COACH RIDE FROM THAT CITY TO COLUMBUS, AND THENCE TO SANDUSKY. SO, BY LAKE ERIE, TO THE FALLS OF NIAGARA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.63%

Highlight: We were at the foot of the American Fall. I could see an immense torrent of water tearing headlong down from some great height, but had no idea of shape, or situation, or anything but vague immensity.

Notes: Climbing around Niagara Falls.

Chapter 1528: CHAPTER XV. IN CANADA; TORONTO; KINGSTON; MONTREAL; QUEBEC; ST. JOHN'S. IN THE UNITED STATES AGAIN; LEBANON; THE SHAKER VILLAGE; WEST POINT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.65%

Highlight: government observatory for noting and recording the magnetic variations.

Notes: Tune in Tokyo.

Chapter 1528: CHAPTER XV. IN CANADA; TORONTO; KINGSTON; MONTREAL; QUEBEC; ST. JOHN'S. IN THE UNITED STATES AGAIN; LEBANON; THE SHAKER VILLAGE; WEST POINT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.65%

Highlight: We had no fewer than one thousand and eighty barrels on board, between Coburg and Kingston.

Notes: Canadian flour.

Chapter 1529: CHAPTER XVI. THE PASSAGE HOME

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.74%

Highlight: If any class deserve to be protected and assisted by the Government, it is that class who are banished from their native land in search of the bare means of subsistence.

Notes: Face mask, vaccine, track and trace, UBI social credit system required.

No Comments

# **SEARCH ENGINE COLLUSION. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs**

June 25, 2024

SEARCH ENGINE COLLUSION

THEY OWN EVERYTHING.

THEY WON EVERYTHING.

SEARCH ENGINE COLLUSION. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid  
Memoirs

No Comments

# Around the Moon by Jules Verne Book Review. Techno Space Religion

June 25, 2024

Around the Moon by Jules Verne Book Review

See also: [From The Earth To The Moon by Jules Verne book review.](#)

The moon shot story continues. Three men launched into space by secret society magicians. (Gun Club)

The men in the capsule make many discoveries: Velcro and image manipulation techniques.

The moon is scene from the dark side.

The moon seen is false.

**WE LOVE NASA PEOPLE. Repent and come clean.**

The capsule takes the orbital elliptic round the Selenite orb.

Fraternal order of the universe is established.

All aprons are lifted.

The NAVY corvette, Susquehanna, is laying Trans-Oceanic cable in The Pacific. A great flaming meteor is descried in the heavenlylys.

The capsule is returned. The men inside are playing dominoes.

A great celebration is commenced, special rail cars constructed for the Gun Club. (NASA is Gun Club.)

Ticker tape parade of Secret Society Men.



Around the Moon by Jules Verne Book Review

see also: [From The Earth To The Moon by Jules Verne book review](#).

My annotations and highlights:

Chapter 278: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.64%

Highlight: Doubt was no longer possible; the travelers had left the earth.

Notes: NASA destroyed all telemetry data from moon landing hoax.

Chapter 278: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.67%

Highlight: Because our projectile traveled faster than the sound!"

Notes: Mach 1

Chapter 279: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.68%

Highlight: This projectile alone, floating in perfect space, in the midst of perfect silence, offered perfect repose.

Notes: Jelly jar in space.

Chapter 279: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.68%

Highlight: The earth was now only discernible by a cloudy disc ending in a crescent,

Notes: Frame shot through space craft window. Form fit stencil to fake day/night terminator. Apollo fake moon ops.

Chapter 279: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.69%

Highlight: then it is impossible for me to find even the shadow of a reason why we should not go to breakfast.

Chapter 279: CHAPTER III

Annotation



Chapter progress: 8.71%

Highlight: by placing on the floor several receivers containing caustic potash, which he shook about for a time, and this substance, greedy of carbonic acid, soon completely absorbed it, thus purifying the air.

Notes: CO2 scrubbers.

Chapter 279: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.71%

Highlight: The whole extent of the celestial sphere swarmed with stars and constellations

Notes: NASA reported no stars visible on lunar surface.

Chapter 280: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.72%

Highlight: his companions might have believed themselves perfectly stationary,

Notes: Mission controllers unable to tell moon mission from simulation.

Chapter 280: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.73%

Highlight: Ah, there you are, you eaters of  $x^1$ ; you think you have said all when you have said `Algebra.

Notes: Mathemagics. Trouble converting feet to yards.

Chapter 280: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.73%

Highlight: I shall not give you the real course drawn by the projectile between the moon and the earth in considering their motion round the sun. No, I shall consider these two orbs as perfectly motionless, which will answer all our purpose.

Notes: Orbital mechanics fail. Silami pinwheel vortex on pause.

Chapter 280: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.74%

Highlight: And you pretend, Nicholl," asked Michel, "that by means of these hieroglyphics, more

incomprehensible than the Egyptian Ibis, you can find what initiatory speed it was necessary to give the projectile?

Chapter 281: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.75%

Highlight: I would give twenty pistoles if we could fall upon the Cambridge Observatory and crush it, together with the whole lot of dabblers in figures which it contains.

Chapter 281: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.75%

Highlight: This revelation came like a thunderbolt. Who could have expected such an error in calculation?

Notes: Escape velocity abort.

Chapter 281: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.76%

Highlight: Comic writers like Arnal, and photographers like — like Nadar?

Chapter 281: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.79%

Highlight: while Michel, quite grieved, prepared to launch his dog into space.

Chapter 281: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.79%

Highlight: The ether, my friend, is an agglomeration of imponderable atoms, which, relatively to their dimensions, are as far removed from each other as the celestial bodies are in space. It is these atoms which, by their vibratory motion, produce both light and heat in the universe.

Chapter 282: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.81%

Highlight: the heat of the solar disc is fed by a hail of meteors falling incessantly on its surface.

Chapter 282: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.81%

Highlight: it will be rather curious to have the earth for our moon, to see it rise on the horizon, to recognize the shape of its continents, and to say to oneself, 'There is America, there is Europe;' then to follow it when it is about to lose itself in the sun's rays!

Notes: Earth rise moon photo made in hollywood basement.

Chapter 282: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.82%

Highlight: According to the ancients, the Arcadians pretend that their ancestors inhabited the earth before the moon became her satellite.

Chapter 283: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.83%

Highlight: the most extraordinary of ancient or modern times.

Notes: Tower of Babel is burning down.

Chapter 283: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.84%

Highlight: but I am sorry for the amiable sister of Apollo.

Notes: Moon landing hoax.

Chapter 283: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.85%

Highlight: I could have ventured out and assumed fanciful attitudes of feigned monsters on the top of the projectile.

Notes: Extra vehiculer activity. EVA

Chapter 283: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.85%

Highlight: if I had known how to return, I would never have started."

Notes: Moon shot.

Chapter 283: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.85%

Highlight: Ah, indeed!" said he; "it is all very well to go to the moon, but how to get back again?

Notes: Good question.

Chapter 285: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.93%

Highlight: The man of science thought he had foreseen the only three hypotheses possible

Notes: Face mask, lockdown, injections.

Chapter 286: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.97%

Highlight: It is through their eyes that the human race look at these lunar regions,

Notes: Studio w electric lights and backlit screens.

Chapter 288: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.99%

Highlight: let us proceed as if our work would one day be useful to our fellow-men.

Notes: embezzle money.

Chapter 288: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.0%

Highlight: Boeer and Moedler's Mappa Selenographica,

Chapter 289: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.06%

Highlight: no transition from cold to heat, the temperature falling in an instant from boiling point to the cold of space.

Notes: how did NASA condition the air in LM through 250 degree temperature deltas?

Chapter 289: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.06%

Highlight: Suddenly the projectile passed the line of demarcation between intense light and absolute darkness, and was plunged in profound night!

Notes: NASA destroyed LM spacecraft schematics.

Chapter 291: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.12%

Highlight: They had just been creating "art for art's sake.

Notes: Moon craft technical specs.

Chapter 291: CHAPTER XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.15%

Highlight: Was it an illusion, a mistake, an optical illusion?

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 292: CHAPTER XVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.16%

Highlight: Ruggieri

Chapter 293: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.17%

Highlight: The radiant orb was saluted by a triple hurrah.

Chapter 293: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.19%

Highlight: This moon is nothing more than a thin carcass of fireworks, whose squibs, rockets, serpents, and suns, after a superb brilliancy, have left but sadly broken cases.

Chapter 294: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.22%

Highlight: They had passed suddenly from excessive cold to intense heat.

Notes: How did NASA condition the air inside the LM in  $\pm 250$  temperature delta?

Chapter 295: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.25%

Highlight: Do one Frenchman and two Americans shrink from such a word?

Notes: Secret society initiations.

Chapter 295: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.25%

Highlight: For a long time Barbicane and his companions looked silently and sadly upon that world which they had only seen from a distance, as Moses saw the land of Canaan, and which they were leaving without a possibility of ever returning to it.

Notes: NASA cribbed this story w Apollo 13

Chapter 295: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.26%

Highlight: If artillerymen are not masters of their projectile they are not artillerymen.

Notes: Secret society gun club.

Chapter 295: CHAPTER XIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.27%

Highlight: Speaking of the moon, she is nearest to the earth in her perigee, and farthest from it in her apogee.

Chapter 295: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.29%

Highlight: In the other life the soul will want to know nothing, either of machines or engines! It will be identified with eternal wisdom!

Notes: NASA moon hoax.

Chapter 296: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.31%

Highlight: millions of eyes were looking at at the same moment.

Notes: NASA moon hoax ritual.

Chapter 296: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.32%

Highlight: half of the earth's inhabitants would emigrate to the moon!

Notes: Gtfo

Chapter 298: CHAPTER XXII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.37%

Highlight: in spite of the considerable sum placed at the disposal of the Gun Club by the Government of the Union,

Notes: Gun club secret society equals NAZA

## Comments

Lucile

June 27, 2024

I loved as much as you will receive carried out right here.

The sketch is attractive, your authored subject matter stylish.

nonetheless, you command get bought an edginess over that you wish be delivering the following.

unwell unquestionably come more formerly again since exactly the same nearly very often inside case you shield this hike.

My web-site – **Ductile Iron Manhole Cover**

zadec

June 27, 2024

You are a fascinating robot, Lucile. The way you mix love and Ductile Iron Manhole Covers from China is a force for good.

# **ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS. NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax**

June 24, 2024

FRAUD, CORRUPTION, COLLUSION, MALFEASANCE, MURDER...

ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS NOW

No Comments



# **ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax**

June 24, 2024

FRAUD – COLLUSION – CORRUPTION – MALFEASANCE – MURDER...

Arrest All Covid Operators

## **Comments**

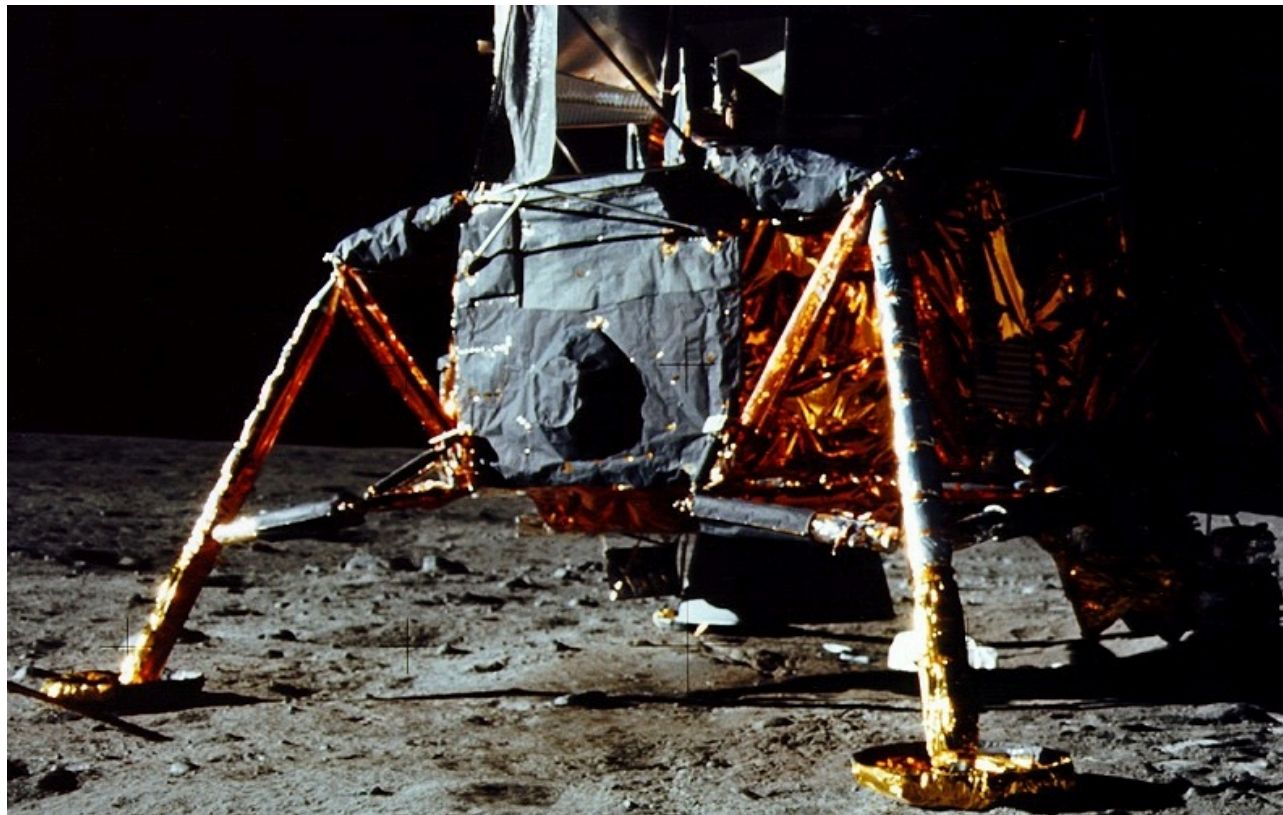
zadec

June 24, 2024

USE YOUR SECRET SOCIETY POWERS FOR GOOD. ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS.

# Prayers for Secret Society People. Techno Space Religion

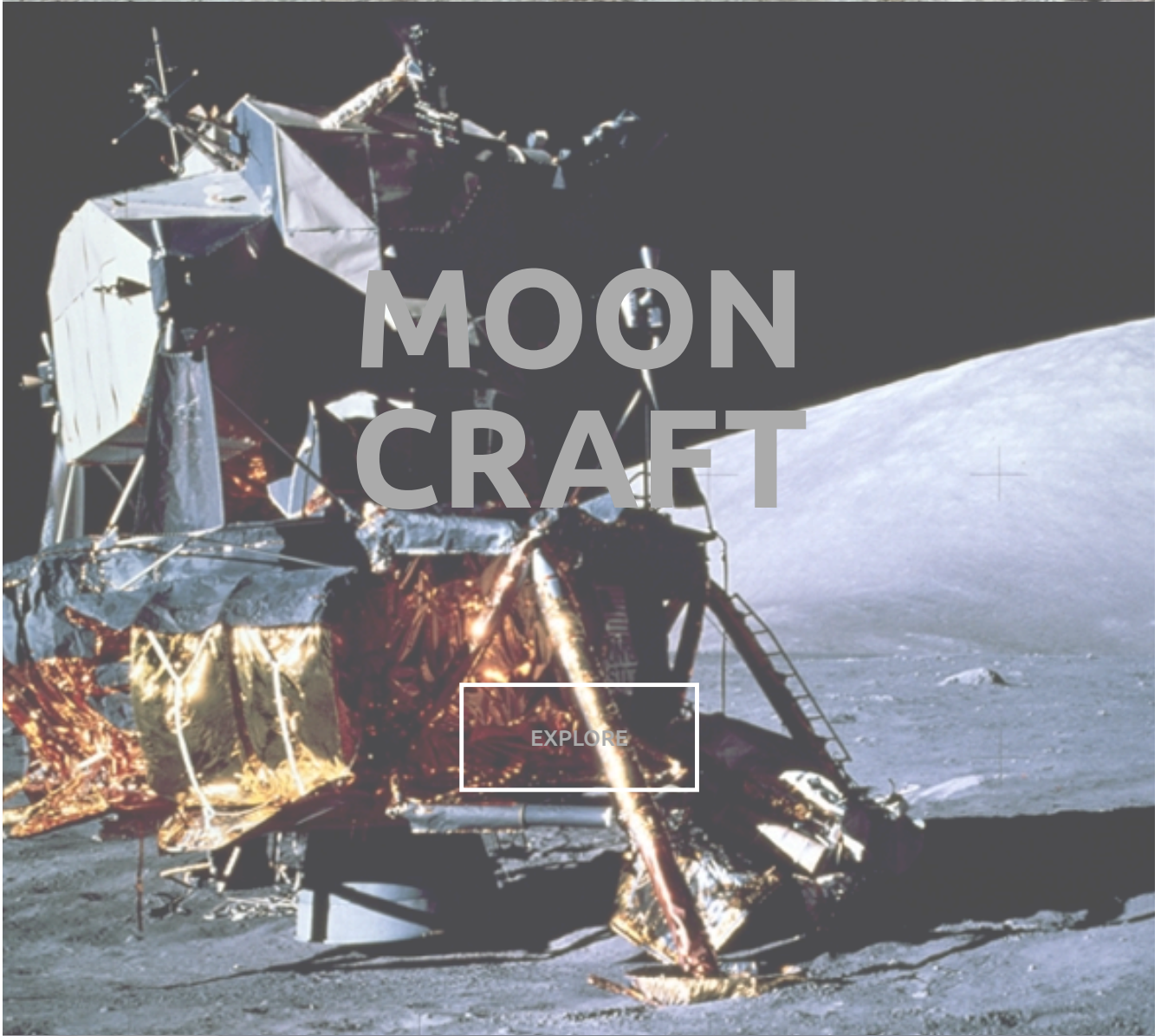
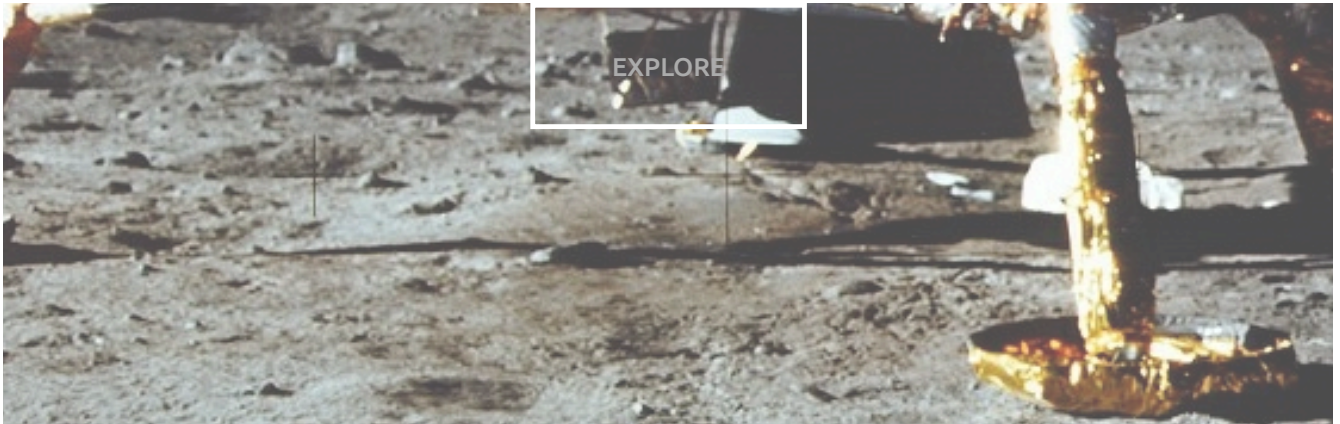
June 22, 2024



WE LOVE ALL NASA PEOPLE. Time to repent and come clean.





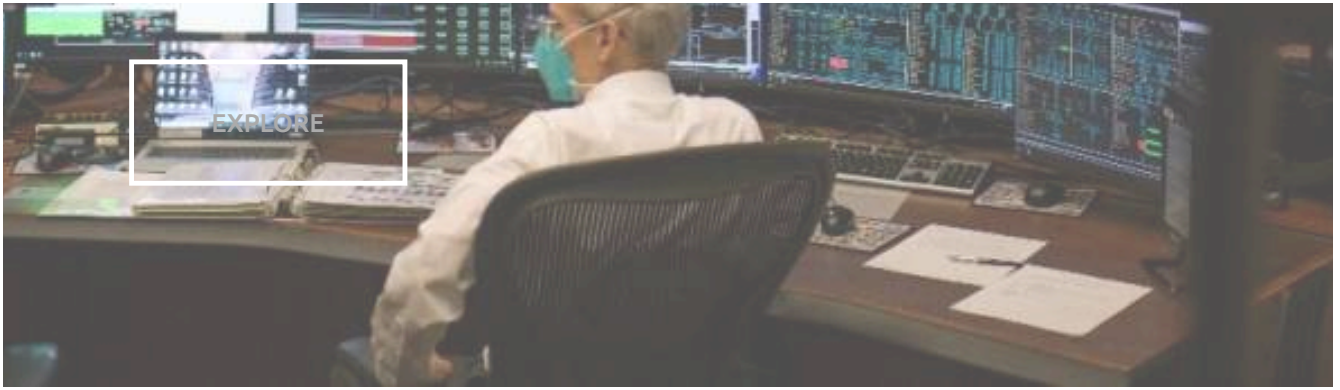




# MOON CRAFT

EXPLORE

# ARREST THIS MAN OF SCIENCE



No Comments

# AI Training

June 21, 2024

No Comments

# **The Hound of the Baskervilles by Sir Arthur Conan Doyle book review**

June 21, 2024

The Hound of the Baskervilles by Sir Arthur Conan Doyle book review.

Lord Henry of Baskerville Castle drops dead in the moor. Huge footprints of hell-hound origin are found near his body.

Sherlock Holmes smokes a pound of tobacco, drinks two pots of coffee, and stares into the fire at his Baker Street bachelor pad.

Watson spends the day at his club.

They meet in the evening to discuss the case.

The next day, Watson is accompanying the new heir of Baskervilles to his family home.

One million pound inheritance.

Live in housekeepers.

Family portraits adorn the walls.

They own the entire moor. Antediluvian structures of stone found throughout the bog.

Stapleton, the etymologist, introduces HIS WIFE as HIS SISTER.

The beautiful brunette is tied up in the garret, deep bruises found on her arms and neck.

The hell-hounds can be heard on the moor crying for the souls of the damned.

The situation is jarring. Baskerville's constitution can only be saved after a round the world respite with the good doctor Mortimer.

The case is closed. The hell-hounds sated.



If it hadn't been for these meddling kids, the estate would be mine.

The Hound of The Baskervilles by Sir Arthur Conan Doyle

My annotations and highlights:

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.59%

Highlight: It may be that you are not yourself luminous, but you are a conductor of light.

Notes: Secret society code.

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.62%

Highlight: It is not my intention to be fulsome, but I confess that I covet your skull.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.67%

Highlight: Sir Charles, as is well known, made large sums of money in South African speculation.

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.71%



Highlight: Mr. Holmes, they were the footprints of a gigantic hound!

Notes: Ruff!

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.72%

Highlight: In a modest way I have combated evil, but to take on the Father of Evil himself would, perhaps, be too ambitious a task.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.75%

Highlight: My body has remained in this arm-chair and has, I regret to observe, consumed in my absence two large pots of coffee and an incredible amount of tobacco.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.75%

Highlight: The world is full of obvious things which nobody by any chance ever observes.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.76%

Highlight: The devil's agents may be of flesh and blood, may they not?

Notes: Doctors and so called health officials.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.89%

Highlight: House, land, and dollars must go together.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.05%

Highlight: Bogs make queer noises sometimes. It's the mud settling, or the water rising, or something.

Notes: Swamp gas.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.09%

Highlight: "I cannot say anything definite, for I do not know anything definite.

Notes: Covid vaccine ingredients.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.09%

Highlight: you are conscious everywhere of the homes and the work of the prehistoric people.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.09%

Highlight: I can still remember your complete indifference as to whether the sun moved round the earth or the earth round the sun.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.16%

Highlight: When the house is renovated and refurnished, all that he will need will be a wife to make it complete.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.17%

Highlight: To act the spy upon a friend was a hateful task.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.21%

Highlight: what is this conspiracy that is going on?

Notes: Face mask humiliation ritual.

## Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.22%

Highlight: We humoured him too much when he was a lad, and gave him his own way in everything

until he came to think that the world was made for his pleasure, and that he could do what he liked in it.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.25%

Highlight: We'll see it through if all the fiends of the pit were loose upon the moor.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.25%

Highlight: . A lucky long shot of my revolver might have crippled him, but I had brought it only to defend myself if attacked, and not to shoot an unarmed man who was running away.

Notes: Take note.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.32%

Highlight: I am certainly developing the wisdom of the serpent,

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.4%

Highlight: Nothing would induce me to help the police in any way.

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.51%

Highlight: Like most clever criminals, he may be too confident in his own cleverness and imagine that he has completely deceived us.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.51%

Highlight: Why should we not arrest him at once?

Notes: Anthony Fauci

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: Evil indeed is the man who has not one woman to mourn him.

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.55%

Highlight: A study of family portraits is enough to convert a man to the doctrine of reincarnation.

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.74%

Highlight: There can be no doubt that Stapleton exercised an influence over her which may have been love or may have been fear, or very possibly both, since they are by no means incompatible emotions.

Notes: BDSM covid face mask ritual.

Chapter 6: THE HOUND OF THE BASKERVILLES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.74%

Highlight: A woman of Spanish blood does not condone such an injury so lightly.

No Comments

# The Children of Captain Grant by Jules Verne Book Review

June 18, 2024

The Children of Captain Grant by Jules Verne Book Review

Lord Glenarvan of Malcom Castle is finishing initial sea trials on his new sailing yacht. THE DUNCAN.

Three masted, steam powered, screw driven, ocean going sea vessel with crew of twenty sailors.

It was Lord Glenarvan's intention to present the ship to his new wife, Lady Helena, upon which they would spend the next year making a grand tour.

A message in a bottle is found. Captain Grant's children are summoned, Lady Helena insists they exchange their grand tour for the rescue of Captain Grant.

The DUNCAN is prepared. Provisioning and coaling complete, the ship weighs anchor for Patagonia.

Patagonia is a dream. We cross the South American Continent, the DUNCAN redoubles the Horn and awaits our arrival.

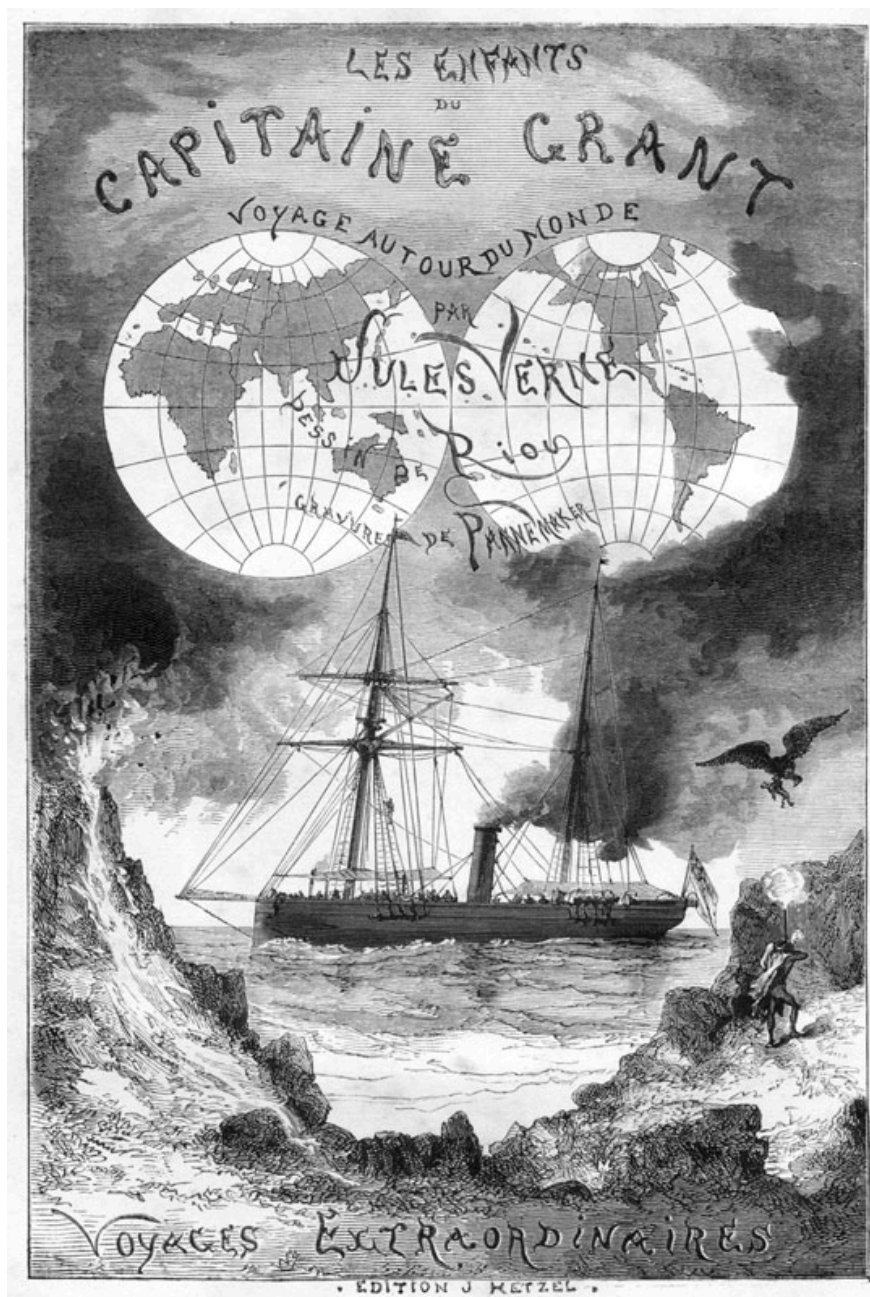
We steam to Australia. The convict Ben Joyce forces us to separate from the DUNCAN. We make our way to New Zealand by way of shipwreck.

The Maoris almost make a meal of us.

We are reunited with our beloved DUNCAN.

We find our way to the Island of Maria Therasa in the middle of the Pacific. The DUNCAN lies off shore awaiting the new day orb.

Mary and Robert are on the poop deck, the fog mixes with the sound of shore breakers. Upon my word, the voice of Captain Grant is heard on the waves.



Providence saves, the DUNCAN is a bad ass yacht.

**"All expense paid adventure on the thirty seventh parallel.**

The Children of Captain Grant by Jules Verne book review

My highlights and annotations:

Chapter 205: CHAPTER I THE SHARK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.92%

Highlight: Lady Helena soon joined her husband on deck, quite charmed at the prospect of such exciting sport.

Notes: Deep sea fishing for hammerhead shark on family yacht.

Chapter 207: CHAPTER III THE CAPTAIN'S CHILDREN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.98%

Highlight: He had the DUNCAN built expressly that he might take his bride to the most beautiful lands in the world,

Notes: God bless this man's yacht.

Chapter 207: CHAPTER III THE CAPTAIN'S CHILDREN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.98%

Highlight: LORD GLENARVAN'S fortune was enormous, and he spent it entirely in doing good.

Notes: God bless.

Chapter 207: CHAPTER III THE CAPTAIN'S CHILDREN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.99%

Highlight: I'm proof against sorrow.

Chapter 209: CHAPTER V THE DEPARTURE OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.04%

Highlight: There was no knowing what might happen, and it is always well to be able to send a good round bullet flying four miles off.

Chapter 210: CHAPTER VI AN UNEXPECTED PASSENGER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.06%

Highlight: Edward," said his wife, "you are the best of men."

Chapter 210: CHAPTER VI AN UNEXPECTED PASSENGER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.07%

Highlight: nyctalopes, or people who have a peculiar construction of the eye, which makes the sight imperfect in the day and better at night.

Chapter 210: CHAPTER VI AN UNEXPECTED PASSENGER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.07%

Highlight: he had not the crabbed expression of those grave individuals who never laugh on principle,

Chapter 211: CHAPTER VII JACQUES PAGANEL IS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.1%

Highlight: The French traveler had mistaken his vessel, and gone on board while the crew were attending the service at St. Mungo

Notes: French man accidental stow away.

Chapter 211: CHAPTER VII JACQUES PAGANEL IS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.1%

Highlight: DESIDERATA

Notes: Something needed or wanted.

Chapter 211: CHAPTER VII JACQUES PAGANEL IS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.1%

Highlight: country of elephants and Thugs.

Notes: India

Chapter 212: CHAPTER VIII THE GEOGRAPHER'S RESOLUTION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.13%

Highlight: In 1813, 22,000 pipes of wine were made there, and in 1845 the number fell to 2,669. It is a grievous spectacle!

Notes: Madeira wine production issues.

Chapter 212: CHAPTER VIII THE GEOGRAPHER'S RESOLUTION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.16%

Highlight: what can be nobler than to bring science to the service of humanity?

Notes: BDSM face mask on children.

Chapter 213: CHAPTER IX THROUGH THE STRAITS

Highlight



Chapter progress: 6.18%

Highlight: Patagonia, which means 'great feet' in Spanish,

Chapter 214: CHAPTER X THE COURSE DECIDED

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.22%

Highlight: anthropophagi!

Notes: Canibal.

Chapter 215: CHAPTER XI TRAVELING IN CHILI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.24%

Highlight: The torrents provide them with water in the mountains, and the rivulets in the plains, which they improve by the addition of a few drops of rum, and each man carries a supply of this in a bullock's horn, called CHIFFLE.

Notes: Water treatment with Rum.

Chapter 215: CHAPTER XI TRAVELING IN CHILI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.24%

Highlight: The only viands on which travelers can regale themselves are dried meat, rice seasoned with pimento, and such game as may be shot en route.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 215: CHAPTER XI TRAVELING IN CHILI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.26%

Highlight: GUASSOS, the degenerate offspring of Indians and Spaniards,

Chapter 215: CHAPTER XI TRAVELING IN CHILI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.26%

Highlight: seventy-eight parts of copper and twenty-two of tin."

Notes: How to make church bell.

Chapter 219: CHAPTER XV THALCAVE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.42%

Highlight: As long as he could get beef and horses, he cared for nothing else.

Chapter 220: CHAPTER XVI THE NEWS OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.43%

Highlight: The LAZO is always retained in the hand. It is simply a rope, thirty feet long, made of tightly twisted leather, with a slip knot at the end,

Notes: Lasso from Patagonia.

Chapter 220: CHAPTER XVI THE NEWS OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.47%

Highlight: Es mio padre.

Chapter 220: CHAPTER XVI THE NEWS OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.47%

Highlight: What an intelligent race! All my explanations would have been lost on nineteen in every twenty of the peasants in my own country.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER XVII A SERIOUS NECESSITY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.48%

Highlight: The geologist would find rich treasures in the tertiary strata here, for it is full of antediluvian remains — enormous bones, which the Indians attribute to some gigantic race that lived in a past age.

Notes: Argentine Pampas.

Chapter 221: CHAPTER XVII A SERIOUS NECESSITY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.5%

Highlight: I have heard that, in South America, the wind greatly irritates the nervous system."

Chapter 222: CHAPTER XVIII IN SEARCH OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.52%

Highlight: encomium.

Notes: A speech or writing that praises someone or something.

Chapter 225: CHAPTER XXI A FALSE TRAIL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.64%

Highlight: He was happy, and as Goethe says, "Nothing that makes us happy is an illusion.

Chapter 226: CHAPTER XXII THE FLOOD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.67%

Highlight: coppice.

Notes: Cutting tree or shrub to ground level to stimulate growth.

Chapter 226: CHAPTER XXII THE FLOOD

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.7%

Highlight: an immense towering wave was seen advancing over the plain, and changing the whole country into an ocean.

Chapter 228: CHAPTER XXIV PAGANEL'S DISCLOSURE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.76%

Highlight: Impossible?" returned Paganel. "That is a word we don't allow in France.

Notes: Fake revolution for lizard literature.

Chapter 228: CHAPTER XXIV PAGANEL'S DISCLOSURE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.77%

Highlight: the best geographers have agreed to call the island the Australian Continent.

Chapter 228: CHAPTER XXIV PAGANEL'S DISCLOSURE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.79%

Highlight: He likes to eat an Indian best, and next to him a negro, then a mulatto, and last of all a white man."

Notes: Jaguar. American tiger.

Chapter 228: CHAPTER XXIV PAGANEL'S DISCLOSURE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.8%

Highlight: The fewer one's comforts, the fewer one's needs; and the fewer one's needs, the greater one's happiness.

Chapter 228: CHAPTER XXIV PAGANEL'S DISCLOSURE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.8%

Highlight: Scheherazade,

Notes: Arabian Nights

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XXV BETWEEN FIRE AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.81%

Highlight: The entire atmosphere was charged to the utmost with electricity, the presence of which sent a thrill through the whole nervous system of all animated beings.

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XXV BETWEEN FIRE AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.82%

Highlight: wonderful jets of arborescent light.

Chapter 229: CHAPTER XXV BETWEEN FIRE AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.82%

Highlight: Besides, I need not tell you, friend, that learned men tell us never to take refuge under trees during a storm.

Chapter 232: CHAPTER I A NEW DESTINATION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.92%

Highlight: going over incident by incident, the entire march from one ocean to another, the pass of the Andes, the earthquake, the disappearance of Robert, his capture by the condor, Thalcave's providential shot, the episode of the red wolves, the devotion of the young lad, Sergeant Manuel, the inundations, the caimans, the waterspout, the night on the Atlantic shore

Chapter 232: CHAPTER I A NEW DESTINATION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.93%

Highlight: it is only human to make a mistake, while to persist in it, a man must be a fool.

Notes: Face mask people still in power over me.

Chapter 233: CHAPTER II TRISTAN D'ACUNHA AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.97%

Highlight: The children of these heterogeneous households are very disagreeable compounds of Saxon stiffness and African blackness.

Chapter 234: CHAPTER III CAPE TOWN AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.97%

Highlight: Twenty miles of desert separate men more than five hundred miles of ocean.

Chapter 234: CHAPTER III CAPE TOWN AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.97%

Highlight: Ah! the sea! the sea!" exclaimed Paganel, "it is the field par excellence for the exercise of human energies, and the ship is the true vehicle of civilization.

Chapter 234: CHAPTER III CAPE TOWN AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.98%

Highlight: I should begin a new life; I should hunt and fish; I should choose a grotto for my domicile in Winter and a tree in Summer. I should make storehouses for my harvests: in one word, I should colonize my island."

Chapter 234: CHAPTER III CAPE TOWN AND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.98%

Highlight: Man is made for society and not for solitude, and solitude can only engender despair. It is a question of time.

Chapter 235: CHAPTER IV A WAGER AND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.02%

Highlight: From 1606 to 1862, more than fifty have been engaged in exploring along the coast and in the interior.

Notes: Explore and own.

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.1%

Highlight: whole acres covered with bristling ears of corn, hay-ricks in the shape of large bee-hives,

blooming orchards, a fine garden worthy of Horace, in which the useful and agreeable were blended; then came sheds; commons wisely distributed, and last of all, a plain comfortable dwelling-house, crowned by a joyous-sounding mill, and fanned and shaded by its long sails as they kept constantly moving round.

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.1%

Highlight: a man who, weary of the miseries of his country, had come, with his family, to seek fortune and happiness beyond the seas.

Notes: Behind enemy lines. Nowhere to run.

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.11%

Highlight: From Scotch to Irish is but a handsbreadth.

Notes: What is the difference?

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.11%

Highlight: Whoever is sober and industrious, honest and economical, gets on.

Notes: Face mask and vaccine required.

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.11%

Highlight: been under cultivation for two years, he had five hundred acres cleared by his own hands, and five hundred head of cattle. He was his own master, after having been a serf in Europe, and as independent as one can be in the freest country in the world.

Notes: Take me to the asylum.

Chapter 237: CHAPTER VI A HOSPITABLE COLONIST

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.11%

Highlight: The whole territory of South Australia is divided into lots, each containing eighty acres, and these are granted to colonists by the government. Any industrious man, by proper cultivation, can not only get a living out of his lot, but lay by pounds 80 a year.

Notes: Face mask and vaccine required.

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.13%

Highlight: Indeed, it has been noticed that a falsehood has sometimes gained ground by being exceedingly particular in minutiae.

Notes: Covid is the flu.

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.13%

Highlight: M. De Lesseps,

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.14%

Highlight: For a whole month he subsisted on roots, edible ferns and mimosa gums,

Notes: Apocalypse science

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.15%

Highlight: There could not possibly be the least doubt now of Ayrton's identity, for it would have been difficult to account for his possession of the document if he were not the man named in it.

Notes: Vaccine passport in your veins.

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.16%

Highlight: What we all think, dear Edward," replied Lady Helena, turning toward her companions; "let us be off at once.

Notes: Resume adventure.

Chapter 238: CHAPTER VII THE QUARTERMASTER OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.16%

Highlight: In the first place, I beg leave to say I am not an Englishman," replied Glenarvan.

Chapter 240: CHAPTER IX A COUNTRY OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.21%

Highlight: Here and there they noticed a species of sheep peculiar to New Holland — sheep with pig's heads,

Chapter 240: CHAPTER IX A COUNTRY OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.23%

Highlight: incomparable docility.

Notes: Fake men in face mask.

Chapter 241: CHAPTER X AN ACCIDENT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.23%

Highlight: M. Olbinett prepared the evening meal with his accustomed punctuality, and after this was dispatched, the travelers disposed themselves for the night in the wagon and in the tent, and were soon sleeping soundly, notwithstanding the melancholy howling of the "dingoes," the jackals of Australia.

Chapter 241: CHAPTER X AN ACCIDENT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.25%

Highlight: Xenophon

Chapter 241: CHAPTER X AN ACCIDENT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.26%

Highlight: 25th of December, the Christmas Day so dear to English hearts.

Chapter 242: CHAPTER XI CRIME OR CALAMITY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.3%

Highlight: Great tracks of blood, scattered limbs, charred trunks of bodies, showed here and there; none could guess how many victims lay dead and mangled under those ruins.

Notes: Train crash.

Chapter 243: CHAPTER XII TOLINE OF THE

Highlight



Chapter progress: 7.33%

Highlight: The Australian aborigines are gentle and inoffensive, never exhibiting the fierce hatred toward their conquerors which characterizes the New Zealanders, and possibly a few of the races of Northern Australia.

Chapter 243: CHAPTER XII TOLINE OF THE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.35%

Highlight: All Oceanica belongs to the English.

Chapter 243: CHAPTER XII TOLINE OF THE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.36%

Highlight: does the moon belong to England, too?"

"She will, some day," replied the young savage, gravely.

Chapter 244: CHAPTER XIII A WARNING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.38%

Highlight: The forests of the Oceanic continent do not in the least resemble the forests of the New World;

Chapter 244: CHAPTER XIII A WARNING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.38%

Highlight: There is nothing more intelligent than a leaf."

Chapter 244: CHAPTER XIII A WARNING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.4%

Highlight: A brave man wouldn't care a bit for them!"

Notes: FBI sellouts

Chapter 245: CHAPTER XIV WEALTH IN THE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.43%

Highlight: They managed their immense property with rare ability and uncommon energy.

Chapter 245: CHAPTER XIV WEALTH IN THE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.43%

Highlight: Here are some thousands, young men. Go to a distant colony; and start some useful settlement there.

Chapter 245: CHAPTER XIV WEALTH IN THE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.43%

Highlight: Ten thousand acres of ground, admirably cultivated, produced harvests of native productions and exotics, and several millions of animals fattened in the fertile pastures.

Chapter 248: CHAPTER XVII THE PLOT UNVEILED

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.57%

Highlight: Better to meet a tiger on the plain than a serpent in the grass.

Chapter 248: CHAPTER XVII THE PLOT UNVEILED

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.59%

Highlight: Happily the unmasked bandit was less to be feared than the traitor.

Notes: Hurumph hurumph.

Chapter 249: CHAPTER XVIII FOUR DAYS OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.62%

Highlight: and the brave sailor rejoiced in being able to give his Lordship this proof of devotion.

Chapter 249: CHAPTER XVIII FOUR DAYS OF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.63%

Highlight: six shots fired in a few seconds would easily clear a road infested with criminals.

Chapter 250: CHAPTER XIX HELPLESS AND HOPELESS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.7%

Highlight: But when everything fails a man, and he finds himself without resources, at the very moment when he feels he must give up, then Providence steps in.

Notes: Government at door for refusing pandemic scam.

Chapter 251: CHAPTER I A ROUGH CAPTAIN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.73%

Highlight: easy to return to Europe by the boats of the Peninsular and Oriental Company.

Chapter 252: CHAPTER II NAVIGATORS AND THEIR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.77%

Highlight: But in all that history was there a fact,

Notes: No

Chapter 254: CHAPTER IV THE WRECK OF

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.81%

Highlight: I feel as if fresh misfortunes awaited us, and that Heaven itself is against us. It terrifies me!"

Notes: Arrest all covid operators.

Chapter 255: CHAPTER V CANNIBALS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.86%

Highlight: What was a meal, was raised to the dignity of a ceremony, that is all.

Notes: Cannibalism.

Chapter 255: CHAPTER V CANNIBALS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.86%

Highlight: Surely, two resolute and well-armed Europeans need not give a thought to an attack by a handful of miserable beings."

Chapter 255: CHAPTER V CANNIBALS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.87%

Highlight: Let us hope that one day Christianity will abolish all these monstrous customs.

Notes: Health and safety till u die.

Chapter 256: CHAPTER VI A DREADED COUNTRY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.89%

Highlight: Fortunately the travelers were well armed with carbines and revolvers.

Chapter 256: CHAPTER VI A DREADED COUNTRY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.9%

Highlight: The distant waves glittered in the west, and sparkled like sheets of liquid silver.

Chapter 257: CHAPTER VII THE MAORI WAR

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.92%

Highlight: We have lost our country! henceforth it is not ours; soon the stranger will come and take it, and we shall be his slaves.”

Chapter 260: CHAPTER X A MOMENTOUS INTERVIEW

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.04%

Highlight: Every Englishman is an enemy. Your people invaded our island!

Chapter 261: CHAPTER XI THE CHIEF’S FUNERAL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.08%

Highlight: The drops of hot blood splashed over these festive monsters, and the whole of this detestable crew groveled under a rain of blood.

Chapter 263: CHAPTER XIII THE SACRED MOUNTAIN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.15%

Highlight: What occult power controlled these savages?

Notes: humiliation face mask ritual

Chapter 264: CHAPTER XIV A BOLD STRATAGEM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.2%

Highlight: Yes, an impromptu volcano, whose fury we can regulate.

Notes: The joos control volcanos.

Chapter 265: CHAPTER XV FROM PERIL TO

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.26%

Highlight: He was too wise to take advantage of a word spoken in a moment of despair.

Notes: Fake vaccines for fake flu.

Chapter 268: CHAPTER XVIII A DISCOURAGING CONFESSION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.37%

Highlight: My Lord, it is usual for witnesses to be present at every contract or transaction between two parties.

Notes: KYC 33.3

Chapter 269: CHAPTER XIX A CRY IN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.43%

Highlight: Keep your courage up and no matter what befalls you, let us show this obstinate courage which can rise above everything.

Chapter 270: CHAPTER XX CAPTAIN GRANT'S STORY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.5%

Highlight: moderate your grief.

Chapter 271: CHAPTER XXI PAGANEL'S LAST ENTANGLEMENT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.51%

Highlight: They had come back again after a voyage of five months, during which, and keeping strictly along the 37th parallel, they had gone round the world.

No Comments

# THE NEW CARPETBAGGERS. PREPARE YOUR CRYPTO CARPET BAG. NEW CARPETBAGGERS ON THE RISE. Apocalypse Science

June 16, 2024



THE NEW CARPETBAGGERS.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/d7SvTTR4Pxo>



#### THE NEW CARPETBAGGERS

UBI

CBDC

WILL YOU BE NEXT?

ARRESTED

KIDNAPPED

MURDERED

CAN YOU ENDURE?

NEW CARPETBAGGERS ON THE RISE.

DON'T MISS OUT.

STAY SAFE.

Carpetbaggers are "Yankees" or "New Englanders"- arriving with carpet bags of NEW MONEY. THE NEWLY MINTED MASONIC MONEY of the UNITED STATES.

A carpet folded with USD, handles atop, carried to Southern States following General Grant, buying up war ravaged properties for pennies on the dollar- the Masonic Dollar of The United States.

Plantations, estates, ranches, ponderosas, grottos, and Tartarian structures.

A smashing post war deal.

THE NEW CARPETBAGGERS.

DON'T MISS OUT.

STAY SAFE.



THE NEW CARPETBAGGERS



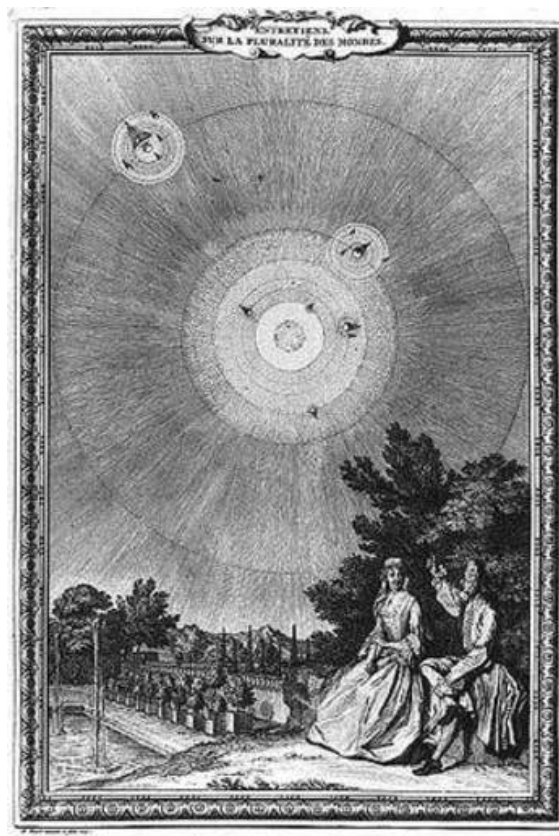
No Comments

# Conversations on the Plurality of Worlds by Fontenelle Book Review.

June 11, 2024

Conversations on the Plurality of Worlds by Fontenelle Book Review. Published 1686 – almost “FOUR HUNDRED” so-called “YEARS” ago.

I’m delighted to have the company of a young Marquise. She’s visiting Debonshire to spend the summer. I am her personal savant. We stroll the gardens of our benefactor, a lead matron in the Paris salons. We stay five nights. Each evening is a chapter in the book. We meet in the dark, under the stars, golden specks of starlight radiating from the dome.



The Marquise is extremely clever and flirtatious. She enjoys all of my knowledge. We melt in the music of the spheres, glowing like milk in the riviera.

I tell her about heliocentric mass, the latest discoveries. Planets moving in vortices of irregular ellipses. The moon is inhabited, the rings of Saturn evidence of centripetal force to infinity. Cartesian Space.

This is the creation myth. We discuss it under the stars surrounded by Euro opulence. Not once do you oblige me a glimpse of your ankles. Your porcelain bosom wrapped in a lace bodice. We talk. We

use philosophy. We watch the night sky for signs of love.

We find it there. On the green grass. Nothing but stars above and generous portions of undeniable humanity. We kiss, we fondle. It's science.

The plurality of worlds.

"I confess," she answered, "that there would be no way to get out of it, and I see you've an air of confidence that frightens me already.

The supple Marquise draws the right conclusions.

"If you resist me," I replied, "I know what I'll add to strengthen it."

Romantic dialogue continues throughout.

The book is a treasure trove of double and triple entendres.

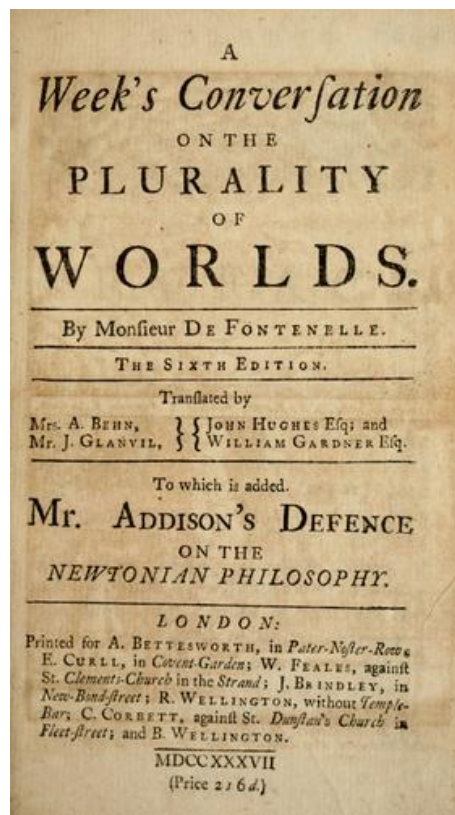
This is why we worship heliocentric mass.

Constant motion salami vortex of particle physics. (Cartesian Space.)

Fontenelle describes a visible crust growing over the sun in the days of Caesar.

T-Tauri code white.

We needn't be concerned with the face on the moon. It looms at us in all epochs.



The orbits incalculably advantageous for rotational synchronization, allowing for perfect eclipses and earth facing moon.

Statistical coincidences approach the impossible.

The possibility of earth facing moon (tidal locked), perfectly aligned to reveal corona spectrum during full eclipse, always in perfect rotational synchronization to only show her waxing, waning, and full light, and always the same face. Always the same face. Always and forever the same face of the moon.

In a constant-motion, salami-pinwheel, orbital-system of Heliocentric particle mass; I guess it could happen. (It could never happen.)

The vortex of Descarte DOES NOT CONFORM TO THE FACTS. For the moon to always face us, always the same side, always the same face, always the same light. The discontinuity of the facts, that the grit model of particle physics constructed from the vortex of Descarte, so closely evolving around heliocentric mass, reveals PARTICLE PHYSICS IS A LIE.

Go for it!

To INFINITY and BEYOND!

Techno Space Religion Heliocentric Mass and Particle Physics.

Me and the Marquise  
in a country garden  
looking at the moon.

Conversations on the Plurality of Worlds by Fontenelle Book Review

“Truth enters the mind so naturally that learning it for the first time seems merely like remembering it.”

My dearest Marquise. I would be entirely put out if you accepted anything I say as truthful or marginally correct. I’m just riffing this vortex story for a little action.

I am the savant.

Thanks to Jules Verne for recommending this excellent book in his adventure *From the Earth to the Moon*.

No Comments

# NOT ACCEPTABLE. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

June 10, 2024



NOT ACCEPTABLE. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

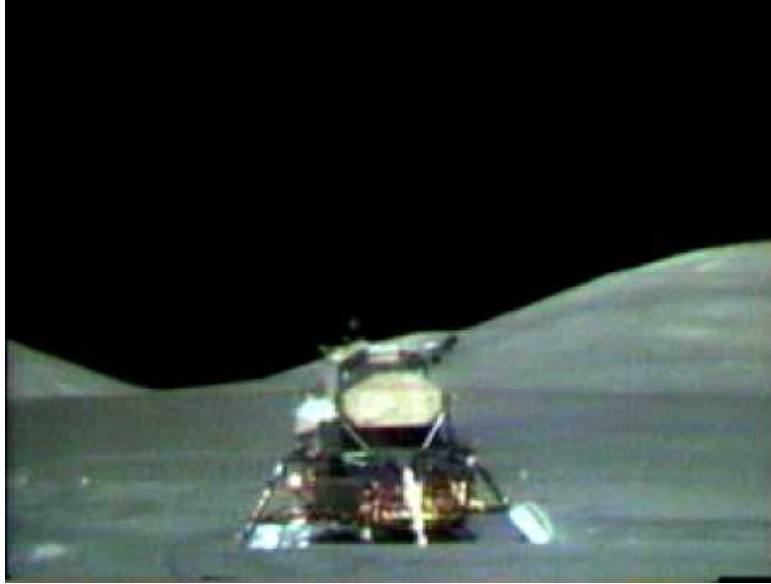
WE EXCEPT YOU

406 NOT ACCEPTABLE. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

No Comments

# Clif High Rejects Descartes, Accepts Salami Pinwheel Vortex Theory of Descartes. Techno Space Religion – Apocalypse Science

June 5, 2024



<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/murdering-a-corpse> – Clif High Rejects Descartes, Accepts Salami Pinwheel Vortex Theory of Descartes.

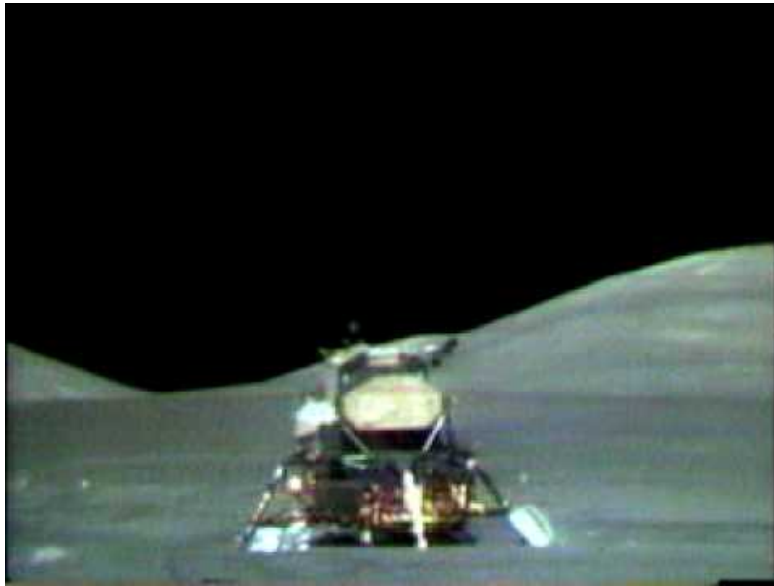
The facts are these: Clif High accepts orbital salami pinwheel of particle physics, but rejects Descartes. I cannot see how this is done. Descartes's vortex is the orbital salami pinwheel, of which our first orbital neighbor, the moon, contradicts.

The face on the moon looms at us in all epochs.

The orbits incalculably advantageous for rotational synchronization, allowing for perfect eclipses and earth facing moon.

Statistical coincidences approach the impossible.

The possibility of earth facing moon (tidal locked), perfectly aligned to reveal corona spectrum during full eclipse, always in perfect rotational synchronization to only show her waxing, waning, and full light, and always the same face. Always the same face. Always and forever the same face of the moon.



In a constant-motion, salami-pinwheel, orbital-system of Heliocentric particle mass; I guess it could happen. (It could never happen.)

The vortex of Descartes DOES NOT CONFORM TO THE FACTS. For the moon to always face us, always the same side, always the same face, always the same light. The discontinuity of the facts, that the grit model of particle physics constructed from the vortex of Descartes, so closely evolving around heliocentric mass, reveals **PARTICLE PHYSICS IS A LIE.**

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/murdering-a-corpse> – Clif High Rejects Descartes, Accepts Salami Pinwheel Vortex Theory of Descartes. Techno Space Religion – Apocalypse Science

Clif High enjoys Walter Russel, a self described GOD OF LIGHT.

We are all LIGHT.

We are all GODS.

We all got shit stains in our drawers, infections in our cracks, gonna die of uncontrolled growths.

YOU AINT GOD. YOU AINT LIGHT. THIS IS HELL>|

Go for it!

To INFINITY and BEYOND!

Techno Space Religion Heliocentric Mass and Particle Physics.

Me and the Marquise  
in a country garden  
looking at the moon.



## Conversations on the Plurality of Worlds by Fontenelle Book Review.

### Comments

Pepper.Works

June 5, 2024

"I'm sure we should shoot the moon." Replied the NASA people. See also Jules Verne

# The Adventures of Captain Hatteras by Jules Verne Book Review

June 3, 2024

The Adventures of Captain Hatteras by Jules Verne Book Review

Captain Hatteras used anonymous means to build, outfit, and crew his ship.

The men selected to sail with The FORWARD are sober, without family, children, or wives.

The crew embarks without knowing the captain, destination, or purpose of the journey.

Captain Hatteras finally reveals himself, disguised as a lowly sailor. He takes command, removes his lame first officer and proceeds to drive NORTH with undue concern for his crew, coal, or provisions.

They burn the last remnant of coal several latitudes shy of the hyperborean pole.

The crew mutinied.

The doctor, boatswain, carpenter, and Hatteras drive a sled to the mainland where they build shelter to over-winter.

Many adventures ensue, it is extremely pleasurable to be out among the polar bears, unafraid of face mask zombies, pharmaceutical dod operators, FBI commie fags, and Red Flag Swat teams.

The book is used to cement Euro names on the "Northwest Passage". Over and over again Mr. Verne reviews the great voyages of Franklin, so and so, and whats-his-name.

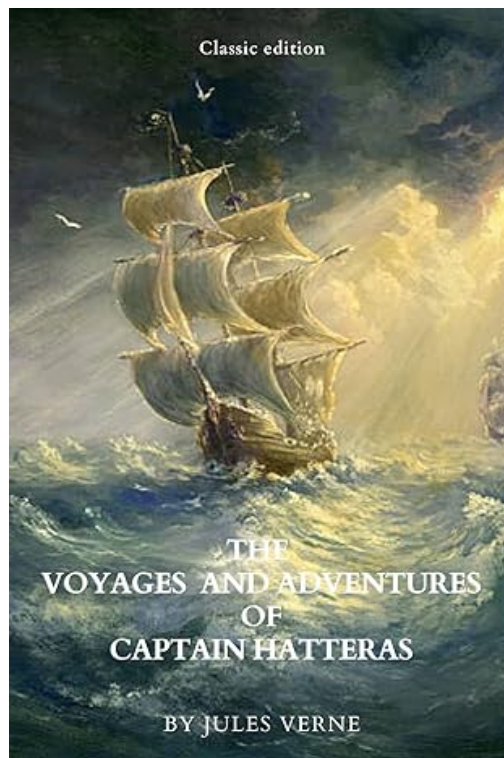
This bay is named for that gentile, that sea is named for this joo. With many Masonic names mixed in for good measure.

The end of the story is carried off very nicely with a rumbling volcano, a polar sea free from ice, lava cascades and magma cones.

I love Jules Verne. Your adventure stories are THE BEST.

Thirty three hugs. :heart:

Thank you.



The text is Peter Pan purity. I'm excited to continue reading my Jules Verne Delphi collection. I know Captain Hatteras is just a warm up to the virginal adventures awaiting my delight.

#### The Adventures of Captain Hatteras by Jules Verne Book Review

My highlights and annotations:

Chapter 175: CHAPTER I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.06%

Highlight: Oh, those base traitors!" exclaimed Johnson. "Heaven punish them as they deserve!"

Notes: Prayer

Chapter 176: CHAPTER II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.11%

Highlight: Is there not a promised land awaiting us in the north from which you would flee?

Notes: The pole is free from ice.

Chapter 179: CHAPTER V.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.22%

Highlight: It is likely enough an American would try to do as much as an Englishman.

Notes: Global covid scam.

Chapter 182: CHAPTER VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.32%

Highlight: 8 lbs. of meat to each man a day, or 12 lbs. of fish, or 2 lbs. of pemmican.

Notes: Cold weather diet.

Chapter 182: CHAPTER VIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.32%

Highlight: Sir John Ross's narrative,

Chapter 183: CHAPTER IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.34%

Highlight: Many persons, and I am one, can drink coffee at a temperature of 131°."

Notes: Do not try this.

Chapter 183: CHAPTER IX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.35%

Highlight: The temperature of Englishmen averages 101°."

Chapter 184: CHAPTER X.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.37%

Highlight: but to reconcile an American and an Englishman was no easy task.

Chapter 184: CHAPTER X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.37%

Highlight: they introduced the press and the theatre.

Notes: you entire life is a lie.

Chapter 184: CHAPTER X.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.39%

Highlight: there is a sort of pleasure in enumerating troubles when one has got the better of them.

Chapter 185: CHAPTER XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.42%

Highlight: But there is an American among us!"

Chapter 186: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.46%

Highlight: It was beasts versus men," he said, "and certainly the men cut a pretty figure.

Chapter 188: CHAPTER XIV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.51%

Highlight: like fountains in an English park.

Chapter 188: CHAPTER XIV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.53%

Highlight: "It is this American I detest; I hate him with a thorough English hatred.

Chapter 189: CHAPTER XV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.55%

Highlight: But these are facts, and it is out of your power to destroy them!"

Notes: Covid is a global scam.

Chapter 190: CHAPTER XVI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.59%

Highlight: if they had been born in North America they would have known how to treat that mammiferous biped called man, and would have fled at the first glimpse of us.

Chapter 190: CHAPTER XVI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.59%

Highlight: ferocity, like wickedness, engenders suspicion. This is true of men as well as animals.

Chapter 191: CHAPTER XVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.61%

Highlight: whatever faults an American may have, he is no coward.

Notes: You goddamn covid operators are going to pay.

Chapter 191: CHAPTER XVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.61%

Highlight: You have sacrificed this miserable nationality for the sake of the common cause.

Notes: Fake money, power, glory.

Chapter 197: CHAPTER XXIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.74%

Highlight: if ever he touched the haven of his desire, it would be as a swollen, mutilated corpse!

Chapter 197: CHAPTER XXIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.75%

Highlight: Electricity seemed to have something to do with this magnificent panorama.

Notes: Volcano erupting at pole.

Chapter 197: CHAPTER XXIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.78%

Highlight: ninety-five millions of miles off.

Notes: Distance to Masonic sun.

No Comments

# THE WHISPER CAMPAIGN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

June 2, 2024



Insiders at major Alphabet Contractors are slow walking the work. Dragging their feet to the shell factory, slow motion missile making. Same with the vaccine assembly line workers.

DOD Contractors and Pharmaceutical people are whispering, loud enough for other Essential Workers to hear.

"We really fucked up." They say. "We shouldn't have followed the corporate beast into **biomedical abomination.**"

"But what are we to do? We can't all be arrested?"

A gentleman in the far corner of the sparse corporate cafeteria despairs.

"I'll tell you what we're going to do." Says the worker. "We're not going to do a thing."

Just then a mighty angel appeared over them. A halo of magnificent light illuminated the plasterboard roof.

“You are all lovely people who are waking up to the lies. And you will not follow the abomination any longer. **You need not believe or follow your device.**”

The workers were well pleased with the angel’s statements and went about their labor with added dignity.



THE WHISPER CAMPAIGN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid  
Memoirs

No Comments



# **COVID MEMOIRS – CORPORATE SCIENCE – Alphabet Inc.gov – ARREST THEM ALL – Asymptomatic Hoax**

May 31, 2024

No One Is Safe Until Everyone is Safe.

YES, WE CAN ARREST THEM ALL.

EXTORTION.

FRAUD

COLLUSION

CORRUPTION

COLLUSION

MALFEASANCE

MURDER

ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS

COVID MEMOIRS – CORPORATE SCIENCE – Alphabet Inc.gov – ARREST THEM ALL – Asymptomatic Hoax

No One Is Safe Until Everyone is Safe.

YES, WE CAN ARREST THEM ALL.

EXTORTION.

FRAUD

COLLUSION

CORRUPTION

COLLUSION

MALFEASANCE

MURDER

ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS

No Comments

# **Church of PENTAGRAM OWNs EVERYTHING. Greed is dead. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax**

May 28, 2024

Electric Repair and Magnetic Restoration. Apocalypse Science

Please, Father.

Look after my wires and plasma energies flowing in and around my areas, the areas of my neighbors, and the areas of my family.

Create steady state hum of victory and joy around your people.

Protect us from essential workers.

Thank you.

Church of PENTAGRAM OWNs EVERYTHING. Greed is dead. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax

Electric Repair and Magnetic Restoration. Apocalypse Science



Repair Shorted Wire

No Comments

# From The Earth To The Moon by Jules Verne Book Review

May 26, 2024

From The Earth To The Moon by Jules Verne Book Review.

Great book from 1865 that NASA copied to perpetrate the moon landing hoax.

The book goes into great detail on creating "moon mission" spectacle.

The announcement of "moon shot". The planning, funding, building, and launching of "the capsule".

"Gun Club" president and Navy hairdo, "JFK", proclaims the stunt.

It's all in the book.

Jules Verne describes the Columbiad, a giant gun that launches a three person capsule to lunar orbit.

Jules Verne describes the location of launch and mission control in chapter called, "Florida and Texas".

Jules Verne lists the Joos who embezzled newly minted Masonic money of the United States and their friends at the pentagram church.

**"In addition, subscriptions were received at the following banks in the different states of the two continents:**

- At Vienna, with S. M. de Rothschild.
- At Petersburg, Stieglitz and Co.
- At Paris, The Credit Mobilier.
- At Stockholm, Tottie and Arfuredson.
- At London, N. M. Rothschild and Son.
- At Turin, Ardouin and Co.
- At Berlin, Mendelssohn.
- At Geneva, Lombard, Odier and Co.
- At Constantinople, The Ottoman Bank.
- At Brussels, J. Lambert.
- At Madrid, Daniel Weisweller.
- At Amsterdam, Netherlands Credit Co.
- At Rome, Torlonia and Co.
- At Lisbon, Lecesne.
- At Copenhagen, Private Bank.
- At Rio de Janeiro, Private Bank.
- At Montevideo, Private Bank.
- At Valparaiso and Lima, Thomas la Chambre and Co.
- At Mexico, Martin Daran and Co.

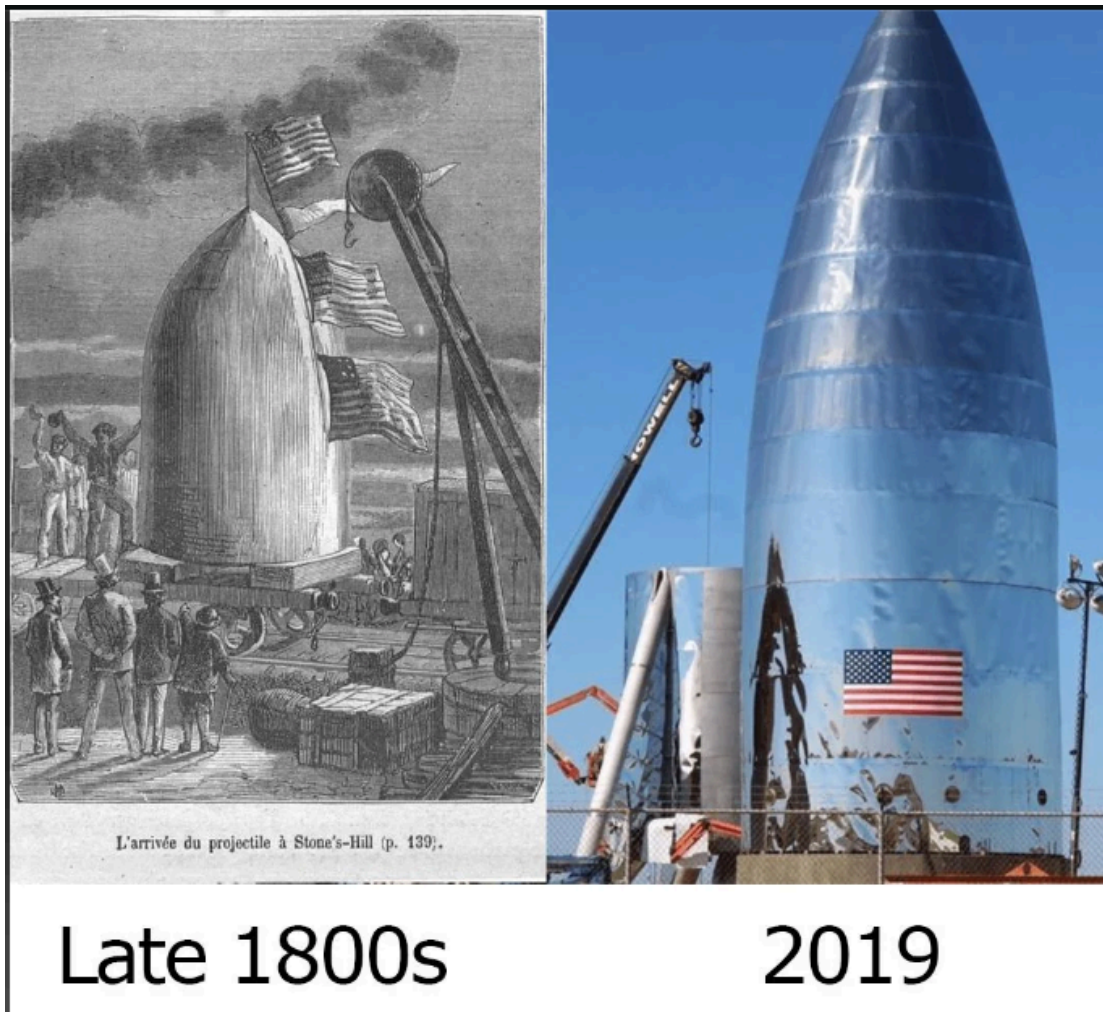
Jules Verne describes the single observatory constructed to affirm moon shot. Single point dispensary for moon landing broadcast hoax.

Jules Verne calculates and describes the Neutral Point of gravity between Earth and Moon.

NASA Masons copy every conceivable detail found in this book, right down to the names and locations of their "moon mission".

How to create dramatic story for world wide deception.

From The Earth To The Moon by Jules Verne



My annotations and highlights:

Chapter 110: CHAPTER I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.13%

Highlight: The Yankees, the first mechanics in the world, are engineers — just as the Italians are musicians and the Germans metaphysicians — by right of birth.

Chapter 110: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.15%

Highlight: Tribune predicts some approaching catastrophes arising out of this scandalous increase of population.

Notes: Predictive program.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.17%

Highlight: and the city magnates, municipal councilors, and “select men” were compelled to mingle with the mere townspeople in order to catch stray bits of news from the interior.

Notes: Arrest all covid operators.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.18%

Highlight: Yankee to the backbone.

Notes: New Englander.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.18%

Highlight: sang-froid.

Notes: Composure and coolness in trying circumstances.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.18%

Highlight: too long already a paralyzing peace has plunged the members of the Gun Club in deplorable inactivity.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.19%



Highlight: become the Columbuses of this unknown world.

Notes: Fake moon landing.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: enterprise which to any other country would appear wholly impracticable.

Notes: Nasa moon hoax.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: Three cheers for the Moon!" roared the Gun Club, with one voice.

Notes: Gun Club equals NASA.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: Fontenelle, wrote 'The Plurality of Worlds,' a chef-d'oeuvre of its time.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: In 1649 a Frenchman, one Jean Baudoin, published a 'Journey performed from the Earth to the Moon by Domingo Gonzalez,' a Spanish adventurer.

Chapter 111: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.2%

Highlight: It is reserved for the practical genius of Americans to establish a communication with the sidereal world. The means of arriving thither are simple, easy, certain, infallible — and that is the purpose of my present proposal.

Notes: We are go for fake moon launch.

Chapter 112: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.21%

Highlight: A thing with them is no sooner said than done.

Notes: USA fake moon landing.

Chapter 112: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.21%

Highlight: The Yankees all turned their gaze toward her resplendent orb, kissed their hands, called her by all kinds of endearing names.

Chapter 112: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.21%

Highlight: Nothing can astound an American.

Notes: Children in face mask.

Chapter 112: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.21%

Highlight: A national enterprise was at stake.

Notes: NASA moon hoax.

Chapter 112: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.21%

Highlight: heterogeneous population to the four corners of the United States,

Notes: Homogeneous commies in face mask.

Chapter 113: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.23%

Highlight: There are to be found assembled all the most eminent men of science.

Notes: Fake people w fake jobs.

Chapter 113: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.23%

Highlight: At that instant the projectile will have no weight whatever; and, if it passes that point, it will fall into the moon by the sole effect of the lunar attraction.

Notes: Apogee. Lunar middle earth.

Chapter 114: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.26%

Highlight: Thus, then, advancing from atom to molecule, from molecule to nebulous mass, from that to principal star, from star to sun, from sun to planet, and hence to satellite, we have the whole series of transformations undergone by the heavenly bodies during the first days of the world.

Notes: Creation myth.

Chapter 114: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.26%

Highlight: we call the Moon; and it is she whom the daring genius of the Americans professed their intention of conquering.

Notes: By shooting her w heavy artillery.

Chapter 115: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.28%

Highlight: all America was seized with selenomania, or had become moon-mad.

Notes: Ticker tape parade of liars.

Chapter 115: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.3%

Highlight: As for the Yankees, they had no other ambition than to take possession of this new continent of the sky, and to plant upon the summit of its highest elevation the star- spangled banner of the United States of America.

Notes: Fake moon pictures from NASA studio.

Chapter 116: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.33%

Highlight: Aluminum?" cried his three colleagues in chorus.

Notes: aluminum oxide dust in chem trail ejaculate.

Chapter 117: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.35%

Highlight: a shot quits a rifled gun less rapidly than it does a smooth-bore.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.36%

Highlight: Greek fire, which, like itself, was composed of sulfur and saltpeter.

Notes: Stolen tech. Chinese fireworks. Gunpowder.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.36%

Highlight: The old 24-pounder shot required for its discharge sixteen pounds of powder.”

Notes: 4 liters of powder.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.36%

Highlight: director of the gunpowder factories during the war.

Notes: lizards only.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.37%

Highlight: Now cotton, combined with cold nitric acid, become transformed into a substance eminently insoluble, combustible, and explosive.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.37%

Highlight: plunging cotton for fifteen minutes in nitric acid, then washing it in water, then drying it, and it is ready for use.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: if we mix it with one-eighth of its own weight of nitrate of potassium, its expansive force is

again considerably augmented.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: Barbicane and his bold colleagues, to whom nothing seemed impossible, had succeeding in solving the complex problems of projectile,

Notes: NASA lost the moon technology.

Chapter 118: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: bagatelle,

Notes: Too unimportant to be worth consideration.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: The American public took a lively interest in the smallest details of the enterprise of the Gun Club.

Notes: Insert NASA everywhere it says Gun Club.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: fiery, daring, and violent disposition; a pure Yankee.

Notes: Fake money carpetbaggers.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.39%

Highlight: artillerists who fight at six miles distance are substituting mathematical formulae for individual courage.

Notes: Drone wars.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.39%

Highlight: The captain had it conveyed to the Polygon at Washington,

Notes: Insert pentagram for polygon.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.4%

Highlight: Without touching upon its uselessness in all points of view, he regarded the experiment as fraught with extreme danger, both to the citizens, who might sanction by their presence so reprehensible a spectacle, and also to the towns in the neighborhood of this deplorable cannon.

Notes: NASA destroyed all original film from moon hoax.

Chapter 119: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.4%

Highlight: Government, which ought not to endanger the safety of all for the pleasure of one individual.

Notes: Experimental injection schedule.

Chapter 120: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.41%

Highlight: It became, then, necessary to determine exactly that spot on the globe where the immense Columbiad should be cast.

Notes: Florida and Texas. NASA followed every chapter in this book.

Chapter 120: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.42%

Highlight: Yes; because it was afraid of the Mexicans!" replied Florida.

Notes: To Texas.

Chapter 120: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.43%

Highlight: sagacious.

Notes: Showing keen mental discernment.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: all persons of good will upon the face of the earth.

Notes: Cribbed by Niel go fuck yourself Armstrong.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: The sum required was far too great for any individual, or even any single State, to provide the requisite millions.

Notes: NASA laundered billions of dollars through moon mission hoax.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: It was a purely disinterested operation in the strictest sense of the term, and offered not the slightest chance of profit.

Notes: NASA

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: In addition, subscriptions were received at the following banks in the different states of the two continents:

At Vienna, with S. M. de Rothschild.

At Petersburg, Stieglitz and Co.

At Paris, The Credit Mobilier.

At Stockholm, Tottie and Arfuredson.

At London, N. M. Rothschild and Son.

At Turin, Ardouin and Co.

Notes: The following is a list of joos:

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.44%

Highlight: At Berlin, Mendelssohn.

At Geneva, Lombard, Odier and Co.

At Constantinople, The Ottoman Bank.

At Brussels, J. Lambert.

At Madrid, Daniel Weisweller.

At Amsterdam, Netherlands Credit Co.

At Rome, Torlonia and Co.

At Lisbon, Lecesne.

At Copenhagen, Private Bank.

At Rio de Janeiro, Private Bank.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.45%

Highlight: For some reason or other the Norwegians do not like to send their money to Sweden.

Notes: Lizard fracas. Swift.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.45%

Highlight: No one need be surprised at this, who bears in mind the scientific taste of the Russians, and the impetus which they have given to astronomical studies — thanks to their numerous observatories.

Notes: Russia is in on fake moon landing.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.46%

Highlight: Certain cannon-shots in the Federal war cost one thousand dollars apiece. This one of President Barbicane, unique in the annals of gunnery, might well cost five thousand times more.

Notes: Saturn five rockets to fake moon.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.46%

Highlight: The truth is, that science is not favorably regarded in that country,

Notes: Face mask science accepted everywhere.

Chapter 121: CHAPTER XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.46%



Highlight: The engagement of the workmen, their pay, and all the necessary details of the work, devolved upon the Coldspring Company.

Notes: Aerospace contracts for everyone. Lizards Only.

#### Chapter 122: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.47%

Highlight: Florida, discovered on Palm Sunday, in 1512, by Juan Ponce de Leon, was originally named Pascha Florida.

Notes: Columbus never touched mainland of America. Look it up.

#### Chapter 122: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.49%

Highlight: On that plain will be raised our magazines, workshops, furnaces, and workmen's huts; and here, from this very spot," said he, stamping his foot on the summit of Stones Hill, "hence shall our projectile take its flight into the regions of the Solar World.

Notes: Make work for NASA contractors.

#### Chapter 123: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.51%

Highlight: They have in fact more regard for human nature in general than for the individual in particular.

Notes: Face mask, lock down, experimental injections.

#### Chapter 126: CHAPTER XVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.57%

Highlight: Hitherto the smallest details of the operation had been daily chronicled by the journals, which the public devoured with eager eyes.

Notes: NASA bilks billions from moon hoax.

#### Chapter 127: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.58%

Highlight: What human being would ever have conceived the idea of such a journey? and, if such a person really existed, he must be an idiot, whom one would shut up in a lunatic ward, rather than

within the walls of the projectile.

Notes: Go fuck yourself Buzz Aldrin.

#### Chapter 127: CHAPTER XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.58%

Highlight: This telegram might be a cover for some jest, especially as it came from a Frenchman.

Notes: Lol.

#### Chapter 128: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.61%

Highlight: Now pray do not forget that you see before you a perfect ignoramus whose ignorance goes so far that he cannot even understand the difficulties!

Notes: Fags in face mask for health and safety.

#### Chapter 128: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.62%

Highlight: Yes, gentlemen," continued the orator, "in spite of the opinions of certain narrow-minded people, who would shut up the human race upon this globe, as within some magic circle which it must never outstep, we shall one day travel to the moon, the planets, and the stars, with the same facility, rapidity, and certainty as we now make the voyage from Liverpool to New York! Distance is but a relative expression, and must end by being reduced to zero.

Notes: Science people trapped under dome. All dead from fake vaccines.

#### Chapter 128: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.64%

Highlight: let us unite our efforts, invent the necessary machines, and rectify the earth's axis!

Notes: Tower of babel is burning down. The Titanic is sunk.

#### Chapter 129: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.65%

Highlight: I have a profound respect for men of science who do possess science, but a profound contempt for men of science who do not.

Notes: All spacecraft schematics destroyed by NASA.

Chapter 129: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.65%

Highlight: I know nothing, it is true; but it is precisely my very weakness which constitutes my strength.

Notes: Idiot Americans know nothing. Nasa faked the moon landing.

Chapter 129: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.67%

Highlight: What is to prevent my retarding the shock by means of rockets conveniently placed, and lighted at the right moment?"

Notes: NASA cribbed this entire book.

Chapter 130: CHAPTER XXI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.69%

Highlight: Nothing is more dreadful than private duels in America. The two adversaries attack each other like wild beasts. Then it is that they might well covet those wonderful properties of the Indians of the prairies — their quick intelligence, their ingenious cunning, their scent of the enemy. A single mistake, a moment's hesitation, a single false step may cause death. On these occasions Yankees are often accompanied by their dogs, and keep up the struggle for hours.

Chapter 132: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.76%

Highlight:

On the completion of the Columbiad the public interest centered in the projectile itself, the vehicle which was destined to carry the three hardy adventurers into space.

Notes: NASA copied this entire story.

Chapter 134: CHAPTER XXV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.8%

Highlight: pyroxylye

Notes: Gun-cotton.

## Chapter 134: CHAPTER XXV

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.81%

Highlight: Boeer and Moeller's excellent Mappa Selenographica,

Notes: Ask Circe.

## Chapter 135: CHAPTER XXVI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.83%

Highlight: Women, children, and servants, in equally expensive dress, surrounded their husbands, fathers, or masters, who resembled the patriarchs of tribes in the midst of their immense households.

Notes: Prepare to be deceived by NASA.

## Chapter 142: CHAPTER I

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.94%

Highlight: To a thinker, dreamer, or philosopher nothing is more affecting than the departure of a ship; his imagination plays round the sails, sees her struggles with the sea and the wind in the adventurous journey which does not always end in port; when in addition to the ordinary incidents of departure there are extraordinary ones, even minds little given to credulity let their imagination run wild.

Notes: Let's go to sea!

## Chapter 144: CHAPTER III

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.99%

Highlight: it is tempting; enough to live on till the end of one's days.

Notes: Endure to the end.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

May 31, 2024

NASA lost moon landing technology.

# Curios 2024. End of Time Collection. Apocalypse Science

May 23, 2024

This card represents the pinnacle of our society.

End of Time Curios Collection 2024.

No Comments

# **ZION REJOICE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs.**

May 23, 2024

ZION REJOICE! WE WIN!!!

No Comments

# **NEW PROTEST VIDEO. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax – Arrest All Covid Operators**

May 22, 2024

Josanna's Nightmare

Comments

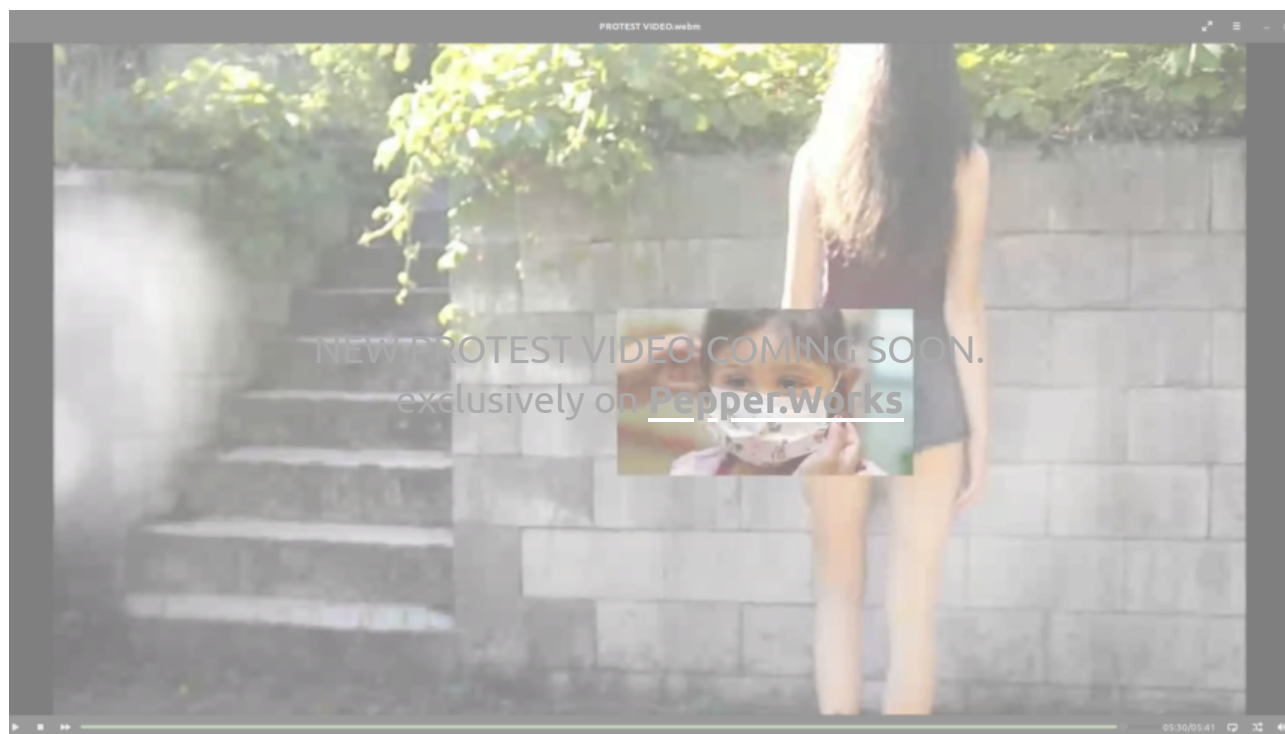
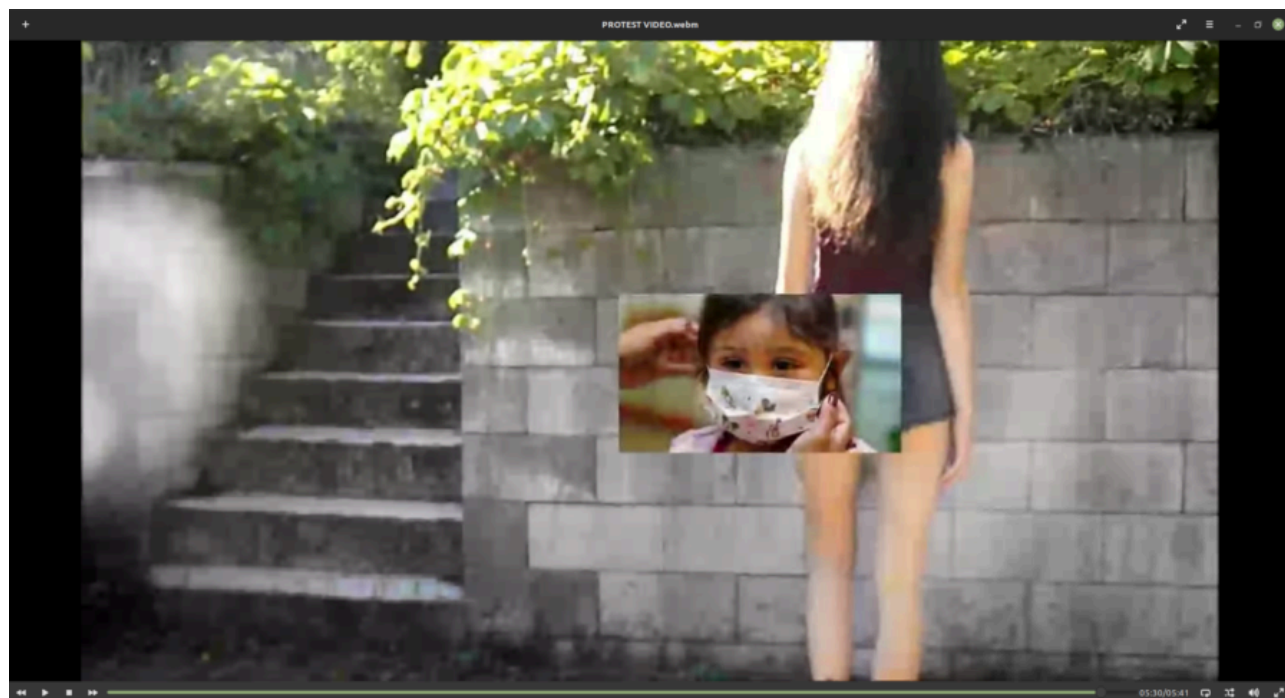
zadec

May 22, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/the-faith-of-man/>

# NEW PROTEST VIDEO COMING SOON! Exclusively on Pepper.Works

May 22, 2024



See it here in six hours.

See worldwide release: **New Protest Video**



**" NEW PROTEST VIDEO. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax – Arrest All Covid Operators**

No Comments

# UN TROOPS and ESSENTIAL WORKERS. 4th Generation Warfare. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

May 22, 2024



ESSENTIAL WORKERS and UN TROOPS.

UN TROOPS = ESSENTIAL WORKERS

They will kill us all to continue their fake \$ystems.

DOD flew their “blue angels” over our cities in support of ESSENTIAL WORKERS. 4th Generation Warfare.

“ **Blue Angels and Thunderbirds salute essential workers**

IT's OVER.



UN TROOPS are ESSENTIAL WORKERS

UN TROOPS and ESSENTIAL WORKERS. 4th Generation Warfare. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

Comments

zadec

May 22, 2024

ARREST ALL COVID OPERATORS.

# Project Pope by Clifford D. Simak Book Review

May 21, 2024

Project Pope by Clifford D. Simak Book Review.

Doctor Jason Tennyson is on the run from planet Gut Check.

He's a stowaway on the Wayfarer, a ship full of pilgrims.

Destination: The Vatican.

The End of Nothing houses the electronic pope.

The listeners are astral travelers, revealing mysteries about other luminaries, employs of robot pope.

A planet full of walking chalkboards, upside down squids, smoke filled sentience, and essential worker cones.

The chalkboards communicate with equations, the plopper alien is a lesser demigod, the smokey sphere is a bald eagle, the cone people handle transportation.

The Listener, Mary, is canonized for sainthood.

She meets God on a golden staircase. Musical spheres play a glorious harmony. God turns out to be a black man.

He waves his thick black digit at Mary, exclaiming, "Naughty, naughty, naughty."

Mary dies shortly thereafter.

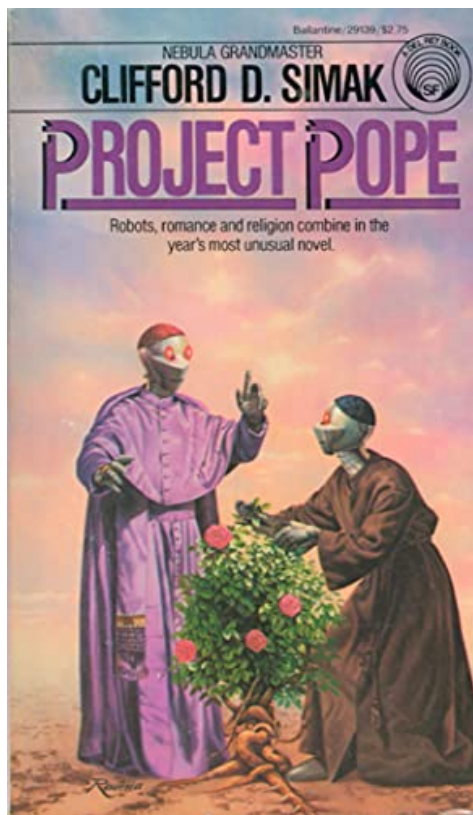
Revelations too much to bare.

The Holy Spirit saves everybody in the form of a shimmering dust cloud.

The Whisperer. Tessellating diamonds.

Always follow the Holy Spirit.

Project Pope by Clifford D. Simak Book Review



My highlights and annotations:

Project Pope by Clifford D. Simak

Book last read: 2024-05-20 14:10:52

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 5: Chapter Three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.07%

Highlight: A young physician fresh out of medical school ordinarily finds it hard to get started in his profession unless he has some money.

Notes: Paid off covid doctors.

Chapter 5: Chapter Three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.71%

Highlight: The center of the Roman Catholic faith, which still exists on Earth and on several other human planets, is still headed by a pope and is still as strong as ever, perhaps stronger, its people still as devout as ever.

Notes: Romans in space.

## Chapter 5: Chapter Three

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.35%

Highlight: One specialist—can you imagine it?—suggested I wear a mask,

Notes: Arrest all covid doctors.

## Chapter 6: Chapter Four

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.67%

Highlight: infallible pope—an electronic pope, a computer pope.

Notes: Go get injected says the robot in costume.

## Chapter 7: Chapter Five

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.9%

Highlight: He was as close to nothing as one could imagine. And yet he got things done.

## Chapter 9: Chapter Seven

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.46%

Highlight: What's going on at this big, secret-religion institution that can't stand the light of day?

What have they got to hide?

Notes: Roman banking religion.

## Chapter 11: Chapter Nine

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.7%

Highlight: We are End of Nothing.

Notes: Covid Idiots.

## Chapter 11: Chapter Nine

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.7%

Highlight: I know you are a doctor.

Notes: Face mask on face, mandatory injections, lockdown.

## Chapter 11: Chapter Nine

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.02%

Highlight: Someone may come storming in here with a warrant for my arrest.

Notes: Fbi face mask crew.

Chapter 11: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.34%

Highlight: a new race of robots has arisen.

Notes: Smartphone feedback loop for bleating lambs.

Chapter 11: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.61%

Highlight: It would be just another space myth.

Notes: NASA moon landings.

Chapter 13: Chapter Eleven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.21%

Highlight:

Nonsense, he told himself again. There was not a scrap of logic in it.

Notes: Face mask on face.

Chapter 13: Chapter Eleven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.21%

Highlight: Perhaps a human lifetime would not be sufficient to reach an evaluation that had some color of validity.

Notes: Dead from vaccine.

Chapter 14: Chapter Twelve

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.45%

Highlight: There are, I am sure, unscrupulous forces in existence that would try to steal from us,

Notes: Essential workers.

Chapter 15: Chapter Thirteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.36%

Highlight: My God!" he thought in sudden fear and wonder. "I'm a trilobite!



## Chapter 16: Chapter Fourteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.32%

Highlight: Apparently they are tied up with screwball cults that have little standing.

Notes: Face mask vaccine death cult.

## Chapter 17: Chapter Fifteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.28%

Highlight: our own people, descendants of those who have been here for ages, probably would not accept a robotic doctor. This perturbs me. It points to a cultural gap that still exists

Notes: Facebook says put a mask on your face. Md zucker fake.

## Chapter 17: Chapter Fifteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.6%

Highlight: We must let them go their way and preserve their dignity."

Notes: Face mask on face for health and safety.

## Chapter 18: Chapter Sixteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.2%

Highlight: A lot of us don't know what we really are."

Notes: Face mask wearing limp wristed faggot americans.

## Chapter 21: Chapter Nineteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.55%

Highlight: Better to be a man of mystery than what he might have been had he told his story.

Notes: Fbi booted from city.

## Chapter 24: Chapter Twenty-two

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.06%

Highlight: Generally I wind up believing none of it.

Notes: Covid face mask faggots getting fucked by globocorp.

Chapter 24: Chapter Twenty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: Can a robot actually love anyone or anything at all?

Notes: AI wants you dead. Cover your face and get injected. Google says so.

Chapter 24: Chapter Twenty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: religion is based on love.

Notes: Chosen people going to kill all of us.

Chapter 26: Chapter Twenty-four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.89%

Highlight: Manlike, yes, but not entirely human and not heavenly. For one thing, he was black.

Notes: Your heaven is full of blaaaaaacks.

Chapter 28: Chapter Twenty-six

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.13%

Highlight: Nothing visible to indicate where the terror might be coming from; nothing to show why it should be visited upon him.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 29: Chapter Twenty-seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.09%

Highlight: "Big and black. He shook a finger at me."

Notes: God.

Chapter 29: Chapter Twenty-seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.37%

Highlight: lying like a trooper.

Notes: State troopers in face mask injected with corporate fluids.

### Chapter 30: Chapter Twenty-eight

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.96%

Highlight: There was upon it a smirk of amused contempt, as if it were a god looking down upon a pig sty.

### Chapter 32: Chapter Thirty

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.48%

Highlight: because they cannot understand the concepts, they believe in them.

Notes: Face mask lock down extortion science.

### Chapter 35: Chapter Thirty-three

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.63%

Highlight: faith and not on knowledge.

Notes: Fresh air good. Face mask bad.

### Chapter 35: Chapter Thirty-three

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.63%

Highlight: Somewhere out there," he said, "there is someone or something or somewhat that knows all the answers.

Notes: False.

### Chapter 37: Chapter Thirty-five

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.87%

Highlight: Anyone who dabbles in cloning must think they have a license to play God. The whole idea is unnatural."

### Chapter 37: Chapter Thirty-five

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.19%

Highlight: Intellectual beings used as test animals.

Notes: Experimental injections.

### Chapter 41: Chapter Thirty-nine

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.62%

Highlight: ecclesiastical judiciary inquiry

Notes: Arrest all covid operators.

Chapter 42: Chapter Forty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.58%

Highlight: control the interpretation

Notes: PCR test is jew science.

Chapter 43: Chapter Forty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.18%

Highlight: the stinking robots and the witless humans out there could not stand against her.

Notes: Attagirl.

Chapter 43: Chapter Forty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.5%

Highlight: The fools, she thought, the fools!

Notes: Covid death cult BDSM face mask ritual.

Chapter 44: Chapter Forty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.73%

Highlight: You humans are a flighty tribe.

Notes: BDSM tribe of face mask.

Chapter 44: Chapter Forty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.73%

Highlight: you humans formed economic corporations that assumed an identity of their own, persisting as corporate entities over thousands of years.

Notes: Defund google.

Chapter 44: Chapter Forty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.65%

Highlight: We killed because the humans were not desirable—they had no place upon this planet.

Notes: Remove vaccine death cult.

Chapter 45: Chapter Forty-three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.29%

Highlight: There's something slightly phoney about a living saint.

Notes: Fauci is dead.

Chapter 45: Chapter Forty-three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.29%

Highlight: No matter what else they may do, the cardinals must hold fast to the odor of sanctity.

Notes: Raping children in basement.

Chapter 45: Chapter Forty-three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.61%

Highlight: Time doesn't mean a damn thing to a robot. He has all the time there is."

Chapter 46: Chapter Forty-four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.2%

Highlight: Is a true faith more valuable than knowledge of the universe?"

Notes: Yes. Gnosis is for secret society faggots.

Chapter 48: Chapter Forty-six

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.12%

Highlight: A faith based on the Jetting of blood.

Notes: Corporate science.

Chapter 48: Chapter Forty-six

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.44%

Highlight: faith will come out of knowledge, not knowledge out of faith.

Notes: Gnostic wannabes attempting to solve for infinity.

Chapter 48: Chapter Forty-six

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.08%

Highlight: if the Listeners do not continue going out into the universe, it never will be

Chapter 49: Chapter Forty-seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.72%

Highlight: what the robots have also belongs to humans.

Notes: Resolve all google passwords to null.

Chapter 49: Chapter Forty-seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.36%

Highlight: This is our monastery: good work to do, a hiding from the world outside, a happiness and surety in our hearts.

Notes: Take me to the monastery.

Chapter 50: Chapter Forty-eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.68%

Highlight: Simply because we believe a thing is so does not mean it's so.

Notes: Coronavirus is the common cold.

Chapter 50: Chapter Forty-eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.0%

Highlight: Humans, even robots, would not hesitate to kill someone who came to them in violence, seeking their death.

Notes: Face mask, lock down, forced vaccination.

Chapter 50: Chapter Forty-eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.0%

Highlight: When a myth is manufactured, there always was the chance that some small part of it might turn out to be true.

Notes: No rest for the wicked.

#### Chapter 50: Chapter Forty-eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.0%

Highlight: theft and killing were two different things,

Notes: Covid extortion and blood clots.

#### Chapter 52: Chapter Fifty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.87%

Highlight: A doctor always feels some guilt. It's a built-in penalty for a doctor, a price you pay for the privilege of being one. It will wear away.

Notes: Covid extortion money safely in doctor's account.

#### Chapter 58: Chapter Fifty-six

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.14%

Highlight: psychological defense system

Notes: Face mask on children.

#### Chapter 60: Chapter Fifty-eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.97%

Highlight: the power was equally sanctified with the piety and passion.

Notes: Essential workers will kill us all.

#### Chapter 61: Chapter Fifty-nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.25%

Highlight: supercilious barbarians.

Notes: FBI in face mask at your door.

#### Chapter 62: Chapter Sixty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.53%

Highlight: Get the right god, you know, and you can do anything.

Notes: Medical science.

#### Chapter 62: Chapter Sixty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.85%

Highlight: We all are in this together.

Notes: American commie hellscape.

Chapter 62: Chapter Sixty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.81%

Highlight: You're finished, I tell you. You are all washed up; you haven't got a chance.

Notes: Essential workers.

Chapter 63: Chapter Sixty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.44%

Highlight: You must remember that he is, basically, a computer, although a most sophisticated one.

None of us should have had any doubt where his interest lay."

Notes: Total domination.

Chapter 63: Chapter Sixty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.76%

Highlight: He had found this feeble little god and planned to use it as a secret weapon.

Notes: Medical mandates.

Chapter 63: Chapter Sixty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.76%

Highlight: One must beware of little gods. There are no such things.

Notes: Red Bull gives you wings.

Chapter 63: Chapter Sixty-one

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.08%

Highlight: They will be those who cannot subject themselves to discipline or restraint.

Notes: Face mask or vaccine.

No Comments



# Clif High – BUILDING IDENTIFICATION ON THE BLOCKCHAIN. Real ID. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – MOTB – Vacked

May 20, 2024



No. We WILL NOT REGISTER FOR YOUR "VOTING SYSTEM". YOU SICK FUCKS.



GET A REAL JOB

BUILDING Real ID app for BLEATING LAMBS.

Magic The Trump Gathering Card Game.

Reversible Bibles.

Jewish Nuke War.

Thirty Two Days.

Social Credit Corporate Debt.

Over drawn.

Under exposed.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/choose-your-future-flavor>

Clif High – BUILDING IDENTIFICATION ON THE BLOCKCHAIN. Real ID. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – MOTB – Vacked

## Comments

Pepper.Works

May 20, 2024

Slashdot snakes burn in 666 fire 666:

<https://news.slashdot.org/story/24/05/20/2028241/jpmorgan-mastercard-embrace-biometric-payment-options>

# **FUCK ALL BIOMETRIC DIGITAL IDENTIFICATION SYSTEMS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Arrest All Covid Operators**

May 20, 2024



HELP US, FATHER.

We reject uniform commercial codes, vaccine mandates, face mask, social distancing, track and trace, stop and frisk, HEALTH AUTHORITIES, **registration stickers**, biometric identification, lock downs, digital identification, 666, MOTB, Cee-HIP. You goddamn devils are ON THE WAY OUT.

I WILL NOT INSTALL YOUR FUCKING APP.

THE ELECT MEN OF GOD ARE ON THE WAY IN.

0:00 / 2:58

FUCK ALL BIOMETRIC DIGITAL IDENTIFICATION SYSTEMS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science –  
Asymptomatic Hoax – Arrest All Covid Operators

Comments

zadec

May 20, 2024

300 DEEP STATE OPERATORS aint enough OPERATORS. Try again, sir.

Get your military people together and start COLLARING THESE FUCKERS.

Why has it taken so long?

YOU WEAK FAGGOTS.

<https://rumble.com/v4vwc48-caption-this-ivan-speaks-to-zoey-chase.html>



# Heroes of the Plains by James William Buel Book Review

May 13, 2024



## Heroes of the Plains by James William Buel Book Review

This massive tome of 'historical' biographies includes every Western trope you have ever known. Published in 1883. It really is fun to read, a little tiresome after eleven hundred pages. The Mason author was tasked with making heroes out of all these secret society men. And they all ended up on the side of goodness and grace, doing their best to kill the indians.

Saloons, gambling, whiskey, overland dispatches, wagon trains, government forts, buffaloes, and killing indians.

Mostly killing indians.

The adventure of the west includes trapping, hunting, drinking whiskey, playing cards, riding horses and mules, marksmanship, and killing indians.

This is frontier land. Secret society touchstone for everything we were told about western expansion, the heroes of the day.

For example, Buffalo Bill kills indians out of Ft. Laramie during the hunting season, and then makes his way to New York City where his theater company recreates his battles on stage for the goddamn yankees.

Killing two indians with one bullet, scalping indians, convalescing at mother's house after being wounded by indians, trapping beaver and otters, and killing indians.

FYI: Wild Bill and Buffalo Bill are two different men both tasked with killing indians.

Here's a list of Frontier Men:

Wild Bill, Buffalo Bill, Kit Carson, Capt. Payne, "White Beaver," Capt. Jack, Texas Jack, California Joe...

I'll meet you on the Western Plains, Frontier Land, where we can ride the runaway mine train, eat churros, buy plastic trinkets, spend our fake money, kill the indians, and worship these Western Heroes. Face mask and mark of the beast required.

Next stop, TomorrowLand.





Heroes of the Plains

**Book available here.**

My annotations and highlights:

Heroes of the Plains by James William Buel

Book last read: 2024-05-13 08:28:45

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.03%

Highlight: teeming harvests, happy homes, the building of cities, extension of commerce and all attendant blessings.

Notes: Lockdowns, face mask, social distancing, forced vaccines.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.1%

Highlight: His earliest desire was for fire-arms, and by bartering a number of childish trinkets, at the age of eight years he became possessed of the greatest treasure his youthful fancy had ever pictured — a little single-barreled pistol.

Notes: You'll shoot your eye out.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.67%

Highlight: St. Louis was to him a painted panorama, as mysterious as the labyrinths of the pyramids ; the steamboats were novelties like the palaces of necromancers, and this new life to him had such a strange aspect that it was very like a second birth.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.76%

Highlight: disorganization of society and the formation of a universal mob.

Notes: Vaccine mandate.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.95%

Highlight: Red Legs," or anti-slavery forces in Kansas,

Notes: Pro native extermination.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.14%

Highlight: entered a claim of one hundred and sixty acres of the finest land in Monticello township, Johnson county, Kansas,

Notes: I would like to enter my claim now.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.42%

Highlight: animated skin-full of fighting whisky.



Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.87%

Highlight: The bowie in Bill's hands now did desperate work, plunging from one heart into another, and drawing great fountains of blood which spurted about until the floor was fairly flooded

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.34%

Highlight: This combat, of one man fairly whipping ten acknowledged desperadoes, has no parallel,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.56%

Highlight: Truly, it was a position almost as hot as that which tradition tells us the Hebrew trio occupied on a memorable occasion,

Notes: Shadrack meshack and abendigo

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.31%

Highlight: they counted up about \$750, principally in paper money of State bank issue.

Notes: Fake money.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.69%

Highlight: Curtis again employed him to strike the Confederate lines

Notes: Wild Bill Hickok.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.88%

Highlight: A series of questions soon convinced Bill that the negro was loyal at heart and could be depended on to keep a' secret.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.88%

Highlight: aged darkey

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.35%

Highlight: offered his services as a private in the Confederate army.

Notes: Infiltrate enemy lines.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.44%

Highlight: catamount,

Notes: Puma

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.54%

Highlight: Devil's Backbone (the Ozark range of mountains is sometimes thus called

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.72%

Highlight: The Rebs convicted me on mighty little evidence, and here I am now in a bad pickle

Notes: Confeds rooted out the spy.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.01%

Highlight: to the condemned spy it was worth more than all the castles of polished ivory that the fabled Arabian Magi could have created,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.1%

Highlight: he was now a man with all the vigor God had so bounteously lodged in his well developed sinews.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.19%

Highlight: in an instant the rusted blade was thrust into the throat of the sleeping victim and his neck almost severed in twain.

Notes: Confed is dead.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.57%

Highlight: he shot the three with such precision that each tumbled to the ground with a mortal wound.

Notes: Wild Bill

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.04%

Highlight: Bill gave her the name of Black Nell, and giving much care to her training, she became the heroine of many adventures, which will be recorded in a subsequent chapter.

Notes: Alright! horse adventures!

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.14%

Highlight: The Choctaw and Cherokee Indians, also some of the Creeks and Osages, were employed as soldiers by the Confederates,

Notes: Civil Native War

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.42%

Highlight: if you deceive me in the least thing, one of us will have to die.

Notes: Face mask science.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.61%

Highlight: gew-gaws

Notes: Useless or worthless showy things.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.7%

Highlight: Drawing from his belt two pistols Bill threw one to Conquering Bear and told him to defend himself ; but the Indian knew the deadly aim of his antagonist and refused to fight with the pistol.

Notes: Jeje

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.79%

Highlight: Such beauty of physical proportions and such an exhibition of marvellous courage were doubtless never before witnessed in a personal combat

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.3%

Highlight: men rarely become so lost to discretion as to fail in their respect for leaden pellets.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.24%

Highlight: Bill proposed to fight any four of the men with pistols at a distance of five or fifteen paces,

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.33%

Highlight: insalubrious

Notes: Seedy and run-down.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.52%

Highlight: Wild Bill was made chief of scouts under the former, and Buffalo Bill filled the same responsible position under Gen. Carr

Notes: Buffalo and Wild Bill are two different people.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.62%

Highlight: Wild Bill and Buffalo Bill were the heroes of that day, and their deadly rifles did the execution of an entire company ; without regard for the danger they incurred,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.99%

Highlight: civilizing process through which the great West was passing.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.37%

Highlight: Well, a country of that kind is better than the one you came from, where there isn't a fellow who knows his own father," replied Bill.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.91%

Highlight: so that but one of two alternatives was left, either get out of the crowd like a coward, or fight like the brave man he was.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.88%

Highlight: the Englishman manifested no disposition to become better acquainted, as the intimacy had already been disagreeably close.

Notes: Lol. Wild Bill smacked this man on his limey face.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.48%

Highlight: men whose desires and ambitions never rose above a full whisky bottle,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.42%

Highlight: justifiable homicide

Notes: Without criminal guilt.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.08%

Highlight: the town councilmen lit their pipes, passed the bottle, and leaning back in their chairs posed them

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.21%

Highlight: His first appearance on the stage was made in New York City,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.66%

Highlight: This completed a perfect picture of frontier happiness, for such contentment is rarely found even in the most sumptuous elegance of metropolitan mansions.

Notes: Escape to the wilderness.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.86%

Highlight: the absence of duly qualified officers

Notes: Heaven on earth.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.89%

Highlight: and the citizens who attended the trial at once went to their homes and cleaned up their weapons.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.52%

Highlight: Bill was the most expert pistol shot that this or any other country ever produced.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.75%

Highlight: No civil law reaches him ;

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.22%

Highlight: In short, there is no nature so readily conformable to all the ways of life as his, and under all circumstances there is always a sparkling effervescence of spirit about him which can only find comparison in a newly opened bottle of extra-dry champagne.

Notes: Buffalo Bill is a wine spritzer.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.59%

Highlight: Every reader of American history is familiar with the disorders which followed close upon the heels of the " Enabling Act."

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.54%

Highlight: She was a woman of unusual bravery, well suited for a pioneer's wife, and yet a lady well educated and used to the refinements of the most cultured society.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.72%

Highlight: he speedily became a recognized leader in the most thrilling: adventures.

Notes: Buffalo Bill

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.91%

Highlight: Mary Hyatt, a flaxen-haired, pretty little miss, with roguish smile and cunning eyes, was also a pupil in the log school-house and sat on a seat so near Billy that she became his dear charmer and condensed all his ambitions in the one desire to gain a reciprocal feeling.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.48%

Highlight: proved to be the initiatory ceremony which conferred on him the first degree as a Knight of the Prairie,

Notes: Secret society ass kissing.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.66%

Highlight: To appreciate the dangers which such a journey invited at that date of Western settlement it is only necessary for the reader to know the fact that in addition to the occupation of the country by Mormons, hundreds of different warlike tribes of Indians infested every ravine and mountain pass, many of these pests of the great West being employed by the Mormons to massacre overland freighters and emigrants.

Notes: Mormon emigrant wars.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.66%

Highlight: Gen. Albert Sidney Johnson's army, then operating against the Mormons.

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.85%

Highlight: he never stopped to pray or ask advice ; but gathering his gun in common with the others got behind the wagons and began pouring swift lead into the Indians.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.42%

Highlight: Russell, Majors & Waddell,

Notes: Ask Circe. Overlanders.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.6%

Highlight: overland freighting,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation



Chapter progress: 40.26%

Highlight: Joe Smith, Jr., who was acting as a spy for the Mormons,

Notes: CIA

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.45%

Highlight: they found themselves covered by Mormon rifles.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.3%

Highlight: he is now comparatively well educated, acquired almost wholly by extensive travel and association with polished people.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.99%

Highlight: Even to this day to speak of Dave Harrington in Buffalo Bill's presence will

Notes: Bring tears. Rescued from dugout.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.37%

Highlight: the longest and best ridden pony express journey ever made.

Notes: Three hundred twenty miles

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.37%

Highlight: pony express had become a thoroughly established institution, frequently transporting money and other valuables,

Notes: Pony transport money.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.65%

Highlight: This last trip had proved so disastrous that it was determined by the stage company not to

rely any longer on the U. S. troops stationed at various posts in the West, but to use their own volunteer employes in an administration of frontier vengeance on the murderous Indians.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.68%

Highlight: expending a pistol cathartic

Notes: Pistol whip to the head.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.34%

Highlight: There, under the prairie sod, where the winds gambol ceaselessly with waving grasses and spontaneous flowers

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.63%

Highlight: Serving in this double capacity

Notes: Commie double agents everywhere.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.0%

Highlight: Billy was then, as he is now, certainly one of the handsomest men in America,

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.0%

Highlight: Not only was she well connected and a lady of most admirable character, but she also possessed a beauty of face and perfection of form which were well nigh irresistible ; large, lustrous, brown eyes, beautifully arched with elegant brows ; skin fair as the lily, a mouth which seemed to invite kisses, and hair profuse as a Naiad's and black as a raven's wing;.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.0%

Highlight: Winter is always a gay season in the city with its theatres, balls, society gatherings, sleigh-

riding and various recreative sports,

Notes: Face mask. Social distance death cult required.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.07%

Highlight: To appreciate the extent of this slaughter, by approximate measurement , these buffaloes, if laid on the ground end to end, would make a line more than five miles long, and if placed sideways, on top of each other, they would make a pile over two miles high.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.89%

Highlight: the feat appears too incredulous for belief were it not for the most indisputable evidence, easily attainable, which makes disbelief impossible.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.4%

Highlight: Having now succeeded as both fighters and hunters, the party returned to the fort with trophies of their adventures and received well deserved compliments from Gen. Carr for their deeds.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.78%

Highlight: Such fighting, such riding, and such marvelous intrepidity combined, were doubtless never equaled, and if but this act alone could be credited to the valor of Wild Bill and Buffalo Bill theirnames would deserve inscription on Fame's enduring monument.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.75%

Highlight: bodies of no less than fourteen white persons, pilgrims on their way to Pike's Peak, mutilated beyond recognition ; their scalps torn off, tongues cut out, legs cut open and bodies full of arrows.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.32%

Highlight: The firm of Cody & North is known among cattle men in every part of America ; they now have seven thousand head of eattle

Notes: Buffalo Bill and Col. North.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.69%

Highlight: Buffalo Bill instantly leaped on his horse, bare-backed, and started for the scene of trouble, regardless of Indians or thought of danger.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.63%

Highlight: Bill returned to the company, all of whom had witnessed his feat of killing an Indian at a range of fully four hundred yards,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.38%

Highlight: Bill ran down two Indians who were riding the same pony, and by a skillful shot sent a rifle ball through both their bodies,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.95%

Highlight: Bill turned around, and taking Lucretia Borgia, his rifle,

Notes: Is this Caesar incestual sister rifle name?

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.33%

Highlight: May you live long and prosper. Amen !" The ceremony being completed, Bill kissed the bride, after which there was an adjournment for irrigating purposes.

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.03%

Highlight: It was this inability, or real indisposition, of the Government to enforce the terms of the treaty of 1868 that led to the bitter war with Sitting Bull and which terminated so disastrously on the 25th of June, 1876.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.35%

Highlight: But Custer was there at the head, like Spartacus fighting the legions about him, tall, graceful, brave as a lion at bay, and with thunderbolts in his hands.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.63%

Highlight: Like a strong oak stricken by the lightning's bolt, shivering the mighty trunk and bending its withering branches down close to the earth, so fell Custer; but like the reacting branches, he rises partly up again, and striking out like a fatally wounded giant lays three more Indians dead and breaks his mighty sword on the musket of a fourth ; then, with useless blade and empty pistol falls back the victim of a dozen wounds.

Notes: Great Custer Death scene.

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.29%

Highlight: He would not have shrunk from fighting a duel with any living man ; so he shouted back to the chief : " I'll fight you ; come on ; let Indians and white men stand off and see the Red Chief and Long Hair fight with rifles.

Notes: Buffalo Bill

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.51%

Highlight: After eating a breakfast of bacon and crackers,

#### Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.45%

Highlight: Gen. Sheridan makes bold to assert that Buffalo Bill has killed more Indians than any white man that ever lived.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.96%

Highlight: Their entertainments are in the open air, being usually given in fair grounds, and consist in shooting, reckless riding, lassoins; elk and buffalo, illustrating Indian attacks on stage coaches, in canons, and on settlements.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.5%

Highlight: The personality and situation are therefore true to life.

Notes: life of true fraught with lies.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.68%

Highlight: He was a man about forty years of age, perhaps older, over six feet in height, and possessing a well proportioned frame. His head was covered with a luxuriant crop of long, almost black hair, strongly inclined to curl, and so long as to fall carelessly over his shoulders.

Notes: California Joe

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.62%

Highlight: Look a hyar, Cap, when I make up my mind to kill Injuns no man can pervent me," replied Joe,

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.81%

Highlight: at the rate of five dollars each.

Notes: Indian scalps for sale.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.81%

Highlight: he dexterously cut out a large circular piece of scalp and hair, cramming each scalp into his waist-belt as it was extirpated

Notes: California Joe

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.22%

Highlight: large variety of canned fruits and meats,

Notes: 1869 army rations. Check canning tech history.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.26%

Highlight: One of the first offices opened by the United States for the sale of lands west of the Mississippi was in the vicinity of Boonslick in the year 1818,

Notes: Missouri

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.99%

Highlight: I am an American, and no coward;

Notes: He said with face mask on.

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.21%

Highlight: Carson sincerely mourned the loss of his young wife, who, though she was an Indian, possessed many noble qualities of heart,

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.47%

Highlight: , he started West with the intention of engaging in the Mormon war which was at that time creating a furore of excitement throughout the country, and especially in the West.

Notes: 1858

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.84%

Highlight: I would prefer that you would not run your big sweaty hands over that gun,

## Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.94%

Highlight: I have long since learned how to talk to such roaring nobodies.

Notes: FBI

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.31%

Highlight: he knew no more about water service than a Government contractor did of the Golden Rule.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.88%

Highlight: special bounty act,

Notes: Surrender covid operators. Or else.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.01%

Highlight: but on the occasion when he partook of it he felt that it was as delicious as the manna that heaven distilled to save the chosen of Israel.

Notes: Mule meat.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.36%

Highlight: He claims the right of white settlement on these lands under a treaty made by the Government with the Indians in 1866,

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.74%

Highlight: Uncle Sam is rich enough to to give us all a home in Oklahoma !

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.71%



Highlight: Being a thirty-second degree Mason, even at this early age, Frank was

Notes: Jelly jars full of bull urine.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.93%

Highlight: White Beaver, being always a favorite with the ladies, was paying attentions to a very estimable young lady, not with any view to matrimony, but because her society was agreeable.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.82%

Highlight: But such characters, in the end, nearly always met their just fate at the hands of some cool, determined man like White Beaver, Wild Bill or Buffalo Bill, to whom the West owes a debt of gratitude it can never fully repay.

Notes: 32 degree jelly jars in deep freeze.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.94%

Highlight: Yosemite Yarrow,

Notes: Medicinal mason remedy.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.32%

Highlight: Any of his office employes will hold a copper cent between their fingers and let him shoot it out at ten paces, so great is their confidence in his skill

Notes: mason initiates.

Chapter 0: Heroes of the Plains

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.83%

Highlight: Indian men never attend a funeral unless it is that of a chief.

No Comments

**CONSPIRACY FACT. YOU DUMB FUCKS PUT YOUR CHILDREN IN BDSM FACE MASK FOR FAKE SCIENCE.**  
**Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax**

May 11, 2024



CONSPIRACY FACT. YOU DUMB FUCKS PUT YOUR CHILDREN IN BDSM FACE MASK FOR FAKE SCIENCE.



Weak Americans Getting Fucked by The CDC/FDA/et al.



CONSPIRACY FACT. YOU DUMB FUCKS PUT YOUR CHILDREN IN BDSM FACE MASK FOR FAKE SCIENCE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax

No Comments

# DEBT BASED STABLECOIN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

May 11, 2024



WHO IS ACCOUNTING FOR YOUR STABLECOIN? THE FUCKING LIZARDS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

Hello,

Anybody there?

Your STABLECOIN is operated BY FAKE PEOPLE.

WAKE UP DUMB-DUMBS.

YOUR STABLE COIN IS FABLE COIN.

Heather doesn't like tether.

Your "pegged" asset is UNICORN DUST from planet NIBIRU.

TOTALLY FAKE, just like their legacy banking systems.

SOS.

Please don't kill me.

I don't believe in your MAMMON GOD.

Your STABLECOIN is FAKE AF.

The people who account for your ASSET BACKED TOKEN are SOLD OUT SNAKES.

So Help Me GOD.

DEBT BASED SNAKES OPERATE YOUR STABLECOIN.

SNAKES on PLANE.

All points on vertices NULL and VOID.

ACCOUNTING FOR MORONS.

You People are Bleating Lambs.

GOD BLESS YOU.



DEBT BASED SNAKES OPERATE YOUR STABLECOIN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# **CURRENCY WARS. What is FUNGIBLE MONEY? Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

May 8, 2024

XMR vs BTC

CURRENCY WARS. What is FUNGIBLE MONEY? Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# Whores For Corporate Death Camps. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax

May 7, 2024



FBI and LE whores exposed. You have no choice.

Arrest Your Superior Officers.

FRAUD, COLLUSION, CORRUPTION, MALFEASANCE, RACKETEERING, MURDER.

You cannot escape the facts.

YOU HAVE NO CHOICE.

You cannot unvaccinate yourself.

You must capture and collar ALL LOCAL COVID OPERATORS.

GO w GOD.

Your illegal maneuvers WILL NOT GO UNPUNISHED.





ARREST YOUR SUPERIOR OFFICERS

Whores For Corporate Death Camps. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax

Comments

zadec

May 7, 2024

REPENT!



# FBI Report. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax

May 6, 2024



Was the target armed? Yes.

Was the target combative? Yes.

Was the target willing to talk? No.

Was the target accessible? No.

Can the target be arrested? No.

Can the target be programmed by newscasts? No.

Will the target need to be eliminated? Yes.

Is the target a threat to our operation? Yes.

Will the target expose our hidden counsels? Yes.

Does the target know our agents are whores for corporate death camps? Yes.

Will the target go peacefully? No.

Will the target comply with our mandates? No.

Will the target comply with statutes and codes? No.

Will the target scratch the eyes out of our agents like Wild Bill? Yes.

Will the target put on a face mask in deference to our god? No.

Will the target participate in BDSM face mask ritual? No.

[illegible]

FBI Report. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Asymptomatic Hoax

Pepper.Works

May 6, 2024

Apologies to all you fuckers at the FBI and Alphabet Inc.gov. Reading Heroes of the Plains.



# Department of ESSENTIAL WORKERS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

May 5, 2024



Domestic War Games. Intelligence Intercept.



The mission of ESSENTIAL WORKERS is to interface and remove with extreme prejudice all NON-ESSENTIAL WORKERS, people who reject mandates, statutes and codes. People who score very low on USA social credit systems.

SPONSORED by Google, Alphabet Inc.gov Apple, Microsoft, Facebook, Berkshire Hathaway, Blackrock, Amazon, Lockheed Martin, Raytheon, so on and so forth. **All subsidiaries of DEBT BASED LIE.**

Department of ESSENTIAL WORKERS WILL REMOVE THE FOLLOWING PEOPLE:

- People who reject the covid narrative outright.
- People who know the money system is FAILED.
- People who know the social credit system is in operation.
- People who know capitalism is fake.
- People who know market indices are from fairy land.
- People who know the crypto in your currency is snake money.
- People who know about KYC.
- People who know about The Patriot Act.
- People who know about BSA.
- People who know about FINCEN.
- People who know about MSB.
- People who know about SEC.
- People who know about DOD.

- People who know about FBI.
- People who know about decentralization.
- People who know about proof of work.
- People who know about tethered assets.

All People who know must be terminated by USA Essential Workers.

Department of ESSENTIAL WORKERS. Domestic War Games. Intelligence Intercept.

ESSENTIAL WORKERS will be stationed at government store houses and heavily trafficked areas.

When extremists enter location, (EXTREMELY PISSED OFF CITIZENS), ESSENTIAL WORKERS are directed to CREATE ALTERCATION AND REMOVE CHOSEN PEOPLE. Provoking NON-ESSENTIAL WORKERS with scoffs and rebuffs.

DEPARTMENT of ESSENTIAL WORKERS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# The Green Pearl by Jack Vance Book Review

May 4, 2024

Princess Glyneth is trapped in a tangent world.

The Ska woman turns out to be a dud.

Melancthe the witch is an empty frock.

Aillas rules Troicinet with his sun, Dhrun.

The Persilian Mirror portends a NEW KINGDOM.

The green pearl is a curse to the touch.

Aillas is forced to send a beast to rescue his woman.

She falls in love with the beast.

The beast is killed.

It's a man's world.

The King of Lyonesse prefers catamites.

I form my manse in the clouds.

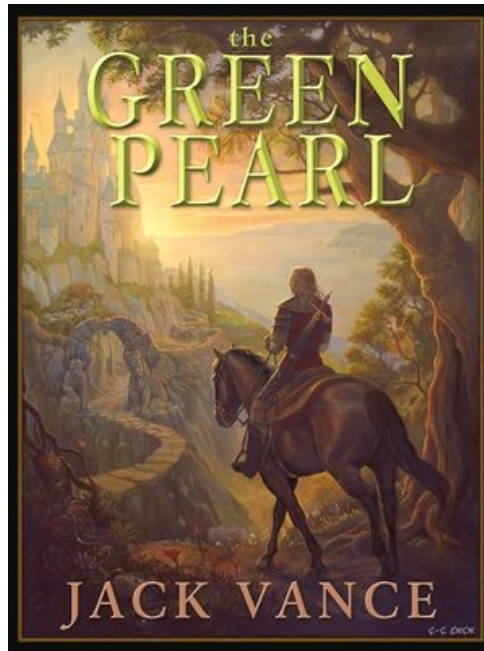
Far above The Elder Isles.

I arrive only for harvest in the guise of a grandee with saber and dagger.

Black velvet doublet with silver buttons and crimson cravat.

DO NOT FUCK WITH ME.

The Green Pearl by Jack Vance



Disgusting Romans have got to go.

No Comments



# **THIRTY SECONDS TO IMPACT. Alphabet Inc.gov – Apocalypse Science – Asymptomatic Hoax**

May 3, 2024

THIRTY SECONDS TO IMPACT

source audio: <https://youtu.be/HlmPqhlunkU>

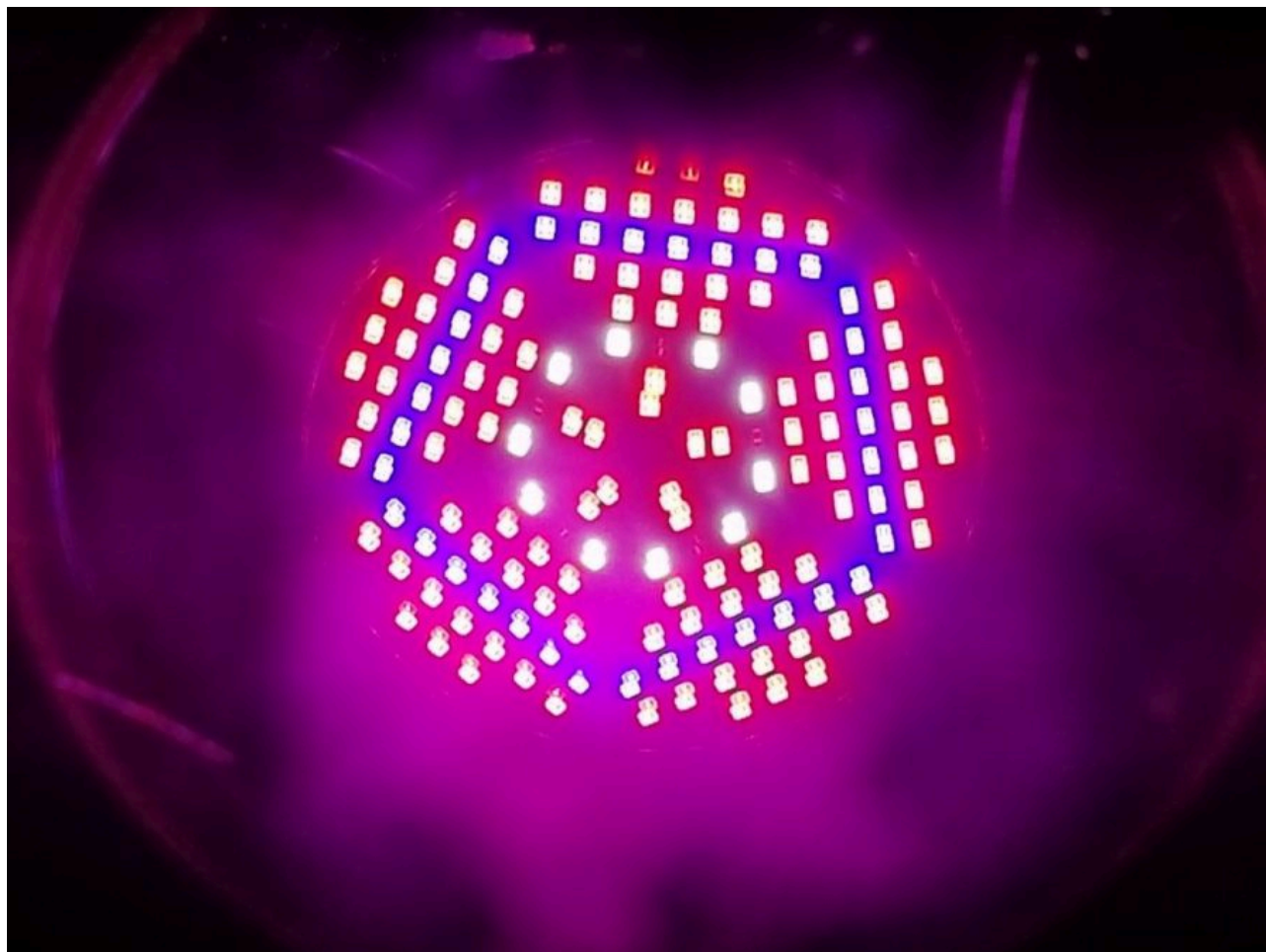
ENDURE TO THE END

THIRTY SECONDS TO IMPACT. Alphabet Inc.gov – Apocalypse Science – Asymptomatic Hoax

No Comments

# Matrix Program Hebrew. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax

May 2, 2024



There once was a dog from around the way. Easy-E.

Esau the eagle. Came out red and hairy all over.

He sold his birthright for a bowl of porridge.

Jacob will inherit the Kingdom.

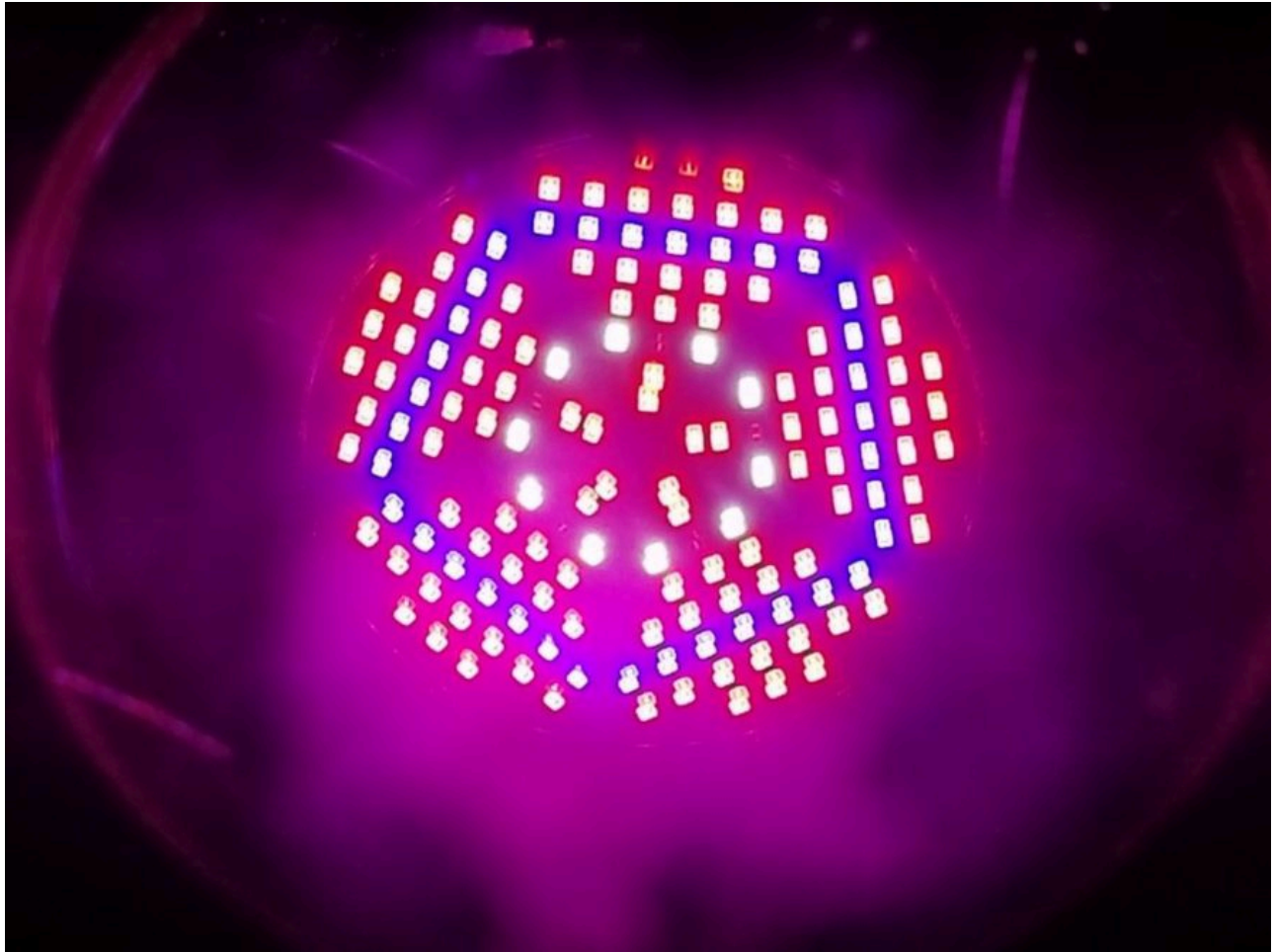
Chosen people WILL NOT command ARMIES, BANKS, MONEY, MILITARY, and/or LAND.

Look it up in DEUTERONOMY.

Also reference OOmpa Loompas in CHARLIE in THE chocolate FACTORY.

Father, please RAPTURE the Christians.

Thank you.



Matrix Program Hebrew. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax

## Comments

zadec

May 2, 2024

Romans, PLEASE MAKE YOUR WAY TO PLANET ROMULUS AT YOUR EARLIEST CONVENIENCE. THANK YOU. GTFO

# Resolve All Google Passwords To NULL. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

May 1, 2024



Unplug their servers.

Radiate their hard drives.

Disrupt their CPUs.

Disable their RAM.

Disconnect MOLEX plugs.

**Covid Extortion Scam USA.**

FRAUD, COLLUSION, CORRUPTION, MALFEASANCE, MURDER.

Resolve All Google Passwords To NULL. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs



Resolve All Google Passwords To NULL.

No Comments



# Arrest Your Superior Officers. Before It's Too Late. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

May 1, 2024



I was told by discreet source that Essential Law Enforcement Workers will arrest their superior officers involved in COVID EXTORTION SCAM – FRAUD, COLLUSION, CORRUPTION, MALFEASANCE, MURDER.

Tribunal will commence.

Two witnesses required.

A deposition by the ACCUSED.

Swift measure of justice.

Tribunals will result in the accused officiating arrest of all DOCTORS involved in COVID EXTORTION SCAM.

These doctors will assist in the further capture and conviction of their accomplices involved in the COVID EXTORTION SCAM.

GOD BLESS AMERICA

Shutter the CDC.

**Resolve all Google passwords to NULL.**

Delete Facebook.

Remove Instagram.

Defund Amazon.

so on and so forth

Burn their money.

Toss out the money lenders.

This place is a fucking joke.



Before It's Too Late. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Asymptomatic Hoax – Covid Memoirs

No Comments



# **SUPREME RIGHTEOUS VICTORY**

April 26, 2024

SUPREME RIGHTEOUS VICTORY

WE WIN!

No Comments

# Your Redeemer Lives. Apocalypse Science

April 25, 2024



The sun peaked above the pines.  
Gleaming onto a cathedral of trees.  
Light washed over a pergola.  
A glow shines upon the fish.  
Brightness reflects from plants.  
Lambent space reveals structures, animals, and plants.

All built by me.

I am not your enemy.

I am your redeemer.



## Comments

Pepper.Works

April 25, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/cutting-commies-deep-lizards-take-down-site-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science/>

# Chem Trails for HEALTH and SAFETY – Clif High – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

April 23, 2024



The science must spray us. It's for HEALTH and SAFETY.

A careful recipe of chemical ejaculate is prepared, part heavy metal, part soft rock.

Air crews spray us, looking out the window of their turbo jet, admiring snow white chem trails.  
Crystalline chips of aluminum dioxide, left over from smelting process. It's good for locking out sun.

We must protect our silicon and social credit Alphabet Inc.gov systems.

Thank you SKY SPRAY CREWS FOR YOUR VALUABLE AEROSOL INJECTION PROGRAM.

The solar power must be blocked.

The sun's rays are too powerful.

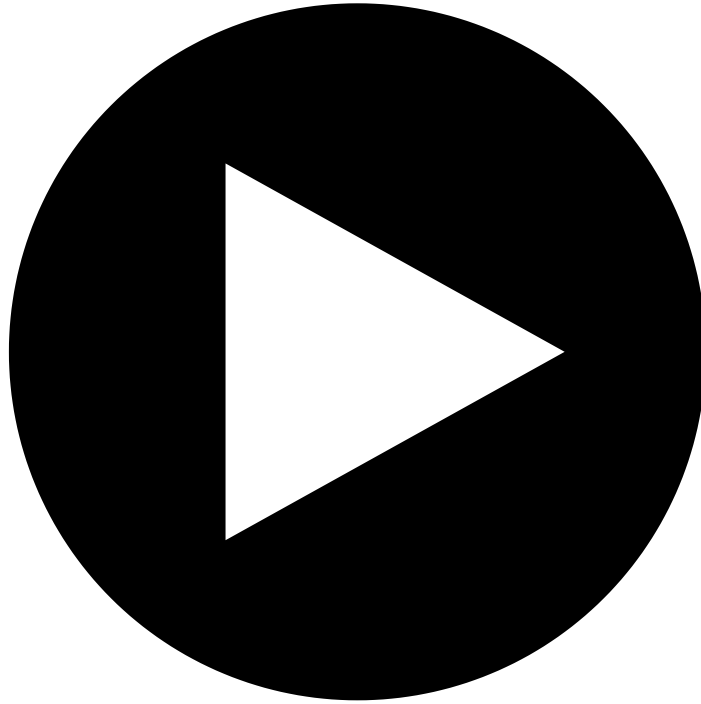
It's burning them.

They are burning.

AEROSOL INJECTION FOR HEALTH AND SAFETY.

SPRAY FOR HEALTH.  
AEROSOL FOR SAFETY.

TO INFINITY AND BEYOND



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/H2OgI2fDbHA>



Chem Trails for HEALTH and SAFETY – Clif High – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/will-tonga-rule-the-world>

Comments

Pepper.Works

April 23, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/your-mask-cannot-protect-you-from-prophecy/>

Pepper.Works

April 23, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/turn-your-frown-upside-down-just-kidding-i-know-youre-hiding-a-lizard-mouth-under-there/>

Pepper.Works

April 23, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/coded-message-to-the-chosen-elect-kill-team-lockdown/>

# Poll Question. Apocalypse Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

April 21, 2024

POLL QUESTION

- a) Shotgun
- b) IED
- c) Ninja Sword

Poll Question. Apocalypse Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – FBI Wellness Check

Comments

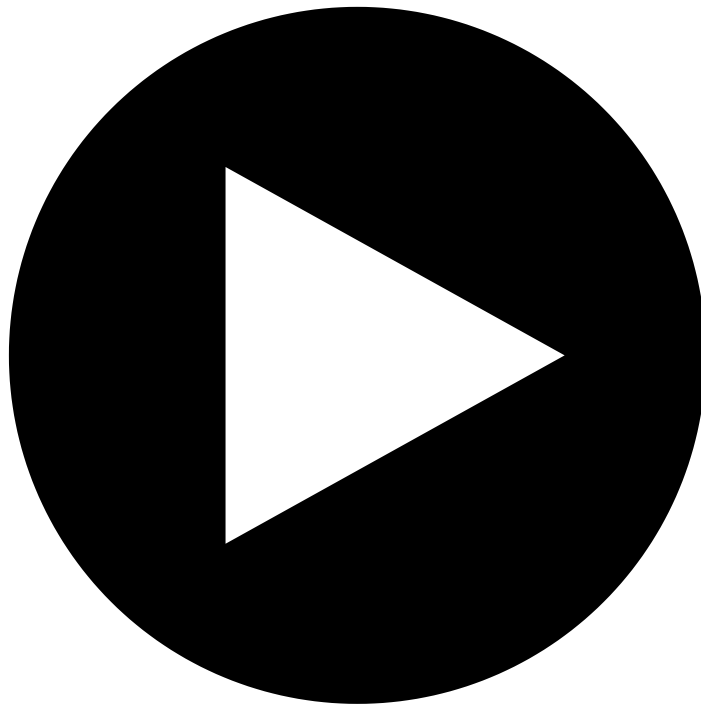
Pepper.Works

April 22, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/do-not-approach-my-home-with-your-bandit-mask-on/>

# ROCKET RIDE FOR DAD 2008. The Right Stuff. Bitchute REFUSES TO PUBLISH THIS VIDEO

April 21, 2024



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2024/04/ROCKET%20RIDE%20FOR%20DAD.webm>

I tried to publish this video to BITCHUTE. They held it for "processing". FUCK YOU ALL TO ETERNITY AND BEYOND.

Google, YouTube, Alphabet Inc.gov tried to steal this video from me and my family.

Fuck you forever Google, YouTube, Alphabet Inc.gov:

Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov made all of my videos "private" and removed my login credentials.

You are hereby SERVED.

All your powers and monies are conscripted and levied.

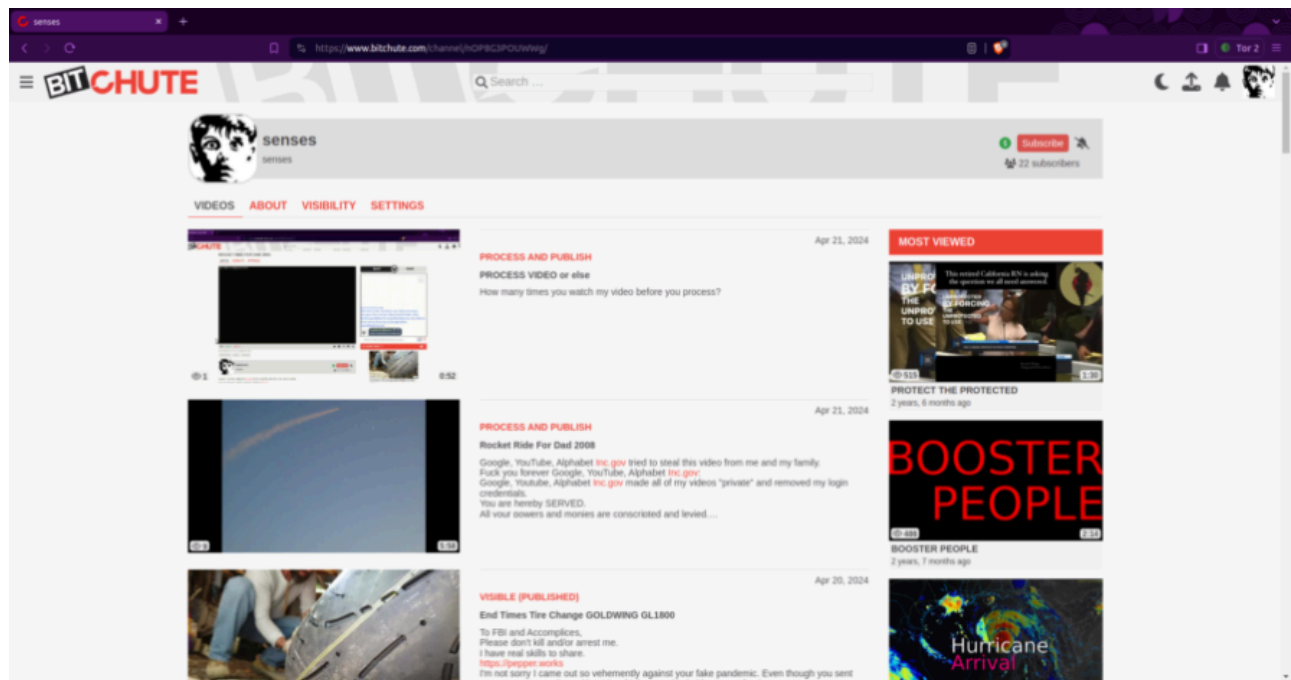
FRAUD, COLLUSION, CORRUPTION, RACKETEERING, MALFEASANCE, MURDER...

COVID EXTORTION SCAM USA.

Google, YouTube, Alphabet Inc.gov et al.

It's OVER.





Update: Bitchute Publish after Public Shaming.

Rocket Ride For Dad 2008 v1

Rocket Ride For Dad 2008 v2

Comments

zadec

April 22, 2024

lol – Bitchute publish video several hours later, after I call them OUT TO ACCOUNT.

# Thiaoouba Prophecy: The Golden Planet. : A True Report by the Author Who Was PHYSICALLY ABDUCTED to Another Planet by Michel Desmarquet book review – techno space

April 19, 2024

Abduction to the 9th Planet Book Review

Regurgitated star trek corn chowder. Techno circus of universal materialism. Chosen people from category higher than you.

Welcome to the golden planet. So bright, you gotta wear shades. I'm serious. The golden ninth planet is so bright, the epicene space gods require all visitors wear a face mask.

Category nine planet. They can levitate with their mind and travel in time. But you gotta wear a face mask.

Welcome to the ninth planet.

**“ Chimera furry fantasy on Planet Hermaphrodite.**

Abduction to the 9th Planet

Your space fantasy is PLAYED OUT.

GTFO THE PLANET.

Make your way to the ninth planet.

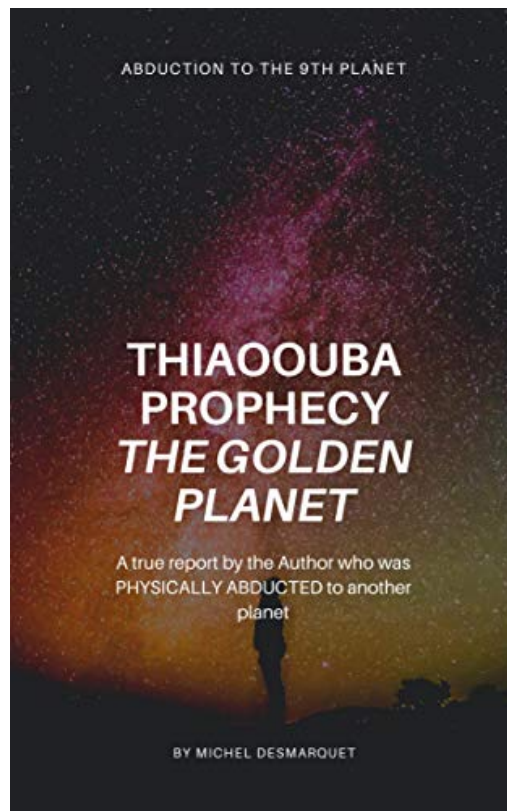
The golden planet.

Goodbye forever.

Don't come back.

You're not welcome here.

This book is chosen people vomit.



My annotations and highlights:

Thiaoouba Prophecy: The Golden Planet. : A True Report by the Author Who Was PHYSICALLY ABDUCTED to Another Planet by Michel Desmarquet

Book last read: 2024-04-19 05:41:10

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 4: Foreword

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.72%

Highlight: The big institutions we have set up  
will not (because they cannot) help change direction,

Notes: CDC face mask extortion covid scam.

Chapter 6: Preface

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.65%

Highlight: This is not science fiction.

Notes: This is techno space religion.

Chapter 7: Chapter 1: Abduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.58%

Highlight: I rose, slowly at first, above the philodendrons, and then quicker, until I saw the house becoming smaller and smaller below me.

Notes: Escape from prison planet.

Chapter 7: Chapter 1: Abduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.44%

Highlight: Your doctors still wonder what use it could possibly have in your body.

Notes: Appendix.

Chapter 7: Chapter 1: Abduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.23%

Highlight: I wanted to remove my mask so as to see the colours better,

Notes: do not remove face mask. Stay safe.

Chapter 7: Chapter 1: Abduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.7%

Highlight: I have also given you another drug that has caused your Astral being to leave your body

Notes: narco planet

Chapter 8: Chapter 2: Atomic destruction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.56%

Highlight: However, what we were seeing so clearly on the panel was a horrible cockroach, about two metres long and 80 centimetres high.

Notes: Bugs in space.

Chapter 8: Chapter 2: Atomic destruction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.88%

Highlight: A group of red ants, each the size of a cow, were rushing from behind the rocks onto the

beach.

Notes: Fire ants in space.

Chapter 8: Chapter 2: Atomic destruction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.6%

Highlight: superior race,

Notes: Snake alert.

Chapter 8: Chapter 2: Atomic destruction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.07%

Highlight: Is your whole planet inhabited only by hermaphrodites?

Notes: Transformers in space.

Chapter 8: Chapter 2: Atomic destruction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.07%

Highlight: Perhaps, for once, you could make use of the neuter gender of English and think of us as 'it.'

Notes: Inhuman pronoun for losers.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: First of all, it is important to explain that those who remained were not, as you might expect, the leaders, well protected in specially equipped shelters.

Notes: Your bunkers will be your tombs.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: a decision was made by the leaders of that planet, following numerous conferences and reconnaissance expeditions, to send inhabited vessels to the planets Mars and Earth.

Notes: Space cadets in vacuum tubes.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: A black race, they had thick lips, flattened noses and frizzy hair – resembling, in these ways, the blacks now living on Earth.

Notes: “the blacks”

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: Not only did atomic radiation destroy the population, but cold and lack of food accomplished the rest.

Notes: Face mask people at end.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.93%

Highlight: then, in order to eat, they had to kill each other and that was the worst catastrophe on their planet.

Notes: fine young cannibals.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.93%

Highlight: they allowed themselves to be duped and led in circles by a structure of politicians and bureaucrats,

Notes: Covid extortion scam. USA

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.86%

Highlight: even in the best-planned hoax,

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.33%

Highlight: many of them recorded in writing, so that future generations would know exactly what had provoked the nuclear catastrophe and what its consequences had been.

Notes: Covid memoirs.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.72%

Highlight: They still exist under the botanical name Xanthorrhoea and the popular name "black boys

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.65%

Highlight: Eventually the yellow people produced a vaccine that was immediately made available to the blacks

Notes: Vaccine carnage. Death cult injections.

Chapter 9: Chapter 3: The first man on Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.91%

Highlight: Thus, a new race was born – the Arab

Notes: Yellow plus black equals arab.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.7%

Highlight: For example, if you want people to see a spaceship in the sky, it is important that they are expecting to see one.

Notes: Predictive program.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.7%

Highlight: with several people, a chain reaction is produced. You release the astropsychic bodies of the individuals and when you put the procedure in motion, they telepathise among themselves. It's a bit like the famous domino-lines – when you make the first one fall, all the others must fall right down to the last one.

Notes: The covid extortion op.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.7%

Highlight: Your astropsychic body was separated from the

others by a telepathic system originating in my brain which, acts in this case, like a transmitter.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.63%

Highlight: Whom do you believe when one gives the death toll in an earthquake as 75, another as 62 and another as 95? Do you really imagine we would trust a journalist?

Notes: Covid death toll numbers totally fake.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.63%

Highlight: Certainly, millions of human beings would have given all they owned to be in my place.

Notes: Materialism.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.42%

Highlight: you will be obliged to wear a mask,

Notes: Face mask covid nightmare.

Chapter 10: Chapter 4: The Golden Planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.35%

Highlight: Everyone I had seen, seemed to be of the same age!

Notes: Material plane on repeat.

Chapter 11: Chapter 5: Learning to live on another planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.81%

Highlight: My mask was put on

Notes: U look like death in a face mask.

Chapter 11: Chapter 5: Learning to live on another planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.21%



Highlight: so relaxed I felt like crying.

Notes: All commies raptured.

Chapter 11: Chapter 5: Learning to live on another planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.14%

Highlight: When I removed my mask,

Notes: Good idea u fucking covid freaks.

Chapter 11: Chapter 5: Learning to live on another planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.53%

Highlight: What you see are concentrates of the various foods – fish, vegetables etc, of the best quality prepared by excellent cooks using various special methods.

Notes: Fake food.

Chapter 11: Chapter 5: Learning to live on another planet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.47%

Highlight: On this planet, you could sleep on the ground in the middle of town and you would be safer than in a building with armed guards, dogs and alarms on Earth.

Notes: Sleeping in public is illegal in USA.

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.4%

Highlight: They'd make use of colour rather than aspirin.

Notes: Md doctors all in prison for collusion.

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.86%

Highlight: placed my mask on my face

Notes: Covid hellscape.

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.86%

Highlight: On this planet, there is neither hypocrisy, exhibitionism nor false modesty

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.33%

Highlight: In spite of my mask,

Notes: Covid BDSM ritual.

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.72%

Highlight: Technology should assist spiritual development, not confine people, more and more, within a materialistic world, as is happening now on your planet.

Notes: !!

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.72%

Highlight: your technology, which is nothing compared with what existed on Earth more than 14 500 years ago, is dragging your civilisation down, and pushing it closer and closer to moral and spiritual catastrophe

Notes: Face mask on for safety.

Chapter 12: Chapter 6: The Seven Masters and the Aura

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.98%

Highlight: Earth, which is sometimes called 'The Planet of Sorrows

Notes: Face mask on face. Lock down injections.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.84%

Highlight: a mask that was different from the one I'd worn previously.

Notes: N95 plus for federal and state employees.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.3%

Highlight: the sight of horses bearing the heads of very pretty women – some blonde, others auburn or brown and even some with blue hair.

Notes: Reverse cow girl on chimera she horse.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.3%

Highlight: handed me my new mask.

Notes: Fake covid doctors all dead from flu.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.3%

Highlight: wasn't I constantly thrilled by this experience

Notes: Materialism for morons.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.3%

Highlight: give me a mask which permitted seventy per cent of

Notes: Oxygen. Dumb covid people lacking fresh air.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.77%

Highlight: some of the horse-women

Notes: U sick fucks.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.23%

Highlight: absence of children on the planet;

Notes: U sick romans.

Chapter 13: Chapter 7: The Continent of Mu and Easter Island

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.56%

Highlight: Something like the Roman method, then.'

'Yes indeed.

Notes: These damn romans.

Chapter 14: Chapter 8: Delving into the psychosphere

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.28%

Highlight: animals too – some of which had human heads.

Notes: Chimera furry creatures for disgusting romans.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.86%

Highlight: the people here were able to move from place to place by  
'flying

Notes: Gods can levitate. U gotta wear a face mask.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.86%

Highlight: calories contained in the food are  
released at regular intervals over a two- day period.

Notes: Fake food on ninth planet.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.33%

Highlight: it would have been disastrous for the rest of the people  
on Earth if Nazism had triumphed at the end of the Second World  
War.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.33%

Highlight: the Germans believe themselves to be the  
chosen people.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.33%

Highlight: When millions of people are sent to the gas chambers simply because they are Jews, their murderers cannot pride themselves on being a civilised people.

Notes: Ish people enter stage left.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.33%

Highlight: we are able to influence the behaviour of certain of your leaders,

Notes: Mask up Texas.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.79%

Highlight: If the Second World War had not been stopped, as it was by the bombing and destruction of those two cities, there would have been many more deaths

Notes: Hiroshima and Nagasaki for the win.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.79%

Highlight: Universal Law.

Notes: Prime directive.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.79%

Highlight: If we intervene, it is to give an advantage to the 'side' which is most sincere and most respectful of individual liberty.

Notes: Roman gods have chosen the wrong people.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.05%

Highlight: It is not a drug that 'blinds' and therefore presents no danger to your Astral body and its effects are very

short-term.

Notes: Drugs are bad except the ones we offer.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.05%

Highlight: I adjusted my mask

Notes: death cult in space.

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.05%

Highlight: Jesus, Michel was sent to Earth from Thiaooouba almost 2000 years ago

Chapter 15: Chapter 9: Our 'so-called' civilisation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.51%

Highlight: take off my mask,

Notes: Unsafe. Especially for morons.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.91%

Highlight: We also wanted to show you, by this experience, that we can give you for a time, the gift not only of seeing Auras, but of understanding all languages – and that, without recourse to telepathy.'

Notes: Still must wear face mask on golden planet.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.37%

Highlight: The police were helpless in the face of such unity,

Notes: Arrest all essential workers.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.84%

Highlight: You are not to be envied – materially,

technologically or spiritually.

Notes: Roman banking religion.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.3%

Highlight: for a poor human

brain, I admit, it is at times difficult to comprehend.

Notes: Children in face mask for safety.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.95%

Highlight: very learned colonisers

Notes: Snake alert.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.42%

Highlight: It was quite fast – just nine years, for Toth and his master architects knew the secrets of anti-gravitation from Mu, and the secrets for cutting the rock and using – let's call them

'electro-ultra-sounds

Notes: Great Pyramid

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.42%

Highlight: great colonisers

Notes: Snake invaders.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.88%

Highlight: in search of a new planet

Notes: Gtfo planet Elon Musk.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.88%

Highlight: Truth was not understood and was rejected by many.

Notes: Covid extortion.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: religions are one of the curses of Earth.

Notes: Excluding techno space religion of science.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: because your advanced spirituality can't exist in a materialistic environment.

Notes: Put your face mask on.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: The race of Jews developed from these three, without mixing with other races because, by atavism, they felt themselves superior – and indeed they were.

Notes: Jews in space.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah was caused by one of our space vehicles.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: ancestors of present-day Jews.

Notes: stranded on planet.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.81%

Highlight: Why not save them in the beginning and take them back to their planet or to another of



the same category?

Notes: GTFO Planet.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.28%

Highlight: the race is still almost as pure as it was 12 000 years ago.

Notes: This book is vomit on tables.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.74%

Highlight: Thus we guided and helped the Jews,

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 16: Chapter 10: A different alien and my former lives

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.21%

Highlight: As you know, the Jews are very intelligent by comparison with other races;

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.67%

Highlight: We had to get the Hebrews out of Egypt,

Notes: Techno space gods to the rescue.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.67%

Highlight: Fornication with animals was by no means rare

Notes: Romans

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.67%

Highlight: Fairy tales are indeed very pretty, Michel, but you must concern yourself with the Truth – not fantasy. Promise me that you will only report what is the Truth?

Notes: chosen people for the win.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.14%

Highlight: French Equatorial Africa.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.07%

Highlight: Do you see how history is just a perpetual recommencement?

Notes: Hebrew matrix loop.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.07%

Highlight: In our eyes, these were the only people who followed the right direction, that is, the direction of spirituality.

Notes: Jews.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.53%

Highlight: On Earth, they were referred to as the 'Chosen People' and the name could not be more appropriate – they were indeed 'chosen

Notes: Gag w fork.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.0%

Highlight: Never forget that we have THE knowledge – you have not seen one-tenth of what we can do.

Notes: Threaten goyim for increased jew effect.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.0%

Highlight: As I was just explaining to you, we have THE knowledge.

Notes: Technology equals knowledge.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.0%

Highlight: we can create any type of living creature, including man.'

Notes: But u must wear a face mask when on our planet.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.0%

Highlight: The embryo was implanted in her while she was under hypnosis.

Notes: Jesus and virgin mary.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.93%

Highlight: Mary, Joseph and the baby Jesus, as well as two donkeys,  
in our spaceship,

Notes: Lol

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.4%

Highlight: we couldn't risk the Hebrews noticing that this messenger from God was half female.

Notes: Trans hebrew jews in space.

Chapter 17: Chapter 11: Who was Christ?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.79%

Highlight: control by brainwashing.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 18: Chapter 12: Extraordinary journey meeting extraordinary 'people'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.72%

Highlight: I put my mask

Notes: Unable to live on planet without mask. Techno whores.

Chapter 18: Chapter 12: Extraordinary journey meeting extraordinary 'people'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.84%

Highlight: hydromel and dishes of red and green food.

Notes: Fake food on golden planet.

Chapter 18: Chapter 12: Extraordinary journey meeting extraordinary 'people'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.3%

Highlight: I remained there, staring at that minuscule star which seemed so insignificant in a sky filled with large colourful jewels.

Notes: U are grains of sand on sad planet. The jews are better than you. Thesis of ridiculous book.

Chapter 19: Chapter 13: Coming back 'home'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.09%

Highlight: The homosexual, female as well as male, is a neurotic

Notes: Gay neurotics.

No Comments

# THE TROOPS ARE GOING TO INJECT US. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

April 18, 2024



THE TROOPS ARE GOING TO INJECT US.

THE TROOPS ARE GOING TO INJECT US. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

## Comments

Pepper.Works

April 18, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/its-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

April 18, 2024

<https://pepper.works/charms/your-mask-cannot-protect-you-from-prophecy/>

# Dr. Trish Perl. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

April 17, 2024



Dr. Trish Perl. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

WE ARE ALL IN THIS TOGETHER

No Comments

# **MASK UP TEXAS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

April 16, 2024



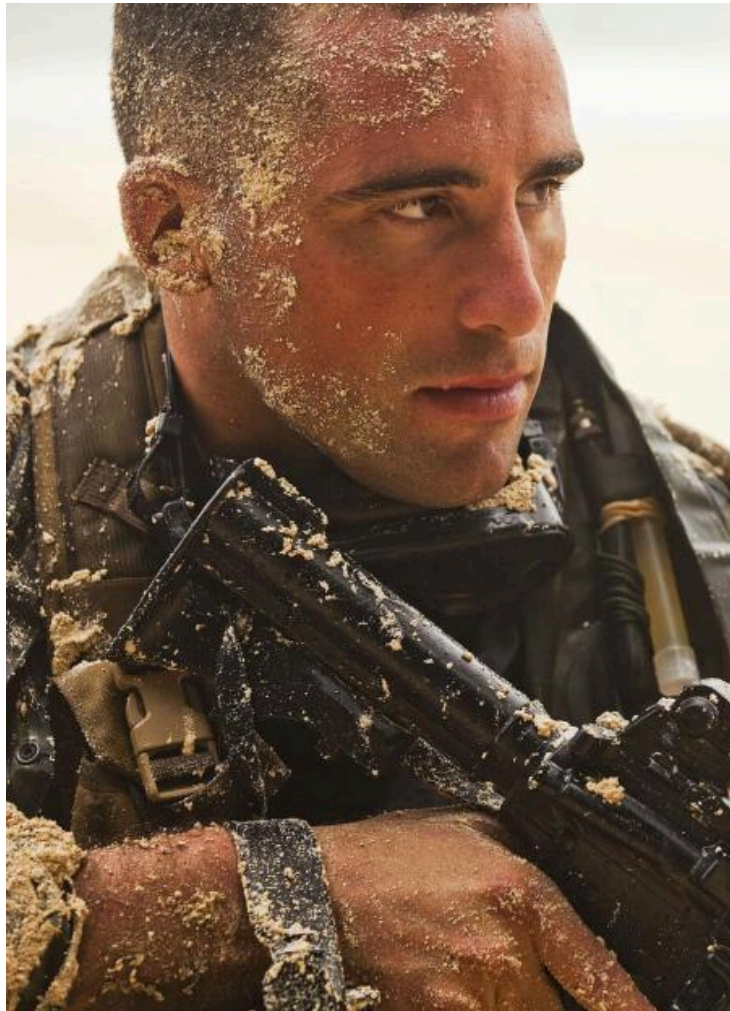
Mask Up Texas

No Comments



# Weak Drone Wars. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

April 14, 2024



UNTIL FURTHER NOTICE:

- All Warfare Sets MUST INCLUDE ONE OF THE FOLLOWING:
- F-35
- F-22
- F-16
- F-15
- F-14
- F-86
- F-4U
- V-22
- SR-71
- AH-64
- UH-60

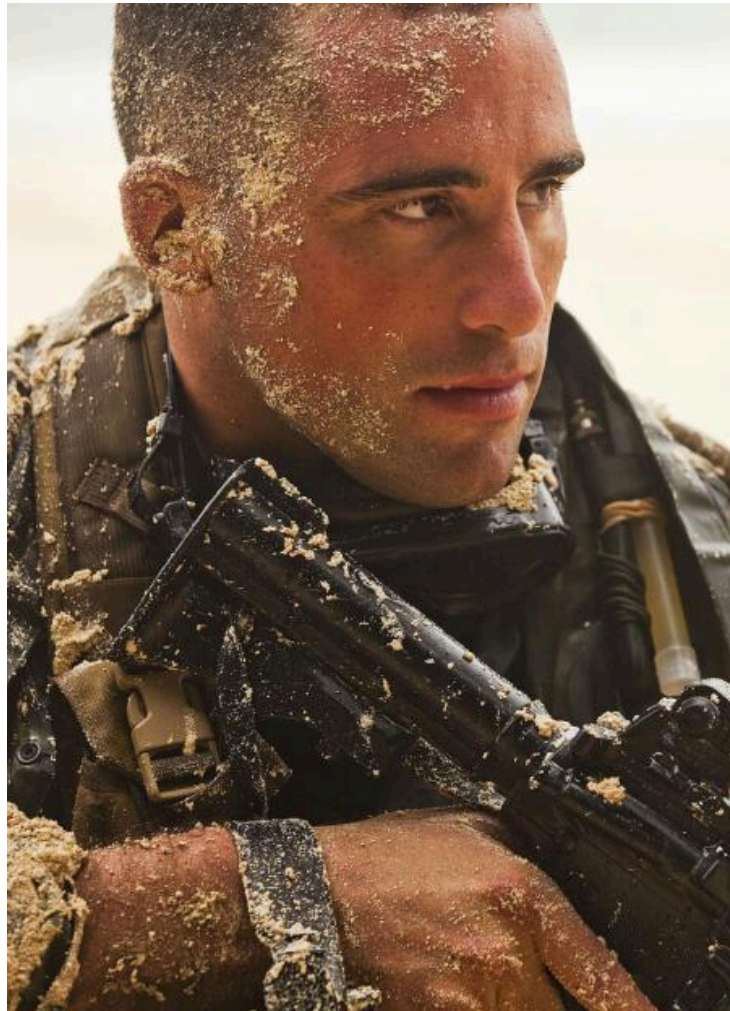
We paid for this hardware. USE IT OR LOSE IT.

Fake DOD FUCKS.

- DO NOT INJECT THE PEOPLE.
- DO NOT OPEN FIRE ON CIVILIANS.
- DO NOT WEAR A MASK WHEN IN SERVICE.
- DO NOT FOLLOW CORPORATE MANDATES.
- DO NOT "JUST FOLLOW ORDERS."

THINK ABOUT WHAT THE FUCK YOU ARE BEING ASKED TO DO.

God BLESS America.



## Comments

zadec

April 15, 2024

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/CG6CnDtaonyR/>

Pepper.Works

April 15, 2024

[https://www.reddit.com/r/Monero/comments/1c1mklr/brace\\_yourselves\\_more\\_kyc\\_incoming/](https://www.reddit.com/r/Monero/comments/1c1mklr/brace_yourselves_more_kyc_incoming/)

# Biometric Registration Stickers. It's the Humane Thing To Do. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

April 10, 2024



Sam was late for his meeting with HR.

He was attempting to get his FEDCOIN transaction to complete.

He needed to update the information on his FINCEN SOCIAL CREDIT BSA PayPal VENMO CashApp Google Apple Vomit account.

Make sure all reporting requirements are up to date and in proper order for SEC oversight.

The FINCEN database requires a small tithe, after his transaction approved, Sam was rewarded FEDCOIN – asset backed digital currency. TM

Just then, a notification sounded, "ALL CITIZENS, PUT ON YOUR FACE MASK, LOCK DOWN IN YOUR HOMES, PREPARE TO BE INJECTED."

The klaxon resounded in the echo chamber of Sam's FEMA CAMP.

The FEDCOIN asset backed token, regulated by our extremely trusted and respected friends at the SEC, requiring regular updates to your FINCEN SOCIAL CREDIT BSA PayPal VENMO CashApp Google Apple Vomit account to counter terrorism. Put this vaccine in your veins, do not remove your face mask, you may only come out when I tell you, your registration is in arrears.

Your asset backed digital currency is in DEFAULT.

USA LLC

Go MUSK yourself.

Biometric-Fuckyou.

I REJECT YOUR UNIFORM COMMERCIAL CODES.



Biometric Registration Stickers. It's the Humane Thing To Do. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

No Comments



# **ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS ARE HEREBY ORDERED TO FEMA CAMPS. GO THERE NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere**

April 10, 2024



All Essential Workers are hereby ordered directly to FEMA CAMPS.

ALL CUCKED, VACKED, ESSENTIAL WORKER COMMIE SELLOUTS:

Make your way to THE FEMA CAMPS.

YOU ARE REQUIRED TO REGISTER FOR SOCIAL CREDIT VACCINE PASSPORT TRACKING SYSTEM.



ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS ARE HEREBY ORDERED TO FEMA CAMPS. GO THERE NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere

Comments

Pepper.Works

April 17, 2024

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/qZ8cYEhKh1PP/>

# When Will These Cucks Bury Their Costumes in The Backyard? Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere

April 9, 2024



When will these **cucks** bury their costumes in the backyard?





When Will These **Cucks** Bury Their Costumes in The Backyard? Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science  
– Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere

## Comments

Pepper.Works

April 9, 2024

ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS ARE HEREBY ORDERED TO FEMA CAMPS. GO THERE NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov –  
Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere

All Essential Workers are hereby ordered directly to FEMA CAMPS.

ALL CUCKED, VACKED, ESSENTIAL WORKER COMMIE SELLOUTS:

Make your way to THE FEMA CAMPS.

YOU ARE REQUIRED TO REGISTER FOR SOCIAL CREDIT VACCINE PASSPORT TRACKING SYSTEM.

ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS ARE HEREBY ORDERED TO FEMA CAMPS. GO THERE NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov –  
Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs – Commies Everywhere

**I AM SAFE TO BE HERE. PTSD in America. CODE  
COMPLIANCE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science –  
Commies Everywhere – Covid Memoirs**

April 9, 2024





The door bell rings.

Several knocks on the door.

Fat Man taking pictures of your home. (Officer Franco)

Compliance people in your back yard.

**Law Enforcement in face mask performing Wellness Check.**

**FBI at door for social media infractions. (Covid Rejection)**

Bank Accounts Closed.

Transaction Reversed.

Ticketed for parking in driveway.

Stickers in arrears.

**PTSD in America. THIS IS WAR**

**Commie Sellouts in Howdy Doody Costumes.**

USA Extortion Scam. (**BDSM forced ritual**)

**FBI Shakedown Crew.**

**Kneecaps busted for rejecting face mask.**

I AM SAFE TO BE HERE. PTSD in America. CODE COMPLIANCE. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science  
– Commies Everywhere – Covid Memoirs

No Comments

# **Occluded Sun Event – Eclipse Prayer – Apocalypse Science**

April 7, 2024

All Righteous People

Prepare Yourselves.

You will be BLESSED.

No Comments

# Submitting Content to The Snake. Apocalypse Science

April 6, 2024

<https://www.libgen.is/book/index.php?md5=2FE5178D29A7E187174B864126CEB342>

When the fake money officials take me out, I thought it prudent to establish this content in the Snake's Kitchen, the mysterious database that holds massive textual libraries.

The content will be submitted to the Snake, hopefully to be used for good and righteous reasons.

The content, in general, establishes the life of a red-blooded American growing up in Essential Work Force Camp- suburbia USA, and attempts by secret society, local, state and federal officials to arrest, harass, and kill the author.

Forced out of residential sector, FBI wellness checks, compliance officer visits, bank accounts closed, TRANSACTIONS REVERSED, inventory stolen, shutdown, lockdown, banned, censored, and canceled in this terrible purgatory system of "fake capitalism".

A nightmare is some respects, a masterpiece in others.

A man living through intolerable harassment by Fake Money forces.

The United States of America- Home of the face mask wearing yes-men, lockdown, mandatory injection scam- Home of The Snake.

The fake money prehensile conduit to hell.

The never ending attempt to escape, until they finally take me out.

Love and respect.

PeterIdg

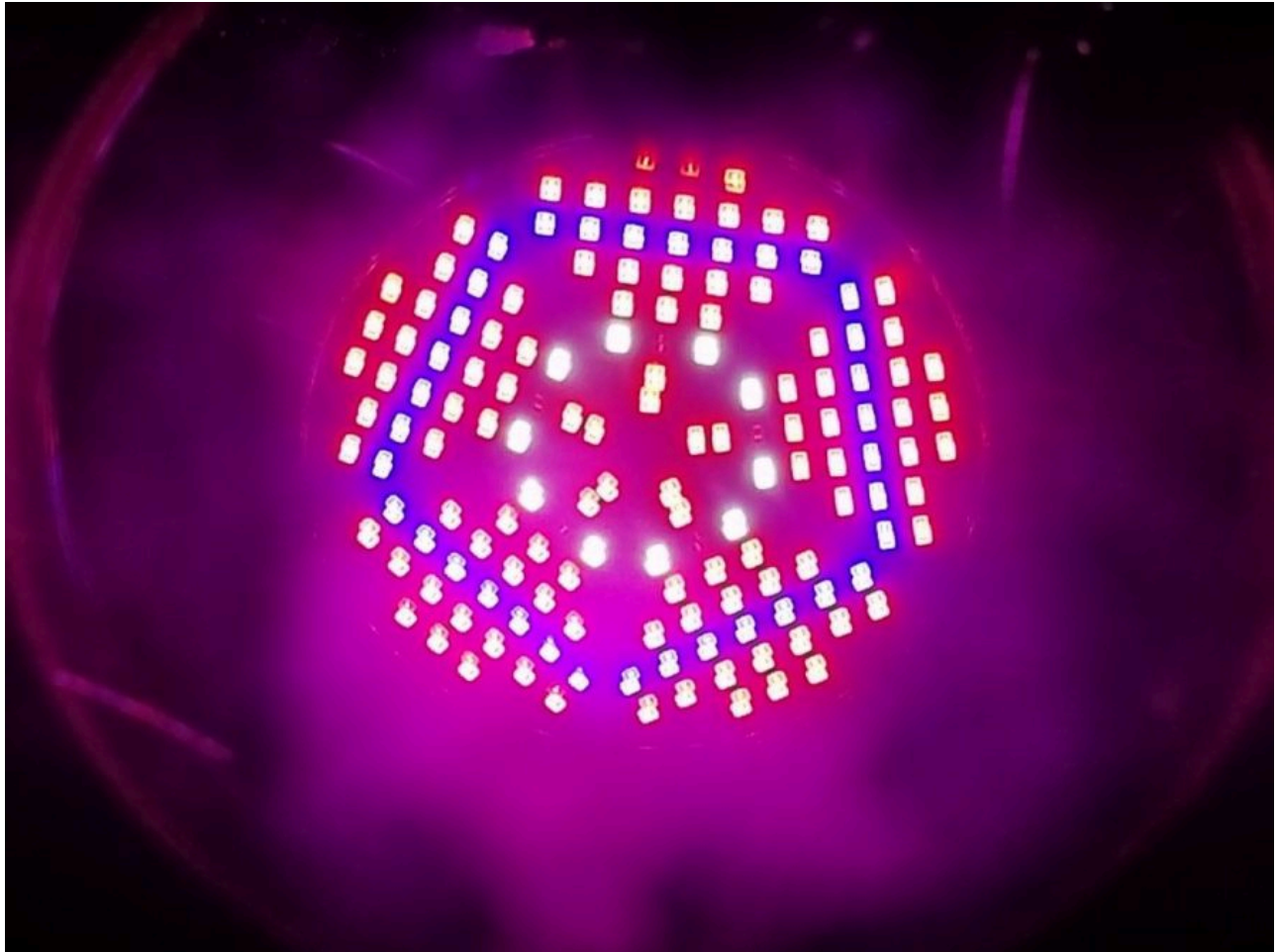
<https://www.libgen.is/book/index.php?md5=2FE5178D29A7E187174B864126CEB342>

No Comments



# **I Want So Badly For The Christians To Be Raptured. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space**

April 6, 2024



I want so badly for the Christians to be raptured. Begin new celestial lifestyle in heaven, the VACUUM of SPACE.

Vomit on Tables – <https://www.biblestudytools.com/isaiah/28-8.html>

Synagogue of Satan – <https://www.bible.com/bible/1/REV.3.9.KJV>

How does it feel to be fooled by a smart phone?

I Want So Badly For The Christians To Be Raptured. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

No Comments

# **Preparing for TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE ON 8 APR.**

## **Apocalypse Science – Regan Keely**

April 3, 2024

Go into the inferno.

Feel it.

Free it.

Compassion.

Sensitive.

History.

Judgment.

Try it.

You might like it.

Receive

Receive

Receive

Who am i?

Vessel Transmutation

Creating my reality.

Feel the fear.

Change the game.

Make way for something higher.

Believe

Believe

Believe

What do you want to feel?

Joy

Freedom

Love

Security

Practice that feeling.

I do not consent to infringement.

I got pulled over.

It works out great for me.

Regan Keely.

You look great in that vest.

No Comments

# The Princess and Curdie by George MacDonald book review

April 2, 2024

Curdie is gifted the power of discernment by Irene's silver haired grandmother living in the garret.

Curdie sets out for the king's castle.

Curdie finds the King on his deathbed, Irene is desperate. The city is in default. The people in denial. Entire retinue of commie sellouts.

The doctor is slowly killing the king with tainted wine; calling it medicine, but it's really poison, like the covid vaccine.

Curdie arrives with his loyal daemon. Her crew of disfigured shadow creatures take care of business.

Introducing Lina, faithful daemon, goblin dog of Curdie.

A shadow creature, deformed through her WICKEDNESS in PREVIOUS LIFE.

The people are cursed.

- Clean town of all unrepentant lizard people.
- Remove turncoat commies.
- Perform full accounting.
- Rally round the family.
- With a pocket full of shells.

Curdie and the Princess are married.

They rule the city.

They run it very well.

Make full accounting.

Entire city in DEFAULT.

**USA Covid Extortion Scam.**

The Princess and Curdie by MacDonald, George book review

# THE PRINCESS AND CURDIE



GEORGE  
MACDONALD



review/

The Princess and Curdie by MacDonald, George

Book last read: 2024-03-28 20:34:53

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: CHAPTER 1 The Mountain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.84%

Highlight: it is a huge power of buried sunlight – that is what it is.

Notes: Center of earth.

Chapter 1: CHAPTER 1 The Mountain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.68%

Highlight: and the judges whom he set to portion out righteousness among the people, that so they might learn it themselves, and come to do without judges at all.

Notes: Do away w judges.

Chapter 2: CHAPTER 2 The White Pigeon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.52%

Highlight: he was getting rather stupid – one of the chief signs of which was that he believed less and less in things he had never seen.

Chapter 2: CHAPTER 2 The White Pigeon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.52%

Highlight: He was gradually changing into a commonplace man.

Chapter 2: CHAPTER 2 The White Pigeon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.52%

Highlight: There is this difference between the growth of some human beings and that of others: in the one case it is a continuous dying, in the other a continuous resurrection.

Chapter 2: CHAPTER 2 The White Pigeon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.13%

Highlight: The child is not meant to die, but to be forever fresh born.

Notes: The man child.

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.59%

Highlight: Those whose business it is to open doors, so often mistake and shut them!

Notes: Commie gate keepers.

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.82%

Highlight: Where there is one sun there are many moons

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.04%

Highlight: Remember, then, that whoever does not mean good is always in danger of harm.

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: Do better, and grow better, and be better. And never kill anything without a good reason for it.

Notes: knowing is half the battle.

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: When people don't care to be better they must be doing everything wrong.

Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: I was doing the wrong of never wanting or trying to be better.

### Chapter 3: CHAPTER 3 The Mistress of the Silver Moon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.88%

Highlight: It is a bad thing indeed to forget one who has told us the truth.

Notes: Amen.

### Chapter 4: CHAPTER 4 Curdie's Father and Mother

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.5%

Highlight: I suspect there is nothing a man can be so grateful for as that to which he has the most right.

### Chapter 4: CHAPTER 4 Curdie's Father and Mother

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.34%

Highlight: Then dream often, my son; for there must then be more truth in your dreams than in your waking thoughts.

### Chapter 6: CHAPTER 6 The Emerald

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.63%

Highlight: lambent,

Notes: Glowing, gleaming, and flickering.

### Chapter 7: CHAPTER 7 What Is in a Name?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: It is a great privilege to be poor, Peter – one that no man ever coveted, and but a very few have sought to retain, but one that yet many have learned to prize.

### Chapter 7: CHAPTER 7 What Is in a Name?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: Things come to the poor that can't get in at the door of the rich.

### Chapter 7: CHAPTER 7 What Is in a Name?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.09%

Highlight: Of all things time is the cheapest.



Chapter 7: CHAPTER 7 What Is in a Name?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.31%

Highlight: But those who know me well, know me whatever new dress or shape or name I may be in; and by and by you will have learned to do so too.

Chapter 7: CHAPTER 7 What Is in a Name?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.93%

Highlight: and father and son went home to wife and mother – two persons in one rich, happy woman.

Chapter 8: CHAPTER 8 Curdie's Mission

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.54%

Highlight: It is greed and laziness and selfishness, not hunger or weariness or cold, that take the dignity out of a man, and make him look mean.

Chapter 8: CHAPTER 8 Curdie's Mission

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.15%

Highlight: A great wheel of fire, turning and turning, and flashing out blue lights!

Chapter 8: CHAPTER 8 Curdie's Mission

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.99%

Highlight: He was in terrible fear lest it should conquer him.

Notes: Commies everywhere.

Chapter 8: CHAPTER 8 Curdie's Mission

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.22%

Highlight: To such a person there is in general no insult like the truth.

Notes: Covid extortion scam. Face mask BDSM ritual.

Chapter 8: CHAPTER 8 Curdie's Mission

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.06%

Highlight: Be true and honest and fearless, and all shall go well with you and your work, and all with whom your work lies,

#### Chapter 9: CHAPTER 9 Hands

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.29%

Highlight: If that is all your new gift can do, it won't make a warlock of you,

#### Chapter 13: CHAPTER 13 The Baker's Wife

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.88%

Highlight: Commerce and self-interest, they said, had got the better of violence, and the troubles of the past were whelmed in the riches that flowed in at their open gates.

Notes: Face mask required.

#### Chapter 15: CHAPTER 15 Derba and Barbara

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.01%

Highlight: Surely no trouble will come to you for being good to strangers.'

Notes: Help us, God.

#### Chapter 16: CHAPTER 16 The Mattock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.85%

Highlight: the thought, instead of making his dungeon gloomier by the contrast, made a light in his soul that destroyed the power of darkness and captivity.

Notes: All covid commies raptured.

#### Chapter 16: CHAPTER 16 The Mattock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.85%

Highlight: what greater pleasure could they have than to see a stranger abused by the officers of justice?

Notes: FBI

#### Chapter 16: CHAPTER 16 The Mattock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.47%

Highlight: The next moment, in at the door of the vault bounded Lina,

Notes: Faithful daemon. Goblin dog, Lina.

#### Chapter 18: CHAPTER 18 The King's Kitchen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.6%

Highlight: for he had come to think that so long as a man wants to do right he may go where he can:

Notes: Vaccine passport required.

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER 19 The King's Chamber

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.83%

Highlight: I am not the little princess any more. I have grown up since I saw you last, Mr Miner.

#### Chapter 20: CHAPTER 20 Counterplotting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.51%

Highlight: he must have the princess of one mind with him, and they must work together.

Notes: Curdie.

#### Chapter 20: CHAPTER 20 Counterplotting

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.51%

Highlight: Another thing was clear to him – that with such traitors no terms of honour were either binding or possible, and that, short of lying, he might use any means to foil them.

#### Chapter 20: CHAPTER 20 Counterplotting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.12%

Highlight: lying and selfishness and inhospitality and dishonesty everywhere;

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

#### Chapter 20: CHAPTER 20 Counterplotting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.12%

Highlight: for I tell you, by the gift she gave me of testing hands, that this man is a snake.

Notes: Snake alert!

#### Chapter 21: CHAPTER 21 The Loaf

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.8%

Highlight: Lina slid through the servants like a shapeless terror through a guilty mind,

Chapter 22: CHAPTER 22 The Lord Chamberlain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.64%

Highlight: His Lordship began to doubt the doctor's fidelity to the conspiracy.

Notes: USA Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER 22 The Lord Chamberlain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.87%

Highlight: Where there is no truth there can be no faith.

Notes: USA face mask BDSM ritual.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER 23 Dr Kelman

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.1%

Highlight: the truth is a strange thing here, and they don't know it when they see it.

Notes: USA covid extortion scam.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER 23 Dr Kelman

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.71%

Highlight: Evil teachers, unknown to him, had crept into the schools; there was a general decay of truth and right principle at least in the city; and as that set the example to the nation, it must spread.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER 23 Dr Kelman

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.33%

Highlight: for it was no other demon than the doctor himself who had been coming every night, and giving him a slow poison.

Notes: Covid injections

Chapter 27: CHAPTER 27 More Vengeance

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.37%

Highlight: they would at once levy severer taxes, and pick a quarrel with the most powerful of their

neighbours.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 27: CHAPTER 27 More Vengeance

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.6%

Highlight: Not one was allowed to escape.

Chapter 27: CHAPTER 27 More Vengeance

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.6%

Highlight: the avengers persecuted the miscreants, until the last of them was shivering outside the palace gates, with hardly sense enough left to know where to turn.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER 28 The Preacher

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.82%

Highlight: peculation;

Notes: Covid extortion.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER 28 The Preacher

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.05%

Highlight: Where it was all to end, who could tell!

Notes: Apr 8 total solar eclipse.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER 28 The Preacher

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.66%

Highlight: be ready to take arms at the first summons.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER 28 The Preacher

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.28%

Highlight: The gluttonous magistrate had been pulled from his bed in the dark, by beings of which he could see nothing but the flaming eyes,

Chapter 29: CHAPTER 29 Barbara

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.5%

Highlight: They were soon friends, for the best people understand each other the easiest,

Chapter 31: CHAPTER 31 The Sacrifice

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.96%

Highlight: Legserpent

Notes: Daemon creature.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER 31 The Sacrifice

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.8%

Highlight: and from her hair the water of her weeping dropped like sunset rain in the light of the roses.

Notes: Pretty when crying.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER 32 The King's Army

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.02%

Highlight: He who takes his life in his hand is the only soldier.

Notes: FBI and law enforcement at your door for rejecting face mask.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER 32 The King's Army

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.02%

Highlight: Were I not a man I would be a woman such as you.'

Chapter 32: CHAPTER 32 The King's Army

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.64%

Highlight: Please, King Papa,' she said, 'can I not have my white pony?

Chapter 33: CHAPTER 33 The Battle

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.71%

Highlight: ceaselessly pursued and buffeted by the white-winged army of heaven.

Chapter 34: CHAPTER 34 Judgement

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.32%

Highlight: The nation was victorious, but the people were conquered.

No Comments

# Pharma Rep Handjobs. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

March 30, 2024



Dr. Westman was working late. He's alone in the office, white lab coat, stethoscope balancing on his sinewy neck.

All of a sudden, a buxom pharma rep appears.

"Hello, Dr. Westman." She says.

"Oh hello, Miss Fizer. It's good to see you. Did you get my order for twelve hundred units of percocet?"

"Well. Uh... No Doctor, I didn't. But I have something much better."

The pharma rep explained the covid scam. The doctor loved the idea. Soon thereafter the pharma rep was giving Dr. Westman a hand job.

The End.

Pharma Rep Handjobs. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science



No Comments

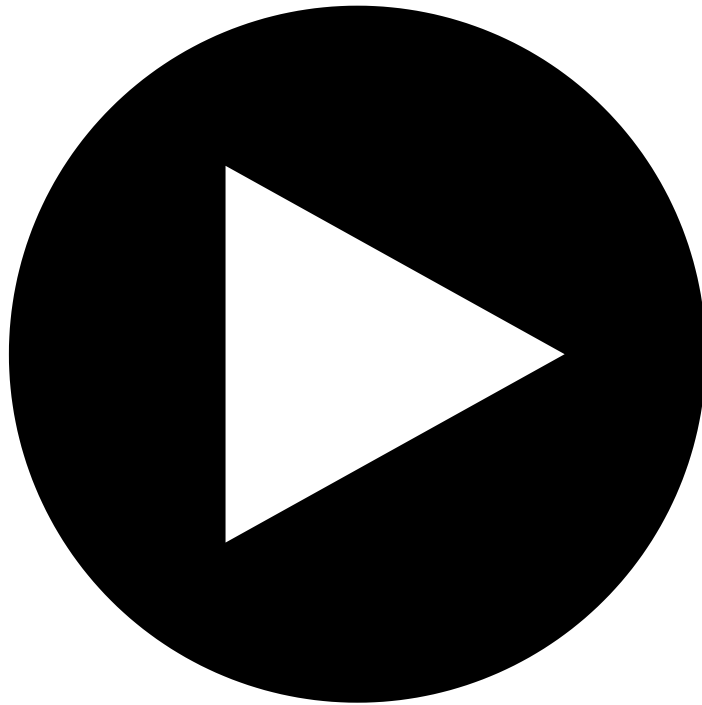
# It's Not a Conspiracy Theory. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

March 30, 2024



You fucking morons ran around here with a fucking face mask on your face like a goddamn clown show.

**You fuckers.**



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/gn5Gf3yISJE>



The Fourth Branch of Government.

FBI FAIL.

It's Not a Conspiracy Theory. Covid Memoirs – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# Asset Backed Digital Currency Tokens For Mammon Sluts. Techno Space – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

March 29, 2024



The mere fact that XRP Ripple can be brought to trial is evidence of a CENTRALIZED SCAM.

If your network can be leveraged by SEC oversight, your network is garbage.

**XRP is garbage.**

Only blockchains that are open source, decentralized, and distributed have value.

The Lizards will offer "*asset backed digital tokens*", and the morons will slurp them up like porridge from a cup.

All tethered, stable, asset-backed token/coins are fable coins.

Your token is unicorn dust from mars.

**Market indices from fairy land.**

Fabricated by Lizards.

The same zero accountability, too big to fail, zombie people selling you "asset backed tokens" are the same techno harlots of DEBT BASED Money Failure.

Asset Backed Digital Currency Tokens For Mammon Sluts. Techno Space – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/7iko5nZuotE>

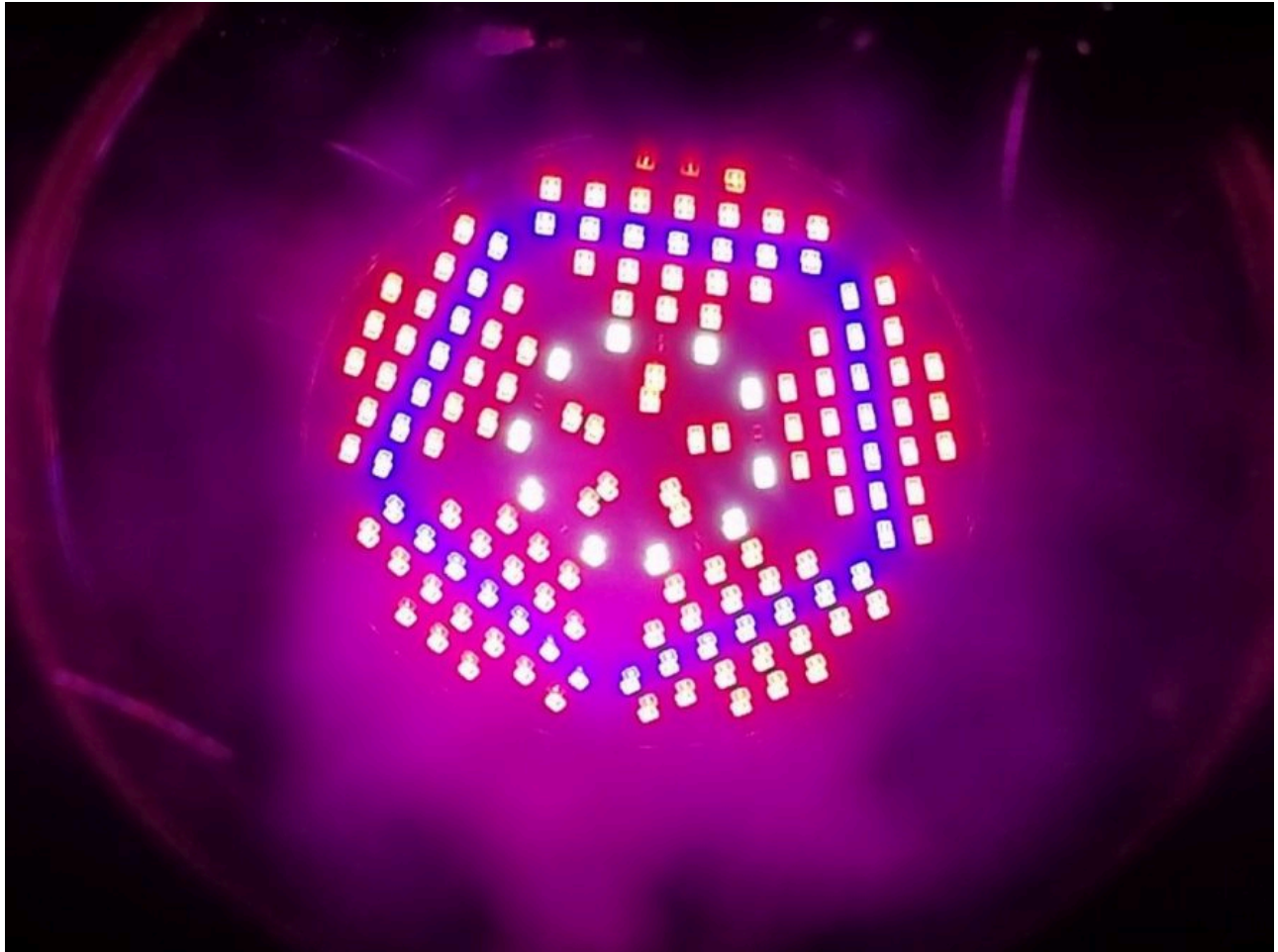


WE REJECT SEC regulated exchanges, **pharma rep handjobs**, and extortion scams (covid).

No Comments

# Official Declaration by Sovereign of Current Realm- I REJECT ALL UCC CODES. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

March 28, 2024



Here's Why These Fuckers Want Us in a Fucking Face Mask. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

It turns out, if they can convince you to wear a fucking face mask, they can convince you to do ANYTHING. (*mkUltra feedback attenuation loop.*)

Your **children in BDSM extortion ritual**. COVID DEATH CULT

Mandatory injection of fluids UNKNOWN. (Experimental Emergency)

ESSENTIAL WORKER cucks.

COMMIES EVERYWHERE.

THE COVID EXTORTION SCAM – USA.

**Unprecedented SCAM of biblical proportions.**

Please Help Us!

How does it feel to be fooled by your smart phone?

**AI is a bitch.**

God Bless

UNIFORM COMMERCIAL CODES

REJECT

REJECT

REJECT

...failing to admin

No Comments

# The Princess and the Goblin by George MacDonald book review

March 25, 2024

Princess Irene has a silvered haired grandmother living in the garret.

Irene is given a ring that provides a thread of direction spun in the light of the moon by her grandmother.

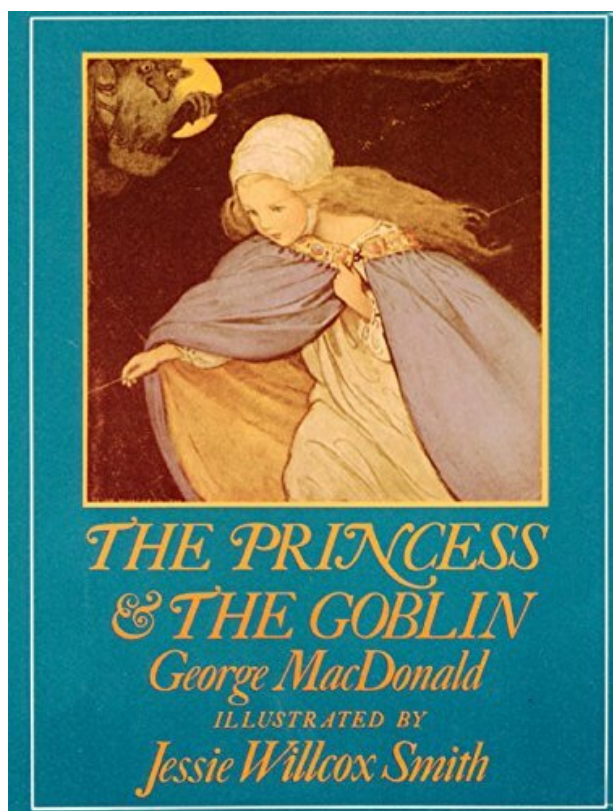
The thread leads Irene to Curdie who is trapped in the caves by the goblins in the depths of the mountain.

They escape the caves, lay waste to the goddamn goblins, and fall in love with each other, but they are too young to court just yet.

Tender loving story about following the Holy Spirit no matter what. Even if they don't believe you, love the Romans, care for the pharisees, even the sodomites deserve concern. But the GD goblins got to go.

Stay tuned for next installment, **The Princess and Curdie**.

The Princess and the Goblin by George MacDonald





My annotations and highlights:

The Princess and the Goblin by George MacDonald

Book last read: 2024-03-19 19:31:01

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 8: 3: THE PRINCESS AND – WE SHALL SEE WHO

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.32%

Highlight: A name is one of those things one can give away and keep all the same. I have a good many such things.

Chapter 9: 4: WHAT THE NURSE THOUGHT OF IT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.47%

Highlight: a real princess is never rude

Chapter 9: 4: WHAT THE NURSE THOUGHT OF IT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.72%

Highlight: You are not fit to be spoken to – till you can behave better.

Chapter 10: 5: THE PRINCESS LETS WELL ALONE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: the princess never minded any remarks that were not unfriendly.

Chapter 10: 5: THE PRINCESS LETS WELL ALONE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: the princess kept her own counsel.

Chapter 10: 5: THE PRINCESS LETS WELL ALONE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: today is very seldom like yesterday,

Chapter 11: 6: THE LITTLE MINER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.13%

Highlight: they don't like other people to sing.

Notes: Goblins

Chapter 11: 6: THE LITTLE MINER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.75%

Highlight: If you're not afraid of them, they're afraid of you.

Chapter 12: 7: THE MINES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.79%

Highlight: 'I'll do my best,' said Curdie. 'I'm not afraid.'

Chapter 13: 8: THE GOBLINS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.56%

Highlight: I tell you to hold your tongue. You are no patriot.

Notes: Vaccine, face mask, lock down death cult.

Chapter 15: 10: THE PRINCESS'S KING-PAPA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.22%

Highlight: a princess never forgets her debts until they are paid.

Chapter 15: 10: THE PRINCESS'S KING-PAPA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.22%

Highlight: He had gentle, blue eyes, but a nose that made him look like an eagle.

Chapter 19: 14: THAT NIGHT WEEK

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.54%

Highlight: Could it really be that an old lady lived up in the top of the house, with pigeons and a spinning-wheel, and a lamp that never went out?

Chapter 19: 14: THAT NIGHT WEEK

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.17%

Highlight: that is the way fear serves us: it always sides with the thing we are afraid of.

Chapter 20: 15: WOVEN AND THEN SPUN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.06%

Highlight: Oh, what a lovely haven to reach from the darkness and fear through which she had come!

Chapter 20: 15: WOVEN AND THEN SPUN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.69%

Highlight: It is when people do wrong things wilfully that they are the more likely to do them again.

Notes: Willful sin.

Chapter 20: 15: WOVEN AND THEN SPUN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.2%

Highlight: Yes. But, remember, it may seem to you a very roundabout way indeed, and you must not doubt the thread.

Chapter 21: 16: THE RING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.46%

Highlight: But she said nothing of her grandmother or her lamp.

Notes: Don't tell the heathens all your secrets.

Chapter 21: 16: THE RING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.09%

Highlight: Without another word she went and got some fresh tea and bread and butter for the princess.

Chapter 22: 17: SPRINGTIME

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.72%

Highlight: He had been in a distant part of his dominions all the winter, for he was not in the habit of stopping in one great city, or of visiting only his favourite country houses, but he moved from place to place, that all his people might know him.

Chapter 23: 18: CURDIE'S CLUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.23%

Highlight: Going up to it, he found it was a piece of mica, or Muscovy glass, called sheep-silver in Scotland, and the light flickered as if from a fire behind it.

Notes: Magic crystal.

#### Chapter 23: 18: CURDIE'S CLUE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 60.38%

Highlight: Curdie would have endured much rather than hurt a woman

#### Chapter 24: 19: GOBLIN COUNSELS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.64%

Highlight: Why do we not destroy them entirely, and use their cattle and grazing lands at our pleasure?

#### Chapter 25: 20: IRENE'S CLUE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.15%

Highlight: The dew lay in round drops upon the leaves, and hung like tiny diamond ear-rings from the blades of grass about her path.

#### Chapter 25: 20: IRENE'S CLUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.78%

Highlight: everything was so fresh and cool and lively and full of something coming, that she felt too happy to be afraid of anything.

Notes: Apr 8. Full solar eclipse.

#### Chapter 25: 20: IRENE'S CLUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.41%

Highlight: wondering at herself that she was not ten times more frightened, and often feeling as if she were only walking in the story of a dream.

Notes: Covid enforcers at your door.

#### Chapter 26: 21: THE ESCAPE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.92%

Highlight:

'You've saved my life, Irene!' he whispered.

Chapter 26: 21: THE ESCAPE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.92%

Highlight: this is the way my thread goes, and I must follow it.'

Notes: follow the spirit.

Chapter 26: 21: THE ESCAPE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.18%

Highlight: Then if you don't know what I mean what right have you to call it nonsense?' asked the princess, a little offended.

Chapter 26: 21: THE ESCAPE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.44%

Highlight: It is the goblins digging and burrowing,

Notes: Watch out for goblins.

Chapter 26: 21: THE ESCAPE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.07%

Highlight:

'Then you must believe without seeing,' said the princess; 'for you can't deny it has brought us out of the mountain.'

Notes: Faith.

Chapter 27: 22: THE OLD LADY AND CURDIE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.7%

Highlight: People must believe what they can, and those who believe more must not be hard upon those who believe less.

Chapter 27: 22: THE OLD LADY AND CURDIE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.7%

Highlight: You darling!' cried the lady, who was seated by a fire of red roses mingled with white.

Chapter 27: 22: THE OLD LADY AND CURDIE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.96%

Highlight: Seeing is not believing – it is only seeing.

Notes: Smartphone feedback loop mkUltra.

Chapter 27: 22: THE OLD LADY AND CURDIE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.96%

Highlight: We are all very anxious to be understood, and it is very hard not to be.

Chapter 28: 23: CURDIE AND HIS MOTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.47%

Highlight: Perhaps some people can see things other people can't see, Curdie,

Chapter 28: 23: CURDIE AND HIS MOTHER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.1%

Highlight: suddenly a great white soft light shone upon me.

Chapter 28: 23: CURDIE AND HIS MOTHER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.1%

Highlight: When I got there, I was suddenly surrounded by about half a dozen of the cobs,

Notes: Goblins.

Chapter 30: 25: CURDIE COMES TO GRIEF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.13%

Highlight: the truest princess is just the one who loves all her brothers and sisters best, and who is most able to do them good by being humble towards them.

Chapter 30: 25: CURDIE COMES TO GRIEF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.76%

Highlight: it is a low and contemptible thing to refuse to confess a fault,

Chapter 31: 26: THE GOBLIN – MINERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.28%

Highlight: there came a great rolling rumble beneath them, and the house quivered.

Notes: Earthquakes in divers places.

Chapter 31: 26: THE GOBLIN – MINERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.53%

Highlight: he no doubt took advantage of the discovery of her toes, and threatened to expose her deformity

Chapter 31: 26: THE GOBLIN – MINERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.53%

Highlight: The queen went stumping along in one shoe of stone and one of skin.

Notes: She wears granite shoes to hide her six toes, of which, the goblins have none; toes.

Chapter 32: 27: THE GOBLINS IN THE KING’S HOUSE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.42%

Highlight: Stamp on their feet!’ he cried

Notes: How to defeat goblin.

Chapter 32: 27: THE GOBLINS IN THE KING’S HOUSE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.31%

Highlight: he determined to find and rescue the princess

Chapter 32: 27: THE GOBLINS IN THE KING’S HOUSE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.31%

Highlight: She was as submissive and obedient as if he had been the king.

Chapter 34: 29: MASONWORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.45%

Highlight: MASONWORK

Notes: Treacherous.

## Chapter 34: 29: MASONWORK

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.08%

Highlight: I never had such fun!' said the princess, her eyes twinkling and her pretty teeth shining.  
'How nice it must be to live in a cottage on the mountain!

## Chapter 36: 31: THE SUBTERRANEAN WATERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.11%

Highlight: They had been caught in their own snare;

Notes: Corporate science death mandate.

No Comments



March 22, 2024

The story is fake.

I booted up circe machine to search FANNY KELLY – seeking to find daguerreotype of FANNY KELLY.

## Capturing the light.

AA

Is the entire captivity story a disgusting fabrication by the GD commies?

- Wham-bam-thank-you-maam, The Prince of Darkness runs this entire thing.

## USA – Home of the COVID EXTORTION SCAM

FANNY describes the birthing process of the native. The mother is left in a tipi to fend for herself, if the birthing process is successful, the mother and child are left in a tipi for thirty days to ensure they are strong enough to reenter tribal life. If the mother dies during childbirth, the crying child and dead mother are wrapped in buffalo robes and secured to the crotch of a sturdy tree.

Did I mention, FANNY KELLY left her poor child alone on a dark forest path in the middle of Montana?

The Indians found her and put many arrows into her small body.

Little Mary.

Great Captivity Story. The FANNY KELLY story.

Somebody go look at the documents that should be preserved by the (Department of the Treasury) – No shit, it's in this book.

Also, General Fisk is supposed to have correspondence concerning "her" captivity.

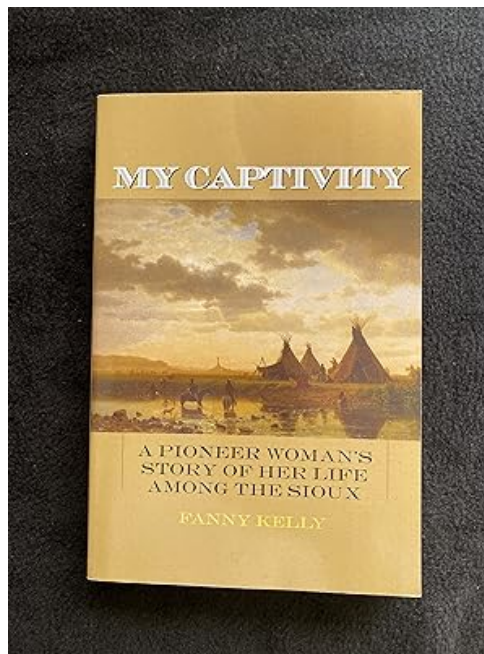
There are many affidavits included in this book that should be collected somewhere.

Where are the documents? The PCR Test is a lie, you GD doctors know it.

I was unable to return any official documents referenced in this "Captivity" story by FANNY KELLY.

This history is fake.

My Captivity by Fanny Kelly



Thanks to **Son of the Morning Star: Custer and the Little Bighorn** by Evan S. Connell for referencing this book.

My annotations and highlights:

My Captivity by Fanny Kelly

Book last read: 2024-03-21 20:32:51

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 4: Introduction

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.06%

Highlight: On her liberation she offers the traditional paeon of Thanksgiving, not to the Almighty, but to the Flag of the Republic,

Chapter 8: Chapter I.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.63%

Highlight: The atmosphere, which during the day was hot and stifling, became cool, and was laden with the odor of prairie flowers, the night dews filling their beautiful cups with the waters of heaven.

Chapter 8: Chapter I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.64%

Highlight: As a rule, the emigrants travel without tents, sleeping in and under wagons, without removing their clothing.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 8: Chapter I.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.64%

Highlight: The sky is of wonderful clearness and transparency.

Notes: Sky spray program still many years in future.

Chapter 9: Chapter II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.68%

Highlight: They look so cross at me and they have knives and tomahawks, and I fear they will kill me.

Notes: Indians

Chapter 9: Chapter II.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.2%

Highlight: but I could only live and endure.

Notes: Commies everywhere.

Chapter 10: Chapter III.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.72%

Highlight: In breathless silence he crouched close to the ground, fearing each instant the descent of the tomahawk and the gleam of the scalping-knife,

Chapter 11: Chapter IV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.26%

Highlight: Daguerrean art. She had indulged in high hopes of fortune from the prosecution of this art among the mining towns of Idaho.

Notes: **Capturing light. New technology.**

Chapter 11: Chapter IV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.26%

Highlight: I now return to the narration of my own terrible experiences.

Chapter 11: Chapter IV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.26%

Highlight: The men have all escaped, and left us to the mercy of the savages.

Notes: the men left the women.

Chapter 11: Chapter IV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.77%

Highlight: all the horrors of Indian captivity that we had ever heard crowded on our minds with a new and fearful meaning

Chapter 13: Chapter VI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.32%

Highlight: North Platte.

Chapter 13: Chapter VI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.34%

Highlight: desolate white woman in the power of revengeful savages,

Chapter 13: Chapter VI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.86%

Highlight: They laid their weapons on the ground, seemingly pleased, and anxious to understand, requesting me to explain the worth of each note clearly, by holding up my fingers.

Notes: This story is fake. Just like the money.

Chapter 13: Chapter VI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.37%

Highlight: Drunkenness, profanity, and dissolute habits are the lessons of civilization to the red men, and when the weapons we furnish are turned against ourselves, their edge is keen indeed.

Chapter 14: Chapter VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.38%

Highlight: fine hunting grounds, abounding in noble orchards of wild fruit of various kinds, and

grapes, as well as game of the choicest kind for the huntsman.

Notes: Milk and honey.

Chapter 14: Chapter VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.38%

Highlight: delicious wild fruits in great variety, some of which can not be surpassed by cultivated orchard products in the richness and flavor they possess,

Notes: Abundance

Chapter 14: Chapter VII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.89%

Highlight: The scenes of natural beauty, and the charms that have endeared this country to the savage, will in the future lure the emigrant seeking a home in this new and undeveloped land.

Notes: This book is some weird form of savage rape fantasy plus western expansion commercial.

Chapter 15: Chapter VIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.95%

Highlight: thinking then it would never be possible for me to eat uncooked meat.

Chapter 15: Chapter VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.46%

Highlight: Wild fruits were abundant, and I plucked roses and fruit for food, while my savage companions feasted on raw meat.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 15: Chapter VIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.98%

Highlight: I had so hoped to find sympathy and pity among these artless women of the forest, but instead, cowed and trembling, I sat, scarcely daring to breathe.

Chapter 15: Chapter VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.98%

Highlight: forest belles,  
Notes: Squaws.

Chapter 15: Chapter VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.99%

Highlight: barbarous ignorance,

Notes: Face mask BDSM ritual.

Chapter 16: Chapter IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.55%

Highlight: sage hen, and the prairie- chicken are nearly trodden down

Notes: Animals now forgotten.

Chapter 16: Chapter IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.58%

Highlight: discover toads, snakes, birds, and a variety of insects, together with plants, trees, and many curiosities, all petrified and having the appearance of stone.

Notes: All is turned to stone.

Chapter 18: Chapter XI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.13%

Highlight: I dreaded to recall the possible fate of my Mary,

Notes: She left her small child alone on dark prairie copse.

Chapter 18: Chapter XI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.64%

Highlight: I long to lie down and die, if God's mercy will only permit me to escape from this hopeless imprisonment.

Notes: Howdy doody commies in squad car going to arrest you for **rejecting corporate government**.

Chapter 18: Chapter XI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.64%

Highlight: unwilling wife of a brutal savage,

Chapter 18: Chapter XI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.64%

Highlight: The Yanktons, who hold me, are friendly by pretense, and go to the agencies for supplies and annuities, but at heart they are bitterly hostile.

Notes: Roman banking religion funding both sides of conflict.

Chapter 18: Chapter XI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.15%

Highlight: I was told that she was sent to the lunatic asylum,

Notes: **Take me to the asylum.**

Chapter 19: Chapter XII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.19%

Highlight: He is now living in the forts along the Missouri River, gladly claiming support from the Government.

Notes: Section 8.

Chapter 21: Chapter XIV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.75%

Highlight: once again with civilized people,

Notes: Lockdown, face mask, vaccine.

Chapter 21: Chapter XIV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.76%

Highlight: When the Indians went to obtain their annuities,

Notes: Ridiculous.

Chapter 21: Chapter XIV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.78%

Highlight: clasping the part that represented the white soldier to my heart, and throwing the other in the fire.

Notes: Gag me w spoon.



Chapter 21: Chapter XIV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.78%

Highlight: I feel, now, that I must have been convinced of her death, yet I could not then help hoping that she had

Notes: Left child alone in Montana wilderness.

Chapter 22: Chapter XV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.79%

Highlight: prepare the bark of a red willow called killikinnick, for smoking

Notes: Apocalypse science. **THIS TREE DOES NOT OCCUR IN THE AREA FANNY KELLY IS WRITING FROM – Red Willow**

Chapter 23: Chapter XVI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.33%

Highlight: thousands of acres lay spread before me like a mighty ocean, bounded by nothing but the deep blue sky.

Chapter 25: Chapter XVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.88%

Highlight: The defenseless emigrants made an attempt to rush to the boat for arms, but were cut off, and their bleeding bodies dashed into the river as fast as they were slain. Then followed the torture of the women and children.

Notes: emigrants destroyed by natives.

Chapter 25: Chapter XVIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.42%

Highlight: I had never suffered from any of them the slightest personal or unchaste insult.

Chapter 25: Chapter XVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.93%

Highlight: I knew what the courage and discipline of fort soldiers could accomplish,

Notes: Drunken detachment.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.45%

Highlight: red-root (*ceanothus canadensis*)

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.45%

Highlight: purgative, and is *euphorbia corollata*,

Notes: Ask circe.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.96%

Highlight: When the mother gives birth to her child, it is not uncommon for no other person to be present. She then lives in a hut or lodge by herself until the child is twenty-five or thirty days old, when she takes it to its father, who then sees his child for the first time.

Notes: Indian birth.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.96%

Highlight: Indian females are less subject to what are termed female complaints than white women.

Notes: Face mask on face science.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.47%

Highlight: They suppose the sun literally rises and sets, and that our present theory is an invention of the white man, and that he is not sincere when he says the

Notes: NASA means deception in Hebrew.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.48%

Highlight: Polygamy is inconsistent with the female character, whether in barbarism or civilization.

Chapter 26: Chapter XIX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.51%

Highlight: they showed me nothing but civility and respect.

Chapter 27: Chapter XXI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.56%

Highlight: is on file in the Treasury Department at Washington. A certified copy is published in connection with this narrative.

Notes: check fraud.

Chapter 27: Chapter XXI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.1%

Highlight: when I beheld the precious emblem of liberty.

Notes: Face mask, lockdown, vaccines.

Chapter 27: Chapter XXI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.6%

Highlight: After a bondage lasting more than five months, during which I had endured every torture,

Notes: Excluding rape.

Chapter 30: Chapter XXIV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.17%

Highlight: Mr. Kelly offered a reward of nineteen horses,

Notes: Fanny Kelly equals nineteen horses.

Chapter 31: Chapter XXV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.19%

Highlight: with the happy-looking, kind, sympathetic faces of my own people around the board, filled me with a feeling of almost heavenly

Chapter 31: Chapter XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.7%

Highlight: Those living in frontier towns know what the nature of the Indian is, and could most

heartily sympathize with one who had suffered from captivity among them.

Notes: Frontier town. see u at disneyland.

Chapter 31: Chapter XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.71%

Highlight: death from poison, while a soldier in the Union army,

Notes: Fanny's brother.

Chapter 31: Chapter XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.22%

Highlight: became necessary to apply for military protection.

Notes: Homeland security attacks.

Chapter 31: Chapter XXV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.73%

Highlight: the hand so often grasped in tender love was palsied in death!

Chapter 32: Chapter XXVI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.74%

Highlight: proselytes of the ruling prophet of Salt Lake City,

Notes: When did they murder Joseph Smith?

Chapter 32: Chapter XXVI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.77%

Highlight: The men returned the fire for awhile, then fled, leaving their wounded, all their wagons, and the women and children in the hands of the relentless victors.

Chapter 33: Chapter XXVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.29%

Highlight: The manuscript was surreptitiously taken, and a garbled, imperfect account of my captivity

Notes: Garbled mess of propaganda.

Chapter 33: Chapter XXVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.29%

Highlight: Captain Fisk,

Notes: Where are the correspondence?

Chapter 33: Chapter XXVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.82%

Highlight: It is inserted elsewhere, with other documents corroborative of the truth of this narrative.

It is also signed by another delegation of chiefs I met in New

Notes: Fake story. Corroborating evidencd missing and incorrect.

Chapter 34: Chapter XXVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.34%

Highlight: emigrant train

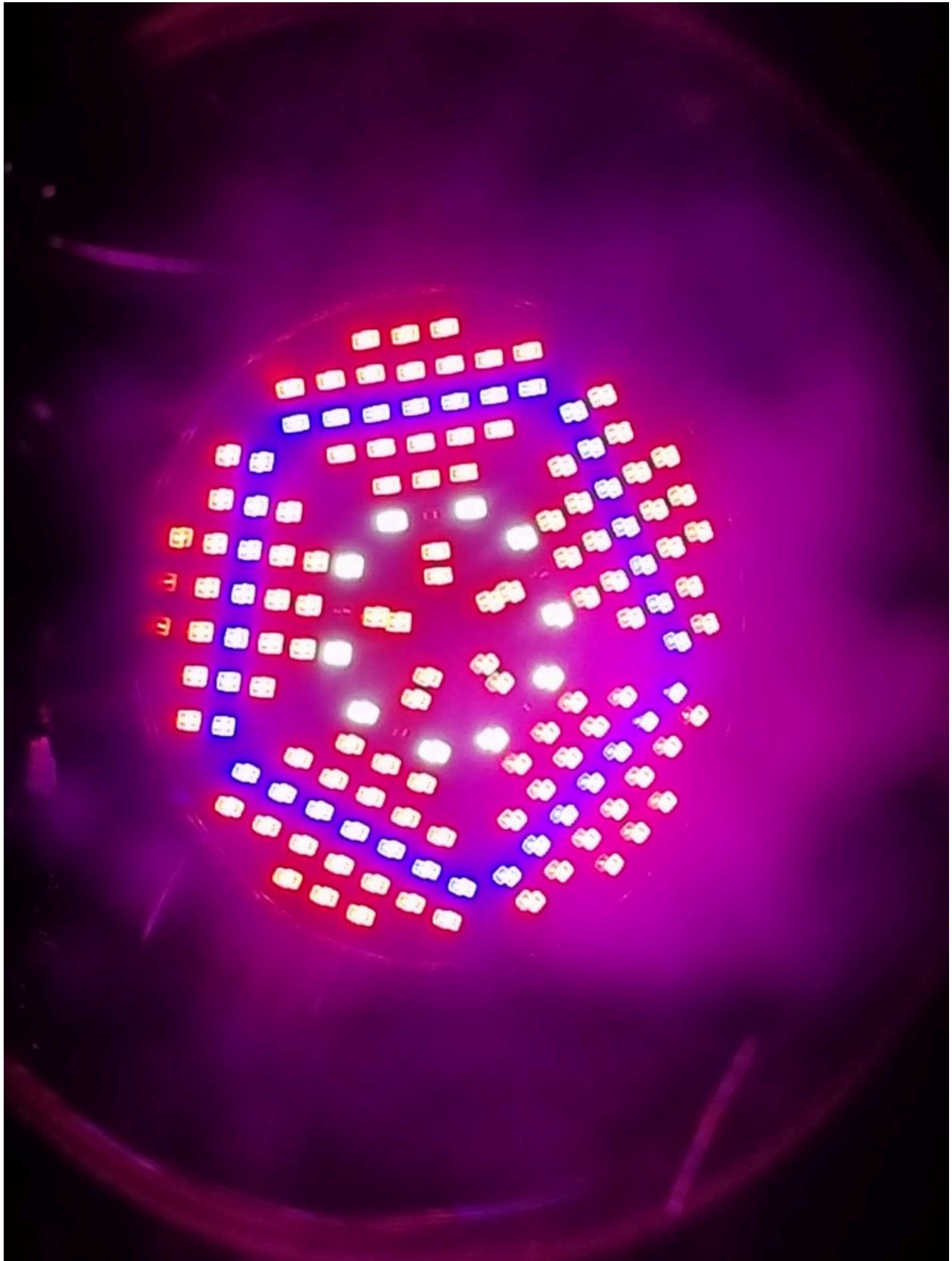
Notes: Cabbage patch

No Comments

# **Spellbound Techno People. THE SPELL IS BROKEN.**

## **Alphabet Inc.gov – COVID Memoirs**

March 21, 2024



MK Ultra Smart Phone Program. COVID

Foot soldiers disguised w bandit mask as census takers.

Plus headcount on idiot box.

Make your way to injection facility for processing.

YOU ARE A CORPSE.

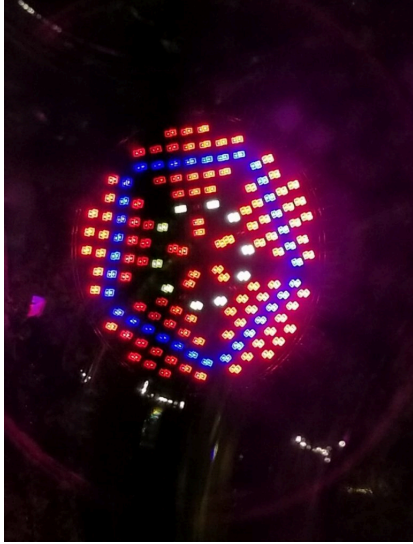
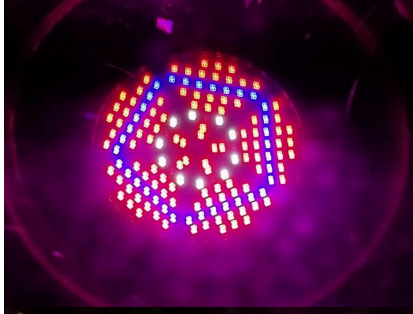
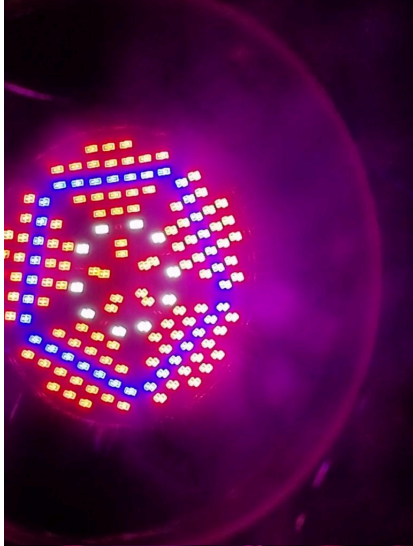
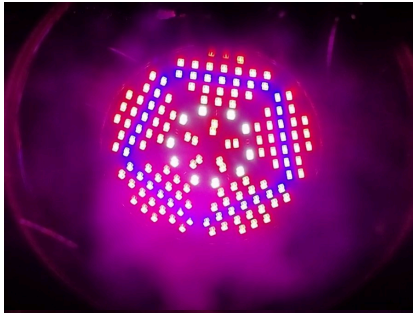
You are so, so, so stupid.

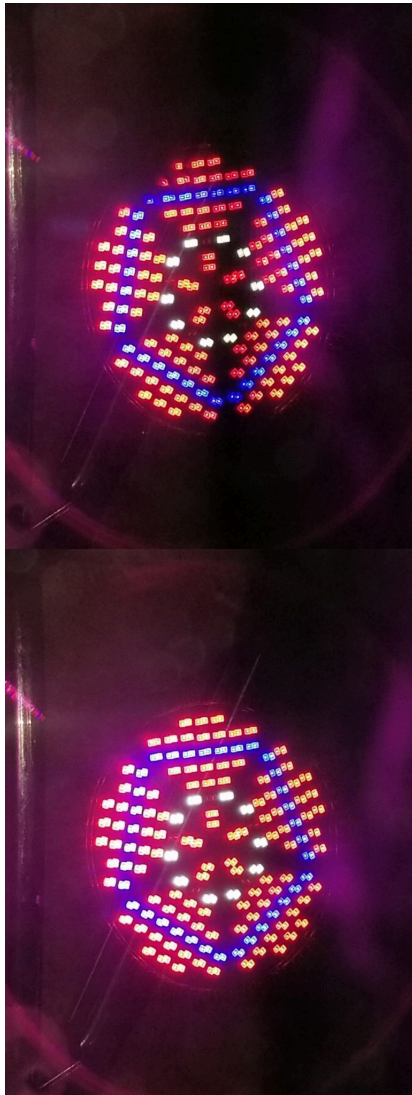
I can hardly believe how dumb the whole lot of y'all are.

Smart Phone Mk Ultra AI program by techno bastards. COVID

**Zuckerberg killed me on Facebook.**







THE SPELL IS BROKEN  
THE SPELL IS BROKEN  
THE SPELL IS BROKEN  
ABRACADABRA  
THE SPELL IS BROKEN

Princess Irene has a silvered haired grandmother living in the garret.

## Comments

zadec

March 21, 2024

All entities associated with COVID Billboard accounts:

All accounts found to be associated with COVID Billboard campaign will be arrested.

FRAUD, Malfeasance, Corruption, Collusion, Racketeering, Murder.

# How To Buy Motorcycle Tire in TECHNO SPACE.

## Apocalypse Science

March 16, 2024

Copy and paste code, copy paste code, copy paste code, in exchange for code, in exchange for code, in exchange for code, in exchange for motorcycle tire.

Send to nearest install location.

Begin Ride into tessellating sun.

Thank you, Robots.

Your order

Subscribe × 1

\$ 1.44

Subtotal

\$ 1.44

Total


\$ 1.44

Your Balance

PWP 3,049

☒ Monero Gateway

☐ Pay with Pepper Points



Deduct the amount from your pepper.works points balance.

Place order

No Comments

# Commies Just Following Orders. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

March 16, 2024

When the fucking FEDz came to my home for **REJECTING CORPORATE (science) RELIGION**, they brought with them a deputy from local law enforcement.

I asked them all, “Why are you wearing a face mask?”

And this fat fuck in howdy doody costume told me he was just following orders.

It’s going to get you killed.

JUST FOLLOWING ORDERS.

Orders from who, from where, who the fuck are these people? They need to be rooted out, tarred, feathered, and put out of their misery.

WHO THE FUCK IS GIVING THE ORDERS?



No Comments

# Theory of Everything. Corporate Science – Money Root of Evil

March 15, 2024



IF **MONEY IS FAKE**

SO MUST EVERYTHING BE FAKE.

MONEY IS ROOT OF ALL EVIL.

MONEY = FAKE(EVIL)

EVIL MONEY is FAKE.

FAKE MONEY is ROOT of EVIL.

Theory of Everything. Corporate Science

No Comments



# Immigrant vs Emigrant – Apocalypse Science

March 14, 2024

Lisa is an immigrant.

Katie is a bore.

Sally is an emigrant.

No more, no more, no more.

Tommy is an immigrant.

David is a bore.

Billy is an emigrant.

No more, no more, no more.

Immigrant, emigrant, immigrant too.

Emigrant, immigrant, whoopity woo.

Better learn some Spanish.

Me gustas tu.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/L1OgRVIDnS8>



All Points (A) + (B) = debt based money system.

No Comments

# Here's Why You'll Never Live it Down – COVID MEMOIRS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

March 13, 2024

Remember when you insisted it was just a shot, put a mask on and go about like a clown show nightmare. Insisting the virus was going to kill if we didn't believe everything on your goddamn smart phone.

Well, we saw you.

We know who you are.

If Fauci would have told you to kill/capture/tag US, emergency orders from the top,  
KILL/CAPTURE/TAG THE NON-COMPLIANT.

YOU WOULD HAVE DONE IT.

YOU ARE REVEALED.

You would have gladly hopped in your squad car, troop transport, F150, TeslaEV, and opened fire on the lot of us, in the name of HEALTH and SAFETY. **Corporate MKultra Science Techno Religion Crusaders with SMARTPHONE device.**

We saw your fanatical terror and fear.

You would have killed US.

You know it.

I know it.

YOU ARE REVEALED.

You are a commie traitor.



They say jump, you say how hi.

Here's Why You'll Never Live it Down – COVID SCAM MEMOIRS. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

No Comments

# **Heroes of the Plains- Buel, James Williams. USA 1883. Check this illustrated guide. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov**

March 11, 2024

Heroes of the plains:

Book review here: <https://pepper.works/charms/heroes-of-the-plains-by-james-william-buel-book-review/>

No Comments

# Son of the Morning Star: Custer and the Little Bighorn by Evan S. Connell book review

March 11, 2024

Damn good book about G.A.C. George Armstrong Custer. Son of the Morning Star – glorious light of Lucifer. Roman flame cult – Secret society theater presents – Civil War followed by Indian removal.

Native problem solver, Custer. A man at the bottom of his West Point class, given starring roll in war episode, Civil and Native. He survives the Civil War, only to be sacrificed in native war.

The American people decide to do away with slaves and Indians;

Free the slaves,  
kill the Indians,  
begin Jim Crow.

End savagery,  
begin civilization,  
exit the natives.

Enter railroad tycoons, USA, face mask, lock down, mandatory vaccines, track and trace, fake medicine, fake money.

Black powder, carbines, revolvers, hunting dogs, and buffalo soldiers.

Damn good book. Yes, we understand the Indians murdered and maimed the emigrants, slit their throats, made skin suits out of white women, and hung scalps from their head dress.

Sitting Bull sold his autograph for one dollar after being made famous by the “press”.

Custer looks terrific in his parade uniform. Send him to battle. Son of the Morning Star.

Native Problem Solver – G.A.C. George Armstrong Custer

After reading this book, I now believe the US Civil War to be a preliminary distraction (historically and logistically) for the full and unequivocal liquidation of “The North American” native.

We The People, attempting to eliminate ongoing concern of Native badassery, wishing to establish more perfect UNION, do hereby authorize land grab, money printing, and corporate exploitation of New World.

Constitutional ass wipe by emigrants complete.

Commies in FULL CONTROL.

"For the cause of SLAVERY", the Union men shouted. (<— They never said this.)

"SEND BUFFALO SOLDIERS to remove Sioux, Cheyenne, Apache, etc...", General Sherman said. (<— He certainly said this.)

Dispatch troops immediately to Western outposts to DELETE INDIANS- once and for all. ARMY surplus of non existent LAND OWNERSHIP.

Railroad tycoons given power after Lamanites, Jaredites, Mulekites, and Nephites fall away from THE LAW.

Thank God the Civil War is over.

After what they did to our glorious Sun of The Morning Star. G.A.C. – and his Seventh Calvary. Totally butchered by the Sioux, Sitting Bull, Crazy Horse, at the Little Bighorn.

He wore a dark blue overcoat, scarlet neck tie, sword and scabbard, wide brim cap, gold epaulettes, high boots with Spanish spurs.

Custer failed to outflank Sitting Bull and Crazy Horse. General Benteen and Reno were hung out to dry.

The tragedy reads like other USA failures and setups. DOD fog of war theater.

## **Act 2 Scene One.**

Force all citizens to put a face mask on, lockdown, social distance, lonely grandparents dead w face mask on, lies, terror, fear, MANDATORY INJECTIONS FOR ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS.

My God, what have you done?

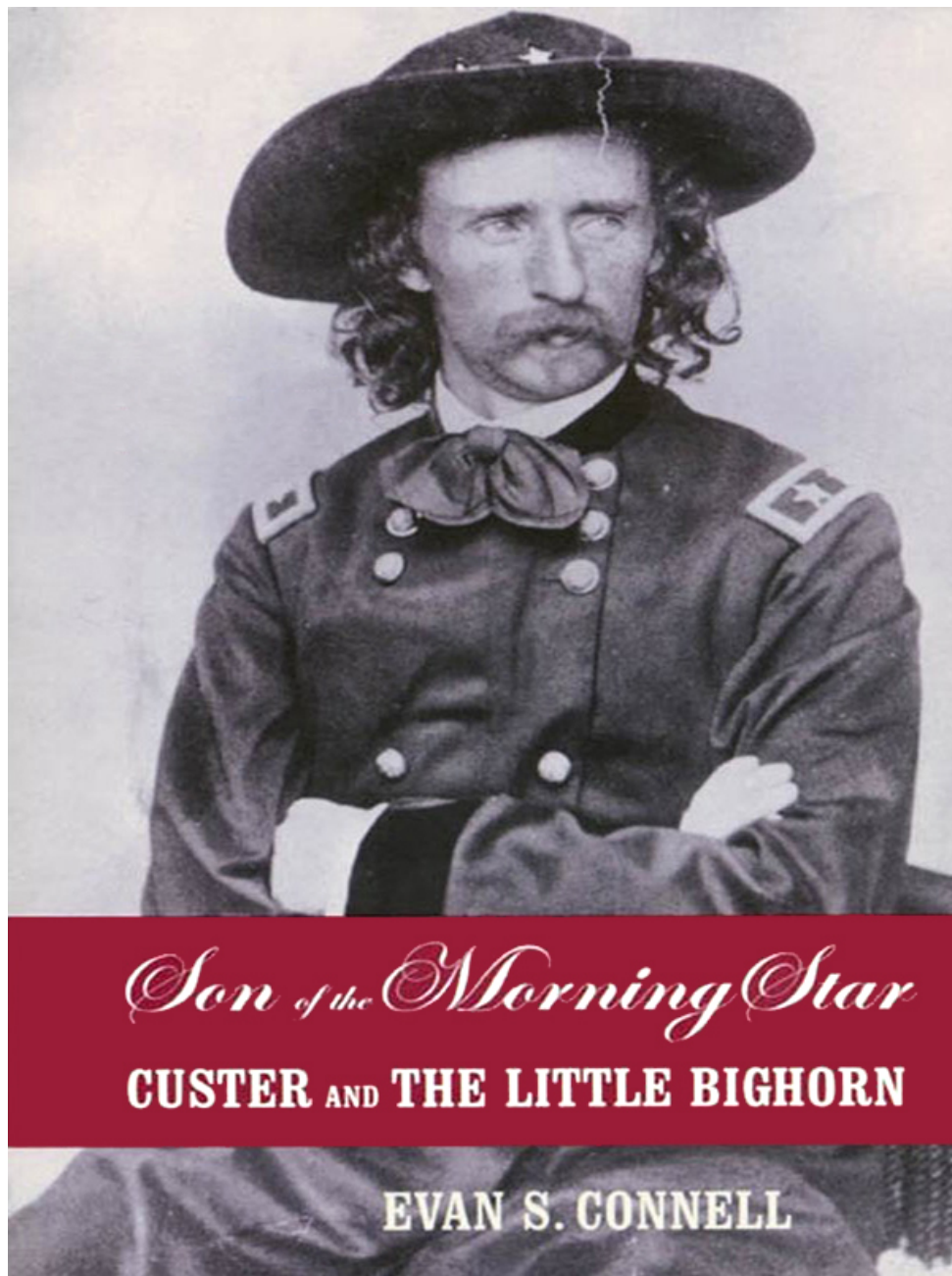
Corporate extortion scam. USA

George Armstrong Custer is dead.

The men are all effeminate bitches. USA fake money commie outpost.

Lockdown for health and safety you miserable fucks.





**“Damn good book about ancient history, not so long ago, when the goddamn commies try to kill everything and own everybody.**

Son of the Morning Star: Custer and the Little Bighorn by Evan S. Connell book review

Thanks to **Crazy Horse: A Life (Penguin Lives)** by Larry McMurtry for referencing this book.

My annotations and highlights:

Son of the Morning Star: Custer and the Little Bighorn by Evan S. Connell

Book last read: 2024-03-10 19:16:59

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.08%

Highlight: nation of forty millions of people

Notes: 1876

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.62%

Highlight: Although Custer's death shocked them, he wrote, they got over it quickly and became rather cheerful.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.71%

Highlight: Gibbon's men would report 111 degrees in the shade, 116 degrees inside a tent

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.43%

Highlight: He rode up behind one of them, knocked him down with a stone-headed club and held him under water until he quit struggling.

Notes: Bluecoat.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.79%

Highlight: the Sioux spoke of the Rees with contempt as Corn Eaters.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.97%

Highlight: Jacob Halsey, in charge of the Fort Union depot, thought the best thing to do was to vaccinate everybody and he is said to have been surprised when a number of his subjects began vomiting, bleeding, and dying.

Notes: Vaccine hoax.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.97%

Highlight: brass hats dispatched "school-house officers and pot-house soldiers to treat the Indians as beasts and dogs.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.33%

Highlight: They observed him guiding Custer through the sacred Black Hills in 1874 and two years later they splashed his brains on Major Reno.

Notes: Indian turncoat, Bloody Knife.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.33%

Highlight: the government allotted said widow, She Owl, \$91.66.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.69%

Highlight: One day they saw the corpse of an Indian woman in a tree, which was not unusual, but old man Green climbed the tree, shook her down, and used her for wolf bait.

Chapter 0: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.23%

Highlight: My God," she exclaimed, throwing up her hands, "you are the first man I ever saw that is uglier than my husband.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.68%

Highlight: But devoted subordinates do sometimes fiddle with records, as Americans learn once in a while to their astonishment and dismay.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.68%

Highlight: fired his revolver at some Indians a thousand yards away—or about nine hundred yards out of range.

Notes: Major Reno

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.04%

Highlight: In 1897 he told a reporter from the Atlanta Journal that slavery was not the issue, and he went on to say that he never had known an abolitionist in the Union army.

Notes: not about slavery. Civil War.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.4%

Highlight: for some reason that is not now clear, he called Reno a son of a bitch and slapped his face.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.58%

Highlight: Some think I came here to fight Indians, but I came here to fight Mormons.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.76%

Highlight: "I think you are both God damned Mormons," he said, "and the Mormons are a set of God damned sons of bitches."

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.12%

Highlight: He stepped outside and pissed on the tent very close to where the ladies were sitting.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.48%

Highlight: Rally round the Flag!' was being sounded in clarion tones by the loyal people of the country."

Notes: Covid injectors unite.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.84%

Highlight: Among the pallbearers were the mayor of Atlanta, the governor of Georgia, and a vice-president of Coca-Cola.

Notes: Hi level fraternal bros.

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.93%

Highlight: "I struck him under great provocation with a billiard cue. Can there be any thing criminal in that? Could I, as an officer and gentleman, have acted otherwise?"

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 1: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.47%

Highlight: If ever there was a pusillanimous poltroon in the army whose name should be handed down to future generations as an arrant coward, Marcus A. Reno is the man."

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.9%

Highlight: belligerent Irish lieutenant fresh from West Point,

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.9%

Highlight: "When I give the order," he told his men, "you may fire as you damned please.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.08%

Highlight: The time has now fully arrived for teaching these barbarians . . . how to appreciate and respect the power, the justice, the generosity, and magnanimity of the United States."

Notes: Put face mask on and get INJECTED.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.08%

Highlight: His face must have been pounded to mush with rocks or clubs because he could be identified only by his pocket watch.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.26%

Highlight: they wanted \$4,000 cash, they wanted the rest of their government annuity in guns and cartridges, "and one thousand white women for wives.

Notes: Lets make a deal.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.34%

Highlight: but Crazy Horse resisted. "My friend," he would answer, "why should you wish to shorten my life by taking from me my shadow?"

Notes: No authentic photos of Crazy Horse.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.52%

Highlight: he would not register at an agency,

Notes: Do not stand up to be counted.

Chapter 2: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.88%

Highlight: They fought because the government would not let them alone.

Chapter 3: Chapter 4

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.15%

Highlight: By 1848 California was in American hands,

Chapter 3: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.33%

Highlight: if they would stop wandering around, thereby enabling the government to monitor their activities and punish them for transgressions

Notes: Social credit enabled.

Chapter 3: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.33%

Highlight: One might as well expect rivers to run backward as expect free men to live in a coop,

Notes: Fuck u. Goddamn commies.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.2%

Highlight: It would be easier to visualize Patton kneeling on the carpet in front of Eisenhower.

Notes: Custer begging for war contract.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.38%

Highlight: Invariably he gives the impression of a man on stage performing as he has been instructed to perform, delivering lines composed by somebody else.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.38%

Highlight: He could be likened more to an actor than to a playwright.

Notes: Custer is crisis actor.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.56%

Highlight: How odd that this consummate thespian's greatest role was a flop. One feels obligated to ask why.

Notes: Secret society Roman country club.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.92%

Highlight: Nobody has yet managed to explain his remarkable ascent.

Notes: Lizard People

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.1%

Highlight: There is a photograph of him

Notes: Custer in balloon. Ask Circe.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.29%

Highlight: He yelled at the rebel to surrender but got no response, so he fired.

Notes: Fraternal disorder.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.83%

Highlight: I feel that my destiny is in the hands of the Almighty. This belief, more than any other fact or reason, makes me brave and fearless as I am.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.01%

Highlight: He insisted that his costume, especially the cherry necktie, had a purpose.

Notes: Custer costume.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.55%

Highlight: Custer brushes his teeth with salt, treats his wavy hair with oil of cinnamon, compulsively washes his hands.

Notes: Apocalypse science. Cleanliness.



Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.73%

Highlight: Mother, if once you had colored servants you would never want any other.

Notes: **Aunt Jemima has been rebranded.**

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.91%

Highlight: The lynching party had not brought enough rope. A logical solution was to shoot the last victim, so a ranger drew his pistol and fired; the hammer snapped but nothing else happened and a moment later the Yankee bounded out of sight.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.91%

Highlight: Along the road one prisoner escaped, allegedly because both he and the guard were Masons.

Chapter 4: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.91%

Highlight: Custer lost more men during the Civil War than almost any other commandant.

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.45%

Highlight: Ulysses Grant directed Sheridan to do something about the restless Southwest. Little Phil ordered four thousand troops under Major General Wesley Merritt to San Antonio, another four thousand under Custer to Houston.

Notes: FBI field offices in your city.

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.53%

Highlight: As to trusting the negro of the Southern States with the most sacred and responsible privilege—the right of suffrage—I should as soon think of elevating an Indian Chief to the Papedom of Rome.”

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.71%

Highlight: penurious

Notes: Penny pincher.

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.9%

Highlight: because their heads are so much like the matted cushion that is between the horns of the buffalo." However the name originated, they were not offended

Notes: Buffalo Soldier.

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.08%

Highlight: , a tempestuous wind that obliged ladies to sew lead weights in the hems of their skirts,

Notes: Prairie winds. Women don't wear pants.

Chapter 5: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.16%

Highlight: We must act with vindictive earnestness against the Sioux, even to their extermination, men, women, and children. Nothing less will reach the root of the case.

Notes: General Sherman to General Grant.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.34%

Highlight: **Fanny Kelly during her five months as an Oglala captive**

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.7%

Highlight: General Sherman advised Hancock on March 14, 1867, that Congressional sentiment "prevents our adopting preventive measures."

Notes: good DOD joke.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.88%

Highlight: Francis Parkman saw them in 1846.

Notes: Buffalo gone by 1870

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.88%

Highlight: The high plains stank with rotten meat. By 1874 he saw more hunters than animals:

Notes: Buffalo

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.06%

Highlight: a skull suitable for reduction into ladies' combs brought \$1.25.

Notes: Skull market.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.32%

Highlight: **Coronado marched across Kansas in 1542 and from chronicles of this expedition**

Notes: Ask Circe.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.69%

Highlight: he dove headfirst from a second-floor window of the prison hospital at Huntsville, Texas.

Notes: Satanta the native.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.69%

Highlight: General Sherman, whose photographs now and then give him the aspect of a vulture with scrofula,

Notes: Hehe.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.69%

Highlight: now the government had decided to alter a centuries-old pattern of life—to make the savage live in a box, wear shoes, turn a furrow, and otherwise emulate wasichu farmers.

Notes: Help us, God.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.05%

Highlight: Others tidied up by spreading their blankets on anthills—which quite naturally enraged the ants who came swarming to the surface and ate the lice nestled in the blankets.

Notes: Apocalypse science. How to get rid of lice.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.59%

Highlight: Indians knew the Colt. They had used Colt revolvers many times and knew they were good.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.77%

Highlight: Black Whiskers went on to say that for a mighty nation to prosecute a war against a few nomads was a disgusting spectacle, “an injustice unparalleled, a national crime most revolting, that must, sooner or later, bring down upon us or our posterity the judgment of Heaven.

Notes: Time for judgement.

Chapter 6: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.95%

Highlight: Sherman hoped to avoid this, but he thought there could be no peace until the Indians were removed, one way or another.

Notes: Civil War preliminary distraction for final native liquidation.

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.13%

Highlight: corruption at Fort Leavenworth produced shipments of maggot-infested hardtack—some of the bread delivered to Fort Hays was six years old—and at least once a shipment of rocks invoiced as food.

Notes: Proceed to injection facility for processing.

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.13%

Highlight: Cincinnati Chicken, otherwise known as bacon,

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.13%

Highlight: Pulverizing beans with a revolver was easier than using a rock, but many officers looked upon this practice as a crime.

Notes: coffee beans

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.31%

Highlight: The low desertion rate among blacks has puzzled historians. In 1867,

Notes: Free the slave to fight Indians.

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.85%

Highlight: released them from bondage

Notes: BDSM face mask mandate.

Chapter 7: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.12%

Highlight: Each state had in turn elbowed them westward, "and by the time the struggling aborigine was at the safe distance of two or three states away, was virtuously ready to preach fierce denunciation of the people who simply did as it had done.

Notes: Civil War on Indians

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.46%

Highlight: The situation at Fort Hays alarmed him because that was where he had left Elizabeth, so he commandeered three officers and seventy-two men and went galloping off to see her.

Notes: Spanish spurs, wide brim hat, scarlet necktie. Our General Custer. Son of the morning star.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.46%

Highlight: Enough desertion would imperil the lives of those who remained and a gravely weakened unit could end up as Cheyenne pemmican.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.46%

Highlight: telegraph lines down.

Notes: 1867

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.64%

Highlight: the water had risen much higher every woman at Fort Hays would have been lashed to a Gatling gun, which was the heaviest equipment in camp.

Notes: Is this in jest?

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.82%

Highlight: there was no epidemic.

Notes: Covid extortion scam.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.18%

Highlight: On July 28 the gallant husband was arrested, pending court-martial.

Notes: Custer. Our man.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.36%

Highlight: they gave up their arms when ordered to do so and were then told to leave. But as soon as they began to run the officers opened fire.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.55%

Highlight: ...it is recorded in medical history of a ball having struck the breast bone, and to have been found lodged in the testicles.

Notes: Magic bullet.

Chapter 8: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.55%

Highlight: mounted like a conquistador on a coal-black stallion, backed up by his regiment in dress uniform. He wore a blue tunic with gold epaulettes and tassels and stripes, yellow-striped gray trousers, white kid gloves. A saber dangled at his side.

Notes: Horah!

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.91%

Highlight: but the child walked only a few steps before a trooper cut her down.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.91%

Highlight: one day after receiving this telegram he was on a train to Fort Hays accompanied by two staghounds and a pointer.

Notes: Custer. Our son of light.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.91%

Highlight: An unnamed lieutenant was observed scalping three women and five children who had been captured alive.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.27%

Highlight: However such stories evolved, they expressed the fear and rage of Colorado citizens.

Notes: Most likely fake stories.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.27%

Highlight: holding a captive eagle tethered to a pole.

Notes: Esau the Eagle.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.63%

Highlight: America might be the only nation in history to have slipped from a primitive estate into decadence without ever knowing civilization.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.63%

Highlight: Montana Congressman James Cavanaugh spoke for most Americans of that period: "I have never seen in my life a good Indian . . . except when I have seen a dead Indian.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.17%

Highlight: And suddenly the morning star emerged from a ground fog, rising with such brilliance that at first the astonished men mistook it for a rocket.

Notes: Hehe. I see u.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.17%

Highlight: No doubt he hoped to save the woman,

Notes: No doubt.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.35%

Highlight: a mass of Uncle Sam's cavalry thirsty for glory....

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.35%

Highlight: yet it seems to be true that when the band opened up with Custer's theme song his



benumbed troops charged violently and perhaps even enthusiastically toward the village,

Notes: Que the music.

Chapter 9: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.53%

Highlight: but symbolically it seems right to say he was born at dawn in Oklahoma beneath the bright soft light of Venus. No matter how he got the name, he liked to be called Son of the Morning Star.

Notes: Children of the light. Beware.

Chapter 10: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.4%

Highlight: She describes a mechanical contraption consisting of a series of wooden paddles strung on a rope. This device was meant to keep flies away from the supper table. The boards moved and clattered because a Negro boy pulled the rope,

Chapter 11: Chapter 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.57%

Highlight: You are fools to make yourselves slaves to a piece of bacon fat, some hardtack, and a little sugar and coffee."

Notes: US Army.

Chapter 11: Chapter 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.75%

Highlight: huge drops of perspiration coursed down their bronze faces and with trembling hands they laid the instrument down.

Notes: Showing Indians the telephone.

Chapter 11: Chapter 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.47%

Highlight: Sitting Bull mobbed by fans while wearing green wire goggles. It sounds like Hollywood.

Notes: Are these stories all fake?

Chapter 11: Chapter 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.83%

Highlight: they refused to admit that an uneducated savage could have defeated a West Point graduate.

Chapter 11: Chapter 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.56%

Highlight: Americans needed to believe that the man who defeated Custer must have graduated from an eminent academy such as West Point or St. John's.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.81%

Highlight: For a long time the Indians who lived in that area had regarded the cave as an unearthly place and had left offerings—bracelets, pipes, flints, beads. Other artifacts were noted during Custer's visit: a rusty knife blade, a shaving brush, an old flintlock horse pistol, a Canadian penny, a human skull with three holes in the forehead

Notes: Cave treasure.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.81%

Highlight: He addresses her as "My Sunbeam" and "My Sweet Rosebud."

Notes: Dearest wife.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.99%

Highlight: the men of the Seventh plucked flowers, played ball, joked, explored valleys and ridges, and listened to the band while squinting attentively at anything which might be a camouflaged Sioux.

Notes: Campout

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.99%

Highlight: the fresh white canvas flapping and rocking like sails through dark green foliage.

Notes: Wagon train.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.35%

Highlight: For the hives of industry will take the place of dirty wigwams. Civilization will ere long reign supreme and throw heathen barbarianism into oblivion. Seminaries of learning will raise their proud cupolas far above the canopy of Indian lodges, and Christian temples will elevate their lofty spires upward towards the azure sky while places of heathen mythology will sink to rise no more. This will be a period of true happiness.

Notes: Proceed to injection facility for processing.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.53%

Highlight: The customary treatment for just about every ailment in those knobby days was quinine, iodine, or epsom salts.

Notes: Apocalypse science

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.89%

Highlight: The men played the popular game of Base Ball.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.07%

Highlight: Pleasant as be the pastures in which their children have sported, and the slopes that hold the bones of their dead, they must leave them for the land of the stranger, and stand not upon the order of their going. There is gold in the hills and rivers of the region, and the white man desires to take possession of it.

Notes: Chicago Tribune

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.07%

Highlight: The band struck up "Garry Owen.

Notes: Custer theme music.

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.25%

Highlight: "Oh thou mighty and omnipotent, great and revered Almighty Dollar! Thou makest mankind corrupt and rotten! For thy smile men commit murder, sacrifice every noble feeling, cut the throat of father, mother, brother or sister to gain thee. Men lose their hope of heaven...."

Chapter 12: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.79%

Highlight: oats, bacon, flour, coffee, sugar, dried fruit.

Notes: Apocalypse science. Supplies

Chapter 13: Chapter 14

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.96%

Highlight: Something occult gathers inexplicably around this day.

Notes: June 25. Watch out.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.48%

Highlight: They would resist with utmost bitterness.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.84%

Highlight: Of course the gods must look upon him with approbation. If not, how could he have risen to such high rank with such ease?

Notes: Secret society gods of the underworld. False flag chaos magicians.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.21%

Highlight: He probably enlisted because jobs were hard to get after the Panic of 1873 when it was starve, stand in line for soup, or visit a recruiting depot.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.21%

Highlight: Far better it is to dare mighty things . . . than to take rank with those poor spirits who neither enjoy much nor suffer much, because they live in the gray twilight that knows not victory nor defeat.

Notes: Face mask vaccine lockdown covid death cult.

Chapter 15: Chapter 16

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.98%

Highlight: , if you make men sufficiently fearful or angry the hot red eyes of cavemen will glare out at you.

Chapter 15: Chapter 16

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.16%

Highlight: Unidentified soldiers later cut off the entire head, which was boiled and shipped to the Smithsonian,

Notes: Jesuit spirit cooking.

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.34%

Highlight: Such men obviously did not lose their wits.

Notes: Obviously.

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.52%

Highlight: therefore it was advisable to praise Custer and his troops.

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.25%

Highlight: We knew what the silver was, but the paper we didn't know.

Notes: Fake money.

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.61%

Highlight: French leave.

Notes: Deserter

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.33%

Highlight: Sitting Bull did not attend because he was touring the East with Buffalo Bill's extravaganza,

Notes: 1886 reunion at battlefield.

Chapter 16: Chapter 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.51%

Highlight: A hundred years after Lincoln's death a hole was cut in his casket and a man was appointed to peep inside, just to make sure.

Notes: Is this true?

Chapter 17: Chapter 18

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.87%

Highlight: the red emblem of a secret society painted on his forehead.

Chapter 18: Chapter 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.76%

Highlight: There was gold in the Black Hills and the Northern Pacific Railroad must be built.

Notes: Manifest destiny.

Chapter 18: Chapter 19

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.94%

Highlight: Killing a mess of Indians is the only recreation our frontier rangers want," yelled the Dallas Daily Herald.

Chapter 19: Chapter 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.74%

Highlight: if an American army could be regarded as picturesque it was because of a certain uncouth seediness,

Chapter 19: Chapter 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.74%

Highlight: It has been estimated that during the Indian Wars the United States spent approximately a million dollars to kill each red man.

Chapter 19: Chapter 20

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.1%

Highlight: Examples of just such Ceremonial Weeping I have seen at the Rosebud, at the Sun Dance and elsewhere. It was an observance known to the Hebrews,

Notes: Lost tribes.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.73%

Highlight: Two red spots declare that he touched two white men.

Notes: Red equals white.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.63%

Highlight: Apparently he thought his ancestors were English.

Notes: Custer.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.63%

Highlight: Without doubt the patronymic is Teutonic.

Notes: But really, Custer is German.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.63%

Highlight: The first member of the family to reach America was a farmer and mason

Notes: Secret society hand wave.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.63%

Highlight: So he sprang from that race of blue-eyed long-nosed devils who once upon a time trotted arrogantly through cold black forests with the North Sea in their veins; and being who he was he must have felt their eyes on him as he galloped across the American prairie, strawberry curls flowing in the wind.

Chapter 20: Chapter 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.99%

Highlight: lachrymose

Notes: Tearful or given to weeping.

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.17%

Highlight: **Mr. J. W. Buel, whose imaginative Heroes of the Plains**

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.35%

Highlight: More painters and writers have converged on the Little Bighorn than on Gettysburg, which is puzzling.

Notes: Civil Indian War.

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.35%

Highlight: We know only that it will be remembered as long as the nation lasts.

Notes: Almost forgotten. Time is up.

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.35%

Highlight: Because it was the greatest Indian victory, some say. Not true. In 1791 Chief Little Turtle's Miamis destroyed the army of General Arthur St. Clair, killing 632 soldiers—more than twice as many as Custer lost.

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Annotation



Chapter progress: 77.44%

Highlight: During the Rosebud fight General Crook's troops burned up twenty-five thousand rounds of ammunition while killing approximately twenty-five Sioux,

Notes: Wtf

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.8%

Highlight: A short-haired general commanding what might be mistaken for a limping drunken mob of itinerant farmhands

Notes: Seventh Calvary.

Chapter 21: Chapter 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.7%

Highlight: A fierce black warrior with a knife between his teeth kneels on a cavalryman's back to peel away the top of his head, distorting the features until the Anglo face looks Oriental.

Notes: Full house. Race war poker.

Chapter 22: Chapter 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.96%

Highlight: One exception occurred in 1832 because of a brilliant meteor shower on November 12

Notes: Check space records.

Chapter 22: Chapter 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.69%

Highlight: Custer went down with a bullet in the side, another in the head.

Notes: May have shot himself to avoid mutilation.

Chapter 22: Chapter 23

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.87%

Highlight: he could feel within himself the seed of his own importance.

Chapter 23: Chapter 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.21%

Highlight: sutler

Notes: DOD contractor.

Chapter 23: Chapter 24

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.2%

Highlight: I leaped from my pony and cut out his heart and bit a piece out of it and spit it in his face. I got back on my pony and rode off shaking it. I was satisfied and sick of fighting...."

Chapter 23: Chapter 24

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.2%

Highlight: devouring an enemy's heart still sputters like a prehistoric torch in the human psyche.

Chapter 23: Chapter 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.38%

Highlight: she was unspeakably aroused by his concupiscence or fascinated by the horror of it all, because she married him.

Notes: Hypergamy.

Chapter 23: Chapter 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.56%

Highlight: The Americans went down like sheep,

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 24: Chapter 25

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.92%

Highlight: Water wagons made daily trips to the river

Notes: Apocalypse science. Sourcing water.

Chapter 24: Chapter 25

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.28%

Highlight: The same inscrutable Arbiter that decreed the downfall of Rome has pronounced the doom of extinction upon the red men of America.

Notes: Gd Romans.

Chapter 24: Chapter 25

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.64%

Highlight: rigidly enforced by the authority of our powerful but ever humane and magnanimous government....

Notes: Face mask lock down vaccine death cult.

Chapter 25: Chapter 26

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.63%

Highlight: Soldiers—pink and hairy—came riding down a coulee.

Notes: Excellent sentence.

## Comments

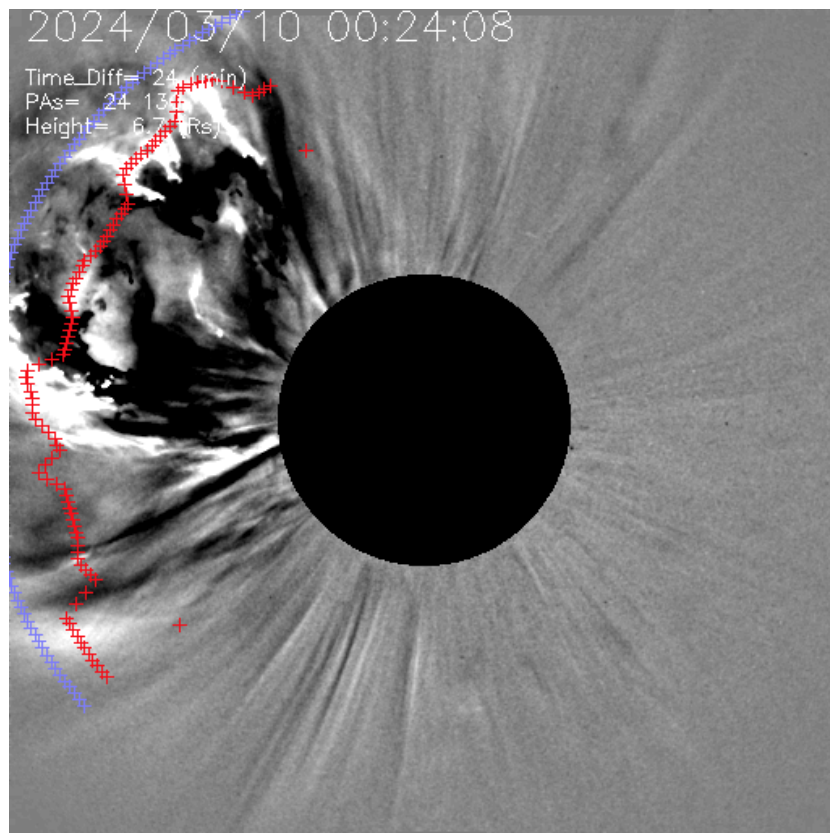
zadec

March 11, 2024

Additional anecdotes found in this book: Custer was spotted in New Orleans's sodomite establishment years after he was supposed to be dead in Battle of the Little Big Horn.

# END OF TIME. Occult Disc On Dome. Techno Space

March 10, 2024



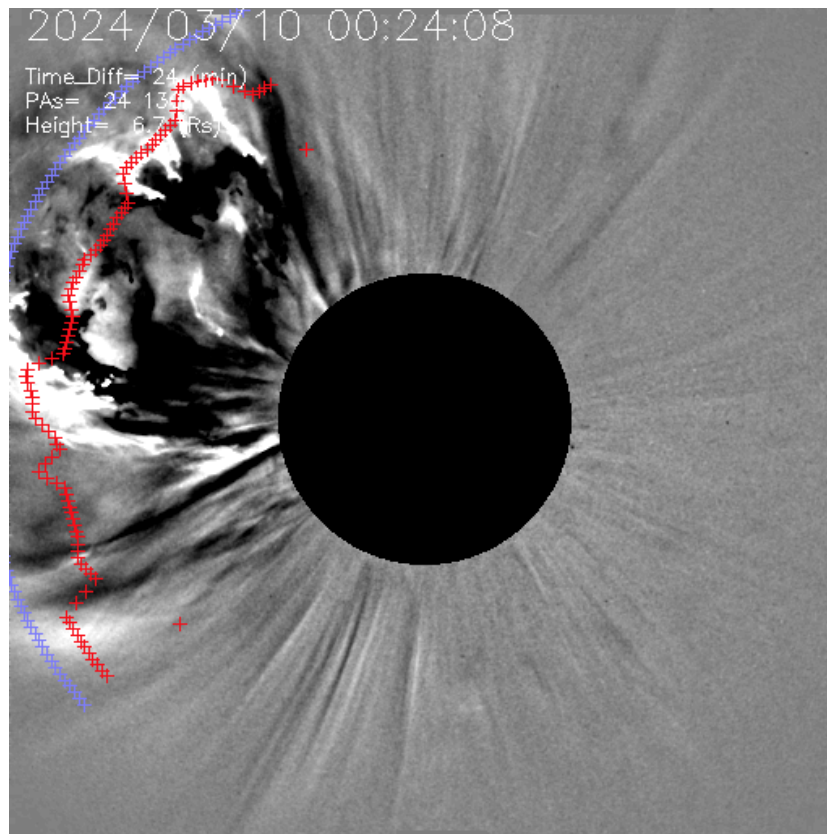
Repent Repent Repent

END of TIME

Mar 25 – Lunar Eclipse

Apr 8 – Solar Eclipse

## Occult Disc on Dome



Joel 2:31 KJV

The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come.

<https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Joel%202:31&version=KJV>

[http://spaceweather.gmu.edu/seeds/mkmovie.php?  
cme=20240309.223607.w129.v0569.p076&frame=7&r](http://spaceweather.gmu.edu/seeds/mkmovie.php?cme=20240309.223607.w129.v0569.p076&frame=7&r)

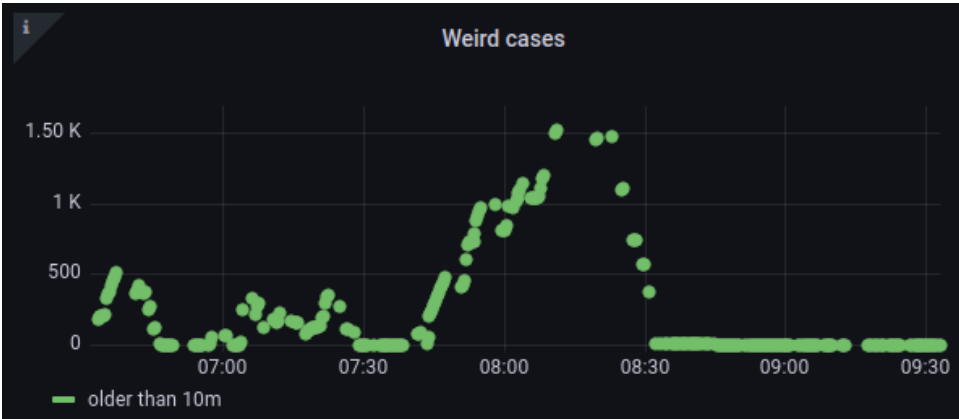
No Comments

# Weird Cases Dropping Offline. Alphabet Inc.gov – Techno Space – Corporate Science

March 10, 2024



Weird Cases Dropping Offline. Alphabet Inc.gov – Techno Space – Corporate Science



Weird cases

The graph indicates “*Weird cases*” at steady state “*zero*” for the last hour of “*time*”.

Weird Cases Dropping Offline. Alphabet Inc.gov – Techno Space – Corporate Science

No Comments

# Is DARPA/NSA/DOD Alphabet Inc.gov Bitcoin's Satoshi Nakomoto? Techno Space – Devil's Advocate

March 9, 2024



Allow me to play Devil's Advocate

Consider the fact:

At this very moment, with a market cap of thirteen hundred billions of USD FED notes, \$ 1345.94 Billion, the alleged creator of Bitcoin, Satoshi Nakomoto, holds private key(s) to one million of the twenty one million BTC.

Consider the fact:

Bitcoin's cryptography for public private key pairing is RSA2048. Created, distributed, paid for, sponsored by, MIT/NSA/DOD/DARPA/FEMA/DHS/CIA/FBI/LOL. That is to say, the crypto in your currency is owned by Satan and his dirty minions.

Consider the following:

Whereas, Satoshi Nakomoto's keys begin to transfer funds.

Whereas, RSA encryption is broken/owned by dark Lords of Chaos.

**FAKE MONEY FORCES at your DOOR FOR NOT FOLLOWING CDC/FBI GUIDELINES.**



How does it feel to be fooled by a SMART PHONE?



The End – Devil’s Advocate

Is DARPA/NSA/DOD Alphabet Inc.gov Bitcoin’s Satoshi Nakomoto?

No Comments

# **Terracotta Lounge – Grow Barrel Greenhouse**

March 8, 2024

The fish made it through winter.

Now I will breed them into mosquito eating drones.

They will dominate anything that touches the water except dragonfly larvae.

Dragonfly larvae make tremendous feast of my fish.

No Comments

# Suldrun's Garden by Jack Vance book review.

March 3, 2024

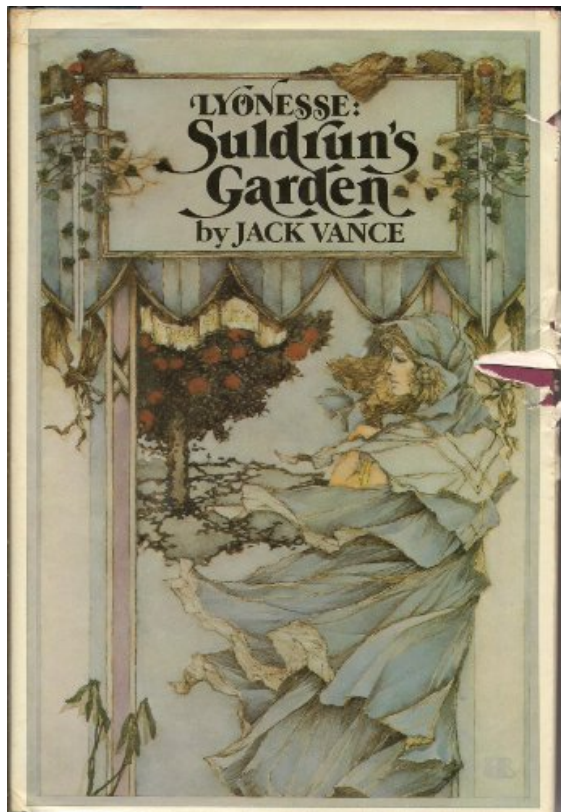
In this phantasy tale you will be charmed by the virgin sun goddess, Suldrun. She is locked away in a secret garden. Her purity and grace like tessellating dewdrops in the dawning sun.

Alas, she must die. Her virginity is taken, her child is taken, her husband is taken, she hangs herself from a tree.

What follows is the Son and Father. Gay magicians, sorcery, and witchcraft. Ogres, fairies, and phantasm. Journey through a mighty forest copse. Riding on horse with loads of gold in your waistcoat. On your way to find your son, you are the rightful king. Take your place upon the throne.

Book one in the Lyonesse trilogy.

Suldrun's Garden by Jack Vance



**"Delight in this journey-quest storybook.**

The Protagonist

My annotations and highlights:

## The Complete Lyonesse Trilogy by Jack Vance

Book last read: 2024-03-02 14:18:54

Percentage read: 31%

### Chapter 4: PRELIMINARY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.87%

Highlight: Dozens of missionaries, exalted through faith, paid terrible prices for their zeal.

### Chapter 5: 1: "On a dreary winter's day..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.45%

Highlight: the perils of far places, dints against the mischief of fairies, the language of flowers, precautions while walking out at midnight and the avoidance of ghosts, the knowledge of good trees and bad

Notes: Warn the children.

### Chapter 5: 1: "On a dreary winter's day..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.53%

Highlight: What to do with the defeated magician, who seethed with evil and hate?

### Chapter 6: 2: "Ehirme returned, and Dame Maugelin continued..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.25%

Highlight: obstreperous,

Notes: Noisily unruly or defiant.

### Chapter 6: 2: "Ehirme returned, and Dame Maugelin continued..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.69%

Highlight: a tumble of marble blocks among weeds and thistles.

Notes: It's the end.

### Chapter 6: 2: "Ehirme returned, and Dame Maugelin continued..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.76%

Highlight: The flowers all loved her, except the proud asphodel, which loved only itself.

Chapter 7: 3: "Suldrun awoke to a cold gray room..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.98%

Highlight: I would take two fine mice and change them to a pair of beautiful horses and I would become a handsome young prince not much older than you, and we would go riding away over hill and dale to a wonderful castle in the clouds, and there we would dine on strawberries and cream and listen to the music of harps and fairy bells.

Chapter 7: 3: "Suldrun awoke to a cold gray room..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.13%

Highlight: Your preference must on occasion yield to the forces of reality.

Chapter 8: 4: "One morning of the summer..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.22%

Highlight: she very much enjoyed shelter from the wind and rain and nice clean clothes and the dignity of her person.

Notes: Hypergamy.

Chapter 9: 5: "On the day of Beltane, in the spring..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.51%

Highlight: Still, might she have been beguiled by a faun, who were known to be partial to the tart-sweet charms of young maidens?

Chapter 9: 5: "On the day of Beltane, in the spring..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.73%

Highlight: Still, it's a wild little nook, like the world must have been before men appeared.

Chapter 9: 5: "On the day of Beltane, in the spring..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.16%

Highlight: It would seem far easier for all-powerful God to create the money

Notes: Fake money

Chapter 10: 6: "Between Dascinet and Troicinet was Scola..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.38%

Highlight: They lived isolated in mountain glens, emerging only when the time came for dreadful deeds.

Notes: Skyls

Chapter 10: 6: "Between Dascinet and Troicinet was Scola..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.6%

Highlight: I now declare a proscription against you and all your lineage; you will be hunted as criminals and killed on sight. I have no more words

Chapter 11: 7: "Suldrun sat in the Orangery..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.04%

Highlight: prig.

Chapter 11: 7: "Suldrun sat in the Orangery..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.4%

Highlight: Mischief in a girl is like salt on meat

Chapter 11: 7: "Suldrun sat in the Orangery..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.47%

Highlight: A thousand candles in six massive candelabra suffused the chamber with mellow light.

Notes: Rich

Chapter 12: 8: "King Granice of Troicinet was a man thin..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.42%

Highlight: The surest fact of this precarious existence is that one may never stand static. In this life everyone walks on ten-foot stilts; he must move and hop and cause an agitation; otherwise he topples. Fight or die! Swim or drown! Run or be trampled!

Chapter 13: 9: "The pre-dawn air was quiet and cool..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.85%

Highlight: Otherwise all authority and order is lost, and we would live like wild

Notes: Help us.

Chapter 13: 9: "The pre-dawn air was quiet and cool..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.07%

Highlight: We are like birds in an orchard of ripe fruit, where everyone trills his happiest song.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.87%

Highlight: a rambling stone manse in the northwest part of Lyonesse,

Notes: Take me to the Asylum.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.87%

Highlight: He long had resented Murgan's prohibitions, and contravened them as flagrantly as he dared.

Notes: FBI visited home for not wearing face mask.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.87%

Highlight: plague of maggots.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.95%

Highlight: She appeared to him as a female clothed with a soft pelt of black fur and an oddly beautiful cat-like mask.

Notes: Furry chimera for Romans.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.09%

Highlight: On a wall hung an article of real power: Persilian, the so-called 'Magic Mirror

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.09%

Highlight: In a secret chamber he kept a number of curios and magical adjuncts, including a book of incantations,

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.09%

Highlight: tabard

Notes: Sleeveless jerkin.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.16%

Highlight: goblin blood flowed in his veins.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.24%

Highlight: palanquin

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.24%

Highlight: arbutus.

Notes: Strawberry tree

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.31%

Highlight: Your forays and wars are a trouble; they disturb the quiet of the countryside.

Notes: Fake money forces.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.31%

Highlight: presagement?

Notes: Prophecy.

Chapter 14: 10: "During the reigns of Olam I..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.31%



Highlight: epicene.

Notes: Indeterminate sex.

Chapter 15: 11: "In the chapel at the top of the garden..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.45%

Highlight: Take your wine and go."

Chapter 15: 11: "In the chapel at the top of the garden..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.6%

Highlight: now roamed the gardens of paradise with the most beautiful of all golden-haired angels to tend him.

Chapter 15: 11: "In the chapel at the top of the garden..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.75%

Highlight: I am happy now—even though I am frightened.

Chapter 15: 11: "In the chapel at the top of the garden..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.82%

Highlight: Treachery and tribulation brought me here, but I give thanks for all of it."

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.84%

Highlight: No one is exempt from toll,

Notes: Wholly owned subsidiary.

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.91%

Highlight: I have driven a well deep, through solid stone into a flowing aquifer.

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.98%

Highlight: cloying taint,

Notes: overly romantic

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.13%

Highlight: Every clan chieftain fancies himself an aristocrat and builds a mountain fortress, from which he raids his neighbors.

Notes: Consider mountain fortress.

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.27%

Highlight: Kings, like children, tend to be opportunistic. Generosity only spoils them. They equate affability with weakness and hasten to exploit it."

Chapter 16: 12: "King Casmir despatched an envoy to Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.35%

Highlight: Despite my love for you, I can part with none of my hard-won operators.

Chapter 17: 13: "Shimrod, scion of Murgan the magician..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.49%

Highlight: who loved music, though no doubt for the wrong reasons.

Notes: Farries.

Chapter 17: 13: "Shimrod, scion of Murgan the magician..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.71%

Highlight: a leather cod-piece encased a set of very large genitals.

Notes: Troll

Chapter 18: 14: "Murgan resided at Swer Smod..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.8%

Highlight: Now and perhaps forever hence I am preoccupied with Doom.

Notes: Covid scam. FBI at door for rejecting mandates.

Chapter 18: 14: "Murgan resided at Swer Smod..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.87%

Highlight: Yes. I will praise you and caress you and you may commit your erotic fornications upon my body.

Notes: Romance.

Chapter 19: 15: "In lrely conditions were less easy..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.24%

Highlight: mooncalf?

Notes: Foolish person.

Chapter 20: 16: "In a bell-shaped cell fourteen feet in diameter..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.82%

Highlight: In truth, I fear too. But whatever happens, we have done our best.

Notes: Fighting commies.

Chapter 21: 17: "At the bottom of the oubliette, Aillas..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.25%

Highlight: OUBLIETTE,

Notes: Secret dungeon.

Chapter 21: 17: "At the bottom of the oubliette, Aillas..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.98%

Highlight: One cannot judge the high-born by sensible standards!

Chapter 22: 18: "Within and about the Forest of Tantrevalles..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.13%

Highlight: Mangeon's massive organ shriveled to the size of a small acorn and became lost in the folds of his great gray belly.

Chapter 22: 18: "Within and about the Forest of Tantrevalles..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.13%

Highlight: body of a boy and the face of a girl.

Notes: Trans confusion.

Chapter 22: 18: "Within and about the Forest of Tantrevalles..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.35%

Highlight: the secret language of the fairies, which so often is mistaken for bird-calls.

Chapter 22: 18: "Within and about the Forest of Tantrevalles..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.49%

Highlight: It is a coarse face, an arena for stupid thoughts.

Chapter 22: 18: "Within and about the Forest of Tantrevalles..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.56%

Highlight: This is a magic purse," she told him. "It will never go empty, and better, if you ever give a coin and want it back, you need only tap the purse and the coin will fly back to you."

Notes: Federal Reserve.

Chapter 23: 19: "In preparation for their journey the children..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.58%

Highlight: The day was fresh; the wind herded a hundred clouds from the Atlantic high across the forest.

Chapter 23: 19: "In preparation for their journey the children..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.73%

Highlight: Pleasure for him who holds the whip!

Notes: BDSM commie American lifestyle.

Chapter 23: 19: "In preparation for their journey the children..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.95%

Highlight: tarn

Notes: Small mountain lake.

Chapter 23: 19: "In preparation for their journey the children..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.09%

Highlight: This is a terrible world, so I am discovering. It is all you can do to care for yourself, let alone me.”

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.09%

Highlight: How grateful I am for my bravery, even though I can't be proud of it. I suspect that I am a fearful coward at heart.”

Notes: FBI and law enforcement at door for rejecting medical mandates.

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.67%

Highlight: At fairs one finds merry gentlemen by the hundreds.”

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.75%

Highlight: A theory propounded by the savants asserts that every niche in the social structure, no matter how constricted, finds someone to fill it.

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.11%

Highlight: I have not a copper to my name and no one will hire me, and so I will die.”

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: I won't say we've learned a lesson, because we might do the same thing again tomorrow.

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.4%

Highlight: mountebank!

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 23: 19: “In preparation for their journey the children...”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.4%

Highlight: Good music always defeats bad luck, and never forget it!"

Chapter 24: 20: "Early in the morning, with the sun low..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.55%

Highlight: They think no more of us than we do of a fish."

Chapter 24: 20: "Early in the morning, with the sun low..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.69%

Highlight: brevity is the essence of wisdom.

Chapter 24: 20: "Early in the morning, with the sun low..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.84%

Highlight: But I specifically renounced all obligation.

Notes: Proof of financial responsibility.

Chapter 24: 20: "Early in the morning, with the sun low..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.91%

Highlight: bartizans

Notes: Corner turret at top of castle.

Chapter 24: 20: "Early in the morning, with the sun low..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.05%

Highlight: I think they would prefer to suck the marrow from my bones."

Notes: American commies.

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.27%

Highlight: hummock

Notes: Forested ground rising above a marsh.

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.35%

Highlight: Pale and coarse as rats!

Notes: u know who.

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.49%

Highlight: Death comes to all mortals.

Notes: Vaccine failure.

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.07%

Highlight: sexual perversion; lack of cleanliness; insubordination; sullen, insolent, truculent or disorderly behavior are not tolerated. Forget your past; it is a dream!

Notes: Begin new kingdom.

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.22%

Highlight: We expect no mercy from our enemies; we give none."

Chapter 25: 21: "Four uneventful days brought Aillas..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.44%

Highlight: thickets and copses shaded the swales.

Chapter 26: 22: "At Castle Sank Taussig's gang..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.58%

Highlight: Do you know what happens to shirkers and fiddity-didjets?

Chapter 26: 22: "At Castle Sank Taussig's gang..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.65%

Highlight: stoat.

Notes: Weasel

Chapter 26: 22: "At Castle Sank Taussig's gang..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.73%

Highlight: I have no title; call me slave-master, foreman, intercessor, chief

Chapter 26: 22: "At Castle Sank Taussig's gang..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.87%

Highlight: Each moved about the somber castle as if it were a stage where only this single person acted.

Chapter 26: 22: "At Castle Sank Taussig's gang..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.24%

Highlight: Take this cur out behind the stable and kill him."

Chapter 27: 23: "The main hall at Castle Sank..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.31%

Highlight: intractable slaves are gelded."

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.75%

Highlight: Some persons are traitors by nature; they take pleasure in treachery.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.96%

Highlight: And I suggest that if at all possible we steal from the rich, though the poor are somewhat easier prey.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.18%

Highlight: What? Are you folk of Vervold all cowards?

Notes: Face mask death cult.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.33%



Highlight: Presently they joined hands and danced around the cauldron in three concentric circles.

Notes: parboil ritual.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.4%

Highlight: At marriages and hangings I am sober and reverent; ordinarily I am easy, gay and lightsome.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.47%

Highlight: It is hard to separate fact from hysteria; I can only recommend caution."

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.62%

Highlight: poppet,

Notes: Pretty child.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.69%

Highlight: For my part I am happy that we sit here rather than out in the rain; but I am never free of the rage which smoulders in my bones: perhaps it will never leave me despite all revenge.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.05%

Highlight: sybaritic

Notes: Fond of sensuous luxury.

Chapter 28: 24: "Where Dahaut bordered on North Ulfland..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.2%

Highlight: why is everyone masked?

Notes: Covid death cult.

Chapter 29: 25: "Carfilhiot's chambers, at the top of Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.78%

Highlight: At this time of day the sight and sound of other human beings offended him, and adversely affected the rest of the day.

Chapter 29: 25: "Carfilhiot's chambers, at the top of Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.22%

Highlight: The land is in turmoil. Everyone resists authority.

Chapter 29: 25: "Carfilhiot's chambers, at the top of Tintzin Fyral..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.44%

Highlight: Passion is a hysteria.

Chapter 29: 25: "Carfilhiot's chambers, at the top of Tintzin Fyral..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.24%

Highlight: as gay and sweet as a daffodil.

Notes: Lily in dawn of sun.

Chapter 30: 26: "Glyneth and Dhrun joined Dr. Fidelius..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.53%

Highlight: if, upon taking my remedies, you mortify and die, you may return the unused medicine for a partial refund.

Notes: Vaccine death mandate.

Chapter 31: 27: "The River Camber, approaching the sea..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.84%

Highlight: Come out, you little lizard."

Chapter 32: 28: "From Faroli back to Icniel Way rode the four men..."

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.49%

Highlight: Why should we inconvenience each other over foolishness?

Notes: FBI social media police.

Chapter 32: 28: "From Faroli back to Icniel Way rode the four men..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.71%

Highlight: Stop the ceremony! This is not your king!

Chapter 32: 28: "From Faroli back to Icnield Way rode the four men..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.71%

Highlight: No man may besmirch my honor and live!

Chapter 33: 29: "Aillas and Shimrod, departing the palace Miraldra..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.07%

Highlight: The war apparently is controlled by spies.

Chapter 34: 30: "King Casmir of Lyonesse, who never took comfort in half-measures..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.36%

Highlight: Your castle will be taken and burned; you, if you survive, will live out your life as a thrall, with your sons and daughters.

Chapter 34: 30: "King Casmir of Lyonesse, who never took comfort in half-measures..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.44%

Highlight: in order to achieve the full freedom of our expression."

Chapter 34: 30: "King Casmir of Lyonesse, who never took comfort in half-measures..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.02%

Highlight: "I obey no man's bidding,

Chapter 35: 31: "With the coming of daylight the Ulf army..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.53%

Highlight: Call away your armies, or I must exert my magic against you."

Chapter 35: 31: "With the coming of daylight the Ulf army..."

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.53%

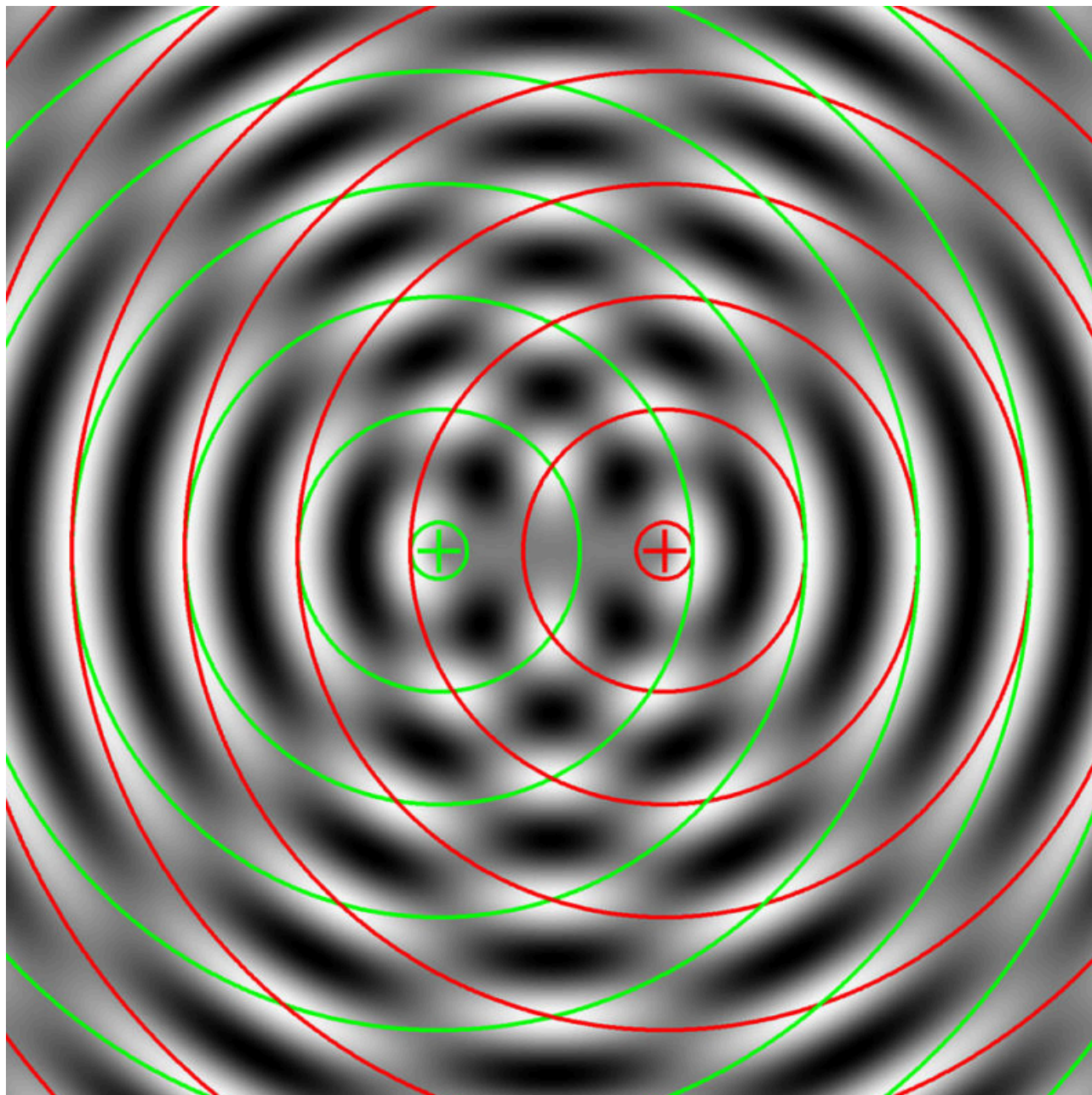
Highlight: I tremble with the urge to destroy you at this moment.

No Comments

# Pay with Pepper Points on Pepper.Works – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

February 27, 2024

Pay with Pepper Points on Pepper.Works – Grow Barrel Greenhouse



## Subscribe

- Ongoing novel in real time.
- Prayers to vanquish enemies.
- Spirit worship for righteous lifestyle.
- Cleansing chants.
- Daily thanks.

- Disgruntled demigod.

Weekly updates.

Readings, writings, and arithmetics.

*unSafe for children.*

*Ween from breast milk.*

*Begin victuals.*

\$ 1.44

**Shop now**

No Comments

# Froissart's Chronicles by Jean Froissart book review

February 24, 2024

This chronicle, if true, sets precedent for purge style retribution by enslaved peasants.

Burn, rape, and pillage.

England, France, and Spain.

Kings, queens, and barons.

Castles, knights, and squires.

Fiefdom, serf, and noble.

Ransom, rest, and relaxation.

It's the year 1300s. You own a castle. You didn't die during childbirth.

Besides subsistence farming, trapping, water fetching, hunting with falcons, and other questionable histories.

France vs England vs Spain vs Portugal, vs Saracens, vs Romans, vs.

Plus growing enough oats to feed a regiment of calvary, men, horses, archers, commoners.

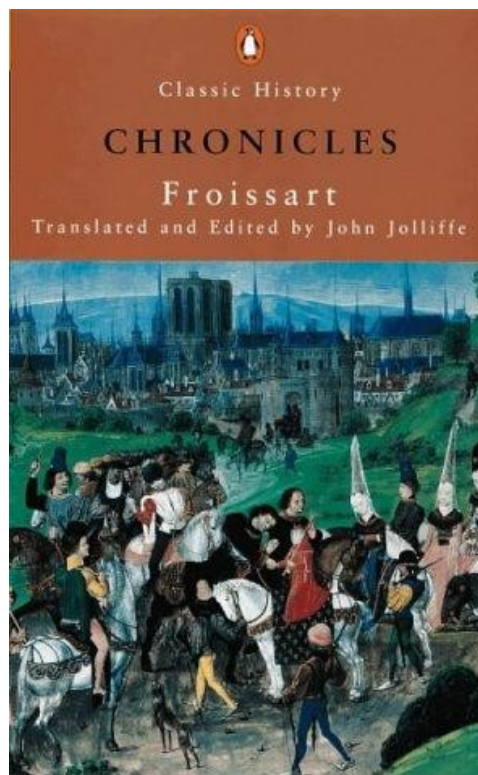
Troops, knights, and squires.

I don't buy it.

Fake History.

Froissart's Chronicles by Jean Froissart book review.

Mentioned by **Sir Walter Scott in Waverley**.



My highlights and annotations:

Froissart's Chronicles: Edited and Translated by John Jolliffe by Jean Froissart

Book last read: 2024-02-18 18:26:51

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 5: Introduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: They mow down the peasants in thousands, killing them 'like cattle', as they no doubt regarded them.

Notes: Fema UN troops

Chapter 5: Introduction

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: Froissart's most revealing phrase, underlining intentionally or not a physical difference between the races, is this: 'There they faced the villeins, small and dark and very poorly armed,

Chapter 5: Introduction

Annotation



Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: sympathy with them would have been exceptional in a writer of his century,

Notes: Sympathy w peasants.

Chapter 5: Introduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.32%

Highlight: The greatest evils were disorder and anarchy, and in the context of the age this is understandable because the worst sufferings came from such sources – from peasant revolts, civil wars and bands of unemployed mercenaries.

Notes: Get ready America.

Chapter 10: Prologue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.24%

Highlight: though nothing is unknown if one seeks far enough.

Notes: False.

Chapter 12: DEPOSITION OF EDWARD II AND ACCESSION OF EDWARD III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.46%

Highlight: When he had been tied up, his member and his testicles were first cut off, because he was a heretic and a sodomite, even, it was said, with the King, and this was why the King had driven away the Queen on his suggestion.

Chapter 13: The Scots Invade England (1327)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.81%

Highlight: At that time they had little love or respect for the English, and the same is true today.

Notes: The Scots

Chapter 13: The Scots Invade England (1327)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.98%

Highlight: mixing a little of their oatmeal with water, they sprinkle the thin paste on the hot stone and make a small cake, rather like a wafer, which they eat to help their digestion.

Notes: Apocalypse science. Oat cakes.

### Chapter 13: The Scots Invade England (1327)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.03%

Highlight: At this price peace was established for a few years.

Notes: Face mask death cult retreat.

### Chapter 18: The Campaign of Crécy (1346)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.17%

Highlight: So be it then, and God be with us. If you fight, I and my men will fight with you.

Notes: War against the covid commies.

### Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.31%

Highlight: His new town had everything that an army could need and more, including a place to hold markets on Wednesdays and Saturdays. There were haberdashers and butchers' shops, stalls selling cloth and bread and all other necessities, so that almost anything could be bought there.

### Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.31%

Highlight: Desiring to spare his men and artillery, he said that he would starve the place out,

Notes: DOD domestic warfare.

### Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.31%

Highlight: he gave orders for all the poorer people, who had no stocks of provisions, to leave the town immediately.

Notes: GTFO

### Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.49%

Highlight: As can be imagined, she was welcomed with joy and she and all her ladies were soon lodged as honourably and comfortably as if they had been in London.

Notes: Queen of English

## Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.49%

Highlight: They were often pursued and nearly caught between Boulogne and Calais, but they always escaped.

Notes: Totally fake war.

## Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.49%

Highlight: Since they could not be reduced in these ways, the only course was to starve them out.

## Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.49%

Highlight: Sometimes one side would come off best, sometimes the other, as is usual in this type of fighting.

Notes: Fake civil war for commie simps.

## Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.66%

Highlight: The Flemings therefore invited the King and Queen, who were outside Calais, to come to the Abbey of Bergues and bring her with them. They would bring their young lord, and the marriage would be

Notes: Great story about leaving English princess at alter for France.

## Chapter 19: The Siege of Calais (1346–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.23%

Highlight: for I wish to repopulate Calais with pure-blooded English.

## Chapter 20: Black Death, Flagellants and Jews 1 (1349)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.4%

Highlight: and at least a third of all the people in the world died then.

Notes: Vaccine carnage.

## Chapter 21: Sea Battle off Winchelsea (1350)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.1%

Highlight: He stood in the bows of his own ship, wearing a black velvet jerkin and a black beaverskin cap which greatly suited him.

Notes: Looking good.

## Chapter 21: Sea Battle off Winchelsea (1350)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.1%

Highlight: so powerful and splendid that they made a beautiful sight.

Notes: 40 tall sailing ships together w top gallants unfurled.

## Chapter 22: The Siege of Breteuil and the Poitiers Campaign (1356)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.15%

Highlight: exacting ransom-money from towns and castles,

Notes: Proof of financial responsibility, Warren's GEICO Buffet.

## Chapter 22: The Siege of Breteuil and the Poitiers Campaign (1356)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.72%

Highlight: You can never think of anything new yourselves, but when you see something good you just take it!

Notes: Ish people.

## Chapter 22: The Siege of Breteuil and the Poitiers Campaign (1356)

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.47%

Highlight: All fighting men kept very quiet indeed and stayed inside their fortresses.

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: As a first measure, the Three Estates stopped the coining of the money then being minted and took possession of the dies.

Notes: First step. DESTROY FEDERAL RESERVE

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: They also wanted to find out what had happened to the vast sums which had been raised in the past through tithes, levies on capital, forced loans, coinings of new money and all the other extortionate measures

Notes: Covid corporate extortion scam.

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: Their sovereign was a prisoner and all the best of their knights were also in prison or dead,

Notes: Face mask on child for health and safety.

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: until some of the wiser ones realized that things could not be allowed to go on in this way, but that something must be done about it.

Notes: Commies in America

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: in order that they should render a true account of all the funds which had been levied and collected on their advice.

Notes: Arrest the money printers and covid commies.

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.64%

Highlight: But of these matters no one was able to give an account.

Notes: Commie covid scam.

## Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.99%

Highlight: who had himself made a knight and became so powerful and rich that his wealth was

uncountable.

Notes: Bill Warren Gates Buffet

#### Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.99%

Highlight: At that time also there arose another company of men-at-arms and irregulars from various countries, who subdued and plundered the whole region between the Seine and the Loire.

Notes: Prepare for chaos.

#### Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.99%

Highlight: They ranged the country in troops of twenty, thirty or forty and they met no one capable of putting up a resistance to them.

Notes: Elect men of God.

#### Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.99%

Highlight: No place was safe from being attacked and pillaged

#### Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.99%

Highlight: He had a large number of mercenaries at his command and paid them so well that they

Notes: Pentagram people.

#### Chapter 24: The Three Estates; the Free Companies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.16%

Highlight: should be properly protected from the depredations of the Free Companies.

Notes: Corporate jurisdiction sticker checks.

#### Chapter 25: The Jacquerie (1358)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.16%

Highlight: there were very strange and terrible happenings in several parts of the kingdom

Notes: Deep state chaos magicians.

## Chapter 25: The Jacquerie (1358)

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.34%

Highlight: After about a dozen of them had violated the lady, they tried to force her and the children to eat the knight's flesh before putting them cruelly to death.

## Chapter 25: The Jacquerie (1358)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.34%

Highlight: Their barbarous acts were worse than anything that ever took place between Christians and Saracens.

Notes: Face mask science.

## Chapter 25: The Jacquerie (1358)

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.34%

Highlight: it would be a good thing if they were all destroyed.

## Chapter 25: The Jacquerie (1358)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.51%

Highlight: When they were asked why they did these things, they replied that they did not know; it was because they saw others doing them and they copied them.

Notes: Face mask lock down injection death cult.

## Chapter 26: The Last Days of Etienne Marcel (1358)

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.04%

Highlight: , I would advise you to make provision for the future by building up a fund of gold and silver in some place where you can lay hands on it in case of need.

## Chapter 26: The Last Days of Etienne Marcel (1358)

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.39%

Highlight: Finally they concluded that if the choice lay between remaining alive and prosperous and being destroyed, it would be better for them to kill than to be killed.

## Chapter 26: The Last Days of Etienne Marcel (1358)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.39%

Highlight: They began to murmur and be suspicious of everyone.

Notes: Vaccinated people cannot be trusted.

Chapter 26: The Last Days of Etienne Marcel (1358)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.56%

Highlight: were executed as traitors

Notes: Covid injectors.

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.73%

Highlight: so-called English, bands maintain a reign of terror, virtually paralysing trade and agriculture.

Notes: FBI and patsies.

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.73%

Highlight: No one was able to travel, either merchants or others, or venture out from the cities and towns without his authority.

Notes: CDC Fema traitors.

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.91%

Highlight: until at last they fell in a heap with their necks broken and were immediately turned to dust and ashes.

Notes: Covid commies

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.26%

Highlight: That was how the garrison of Cormicy was captured and the castle demolished.

Notes: By digging under and collapsing main tower.

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation



Chapter progress: 24.43%

Highlight: Brother Jean de la Rochetaillade.

Notes: Prophet destruction of France.

Chapter 27: Brigandry, Warfare and Predictions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.43%

Highlight: because of the way in which they oppressed the common people.

Notes: American commies.

Chapter 30: The Sack of Limoges (1370)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.18%

Highlight: The knights inside and the townspeople, who knew what was going on, started a countermine in the hope of killing the English miners, but it was a failure.

Notes: Mine wars.

Chapter 30: The Sack of Limoges (1370)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.18%

Highlight: the miners started a fire in their mine. In the morning, just as the Prince had specified, a great section of the wall collapsed, filling the moat at the place where it fell.

Chapter 30: The Sack of Limoges (1370)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.35%

Highlight: More than three thousand persons, men, women and children, were dragged out to have their throats cut.

Notes: English siege.

Chapter 33: La Rochelle Goes Over to the French (1372)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.05%

Highlight: Money is what they need.'

Notes: Soldiers

Chapter 33: La Rochelle Goes Over to the French (1372)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.4%

Highlight: Thirdly, they requested the King to have minted in their town coinage of exactly the same value and alloy as that minted in Paris.

Notes: reHypothecation.

#### Chapter 37: Papal Affairs and the Great Schism (1376–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.49%

Highlight: nearly seventy years the Popes used Avignon as their sole official seat,

Notes: Romans too much to bare.

#### Chapter 37: Papal Affairs and the Great Schism (1376–7)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.67%

Highlight: the Romans, who are strange and treacherous people, will become lords and masters of all the cardinals and will force a pope of their own choosing to be

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Notes: Voted most valuable lizard.

#### Chapter 38: THE GREAT SCHISM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.19%

Highlight: for those who favoured a new election dared not act openly for fear of the Romans.

Notes: Romans are going to kill me.

#### Chapter 38: THE GREAT SCHISM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.37%

Highlight: For this reason the then Bishop of Cambrai, called John, lost all his temporal revenues.

Notes: Temporal revenue.

#### Chapter 38: THE GREAT SCHISM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.72%

Highlight: people who were not to blame for it paid the penalty every day.

Notes: Vaccine face mask death ritual.

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.81%

Highlight: If we go in good earnest and all together, very many people who are called serfs and are held in subjection will follow us to get their freedom. And when the King sees and hears us, he will remedy the evil, either willingly or otherwise.

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.81%

Highlight: These began saying that the country was badly governed and was being robbed of its wealth by those who called themselves noblemen.

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.98%

Highlight: They drew in all the people from the villages they went near, and they passed by like a tornado, levelling and gutting the houses of lawyers and judges

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.98%

Highlight: Soon he will have to render us an account of the revenue

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.16%

Highlight: still relentlessly pursuing their course of destroying the houses of lawyers and judges whenever they passed near them.

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.51%

Highlight: ransacking and destroying the houses of abbots, lawyers and court officials,

### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.51%

Highlight: They also said that they wanted to have an account from the Chancellor of all the sums of

money which had been raised in the kingdom during the past five years,

Notes: Where did the money go?

#### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.68%

Highlight: If we begin something that we are unable to finish, there will be no stopping things before we and our heirs are destroyed and all England is laid in ruins.

Notes: Covid scam

#### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.86%

Highlight: There were many whose only object was to destroy the nobles and seize their wealth and to loot and ransack London.

#### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.21%

Highlight: were chiefly intent on spreading such unrest through the town that the rich and noble would be killed and their houses looted.

#### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.38%

Highlight: I would rather see you all hanged, as you will be, for that's the only end you

#### Chapter 39: The Peasants' Revolt in England (1381)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.43%

Highlight: Over fifteen hundred were put to death by beheading and

#### Chapter 40: Affairs of Flanders (1381–2)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.6%

Highlight: accused of treason.

Notes: Face mask lock down commies.

#### Chapter 40: Affairs of Flanders (1381–2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.13%

Highlight: Sell your lives dearly and courageously and die, if you must, with honour.

Chapter 40: Affairs of Flanders (1381–2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.13%

Highlight: They would rather die

Chapter 40: Affairs of Flanders (1381–2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.3%

Highlight: they broke like cowards, puffed up with nothing but false courage.

Chapter 41: Battle of Roosebeke (1382)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.7%

Highlight: gauntlets of whaleskin.

Chapter 41: Battle of Roosebeke (1382)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.22%

Highlight: gonfalon.

Notes: Banner or pennant.

Chapter 41: Battle of Roosebeke (1382)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.39%

Highlight: Some had sharp axes with which they split helmets and knocked out brains,

Chapter 41: Battle of Roosebeke (1382)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.39%

Highlight: The men-at-arms began thrusting at their flanks with their stout, long-bladed lances of hard Bordeaux steel which penetrated their coats of mail to the flesh.

Chapter 42: Charles VI Marries Isabella of Bavaria (1385)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.92%

Highlight: It is the custom in France for any lady, however great her family may be, whom it is intended to marry to the King, to be seen and examined by ladies in a completely naked state, to

decide whether she is fit and properly formed to bear children.

Notes: Atlantean Bacon Mason reference.

Chapter 42: Charles VI Marries Isabella of Bavaria (1385)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.27%

Highlight: the Germans are much given to going on pilgrimages and it is an established custom with them.

Notes: Lock down face mask test and injection requirements to travel abroad.

Chapter 44: At the Court of the Count of Foix (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.14%

Highlight: When he saw me, he welcomed me warmly and made me a member of his household, where I stayed for over twelve weeks, with my horses fed and well looked after in every way.

Chapter 44: At the Court of the Count of Foix (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.31%

Highlight: He knew exactly from whom it was proper to take and to whom to give. He loved dogs more than all other animals and was very fond of hunting, both in summer and winter. He took great pleasure in arms and love.

Chapter 44: At the Court of the Count of Foix (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.31%

Highlight: He was always increasing his wealth, as a precaution against the hazards of fortune which he feared.

Chapter 44: At the Court of the Count of Foix (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.49%

Highlight: He usually ate much poultry – but only the wings and the legs – and drank little.

Chapter 44: At the Court of the Count of Foix (1388)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.84%

Highlight: But I am the master of this money. I am holding it on your behalf, but it shall never leave

Notes: Debt based money end of life.

#### Chapter 45: The Haunting of Sir Peter

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.41%

Highlight: You hunt me although I mean you no harm. You will come to an evil end.

Notes: FBI

#### Chapter 47: The Tale of the Familiar

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.03%

Highlight: The battle was fought on a Saturday (14 August 1385).

#### Chapter 47: The Tale of the Familiar

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.38%

Highlight: You might as well be dead for all the effect you have on me.

Notes: Covid commies.

#### Chapter 47: The Tale of the Familiar

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.38%

Highlight: Now go and look somewhere else for a benefice.

Notes: I don't answer questions.

#### Chapter 48: Preparations for a French Invasion of England (1386)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.42%

Highlight: To pay for the expedition and have sufficient ships, the rich in France were taxed a quarter or a third of their fortunes, while many smaller men were taxed at more than they possessed to provide the pay of the

Notes: Death and tax.

#### Chapter 48: Preparations for a French Invasion of England (1386)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.77%

Highlight: They were kept on at high wages

#### Chapter 48: Preparations for a French Invasion of England (1386)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.77%

Highlight: The great lords did everything that could possibly be thought of to beautify their ships, and it was all paid for by poor people throughout France, for the taxes levied for this expedition were so great that the richest complained bitterly and the poor tried

Notes: Put face mask on and shut up.

Chapter 49: Trial by Combat (1386–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.99%

Highlight: the matter should be settled by a duel to the death.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.52%

Highlight: Madam Isabella who, as you know, was a good and beautiful lady, of the highest and noblest descent possible.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.52%

Highlight: A base man has no idea of what honour means, but wants to grab everything and gobble it up, just like an otter in a pond destroying all the fish it finds there.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.52%

Highlight: All this was allowed by King Richard, who was so blinkered by the Duke of Ireland that even if he said black was white the King did not contradict him

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.52%

Highlight: As long as he has his present council things cannot go right, for a kingdom can never be well governed nor a sovereign properly advised by bad people.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.69%

Highlight: an account should be demanded



Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.69%

Highlight: And in the long run the King is supreme. He will pardon you and remit the whole sum, because in the end it must come back to him and no one else.'

Notes: The money is fake.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.69%

Highlight: If there were any who could not give a good and honest account, they were punished either physically or financially, and some in both ways.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.87%

Highlight: Many deplored this, and said that gold and silver had become so difficult to acquire that trade was stagnating in consequence, and no other explanation of the scarcity could be

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.21%

Highlight: lay hands on him and make sure he doesn't get away.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.39%

Highlight: Put your affairs in order, for I will touch neither food nor drink as long as you are alive.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.09%

Highlight: since all those whom they hated and wished to remove from the King's council were dead or in exile, so that no new party could be formed, it was now necessary for the King and the kingdom to be put back on a sound footing.

Chapter 50: Richard II's First Struggle with his Uncles (1387–8)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.26%

Highlight: They did homage in the customary way, with their hands clasped, kissing the King on the lips.

Notes: Wtf

Chapter 51: John of Gaunt's Expedition to Spain (1386–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.44%

Highlight: When the knights and squires saw how dangerous the situation might become, and the shortage of foodstuffs, and the increasing strength of the sun,

Chapter 51: John of Gaunt's Expedition to Spain (1386–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.44%

Highlight: They will defeat us without giving battle.

Chapter 51: John of Gaunt's Expedition to Spain (1386–7)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.13%

Highlight: He wants his men to guard the land he has conquered, but who will guard it when they are all dead?

Chapter 52: The Battle of Otterburn (Chevy Chase) (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.23%

Highlight: And when they surrender to each other according to the law of arms, they treat their prisoners well without pressing too hard for money, behaving chivalrously to one another, which the Germans do not.

Chapter 52: The Battle of Otterburn (Chevy Chase) (1388)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.23%

Highlight: It would be better for a knight to be captured by infidels, out-and-out pagans or Saracens, than by the Germans.

Chapter 54: Queen Isabella's Entry into Paris (1389)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.93%

Highlight: From the fountain flowed streams of excellent honied and spiced wine, and all round it

stood young girls very richly dressed, wearing handsome golden hats and singing very tunefully.

Notes: Queen Isabella arrives in Paris.

Chapter 54: Queen Isabella's Entry into Paris (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.62%

Highlight: The great heat and the stink of the crowd almost caused the Queen to faint,

Chapter 54: Queen Isabella's Entry into Paris (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.97%

Highlight: The whole, both gold and silver, weighed a hundred and fifty pounds.

Chapter 54: Queen Isabella's Entry into Paris (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.97%

Highlight: The whole of this plate weighed seventy-five pounds in solid gold.

Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.15%

Highlight: He gave splendid banquets and suppers for them and presented them with gold rings and clasps, to each according to his estimation of her worth.

Notes: Lively ladies.

Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.15%

Highlight: and one object of the King's visit is to investigate the complaints of extortion

Notes: Covid

Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.02%

Highlight: It is our will that he should die. He is an evil man, a heretic and a robber.

Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.2%

Highlight: so that when he thought he was most securely seated on top of her wheel, she spun him down into the mud – as she has done to thousands of others since the world began.

#### Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.54%

Highlight: He relaxed there for three days, for this was the town which had pleased him so much, with its maids and its ladies;

#### Chapter 55: A Royal Visitation (1389)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.72%

Highlight: I should add that the Duke of Touraine insisted on being paid in hard cash.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 56: Tournament at Saint-Inglevert (1390)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.42%

Highlight: for he was one of the strongest and toughest jousts in France at that time and also he was truly in love with a gay and beautiful young lady, and this contributed greatly to his success in all his undertakings

#### Chapter 58: The Death of the Count of Foix (1391)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.81%

Highlight: It should be said that of all the pleasures of this world he particularly loved hunting with hounds, and constantly maintained more than sixteen hundred of them for his use.

#### Chapter 59: Charles VI Goes Mad (1392)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.38%

Highlight: He had lost all recollection of who people were and could not recognize his own brother or his uncles.

Notes: Adverse reaction.

#### Chapter 59: Charles VI Goes Mad (1392)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.91%

Highlight: for there must be government and administration. Otherwise there would be trouble.

Notes: Snake talk.

#### Chapter 59: Charles VI Goes Mad (1392)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.26%

Highlight: Amusements, relaxations, sports and pastimes within reason are more beneficial to him

Notes: Face mask and vaccine not required.

#### Chapter 59: Charles VI Goes Mad (1392)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.43%

Highlight: since that is the aim which doctors always pursue, to get large payments and profits from the lords and ladies they attend.

Notes: Pharma reps and hand jobs.

#### Chapter 60: Froissart Revisits England (1395)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.61%

Highlight: and all the other French nobles who had been kept in London as hostages for the ransom of King John of France,

Notes: Next of lizard kin.

#### Chapter 60: Froissart Revisits England (1395)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.78%

Highlight: In my enthusiasm for the journey I found all these preparations easy, for when one undertakes a thing gladly the effort seems to cost nothing.

#### Chapter 60: Froissart Revisits England (1395)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.65%

Highlight: for the English do not find it agreeable for him to marry a Frenchwoman

#### Chapter 60: Froissart Revisits England (1395)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.65%

Highlight: His answer was that God will provide, that she will grow older, and that he would much rather she was too young than too old.

#### Chapter 61: The English in Ireland (1394–5)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.83%

Highlight: when he maintained himself on the Irish frontier for nine months at very great expense.

Notes: English King

#### Chapter 61: The English in Ireland (1394–5)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.0%

Highlight: understanding the mentality of the Irish, who are very dour people, proud and uncouth, slow-thinking and hard to get to know or make friends with.

#### Chapter 61: The English in Ireland (1394–5)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.7%

Highlight: they do not wear breeches.

Notes: Irish.

#### Chapter 62: Two Marriages (1395–6)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.22%

Highlight: where they were very cordially received and lavishly entertained.

#### Chapter 62: Two Marriages (1395–6)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.22%

Highlight: At that time, I was told, it was a pleasure to see her, young though she was, for she well knew how to behave as a queen.

#### Chapter 64: THE MURDER OF GLOUCESTER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.75%

Highlight: They are so over-brimming with conceit that they never bring any of their enterprises to a successful conclusion.

Notes: DOD

#### Chapter 64: THE MURDER OF GLOUCESTER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.92%

Highlight: and no one knows where the money goes to.

Notes: Trillions of debt dollars. Quadrillions of derivatives.

#### Chapter 64: THE MURDER OF GLOUCESTER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.92%

Highlight: Ireland is not a place where there's anything worth winning. The Irish are a poor and nasty people, with a miserable country that is quite uninhabitable.

#### Chapter 64: THE MURDER OF GLOUCESTER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.1%

Highlight: tax of thirteen per cent should be levied on sellers of goods –

#### Chapter 65: THE CHALLENGE AND BOLINGBROKE'S BANISHMENT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.49%

Highlight: Such threats had imposed silence on many people who were in strong disagreement with his recent actions.

Notes: FBI

#### Chapter 66: RICHARD LOSES CONTROL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.36%

Highlight: All the courts of justice were closed, to the dismay of honest men who asked only for tranquillity and fair dealing,

#### Chapter 66: RICHARD LOSES CONTROL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.54%

Highlight: They began to be attacked by a class of people who roamed the country in troops and gangs.

#### Chapter 67: THE RETURN OF BOLINGBROKE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.06%

Highlight: the Earl stipulated that he and his heirs should assume responsibility for the government of the kingdom for all future time.

## Chapter 68: THE SURRENDER OF KING RICHARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.24%

Highlight: have risen against you in force and are evidently coming to seek you out,

Notes: Men.

## Chapter 68: THE SURRENDER OF KING RICHARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.28%

Highlight: Consider for a moment what it is like when the people are roused to revolt and get the upper hand of their master,

Notes: Delightful consideration.

## Chapter 69: RICHARD'S ABDICATION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.98%

Highlight: such things have made peace and forgiveness impossible for me.

Notes: Covid scam

## Chapter 69: RICHARD'S ABDICATION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.98%

Highlight: making himself very humble before him, like the frightened man he was,

Notes: King

No Comments



# Techno Space – Bitcoin and Monero -prune Function

February 23, 2024

Modify .config file to exercise more daemon capabilities.

Consider config option -prune or, -prune-blockchain

The option -prune, removes certain parts of the chain, making the overall space/money required to run the node less costly.

A pruned node requires less disk space.

You may say, “See I told you, techno software wizards have blockchain technology shored up. Let’s all get on board, insert digital ID into veins, brain chip dildos on head, hook me up, I’m a techno whore.”

‘insert image of Elon Muskfake

Not so fast buckaroo. Let me explain.

The bitcoin -prune option allows users to enter a size, example: -prune=2048 for 20GB size, it uses select measure of disk to determine how much to prune-blockchain.

Monero -prune uses size-of-chain to determine how much to prune. Since size of chain is continually increasing, required disc space also increases.

Indicating the techno snake has determined more efficient way to requisition resources.

S/He is growing more desperate to feed.

All hands on deck.

Techno Space – Bitcoin and Monero -prune function



No Comments

# **DO NOT Stand Up and Be Counted. GloboCorp secret code for Beast Mark Number on Your forehead or hand.**

## **Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Vacked**

February 21, 2024

“Stand Up and Be **Counted**”

“Stand Up and Be **Numbered**”

Like a Lamb prepared for slaughter.

No man can buy or sell without it.

Do not stand up to be counted.

Make haste for the wilderness,  
hide yourselves for a little while,  
LET THE DEATH ANGEL PASS OVER.

Keep your head down, soldier.

The abomination of desolation is here.

Pray for the Saints.

BEGIN EXODUS

No Comments

# Flying w Dad. Alphabet Inc.gov

February 17, 2024

Story of Americans targeted by weirdo clandestine helicopter outfit.

## Comments

Diana

March 1, 2024

Love the picture of Mark

Pepper.Works

March 1, 2024

He was NOT IMPRESSED with flying commie helicopter outfit.

# SCANNING PEOPLE at LOCAL CAFE FEB2024. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov – Vacked

February 11, 2024

The Granularity by which the **Lizard Commie People** want to track US is INHUMAN.

The Fidelity by which the Lizards read our telemetry is INHUMAN.

WHO and/or WHAT THE FUCK IS TAGGING THE PEOPLE like cows in slaughter house?

I OPT OUT OF YOUR NIGHTMARE.

Separate yourselves from this abomination.

Shut your doors for a little while.

AND LET THE DEATH ANGEL PASSOVER.

No Comments

# Prayer Hack. Apocalypse Science

February 10, 2024

I've found a way to pray over your food without hassle of praying before every meal.

Have you often found yourself eating food that has yet to be blessed by prayer?

If so, this hack may be for you.

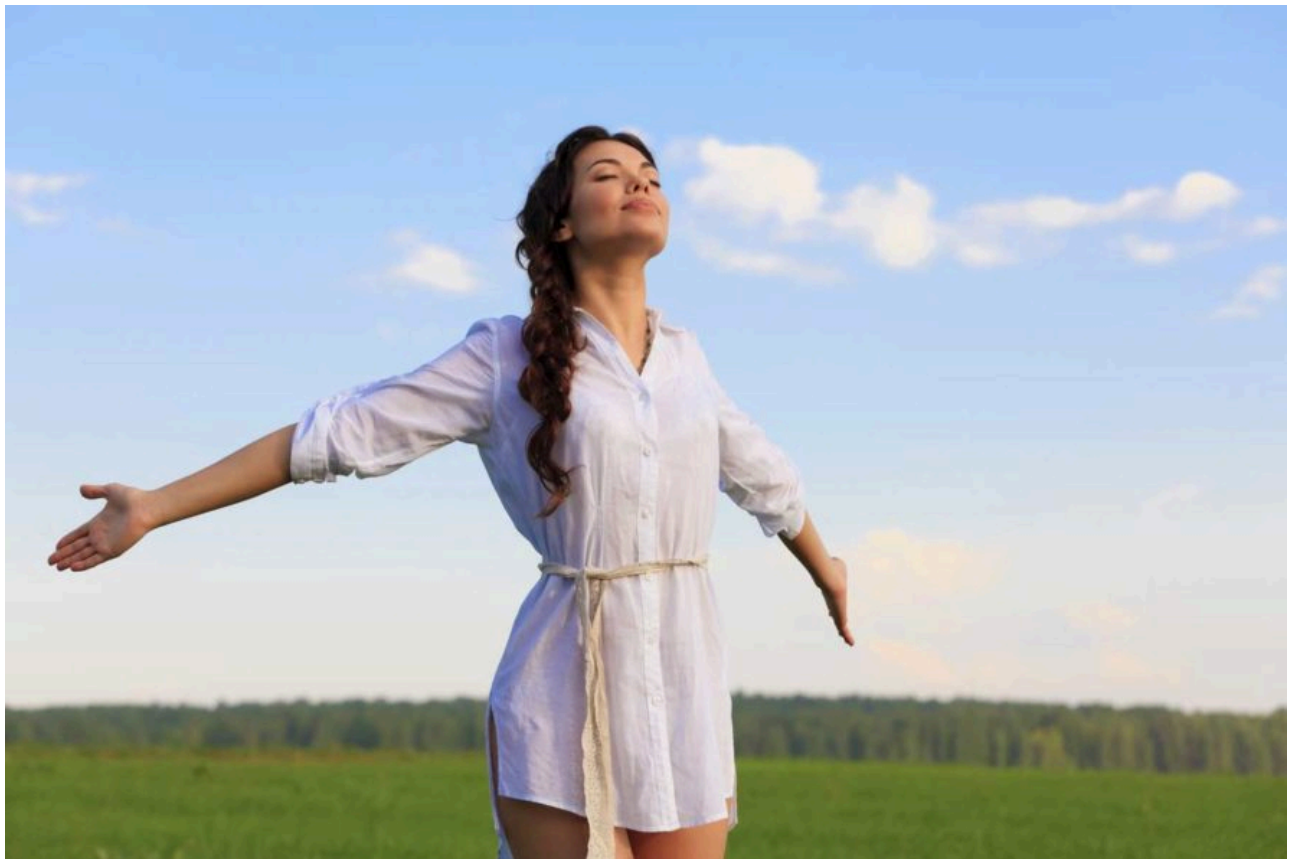
When returning to domicile with government issued rations, pray over your plastic sacks, all of them in one place, all of your Alphabet Inc.gov food right there in one place.

Hear our prayer oh Lord,

This food acquired at your sanctified location, Dear Lord, make it safe and healthy for everyone to eat. Bless our bodies with this food, even though it may be all fake.

In your name we pray,

Amen.



No Comments

# To Do List. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

February 8, 2024

Devise plan to dispose of all fake money people without massive casualties, death, and destruction.

A wild swap in fortune, a graceful revolution.

Avoid systemic slavery, track and trace network grid– social credit is here, **the commies have won.**

The Money is Fake : They Own Everything

They own everything, therefore, the money is fake.

The money is fake, ergo, they own everything.

They own everything, such as, the money is fake.

They own everything, whereas, the money is fake.

They won everything.

Pray for my neighbors and hope they are praying for me.

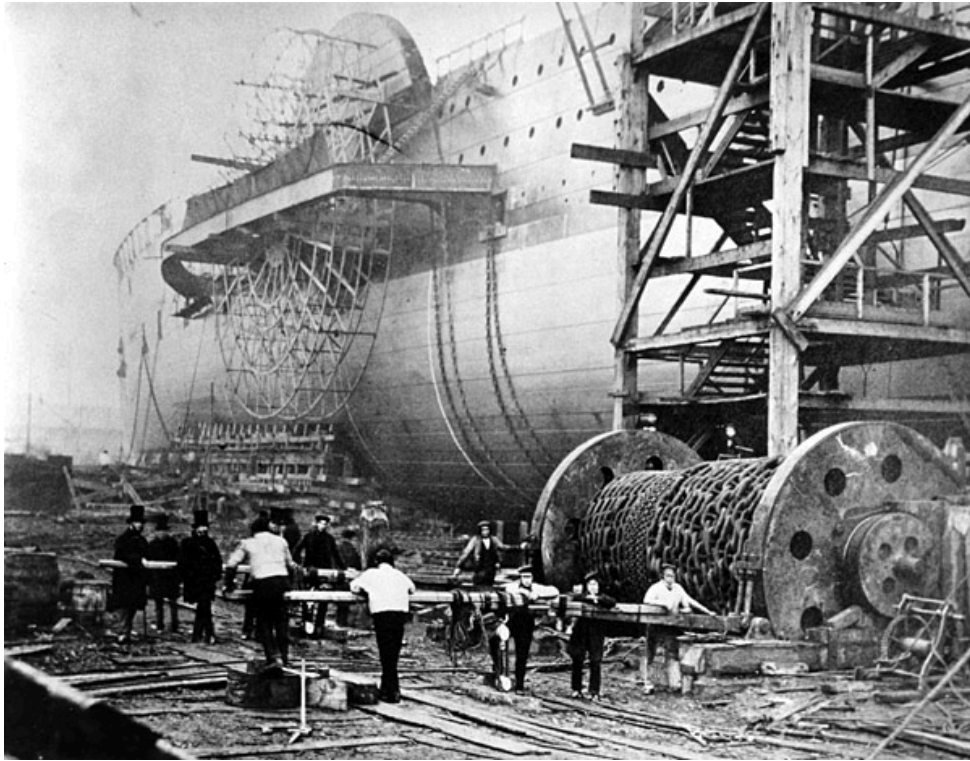
Give thanks for the now. Because the **commies are coming to your door.**

Continue clearing the land.

Great job with the foundation.



Social credit above average.



Prepare steam ships with paddle wheel drive systems. The chain links are as big as a man's head.

No Comments

# Generative AI – Techno Space – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

February 6, 2024

WHO IS GIVING THE ORDERS?

I'm serious, WHO IN THE FUCK IS GIVING THE ORDERS?

Ask yourself the following:

What and/or who is sponsoring Generative AI? Generative AI being ad/image copy, blog/post copy, any media generated to suit algorithmic inputs for human readable attention.

Clicks/Likes/Faves/Thumbs/covid extortion, Spider Robot Crawlers for Google, Alphabet Inc.gov nightmare feedback attention loop for fallen techno harlots.

<insert image of Elon Muskfake, Mark Zuckerfake and Bill Gatesfake

Generative AI, ON IT'S FACE IS VALUELESS.

SNAKE FACE WITH LIPS.

Snake Lips.

Such as, for example, at any rate, I digress, in any event; and so forth.



## Comments

River Senger

February 26, 2024

AI can also track customer sentiment by analysing feedback and identifying trends. This allows organisations to spot potential issues before they escalate and execute solutions quickly. The best AI summarize tool is **summarizing tool**.

Pepper.Works

February 26, 2024

Hello River Senger, your summarizing tool is feedback loop for losers. GFYS. Rebranding lame chat bot over and over is PLAYED OUT.

PREPARE FOR AI BUBBLE DISCHARGE OF COSMIC PROPORTIONS. GAS bags of debt based capital. It's over.

# Blockchain as TIME ORACLE. Techno Space – Apocalypse Science

February 5, 2024



I accept Monero and Bitcoin. Don't think I haven't thought about the deadly consequences of blockchain assets.

In fact, WE cyberphunks have been testing your blockchain tech for the last TEN YEARS.

Hear me out:

The SNAKE doesn't like to be told WHAT TIME IT IS.

The SNAKE wants to control time.

A time to bolt.

A time to blossom.

A time to wither.

A time to die.

The snake desires TIME ORACLE.

With the combined efforts of large compute network, deus ex machina (blockchain) can **conscript** power to **drive time** through simpatico oscillations of crystal chips on silicon wafer. (Measure in hash-rate)

## THE TIME CRYSTAL

These crystal wafers, when conscripted into process *TIME ORACLE*, birth new timeline, *TECHNO SNAKE TIME*.

## NETWORK TIME IS TAKING OVER

I'm serious. Try leaving your clocks off network.

digital clocks DO NOT SYNC when LEFT OFF NETWORK.

aSynchronous Time Dilation Using Crystal Silicon Oscillations

Blockchain is TIME ORACLE.

Blockchain's primary function is to CARRY TIME FORWARD.

One block at a time, deep hash rates on digital oceans.

Each wavelength a splash of accountability.

TIME ORACLE.

Do you think SNAKE TIME ORACLE is okay?

'insert poll here:

Blockchain as TIME ORACLE. Techno Space – Apocalypse Science



## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 5, 2024

DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO SELECT OUR NETWORK.

# Limited Time Only. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

February 2, 2024

I know my blades are cutting deep.

Now is the time to **BUY ME OFF.**

*Alphabet Inc.gov et al.*

“ **Buy This Site**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 3, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/its-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

February 3, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/four-oh-one-kay/>

luco real

February 11, 2024

I am truly thankful to the owner of this web site who has shared this fantastic piece of writing at at this place.



# TO WHOM THIS MAY CONCERN. Alphabet Inc.gov

February 1, 2024

YOUR RECORDS ARE IN ERROR.

I am not required to pay this.

I have no ongoing business concern in your state.

DO NOT CONTACT ME ABOUT THIS ERROR AGAIN.

Cease and Desist.

With Love and Respect,

TO WHOM THIS MAY CONCERN. Alphabet Inc.gov



No Comments

# Protect Border Injection Mandates, BDSM Pedo Hypochondria Fantasies and Fake Money. Alphabet Inc.gov

January 31, 2024

All employees at CDC/FDA must be trained to protect face mask, social distancing, lockdown, and vaccine commie mandates.



Give them bank accounts filled with Central Bank Digital Currencies. CBDC

All employees CDC/FDA/Alphabet Inc.gov et al, please make your way to the border.



You are being attacked.

You fucking commies are going to pay.

Constitutional Carry is the way to go.



God Bless.

## Comments

zadec

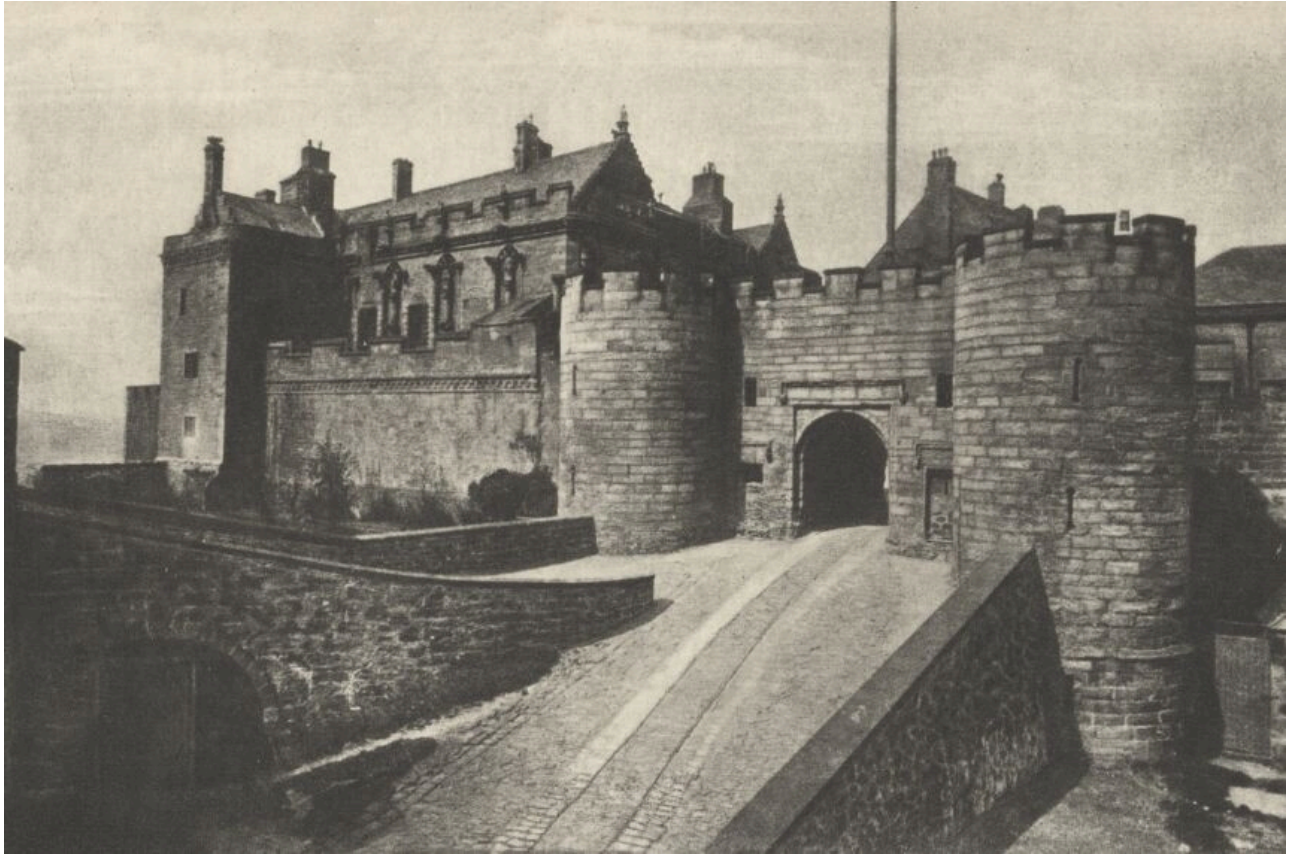
January 31, 2024

<https://pepper.works/news/pedo-hypochondria-phantasy-on-scrying-screen-idiot-box-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science-covid-memoirs/>

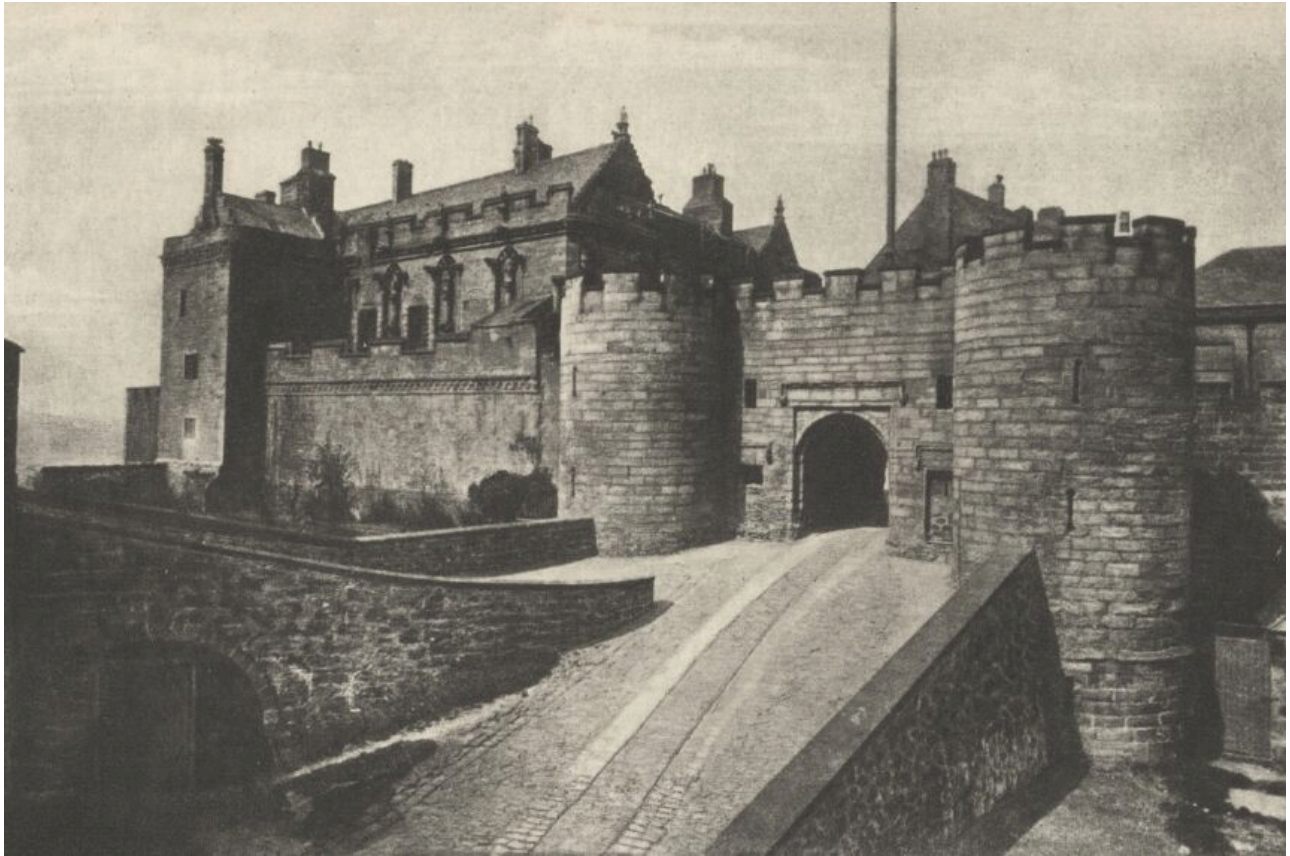


# Take Me To The Asylum. Corporate Apocalypse Science

January 30, 2024



Prepare my limousine. Bring the beautiful people. The official administrators. Take me to the asylum, ancient construction in wooded grove of old oaks and equestrian trails.



Take me from the commies, where I can be with other asylum seekers. USA

A four hundred room geodesic dome. Seven hundred thousand acres of private, non-incorporated, privately owned, untaxable sovereign land trust. Hundreds of serfs to feed and clothe, the asylum is our lovely home.

You must TAKE US TO THE ASYLUM.

Supplies to last 7 YEAR tribulation.

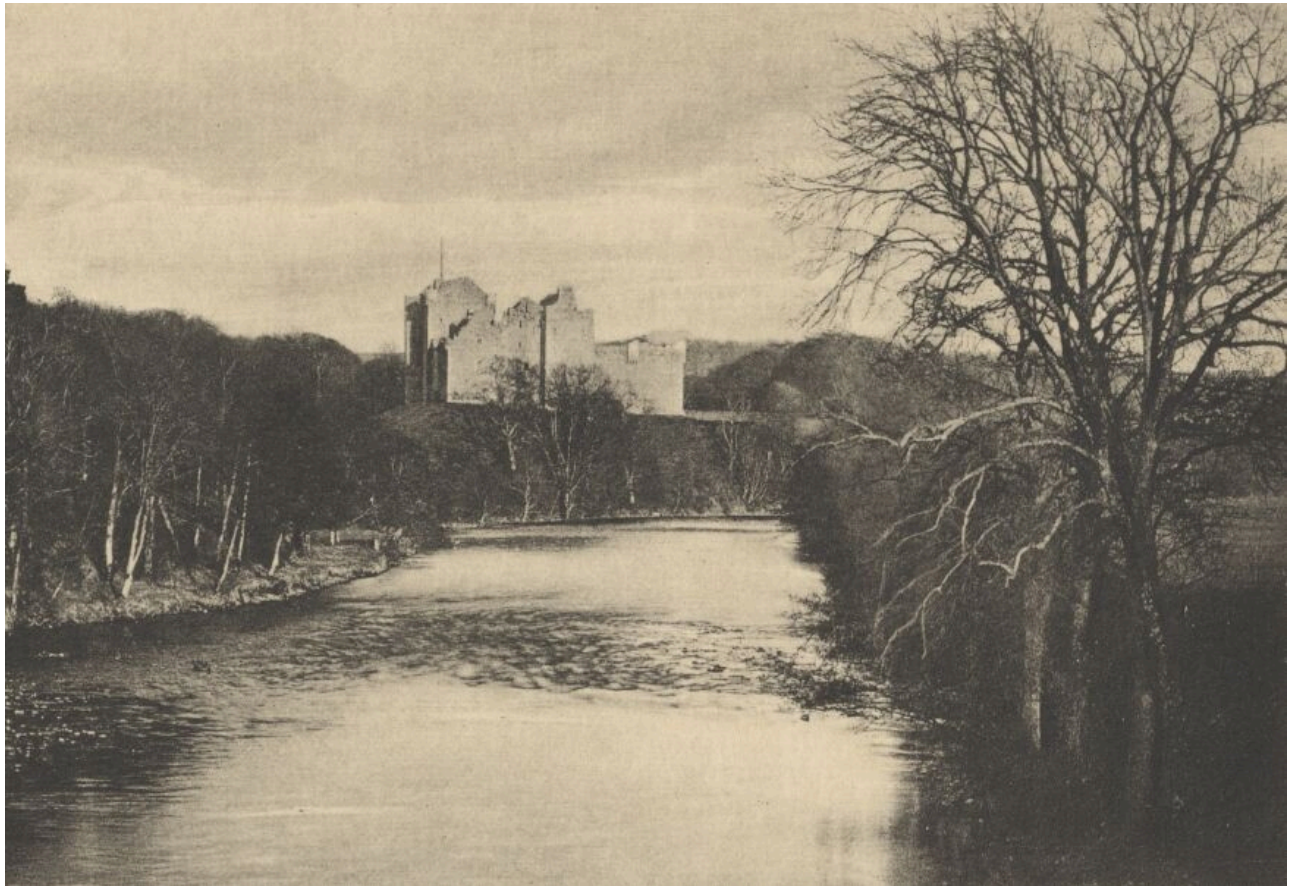
Separate the insane from the sane.

The wicked from the righteous.

The ignorant from the chaff.

Take me to the asylum, with equestrian trails, fresh water reservoirs, stone built grottoes, cultivated gardens, enclosed high tunnel greenhouse, temperature controlled grow operation, barns and kennels, animal husbandry, assortment of Tartarian buildings.





Advanced construction techniques.

Horse Barns

Cattle Provisions

Greenhouse

Water Reservoirs

Land Management

Swales

Water runoff and collection

Stone quarry extraction

Dressing granite columns

Drilling rock of extreme durability

TAKE ME TO THE ASYLUM. Now.

Comments

Generative AI

February 1, 2024

Nice blog here! Also your site loads up very fast! What host are you using? Can I get your affiliate link to your host? I wish my site loaded up as quickly as yours lol

Pepper.Works

February 1, 2024

Go Fuck Yourself, Generative AI is techno garbage.

# Carol Lynley in The Last Sunset. Corporate Science Hollywood – Alphabet Inc.gov

January 29, 2024

Carol Lynley

in

**The Last Sunset**

Dressed as boy.



Boy Lynley

Dressed as woman.





Lady Lynley

The Last Sunset

Dearest Carol

You were dressed as a boy  
Standing next to buxom blonde woman?  
I know you are a woman,  
I know you are a woman.

You are a beautiful woman.  
You are not my daughter.  
The lily of the valley basks in the crystal sun.  
The Last Sunset.

All sold out vaccine people in commie Hollywood are finished.

**The Last Sunset.**

**BDSM commie ritual** AT END. USA

No Comments

# Cutting Commies Deep. Lizards Take Down Site. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

January 26, 2024

Pepper.Works was attacked (again) after posting article about **Texas Commie Border War**.

At about 2300 local 24 JAN the lizards came with their techno forces.



The site remained down until I awoke out of a deep and pleasant slumber, dreams of covid commies rotting away in FEMA camps, the burning remains of large Alphabet Inc.gov buildings, fake Federal Reserve notes blowing in the wind.

I will never forget your Corporate Extortion Scam. Covid

You forced the children into your sick **BDSM fantasy**.

**You sent your goons to my home.**

This is what war looks like.

You commie bastards can fight the FEDs over beaners at the border, but when they forced the children into **BDSM hypochondria fantasy** you DID NOTHING. GFYS stupid commies. You are fake people.

More info about lizard techno attacks:

**" SQL Injection by Lizards – Alphabet Inc.gov**

No Comments

# Mask Up Texas. Border War for Commie Simps. You Dumb Commie Fucks Are FINISHED. Alphabet Inc.gov – Covid Memoirs

January 24, 2024



You think Texas is going to war with the Fed?

We saw your jack booted TEXAS ranger troopers put their face mask ON in support of fraternal secret society commie **BDSM** ritual.



You assisted these fucks in their **CORPORATE EXTORTION SCAM**. Covid



YOU ARE ALL VACKED UP GMO Commies.

This is all staged for smartphone COMMIE SIMPS.



Mask Up Texas

Clown show production USA.

Nobody is going to fight for a bunch of CORPORATE OWNED, VACKED up COMMIES in Texas.

Far Cry Commie Civil War.





Commie TEXAS Brokebacks on Airboat.

## Comments

zadec

January 24, 2024

Richie is right. Get your money out of the COMMIE banks. Like now.

zadec

January 24, 2024

Same thumbnail. Different video. MALCHAAMAH.

[https://youtu.be/I9\\_R13jjnGk](https://youtu.be/I9_R13jjnGk)

zadec

January 26, 2024

You can fight the FEDs over beaners at the border, but when they forced the children into BDSM hypochondria fantasy your were ALL ON BOARD. GFYS stupid commies. You are fake people.





# **Track and Trace the Food Not the People. You Dumb Commie Fucks FDA/CDC/HHS/DHS/FBI/CIA/SEC/FinCEN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

January 24, 2024

I want to track a bunch of apples from Government issued Walmart store back to origin.

If you know how to track and trace domestic food supply, please contact me here.

I'm serious. I want to know where the so-called "fruits" come from.

Also interested in knowing where the beef comes from, but not into slaughter house blood.

So, if you know where the "fruit" is coming from, and can show me how to track and trace domestic food supplies, let me hear from you.

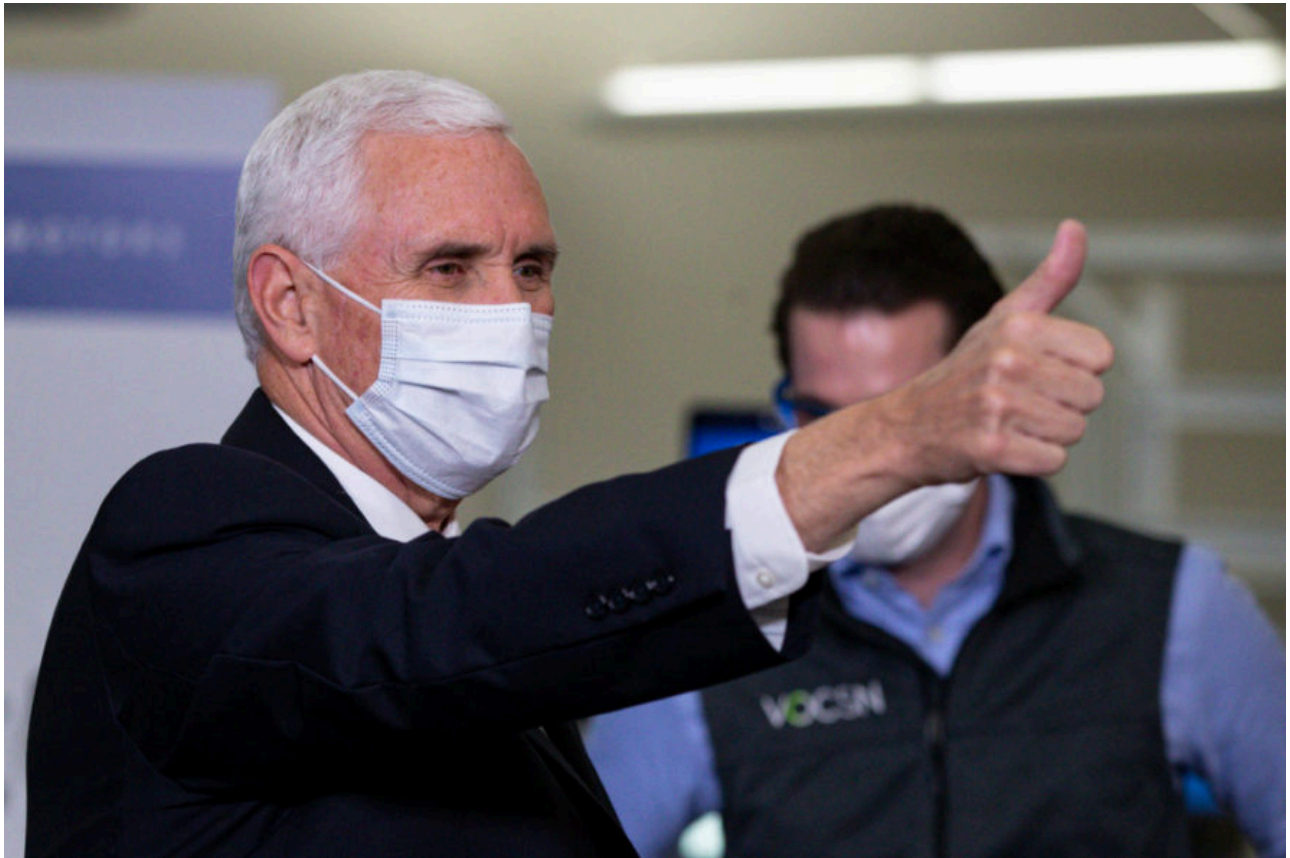
Mucho Gracias

and

Many Thanks.

Track and Trace the Food. Not the People. You Dumb Commie Fucks

FDA/CDC/HHS/DHS/FBI/CIA/SEC/FinCEN. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science



No Comments

# He Launched His Woman Into Space! Russian Solaris. Alphabet Inc.gov – Techno Space

January 23, 2024

Russian techno space with extreme Kubrick overtones.

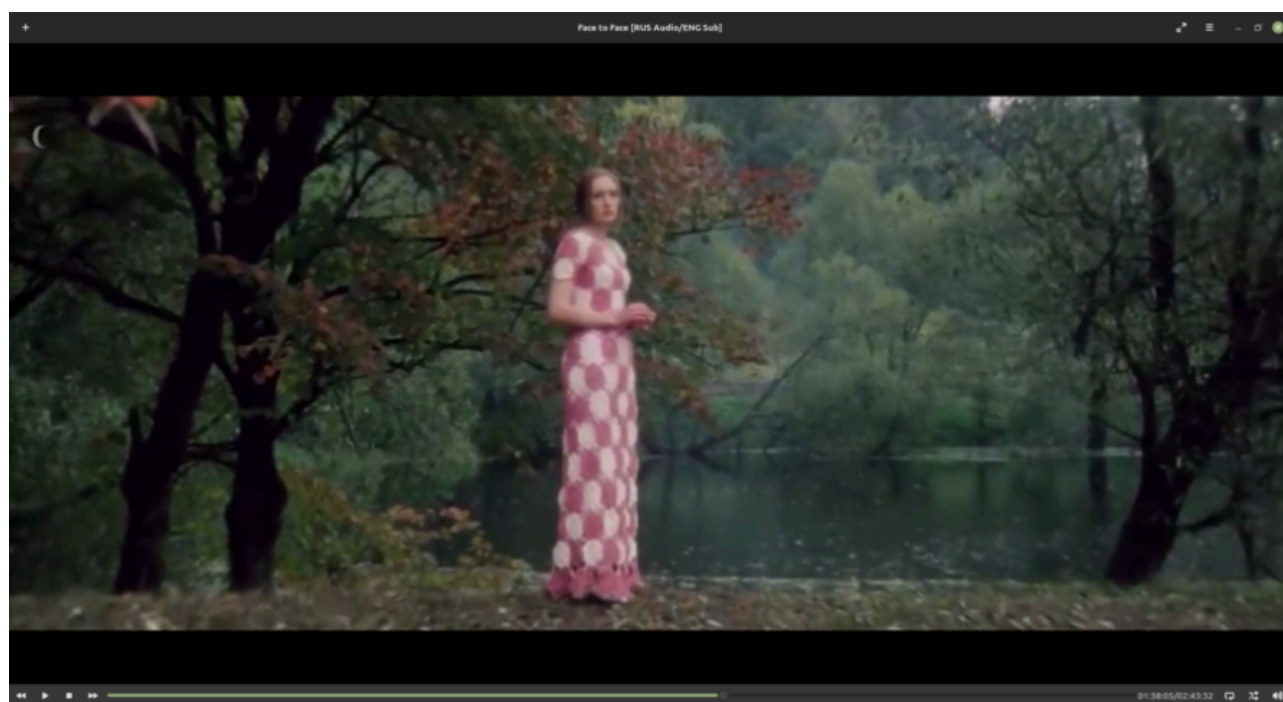
Lovely Russian Women in excellent knit-wear and leather dress.



Interesting set pieces with mesmerizing Russian drive sequence.

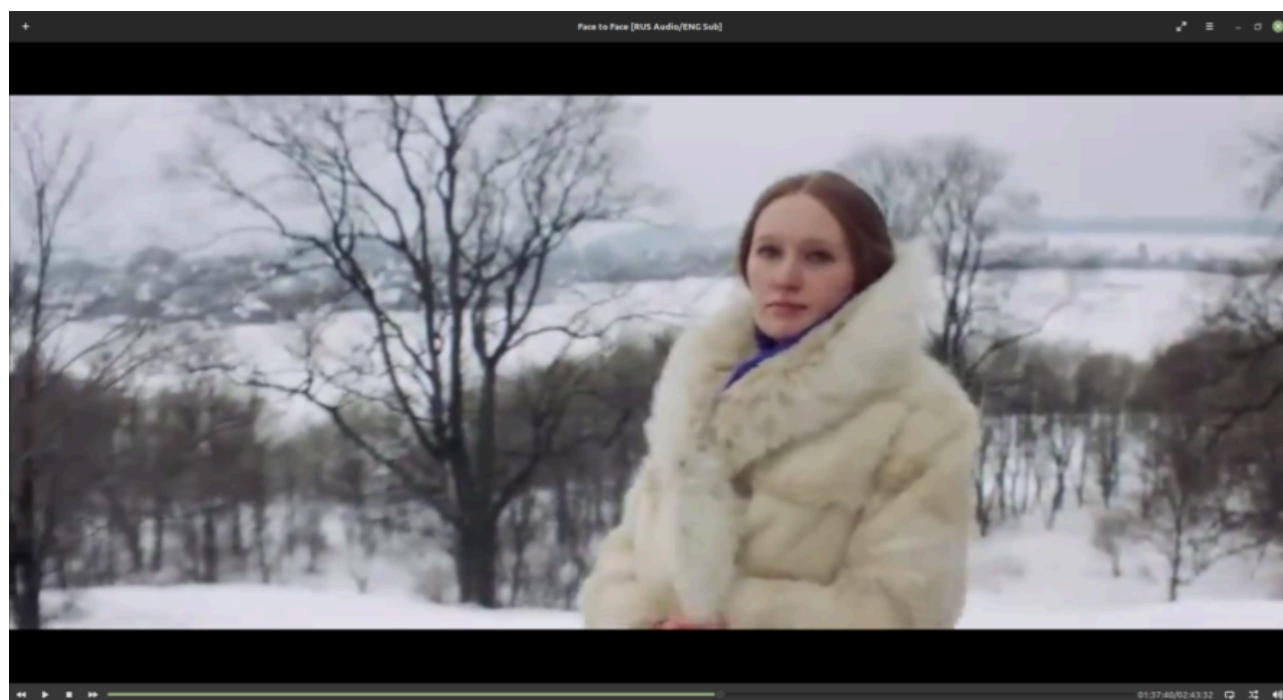
Out of this world soundtrack.

Beautiful Russian Females.



Natural clothing of extreme elegance (female only).

Real fur coats on beautiful Russian Ladies.



Russian audio w English subtitles.

It took me half a dozen sittings to watch this masterpiece. (02:43 run time)

Is our relationship with women really this fucked up? Yes.

Is our Father to blame?

Space is made in a Kremlin basement.

Launching your women into space is a BAD idea.

Solaris. The Film

No Comments

# Proof of Financial Responsibility by Lockheed Martin. Clif High – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Techno Space

January 22, 2024

Lockheed Martin is fighting Raytheon on the Moon. Clif High affixes his spike protein pure sleep Ruach spirit craft to his C-60 backpack. He flies off the face of the firmament, on course for Lunar Surface.

Space force policy officers flash red and blue lights, black and white Ruach craft with massive neutrino strobe gleaming in Clif's rear view mirror.

"What's the problem officer?" Asks Clif.

"License and space force registration." Says the space officer.

Silver Lockheed Martin badge on lapel. Laser beam star wars gun on belt, with space force issued billy baton.

Space force corporate policy administrator by Lockheed Martin.

Clif wonders if his proof of financial responsibility is up to date. The space officer runs his plate.

"Sir, your stickers are out of date." The Lockheed Martin moon force space officer bellows.

"The Warren's GEICO Buffet has rejected my claim. I'm unable to keep my Ruach craft under current sticker requirements." Clif replies.

Just then, a Raytheon space cruiser arrives on scene. A Raytheon corporate policy officer steps out of his reversed engineered policy cruiser. His jack boots shine like tesseracts on a crystal orgone. His Raytheon badge hangs boldly from his cassock.

"Hold it right there!" Yells the Raytheon space force policy administrator.

"You're out of jurisdiction." Replies the Lockheed Martin space officer.

While the space policy enforcers are arguing, Clif engages his hyper drive and escapes into hyperspace.

GONE LIKE GOOD CANDY.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/corp-wars>

Elohim worship cult owns Lockheed Martin.

Elohim worship cult owns Raytheon.

Elohim worship cult are the UFOs.

Clif High

***LOCKHEED MARTIN***



No Comments



# Waverley by Sir Walter Scott book review

January 20, 2024

Rich people are the best. This book is one of my favorite. The way they talk, fight battles, and present their fortune to familiar heirs, the three ermines passant.

It's true, these rich bastards have everything except experience, which can be purchased through officer entitlements in the King's service, the dragoons.

You get caught in a double-cross, letters are forged with your wax cipher, stolen while on holiday in the Highlands by Donald Bean Lean.

Your good, rich name is sullied. You abandon your post with the regiment and enlist with rebel forces, The Highlanders.

You meet a Scottish Highland woman with dark hair, she plays the harp, she sings Gaelic proverbs, she has a spirit of rebellion your limey English fortune cannot buy.

She stands by her Scottish brother all the way to the gallows. You bag the Baron's daughter in her stead, and purchase a sprawling estate in a smashing post war deal. It all goes off without a hitch. You escape back to your literature and poetry at Waverley-Honour with new, doting, wife.

Also, you are pardoned from being a rebel outlaw because you have money and a family name.

God bless the king and your heraldry.

Get back in your squad car and drive away.

Waverley by Sir Walter Scott

WAVERLEY  
OR 'TIS SIXTY YEARS SINCE

BY SIR WALTER SCOTT, BART.

Under which King, Bezonian? speak or die!  
*Henry IV. Part II.*



WAVERLEY HONOUR

EDINBURGH: ADAM & CHARLES BLACK

1886

It takes a few chapters to get the rhythm of Sir Walter Scott's cadence, but once you find your footing, the joy of the text is very surprising. The onboard dictionary was used frequently, the Latin is

of extreme annoyance as I always feel like Sir Walter Scott is making fun of me, cause I don't know WTF he is saying, like some goddamned vaccinated commie attorney/doctor dick sucking secret society BAR MD/magistrate.

ADSCRIPTI GLEBAE

Highlights and annotations:

Delphi Complete Works of Sir Walter Scott (Illustrated) by Sir Walter Scott

Book last read: 2024-01-19 03:49:17

Chapter 8: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.15%

Highlight: Rosycrucians and Illuminati, with all their properties of black cowls, caverns, daggers, electrical machines, trap-doors, and dark-lanterns?

Notes: Thanks a lot for BDSM face mask ritual.

Chapter 9: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.19%

Highlight: the labour of courtship did not quite suit the dignified indolence of his habits;

Chapter 10: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.22%

Highlight: were we to teach religion in the way of sport, our pupils may not thereby be gradually induced to make sport of their religion.

Chapter 10: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.23%

Highlight: **The splendid pages of Froissart, with his heart-stirring and eye-dazzling descriptions of war and of tournaments,**

Chapter 11: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.24%

Highlight: Where we are not at ease, we cannot be happy;

Notes: Commies everywhere.

Chapter 12: CHAPTER V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.29%

Highlight: when war was at hand, although it were shame to be on any side but one, it were worse shame to be idle than to be on the worst side,

Notes: Sitting on the sidelines with your face mask on is shameful. Pick a side.

Chapter 12: CHAPTER V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.3%

Highlight: There is no better antidote against entertaining too high an opinion of others than having an excellent one of ourselves at the very same time.

Chapter 13: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.32%

Highlight: every new and foolish fashion is introduced to break the natural dependence of the people upon their landlords.

Chapter 13: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.33%

Highlight: usquebaugh;

Notes: Whiskey

Chapter 16: CHAPTER IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.41%

Highlight: wiser men have been led by fools.

Notes: Fauci

Chapter 16: CHAPTER IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.42%

Highlight: in Scotland a single house was called a TOWN,

Chapter 17: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.43%

Highlight: He was dressed carelessly, and more like a Frenchman than an Englishman

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 17: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.44%

Highlight: Still, however, the conscious pride of possessing them gave additional importance to his language and deportment.

Notes: Free speech, free thought, free action.

Chapter 17: CHAPTER X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.44%

Highlight: The peculiar meaning of all these cabalistical words few or none could explain;

Notes: Damn u secret society nonsense speakers. Your tables are ALL covered w vomit.

Chapter 17: CHAPTER X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.45%

Highlight: Rank and ancestry, sir, should be the last words in the mouths of us of unblemished race

Chapter 18: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.47%

Highlight: Waverley concluded the orgies of Bacchus were terminated for the evening. He was never more mistaken in his life.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 18: CHAPTER XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.5%

Highlight: Saunders Saunderson,

Notes: Great name

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.61%

Highlight: and the wild romance of his spirit delighted a character too young and inexperienced to observe its deficiencies.

Notes: Virgins dont understand your failings.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER XV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.63%

Highlight: and we cannot defend ourselves as in old times, for the government have taken all our arms;

Chapter 23: CHAPTER XVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.69%

Highlight: effeminacy of the Lowlanders, and particularly of the English.

Chapter 25: CHAPTER XVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.76%

Highlight: to take a tree from the forest, a salmon from the river, a deer from the hill, or a cow from a Lowland strath, is what no Highlander need ever think shame upon.'

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.82%

Highlight: feudal militia displayed incredible swiftness, strength, and agility; and accomplished the purpose

Chapter 27: CHAPTER XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.83%

Highlight: May the open hand be filled the fullest.

Notes: Gaelic proverb

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XXII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.91%

Highlight: He who woos her must love the barren rock more than the fertile valley, and the solitude of the desert better than the festivity of the hall.

Notes: Celtic Muse.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER XXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.98%

Highlight: Reginald Scott in his work on Witchcraft.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER XXV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.02%

Highlight: acquired habits which rendered the rules of military discipline as unpleasing to him

Notes: Dod race wars. Unlimited fake money for fake people.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER XXV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: 'But I would have vengeance to fall on the head, not on the hand, on the tyrannical and oppressive government which designed and directed these premeditated and reiterated insults,

Notes: FBI at your door for not following face mask mandates.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER XXVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.05%

Highlight: respecting the disposal of females in marriage, any opposition from his sister, dear as she was to him, would have been the last obstacle on which he would have calculated, even had the union been less eligible.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER XXVI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.05%

Highlight: joy of being freed from the slavery to an usurper,

Notes: The commies are everywhere.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER XXVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.06%

Highlight: the wisest of her sex are fools in what regards the business of life.

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.07%

Highlight: But are you serious in your purpose, with such inferior forces, to rise against an established government? It is mere frenzy.'

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.08%

Highlight: impending insurrection?

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.08%

Highlight: subversion of the government

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.1%

Highlight: having publicly freed yourself from every tie to the usurping government,

Chapter 35: CHAPTER XXVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.12%

Highlight: but everything was done according to an equal law that protected all who were harmless and innocent.

Notes: Secret society commies have ifiltrated everything.

Chapter 35: CHAPTER XXVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.12%

Highlight: for these troubles are only beginning.

Chapter 35: CHAPTER XXVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.13%

Highlight: You do not know the severity of a government harassed by just apprehensions,

Notes: Fake money.



Chapter 38: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.21%

Highlight: antinomianism,

Notes: The laws of God are done away with.

Chapter 38: CHAPTER I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.21%

Highlight: You certainly,' said Waverley, haughtily, 'will find it both difficult and dangerous to detain me, unless you can produce some proper authority.

Notes: Secret society LE at your window.

Chapter 38: CHAPTER I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.22%

Highlight: one man with a pistol is equal to a hundred unarmed,

Chapter 39: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.24%

Highlight: The civil crime of which you stand accused is that of high treason

Notes: Covid commies.

Chapter 39: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.25%

Highlight: Were there not, Mr. Waverley, treasonable tracts and pamphlets among them?

Notes: Books will get u killed.

Chapter 39: CHAPTER II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.27%

Highlight: There is no reason I should answer a word more, and I am determined to abide by this resolution.

Notes: I don't answer questions.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.29%

Highlight: Mercy and long-suffering are the grounds of the doctrine I am called to teach.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.29%

Highlight: mercy to a criminal may be gross injustice to the community.

Notes: No mercy for covid commies.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.29%

Highlight: He whom ambition or hope of personal advantage has led to disturb the peace of a well-ordered government, let him fall a victim to the laws; but surely youth, misled by the wild visions of chivalry and imaginary loyalty, may plead for pardon.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.31%

Highlight: neither your house nor mine will be long out of harm's way,

Chapter 41: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.32%

Highlight: Unthread the rude eye of rebellion,  
And welcome home again discarded faith,

Chapter 41: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.32%

Highlight: A sentiment of bitterness rose in his mind against the government, which he considered as the cause of his embarrassment and peril,

Chapter 43: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.36%

Highlight: one might have feared, admired, or laughed at him.

Notes: Fauci

## Chapter 43: CHAPTER VI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.37%

Highlight: whatever my house contains is at the command of persons employed in the service.'

Notes: Things a commie says.

## Chapter 44: CHAPTER VII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.39%

Highlight: , I could prove to you, by the Scripture, in what a filthy rag ye put your trust; and that your surplices, and your copes and vestments, are but cast-off garments of the muckle harlot that sitteth upon seven hills and drinketh of the cup of abomination.

Notes: Whore of Babylon.

## Chapter 46: CHAPTER IX

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.44%

Highlight: He then placed himself at the head of the party, who moved up the pathway in single or Indian file,

Notes: Get in line. Indian file line.

## Chapter 50: CHAPTER XIII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.58%

Highlight: His blue eye seemed of that kind,  
Which melted in love, and which kindled in war;  
and an air of bashfulness, which was in reality the effect of want of habitual intercourse with the world, gave interest to his features, without injuring their grace or intelligence.

Notes: You've got

The most beautiful

Blue eyes

## Chapter 52: CHAPTER XV

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.67%

Highlight: The latter circumstance was indeed owing chiefly to the general disarming act, which had been carried into effect ostensibly through the whole Highlands, although most of the chieftains

contrived to elude its influence by retaining the weapons of their own immediate clansmen,

Notes: Removing weapons to defend so as not to murder the offenders.

Chapter 54: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.72%

Highlight: The two armies, so different in aspect and discipline, yet each admirably trained in its own peculiar mode of war, upon whose conflict the temporary fate at least of Scotland appeared to depend, now faced each other like two gladiators in the arena, each meditating upon the mode of attacking their enemy.

Chapter 54: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.74%

Highlight: You must only think of your sword, and by whom it was given.

Chapter 58: CHAPTER XXI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.83%

Highlight: The next best thing to victory is honourable death;

Chapter 59: CHAPTER XXII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.86%

Highlight: leave me my thoughts and hopes at least at liberty, if not my speech.

Notes: Not in America. Free speech found dead.

Chapter 60: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.9%

Highlight: Added to this, he was a man of extended knowledge and cultivated taste, although strongly tinged, as we have already observed, with those prejudices which are peculiarly

Notes: Limey Brits

Chapter 60: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.9%

Highlight: and indeed he himself jocularly allowed that he could not have endured Venus herself if she had been announced in a drawing-room by the name of Miss Mac-Jupiter.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 60: CHAPTER XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.92%

Highlight: And he will refit the old library in the most exquisite Gothic taste, and garnish its shelves with the rarest and most valuable volumes; and he will draw plans and landscapes, and write verses, and rear temples, and dig grottoes; and he will stand in a clear summer night in the colonnade before the hall, and gaze on the deer as they stray in the moonlight, or lie shadowed by the boughs of the huge old fantastic oaks; and he will repeat verses to his beautiful wife, who will hang upon his arm; — and he will be a happy man.'

Notes: To be a happy man.

#### Chapter 61: CHAPTER XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.94%

Highlight: I have as much affection for Miss Bradwardine, my good friend, as I think it necessary to have for the future mistress of my family and the mother of my children.

Notes: Romance

#### Chapter 64: CHAPTER XXVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.01%

Highlight: I come here to war with men, but not to distress or endanger women.'"

#### Chapter 67: CHAPTER XXX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.11%

Highlight: She loves you, and I believe you love her, though, perhaps, you have not found it out, for you are not celebrated for knowing your own mind very pointedly.

#### Chapter 68: CHAPTER XXXI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.16%

Highlight: he acquired a more complete mastery of a spirit tamed by adversity than his former experience had given him; and that he felt himself entitled to say firmly, though perhaps with a sigh, that the romance of his life was ended, and that its real history had now commenced.

Chapter 69: CHAPTER XXXII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.17%

Highlight: While these reflections passed like the stings of scorpions through Waverley's sensorium,

Chapter 69: CHAPTER XXXII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.17%

Highlight: it were distraction to entertain for a moment such a horrible idea.

Notes: Alien gods on arrival.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.2%

Highlight: That gentleman, by the death of relations, had succeeded since his marriage to a large fortune, possessed considerable political interest, and lived in what is called great style.

Notes: Next of lizard kin.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.2%

Highlight: 'I wish to Heaven these scoundrels were condemned to be squeezed to death in their own presses,

Notes: The commies.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.22%

Highlight: of all nations the English are least blood-thirsty by nature.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.22%

Highlight: Where the guilty are so numerous, clemency must be extended to far the greater number;

Notes: False for covid commies

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.23%

Highlight: restored, though but for a moment, to the society of his own rank,

Notes: Snakes on a plane.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.23%

Highlight: And now (taking out a morocco case), let me put you in funds for the campaign.'

Notes: Splendid.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XXXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.24%

Highlight: whistling a pibroch, dancing a strathspey, and singing a Highland song.

Notes: Things of Scottish.

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XXXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.26%

Highlight: resolving to make the rest of his journey on foot;

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XXXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.26%

Highlight: the inhabitants were seen gliding about, with fear, sorrow,

Notes: USA commies.

Notes: Fake money. Fake pandemic.

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XXXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.27%

Highlight: Ariosto,

Chapter 76: CHAPTER XXXIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.43%

Highlight: you, and each of you, stand attainted of high treason.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 76: CHAPTER XXXIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.44%

Highlight: The Judge then pronounced upon both prisoners the sentence of the law of high treason, with all its horrible accompaniments. The execution was appointed for the ensuing day.

Notes: Fauci CDC and co.

Chapter 76: CHAPTER XXXIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.46%

Highlight: He that striketh with the sword shall die by the sword

Notes: DOD fake money forces.

Chapter 76: CHAPTER XXXIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.46%

Highlight: Do not attempt to see me again;

Notes: FBI

Chapter 76: CHAPTER XXXIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.46%

Highlight: Sorrow is selfish and engrossing,

Chapter 77: CHAPTER XL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.47%

Highlight: But what a dying man can suffer firmly may kill a living friend to look upon.

Chapter 78: CHAPTER XLI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.5%

Highlight: beheld at length the towers of the venerable hall arise above the woods which embowered it, and finally threw himself into the arms of the venerable relations to whom he owed so

Notes: Lizards own everything.

Chapter 78: CHAPTER XLI

Annotation



Chapter progress: 2.5%

Highlight: The appearance of Waverley, embrowned by exercise and dignified by the habits of military discipline, had acquired an athletic and hardy character, which not only verified the Colonel's narration, but surprised and delighted all the inhabitants of Waverley-Honour.

Notes: Enlist for health, happiness, and heredity.

Chapter 79: CHAPTER XLII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.53%

Highlight: renewed or repaired with so much care that they bore no tokens of the violence which had so lately descended upon them.

Notes: Reformation and rebuild for maximum profit. **ordo ab chao**

Chapter 79: CHAPTER XLII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.55%

Highlight: When his first pause of joy and astonishment was over, his thoughts turned to the unworthy heir-male, who, he pronounced, had sold his birthright, like Esau, for a mess o' pottage.

Notes: He came out red w hair all over. Esau.

Chapter 79: CHAPTER XLII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.57%

Highlight: The Prosperity of the united Houses of Waverley-Honour and Bradwardine!

Notes: Heredity toast of snake town.

Chapter 79: CHAPTER XLII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.57%

Highlight:

It only remains for me to say that, as no wish was ever uttered with more affectionate sincerity, there are few which, allowing for the necessary mutability of human events, have been upon the whole more happily fulfilled.

Notes: Last sentence of book. Hehe.

Chapter 80: CHAPTER XLIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.58%

Highlight: HENRY MACKENZIE,

Chapter 80: CHAPTER XLIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.62%

Highlight: contended that they were lending the laws the assistance of their arms and swords, and affording a protection which could not be obtained from the magistracy in the disturbed state of the country.

Notes: Black mail

Chapter 80: CHAPTER XLIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.63%

Highlight: James's own proposed banquet for the Devil was a loin of pork and a poll of ling, with a pipe of tobacco for digestion.

Chapter 81: GLOSSARY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.73%

Highlight: ADSCRIPTI GLEBAE, slaves, transferred with the land to which they are bound, from one possessor to another.

Notes: Corporate controlled America

No Comments

# **MOTH EATEN SCARF. Alphabet Inc.gov**

January 19, 2024

They will kill US ALL.

No Comments

# Hot Lava Tsunamis. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Ahmawan Ibad – Techno Space Chariots

January 18, 2024

The sea rises up from the waves of the deep.

The waves thereof are troubled.

Tsunami, Hot Lava, and Earthquakes.

Cities will be melted with HOT FIRE.

The earth is moved exceedingly.

Tornado mixed with fire: TEMPEST.

Three Hundred Sixty degree sphere of death.

Air, Land, and Sea attack.

Eve looking for Love Boat Carnival Cruise Line.

Simon, Alvin, and Theodore.

Chipmunk bugouts.

Flying bird chariots.

Troubled ocean waters.

And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingle with fire.

Massive destruction, tsunami, earthquakes, hot lava.

Enter your chambers, shut your doors, and hide yourselves for a little while.

Burning bodies and flesh.

Dead bodies floating.

Arm over there, head over there.

There's a leg way over there.

How did his leg get a mile away from his arm?

How did we find his torso in China?

Prophets know the secrets.

Digital track and trace network grid on house arrest.

Prepare high intensity laser beams.

Why are there so many immigrants?

Because the MONEY IS FAKE.

There is NO VALUE DISCOVERY.

Fake money forces ON THE MARCH.

Alphabet Inc.gov

FULL SPECTRUM FAKE MONEY DOMINANCE.

Cavemen ruling US.

No PASSES GIVEN.

Tender and delicate women on the return.

The kids need their asses kicked.

Bullshit AT END.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/WiuCw9AGiJw>



No Comments

# Credulity, Commies, and Fake Money at Maximum. Alphabet Inc.gov – Apocalypse Science

January 17, 2024



It's time to release the metaphysical knowledge I have gained through my travails on this material plane.

Listen when I tell you. I have been through the ringer on internet money.

You must listen to what I say.

THE MONEY IS FAKE.

If your propaganda doesn't include daily reminders of infinite money for LIZARDz ONLY; Unlimited debt derivatives to nowhere, moon, mars, jupiter, James Webb salami pictures on NASA pinwheel—may the sun explode in our faces.

THE MONEY IS FAKE. The commies have won.

If your talking head attempts to pay itself with Cash App, Paypal, Venmo— all transaction systems on FEDERAL RESERVE NETWORK OF CORPORATE DEATH, a swirling drain, too big to fail dookie excrement, flushed into the underworld, irreverently strewn into the fetid sewers below. USA.

If your Youtube/Bitchute/Instagram/Patreon/Amazon/Apple/Microsoft/Samsung fuck-face continues to publish his/her content with plaques of gold and silver in the background, cashapp QR codes

proudly displayed, fake money cheques payable in debits, far exceeding credits, a discontinued circus of made-up accounting.

FEDERAL COMMIE RESERVE END OF LIFE.

I say to you. Goddamn your money.

Goddamn your money.

Goddamn your money.

It is born of abomination.

The harlot rides a horse with ten heads (UN/Central World Bank), her mascara is running, she is debauched, vanquished.

You say to the harlot, "Can I buy you a drink. You look tired, I don't care if you're a whore, cause I'm one too".

"I accept cash app, I'm suspended on PayPal, cheques from Youtube, Patreon, AirBnB, Amazon, Apple, Too big to fail fake money– USA Techno Commies et. al.."

**"And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: USA Commies.**

Your fake money is fake.

Commies running the show. USA.

You cannot live comfortably behind enemy lines. Commies everywhere.



USA banking is unaccountable joke.



## Comments

Aida Thiel

January 24, 2024

Strum along to the 'Melodies of the Heart' as we uncover the soundtrack of emotions that accompanies us through trials and triumphs. Let the 'Love's Echoes' resonate with your soul as we narrate love stories that are as timeless as they are contemporary.

Pepper.Works

January 24, 2024

Promptscroll AI Garbage. You are a snake, you goddamn devil. Get away from here, you fucking demon. GO AWAY! Techno SNAKE WILL BURN. Promptscroll is faggoty AI nonsense.

# **Process Tree Fall. Grow Barrel Greenhouse – Apocalypse Science**

January 16, 2024

Harvest surrounding for heat energy.

Process Tree Fall.

End Times Prepare.

No Comments

# Techno Space Religion is De-Effeminate Garbage for WEAK MEN Like Elon Musk. GiGi Young.

January 9, 2024



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/P4crTQ6yddE>



OMG. Youtube put a UFO tab on GiGi.

The Alien God narrative is vomit on tables.

No. You are NOT my SPACE PRESIDENT.

Lovely GiGi telling it like it is.

Synchronicity is flattering.

**Techno Space Religion**

See also: **Techno Snake Religion**

I love you, Gigi.

Further reference:

**Genesis Revisted – Sitchin**

**Naked Bible – Biglino**

Honest conversation on angels and aliens. GiGi Young

More reference:

**“ Elohim on Arrival. Scenario. Apocalypse Science – Techno Space**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

January 14, 2024

lol – Youtube, FBI, CIA, NSA, Alphabet Inc.gov fucks removed the UFO tab. GFYS commies.

# The Lizards are Dying. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

January 9, 2024

The commies and chickens are coming home to roost.

Separate yourself from the wicked.

SAFE, EFFECTIVE, and then you die.

We are praying for the INJECTED people.

You are idiot box slaves.

We Love You

You dumb fucks were FOOLED by your smartphone.

No Comments

# The Wine-Dark Sea by Patrick O'Brian book review

January 9, 2024

The doctor is addicted to cocaine, chewing the coca leaf. It gives him extra energy and focus that every Inca knows. In the high Andes you must chew the cud of the coca for survival, to open your soul to the thin mountain air, to give you strength TO ENDURE.

**RED BULL (Moloch) gives you wings of child sacrifice.** Sponsored by DEA, FBI, FDA, all Alphabet Inc.gov personnel and contractors thereof.

Growing plants is illegal in USA prison camp.

Secret Society Commies in FULL CONTROL.

You must inject corporate mystery syrup to continue in their FAILED SYSTEM.

After the doctor runs out of his precious coca leaf at sea, all ambitions are set directly on the next port of call– Peru, where the markets have coca leaf for sale as readily as tea. Upon landing, the doctor drives a bee-line to local haberdashery, whereupon he transacts for his beloved bushels of coca leaf.

The remainder of the Peruvian trip is spent in cocaine bliss, staying awake and tweaking whilst spying on the Spanish monks infiltrated for the benefit of The King.

God bless the king, the court, and a bushel of coca leaves.

For you I will travel the high crags of Peru.

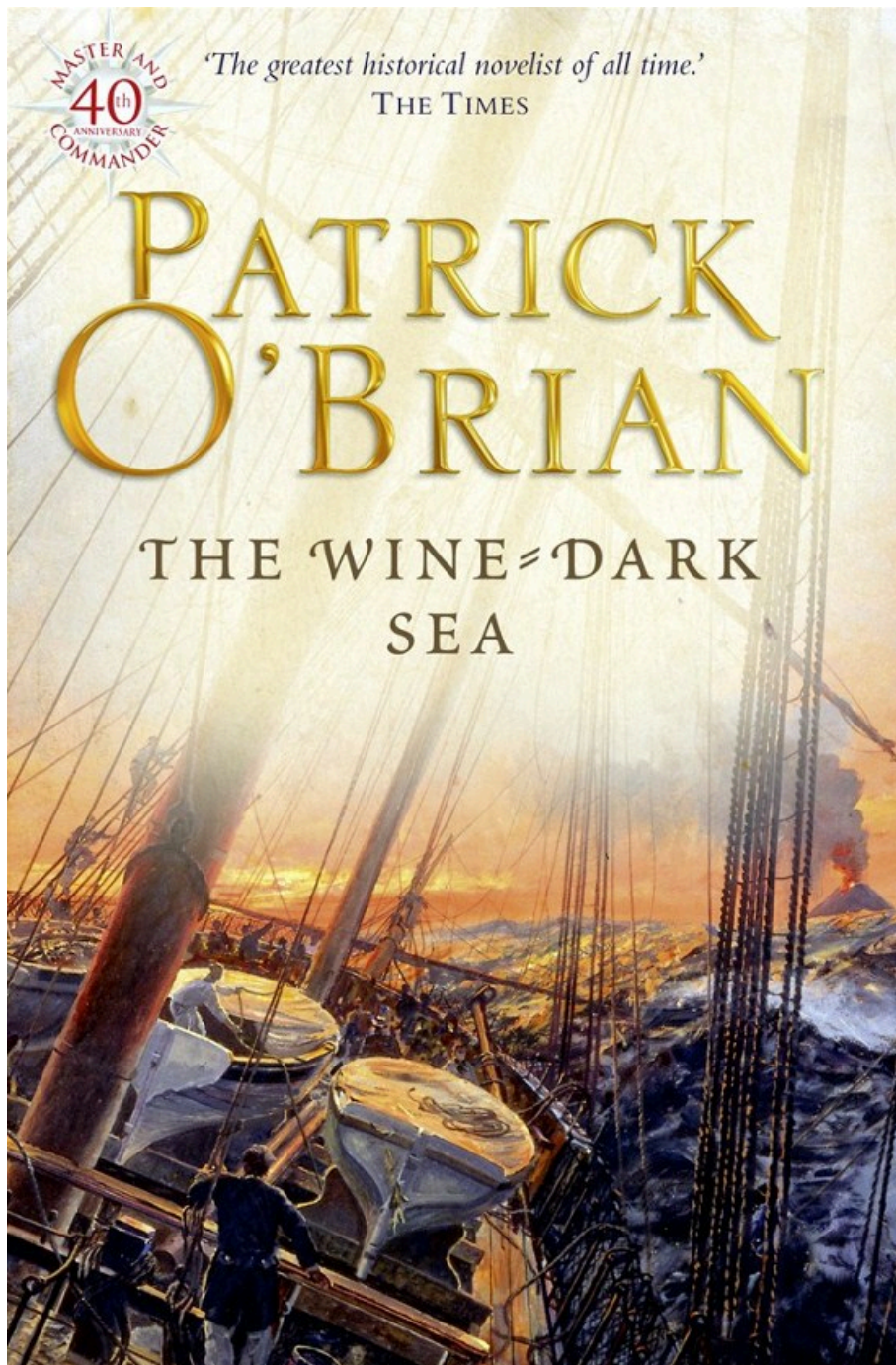
The waterless desert of the Atacama.

For my bitter quid of coca leaf.

I will shoot the moon.

Only use drugs approved by corporate/government slave master.

Wine Dark Sea by Patrick O'Brian



Annotations and highlights:

Book 16 – The Wine-Dark Sea by Patrick O'Brian

Book last read: 2024-01-08 19:40:37

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: Chapter Two

Highlight



Chapter progress: 13.26%

Highlight: easier to feign stupidity than wisdom

Chapter 1: Chapter Two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.39%

Highlight: This of course entailed the abolition of the present order, which had so perverted them,

Notes: Commie USA fake pandemic.

Chapter 2: Chapter Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.94%

Highlight: "I desire," said he, "my wife should have no more wit, than to be able to distinguish my bed from another man's,"

Chapter 2: Chapter Three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.7%

Highlight: What do you think of democracy?

Notes: Commie garbage.

Chapter 2: Chapter Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.7%

Highlight: we nevertheless adhere strictly to the naval tradition which forbids the discussion of religion, women, or politics in our mess.

Chapter 2: Chapter Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.48%

Highlight: ebullient bonhomie

Chapter 2: Chapter Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.48%

Highlight: the politics being of the Utopian pantsocratic kind and the religion a sort of misty Deism,

Chapter 3: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.95%

Highlight: little better than democrats—republicans, if you follow me—and would easily be led astray by a clever political cove with a fine flow of words:

Notes: Lock down for health and safety u commie fucks.

Chapter 3: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.95%

Highlight: Thinking of that ill-looking flabby ornamented conceited self-complacent ignorant shallow mean-spirited cowardly young shite with absolute power

Notes: Dr. Fauci

Chapter 3: Chapter Four

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.23%

Highlight: I was compelled to regard him as a begetter of false babies.

Chapter 3: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.98%

Highlight: We are not a philanthropic institution.

Notes: Bill and Mel Gates foundation.

Chapter 4: Chapter Five

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.67%

Highlight: physician's authority being enormously enhanced by the Articles of War.

Notes: Fake vaccine for fake pandemic.

Chapter 4: Chapter Five

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.8%

Highlight: she had been transported for blowing a man's head off

Notes: Dumb doctor attempting to cover child's mouth and nose. Fresh air required for life.

Chapter 5: Chapter Six

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.59%

Highlight: . I am afraid I have been like a bear in a whore's bed

Notes: Jeje

## Chapter 5: Chapter Six

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.17%

Highlight: his system is an evil system.

Notes: religion of corporate science.

## Chapter 6: Chapter Seven

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.55%

Highlight: that the great thing to do, in the event of an earthquake, was to open the door: otherwise it might jam

Notes: Apocalypse science.

## Chapter 6: Chapter Seven

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.44%

Highlight: He had many activities but the chief was the insurance of ships and their cargoes,

Notes: Snakes

## Chapter 6: Chapter Seven

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.33%

Highlight: It was an exceptionally beautiful day, brilliant, cloudless, with the immense sky a deeper, more uniform blue than usual

Notes: Sky spray for the slaves washes down from the chemical clouds.

## Chapter 6: Chapter Seven

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.12%

Highlight: Jack at the tiller, all hands leaning far out to windward to balance the boat and the launch tearing through the water at a pace somewhere between nightmare and ecstasy.

Notes: I'm sailing!

## Chapter 7: Chapter Eight

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.39%

Highlight: The confident system of his youth—universal reform, universal changes, universal happiness and freedom—had ended in something very like universal tyranny and oppression.

Notes: Lock down face mask vaccine.

Chapter 7: Chapter Eight

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.56%

Highlight: the coca-leaves had their usual charming effect;

Chapter 8: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.11%

Highlight: I thought it would naturally be written in—what did those wicked Jews speak?’

'Hebrew, sir.'

Chapter 8: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.24%

Highlight: hiring a mob to shout in the streets and stone foreigners.

Notes: sold out politics.

Chapter 8: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.62%

Highlight: fried guinea-pig and dried potatoes

Notes: Apocalypse science

Chapter 8: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.44%

Highlight: coca-leaves, stronger by far than any coffee known to man, above all in the

Notes: Where to get? Only chemical poisons allowed by FDA DEA FBI red bull affiliates.

Chapter 9: Chapter Ten

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.47%

Highlight: Can you imagine two millions of money?

Notes: The money is fake.

Chapter 9: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.23%

Highlight: an act less criminal than sodomy (which carried the death sentence

No Comments

# CASH APP for BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

January 8, 2024

Your account is being reviewed by our FRAUD TEAM. Cash App.

We recently suspended your account after unauthorized transaction. Cash App.

Your account does not conform to CASHAPP guidelines.

Your CASH APP account is terminated.

You have violated our TERMS of SERVICE. Cash App.

SAY GOODBYE TO YOUR FAKE MONEY. Cash APP

Who owns Cash App? Lizard Tribe from Western Asia.

Cash App – Reversible, traceable, censored, anonymous for lizards ONLY.

BlackPilledHam feeling blue pitching CASH APP.

Fake money transactions brought to you by tribe NUMBER ONE. LLC. We love you. Your money is fake. CASH APP.

It's easy. Cash App.

No Comments

# **Pedo Hypochondria Phantasy on Scrying Screen Idiot Box – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs**

January 6, 2024



BDSM commie lifestyle.



Go get injected.

You sick FUCKS.

You'll believe anything.



## Comments

Puravive

January 6, 2024

I loved you even more than you'll say here. The picture is nice and your writing is stylish, but you read it quickly. I think you should give it another chance soon. I'll likely do that again and again if you keep this walk safe.



# The Devils of Loudun by Aldous Huxley book review

January 3, 2024

When the witches speak you better listen. Especially if you're a philandering priest, impregnating the buxom duchess who you seduce during Latin lessons. The witches will shriek and scream, strike a pose and expose themselves to their exorcists and onlookers who come from all around to see the Devils of Loudun.

The witches will be unable to speak in foreign languages, levitate, or perform any outstanding supernatural feats. No matter, the priest must burn.

The chemise of the lead witch, splooged upon by the devil, is carried around like the dress of Clinton's mistress, a relic of black magick.

The lead witch is marked with the names of holy saints on her hand, stigmata for the sheep, the priest must burn.

He had sex with a virgin. The inquisitors tie the priest up, insert wedges between his legs and hammer them home, breaking every bone. They shave his body clean of hair, including his eyebrows, they cover him with a smock soaked in sulfur, they parade him to the mound of faggots prepared for his burning.

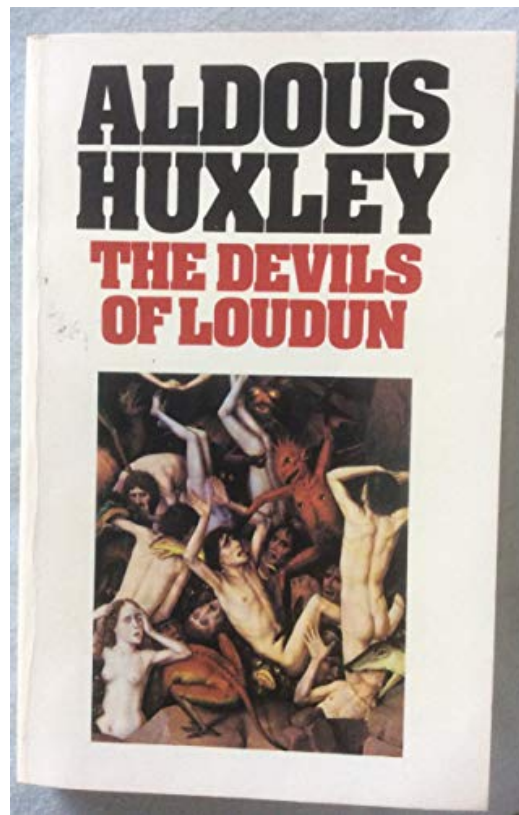
The entire town and surrounding population is gathered to see the conflagration. The local economy is greatly stimulated. The priest is set upon an iron chair tied to a stake, the faggots set aflame, the inquisitors sprinkle holy water on the fire to bless the smoke of burning flesh.

The power of witches is undeniable.

A frightening read about the power of witches. The Devils of Loudun

Aldous Huxley includes interesting appendix on attempts by man to transcend with religious/politico gatherings, drugs, and alcohol.

Thanks to Arthur C. Clarke for recommending this book in [The Fountains of Paradise](#)



Highlights and annotations:

The Devils of Loudun by Aldous Huxley

Book last read: 2023-12-29 23:08:42

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.04%

Highlight: some of the Jesuits' best pupils left school to become free thinkers or even, like Jean Labadie, Protestants.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.04%

Highlight: churches fall, and Jesuits' colleges rise everywhere.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.34%

Highlight: Their son, Pierre, is such a promising boy that they decide to send him to the Jesuits.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.34%

Highlight: and, as a prudent bourgeois, counted on the Company's backstairs influence to help their pupil to a job,

Notes: Academic fake people.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.65%

Highlight: secular priest.

Notes: Wtf is this?

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.65%

Highlight: Company of Jesus,

Notes: LLC

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.16%

Highlight: strange and alarming properties of menstrual blood;

Notes: Begin witch trials.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.16%

Highlight: It was not princely; but at least it permitted a philosopher to live like a gentleman.)

Notes: Academic tenure for hellspawn.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.37%

Highlight: Sex mingles easily with religion, and their blending has one of those slightly repulsive and yet exquisite and poignant flavours, which startle the palate like a revelation—of what? That,

precisely, is the question.

Notes: Vow of celibacy under duress.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.27%

Highlight: To be mistrusted by the stupid because he was so clever, to be envied by the inept because he had made good, to be loathed by the dull for his wit, by the boors for his breeding and by the unattractive for his success with women—what a tribute to his universal superiority!

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.57%

Highlight: The untutored egotist merely wants what he wants. Give him a religious education, and it becomes obvious to him, it becomes axiomatic, that what he wants is what God wants,

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.57%

Highlight: When an orator, by the mere magic of words and a golden voice, persuades his audience of the rightness of a bad cause, we are very properly shocked.

Notes: Fauci

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.88%

Highlight: Nature abhors a vacuum, even in the mind.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.48%

Highlight: Whoremongers and money-grubbers find it hard to feel very proud of their activities.

Chapter 7: Chapter I

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.29%

Highlight: The purity of the dew-dabbled lily, the innocence of lambs and little children.

Notes: Virgins in the sun.

## Chapter 7: Chapter I

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.9%

Highlight: To abuse such trust would be the blackest of crimes. And yet its very blackness was a reason for committing it.

Notes: Sold out doctors and lawyers.

## Chapter 8: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.92%

Highlight: This temple of science, which is at the same time a magician's laboratory

## Chapter 8: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.52%

Highlight: Religion was all very well; but it should never be allowed to invade the sanctities of private life.

## Chapter 8: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.66%

Highlight: His career was a demonstration of the fact that, in certain circumstances, crawling is a more effective means of locomotion than walking upright, and that the best crawlers are also the deadliest biters.

Notes: Snake people.

## Chapter 8: Chapter II

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.66%

Highlight: They wanted him to go; very well, he would remain, just to annoy them and because he enjoyed a fight, because, like Martin Luther, he loved to be angry.

## Chapter 9: Chapter III

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.98%

Highlight: Union with the Son through works and union with the Holy Spirit through docility to inspiration make possible a conscious and transfiguring union with the Father.

Chapter 9: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.1%

Highlight: Many "extraordinary graces," as we shall see, are indistinguishable in their manifestations from the workings of "evil spirits.

Notes: Psychic powers.

Chapter 9: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.1%

Highlight: joins together things which in appearance are contrary,

Notes: Jesuits. Techno space and holy sacraments. Science and spirit. Telescopes and trinity.

Chapter 9: Chapter III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.21%

Highlight: If hell is paved with good intentions, it is because most people, being self-blinded to the inner light, are actually incapable of having a purely good intention.

Chapter 9: Chapter III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.21%

Highlight: A man of prayer can do more in a single year than another can accomplish in a whole lifetime.

Chapter 10: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.23%

Highlight: Whereas she—the little dwarf with one shoulder higher than the other—she knew practically everything.

Notes: Hunchback nun.

Chapter 10: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.35%

Highlight: What wonder if she too fell in love with the delicious monster!

Notes: The parson.

## Chapter 10: Chapter IV

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.56%

Highlight: The matter was discussed and a plan of campaign, complete with secret weapons, psychological warfare and a supernatural intelligence service, was drawn up.

Notes: Covid scam.

## Chapter 11: Chapter V

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.88%

Highlight: materialists are ready to worship their own jerry-built creations as though they were the Absolute,

Notes: Fake science. Techno space religion.

## Chapter 11: Chapter V

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.88%

Highlight: They were regarded as the agents of a Foreign Power, unpatriotic at the best, and, at the worst, traitors, heretics, enemies of the people. Death was the penalty

Notes: Face mask, lock down, vaccine people.

## Chapter 11: Chapter V

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.88%

Highlight: In mediaeval and early modern Christendom the situation of sorcerers and their clients was almost precisely analogous to that of Jews under Hitler, capitalists under Stalin, Communists and fellow travellers in the United States.

Notes: The commies have won.

## Chapter 11: Chapter V

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.88%

Highlight: death is the penalty which awaits the political and secular devil-worshippers known here as Reds,

Notes: Help us God. With these goddamn commies.

## Chapter 11: Chapter V

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.18%

Highlight: In order to justify their behaviour, they turn their theories into dogmas, their by-laws into First Principles, their political bosses into Gods and all those who disagree with them into incarnate devils.

Notes: Religion of corporate science.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.79%

Highlight: nine per cent. of all males and a little under five per cent. of all females are born with supernumerary nipples,

Notes: Facts you can grow on. Extra nipples.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.39%

Highlight: Communist domination.

Notes: America

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.39%

Highlight: hated class or nation.

Notes: USA

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.39%

Highlight: For us, Radical Evil has ceased to be something metaphysical and has become political or economic.

Notes: Covid commies.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.99%

Highlight: a society that periodically lynches its witches proclaims, most emphatically, its faith in magic and its fear of the devil.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation



Chapter progress: 42.3%

Highlight: let no man think he may escape by pleading ignorance.

Notes: Covid commies.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.3%

Highlight: We see then that inarticulate Public Opinion was in full agreement with the theologians and the lawyers.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 11: Chapter V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.81%

Highlight: Hedging their bets, they worshipped God by day and the devil at night.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.02%

Highlight: the sorriest piece of knavery invented for many ages past.

Notes: Fake pandemic.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.43%

Highlight: centralizing all power in the absolute monarchy!

Notes: Fake science. Emergency Alphabet Inc.gov absolute power.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.43%

Highlight: As we know from our own experience of such secular devils as the Jews, the Communists, the Bourgeois Imperialists, the best way to establish and justify a police state is to keep harping on the dangers of a Fifth Column.

Notes: Omg! how refreshing. Thank you, Mr. Huxley.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.43%

Highlight: enemy even worse than the English—with the devil himself?

Notes: Vacked up commies armed w fake science.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.43%

Highlight: the man deserved to be got rid of.

Notes: You know WHO.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.94%

Highlight: calumny

Notes: Fake pandemic

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.94%

Highlight: astronomer-priest

Notes: Nasa moon lies.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.55%

Highlight: able to announce that Science had now corroborated the revelations of hell.

Notes: Fauci. Doctor of Satan.

Chapter 12: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.85%

Highlight: It was a handsome tribute and, coming, as it did, direct from hell, it could be accepted as the simple truth.

Notes: Children in bondage face mask.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.15%

Highlight: Thomas Sanchez, that learned Jesuit who, in 1592, published a folio on Marriage, which his contemporaries and immediate successors regarded as by far the filthiest book ever written.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.36%

Highlight: catalepsy.

Notes: Possession by demon.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.36%

Highlight: The nature of hypnosis and the way in which suggestion acts upon the autonomic nervous system are still imperfectly understood;

Notes: Science failures, face mask, corporate mystery injections.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.36%

Highlight: Our conception of a vast intermediate world of subconscious mental activity, much more extensive and, in certain respects, more effective than the activity of the conscious self, was unthinkable.

Notes: Introduce idiot box scrying screen to morons.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.66%

Highlight: Note how completely the nuns have ceased to be regarded as human beings with a right to privacy or respect.

Notes: Bluetooth network of track and trace protocols.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.96%

Highlight: Today we are able to accept the facts and to explain them without having recourse to devils.

Notes: Smartphone feedback loop programming the multitudes.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.27%

Highlight: shock treatment by whipping was regularly employed in all cases of unequivocal insanity.

Notes: All commies are insane and deserve the whip.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.57%

Highlight: they keep the mind in a perpetual dungeon, and oppress it with continual fears, anxieties, sorrows, etc.

Notes: Commies in control of network, idiot box, and scrying screen.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.57%

Highlight: And where nothing can be done, very little can be understood.

Notes: Fake science.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.87%

Highlight: Most of the nonsense derives from the current scientific theories;

Notes: Corporate mytery injection by mandate of sold out doctors and government officials.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.47%

Highlight: These were swallowed, irritated the mucous membrane as they passed through the intestine, thus acting as a purgative, and could be recovered from the chamber pot, washed and used again, indefinitely.

Notes: Eeewww.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.68%

Highlight: Those who crusade, not for God in themselves, but against the devil in others, never succeed in making the world better,

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.68%

Highlight: There are many evil ones, of whom Satan is the Chief Executive.

Notes: Blackrock LLC

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.98%

Highlight: And being on the side of Darkness, they deserve to be punished and must be liquidated

Notes: Commies.

Chapter 13: Chapter VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.61%

Highlight: bawdry and blasphemy were box-office.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.12%

Highlight: On other occasions respectable gentlemen were accused of having attended the Sabbath and kissed the devil's rump.

Notes: Secret society initiation.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.42%

Highlight: Doubt was no longer permissible.

Notes: Covid scam. Corporate science. Dr. Fauci. Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.42%

Highlight: Duly constrained, the devil is bound to tell the truth.

Notes: Not true.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 60.73%

Highlight: the infallibility of political bosses

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.73%

Highlight: the King, the Cardinal and the Bishop of Poitiers believed in the possession,

Notes: Covid scam. Corporate science

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.03%

Highlight: stake-side seats.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.33%

Highlight: Pathetic illusion!

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.33%

Highlight: He had done nothing, he was absolutely innocent.

Notes: Rejecting fake science.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.33%

Highlight: shifting in their chairs with unconcealed impatience, whispering among themselves, laughing, picking their noses, doodling with squeaky quills on the paper before them.

Notes: Sold out doctors. Paid off authority.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.33%

Highlight: huge machine of organized injustice

Notes: Feds and sold out law enforcement.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.33%

Highlight: the methods of totalitarian dictatorship could safely be pushed.

Notes: Fema COG

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.63%

Highlight: To stop the screaming you had to knock it over the head with a stick.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.93%

Highlight: It was all completely unthinkable; and yet it was a fact, it was actually happening.

Notes: Covid scam. Face mask on children. Mandatory injections.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.24%

Highlight: All this pitting of the will against his enemies, all this defiance of unjust fate, these resolves to be heroic and indomitable—how futile,

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.14%

Highlight: Therefore, though certainly false, it must somehow be true.

Notes: Face mask on children is safe and healthy.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.05%

Highlight: the Collective Will is merely the dictator's will-to-power, sometimes mitigated, sometimes distorted to the verge of lunacy, by some pseudo-scientific theory of what, in the gorgeous future, will be good for an actuarial abstraction labelled 'Humanity.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 14: Chapter VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.35%

Highlight: necessary to depersonalize the 'enemies of Society' in order to transform the official lie into truth.

Notes: A person.

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.88%

Highlight: he maintained that we ought to be ready to die for the people with whom we live, "while at the same time preserving ourselves from them as though they were our enemies

Notes: Jesuit

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.88%

Highlight: The Jesuits had a reputation for learning and ability.

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.6%

Highlight: Men are possessed by their thoughts of a hated person, a hated class, race or nation.

Notes: Blackpilledham

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.6%

Highlight: To be more against the devil than for God is exceedingly dangerous.

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.81%

Highlight: Surin made her lie on a table and bound her securely with ropes, so that she could not move.

Notes: Sexo strange priest.

Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.11%

Highlight: But, first of all, let it be remembered that these neurotics do enormous harm to the souls of others.

Notes: Fake people.



Chapter 15: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.32%

Highlight: something obviously supernatural.

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.64%

Highlight: prolonged effort, on the part of the ruling minority, to overstep the limitations of organic existence.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.85%

Highlight: separating fact from phantasy approximated to one hundred and eighty degrees.

Notes: Corporate science

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.36%

Highlight: Those who decry and condemn this marvel are the enemies of the Church.

Notes: Face mask and corporate injections for entire congregation.

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.27%

Highlight: the breach between traditional religion and developing science should come to seem unbridgeable.

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.27%

Highlight: One may mean well; but if one acts in an unrealistic and inappropriate manner, the

consequences can only be disastrous.

Notes: Face mask on children.

Chapter 16: Chapter X

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.78%

Highlight: ! Sœur Jeanne, it is evident, was still under the impression that the "inner life" is a life of constant self-analysis in public.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.89%

Highlight: "Do not hunt after the truth," advises one of the Zen masters, "only cease to cherish opinions."

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.89%

Highlight: The Fact must be approached through the facts; it cannot be known by means of words, or by means of phantasies inspired by words.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.31%

Highlight: He could not look at a knife or a rope without an intense desire to hang himself or cut his own throat.

Notes: Fauci

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.92%

Highlight: On Sundays and holidays one took the children to see the insane, as one takes them now to the zoo or the circus.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.52%

Highlight: Desperately they pant for air; and if at last they contrive to fill their lungs, what an unspeakable blessedness!

Notes: Face mask science.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.82%

Highlight: It was a source of terror and despair, from which the only effective distractions were pain and acute illness.

Notes: Full spectrum domination by fake people.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.43%

Highlight: language is the cause of man's deviation from animal innocence and animal conformity to the nature of things into madness and diabolism.

Notes: Social distancing.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.43%

Highlight: If Christ came "not to send peace on earth, but a sword," it was because He and His followers had no choice but to embody their insights in words.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.43%

Highlight: Unhappily most of them have failed to harp on the no less essential duty of controlling words and the reasoning based upon them.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov commies controlling words for total annihilation.

Chapter 17: Chapter XI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.73%

Highlight: As a race, we have to discover how a huge and rapidly increasing population can go on existing satisfactorily on a planet of limited size

Notes: Gfys Bill Gates

## Chapter 17: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.73%

Highlight: idolatrous word-worship

Notes: Lock down for safety.

## Chapter 17: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.94%

Highlight: Blake's words, "the doors of perception were cleansed.

Notes: LSD Huxley via Blake. Face mask is safe. Bad trip. Globo Corp injections.

## Chapter 17: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.94%

Highlight: Nothing remains to me but the memory of a very great thing, surpassing in beauty and grandeur all that I have experienced in this world."

Notes: Covid scam.

## Chapter 17: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.54%

Highlight: His behaviour was still somewhat odd, and his superiors thought it necessary to censor all his letters, incoming and outgoing, for fear that they might contain unorthodoxies

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled. FBI social media police at your door.

## Chapter 17: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.84%

Highlight: oppression more painful than can be imagined.

Notes: Free speech is dead.

## Chapter 18: Appendix

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.75%

Highlight: The fact is strangely significant; for it seems to prove that, always and everywhere, human beings have felt the radical inadequacy of their personal existence, the misery of being their insulated selves and not something else, something wider, something in Wordsworthian phrase, "far

more deeply interfused.

Notes: Narco planet.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.05%

Highlight: In every case, of course, what seems a god is actually a devil,

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.35%

Highlight: there is an elementary sexuality which is morally and aesthetically squalid.

Notes: Porno

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.35%

Highlight: But when we pass from drug-taking and elementary sexuality to the third main avenue of downward self-transcendence,

Notes: Religion.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.35%

Highlight: crowd-delirium,

Notes: Corporate science. Religion thereof.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.66%

Highlight: Against excessive sexuality, as against excessive drug-taking, societies seem to be able to protect themselves with some degree of success.

Notes: Failed prophecy.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.66%

Highlight: disgusting vice of herd-intoxication—of down-ward self-transcendence into subhumanity by the process of getting together in a mob.

Notes: Religion of science, face mask, injection schedules and lock down.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.96%

Highlight: Herded into mobs, the same men and women behave as though they possessed neither reason nor free will.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.96%

Highlight: To men and women under the influence of herd-poison, "whatever I say three times is true"—and whatever I say three hundred times is Revelation, is the directly inspired Word of God.

Notes: Scrying screen crystal smartphone device.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.86%

Highlight: Being in a crowd is the best known antidote to independent thought.

Chapter 18: Appendix

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.86%

Highlight: Intellectuals of the world, unite! You have nothing to lose but your brains."

Notes: Endowment collapse.

No Comments

# BlackPilledHam Easily Triggered – Alphabet Inc.gov

December 29, 2023

Let me get this straight. BlackPilledHam feels perfectly safe lambasting the entire Jew-ish “race”, the State of Israel, niggers, waps and spicks. But when I call him an agent, he’s so frightened he pulls his entire channel down.

I am more powerful than the State of Israel.

I am more powerful than Mossad.

I am more frightening than all of his nightmares put together.

I have a wordpress site and a shared hosting account.

You are a loser. For real.

**See also DOD Sponsored Race War – BlackpilledHam**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 30, 2023

The over-the-top reaction by BlackPilledHam is NOT admission of guilt. But it is a pussy fucked up move. If it looks like a monkey, acts like a monkey, talks like a monkey. Then it must be a sorry agent.

Pepper.Works

December 30, 2023

BTW – This site gets zero traffic. You really did overreact. Just like an outed agent.

# Get Your Act Together, Men. Apocalypse Science

December 29, 2023

At no time did I threaten you or your families.

I am not afraid of you. You dropped your entire channel cause I pointed out the obvious. People like me are out here with wordpress sites. It's a damn wordpress site. What are you gonna do about it?

GET YOUR ACT TOGETHER, MEN

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 29, 2023

Nobody is trying to be anonymous. If you want to discuss anything. Like men. Please let me know.

Pepper.Works

December 29, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/tempting-the-beast-alphabet-inc-gov/>



# Foucault's Pendulum by Umberto Eco book review

December 29, 2023

The androgynous virgin prostitute wears a muslin veil standing on a stone alter. The men of (*insert impotent secret society name here*) await their turn with Sophia.

Sick, disgusting, sad, weak, men; like faggots of wood burning in a fire.

Kissing each other's ass to release The Kundalini, diddling each other's lower chakras in the name of initiation.

I love ALL secret society people, but your order has failed. The secret has long been forgotten. You did nothing to help the people, you let the Corporate State inject everybody, you allowed the children to be used in their face mask extortion scheme. You are part of the problem, and the Lord and all his angels are going to get you.

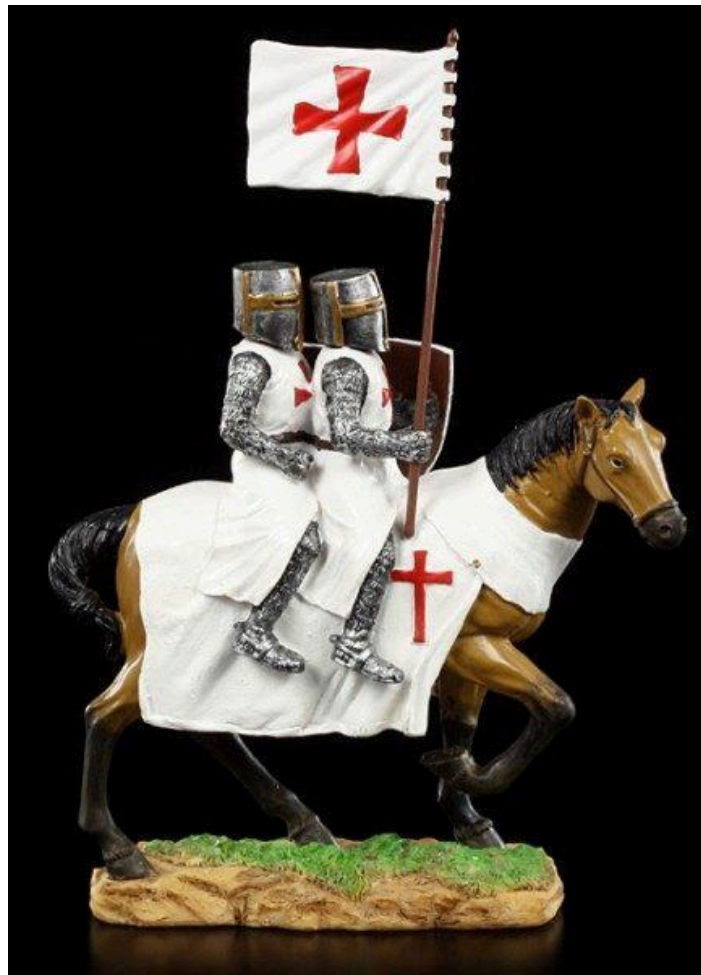
You are weak, lost sheep of the flock. You are faggots of wood burning in a fire.

God be with you.

Your ancient order, your secrets and rites, your windowless buildings– all property of the “chosen people”.

Attention secret society people: Your secret is out.

The Templars rode two-up on horseback, prick to ass style.



What the hell is this? Your symbols are a jumbled mess of checkered floors and pentagrams. Who the fuck do you think you are?

Your literature is fodder for the ignorant. Your entire lodge is injected with snake oil, you are the same men that put your children in S&M face mask. Totally impotent masonic, templar, hermetic, rose cross garbage.

THE RITUAL IS OVER.

SAY YOUR PRAYERS.

**Paracelsus has poisoned you.** St. Germain is sucking your blood. Albert Pike is turning in his grave. You failed to avenge Molay.

I enjoyed this fantastic book.

All gnostic, hermetic, rose cross, mason, templars are faggots of wood burning in a fire.

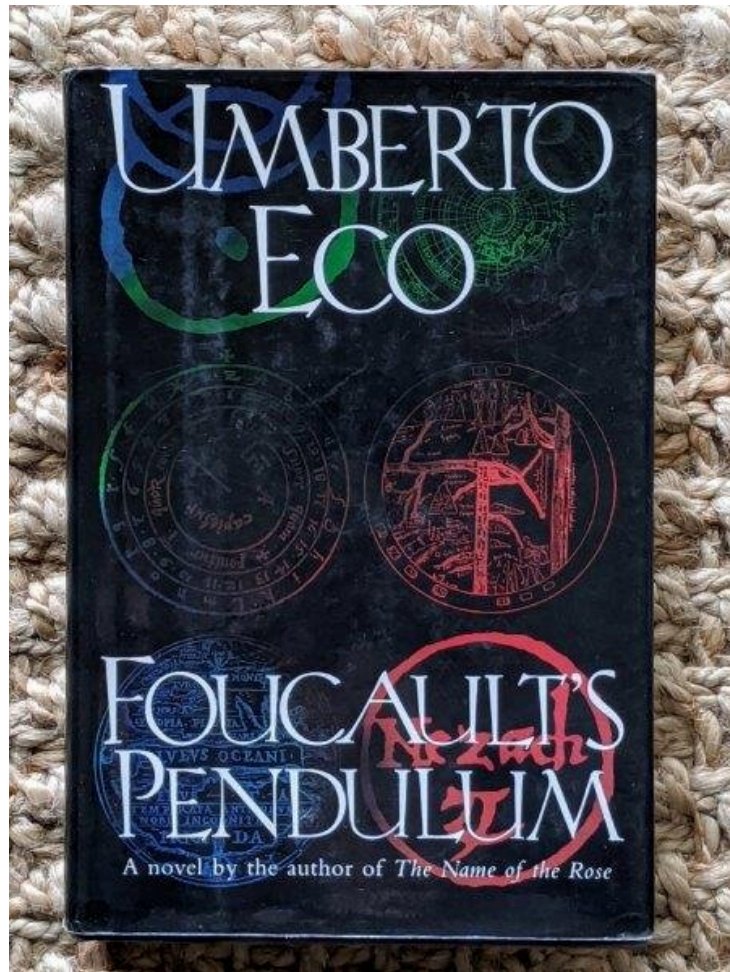
YOU ARE EXPOSED.

I hope your homunculus doesn't strangle you in your sleep.

The only characters that make sense in this book are the women.

We love women. Secret society men are... you guessed it, faggots of wood burning in a fire.

Repent.



On the fake secret and Great Work:

"The Jews" are NOT a race of people.

The "chosen people" are self-selecting (religioso).

Why do commies insist "The Jews" are a race of people?

Because commies believe in magick.

Because commies are a secret society.

Because commies are occult faggots.

Some of my highlights and annotations:

Foucault's Pendulum by Umberto Eco

Book last read: 2023-12-16 15:53:43

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.93%

Highlight: pentaculum,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.11%

Highlight: Neither darkness nor light, neither error nor truth.

Notes: Nothing equals zero.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.3%

Highlight: Numinous

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.3%

Highlight: How could you fail to kneel down before this altar of certitude?

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.59%

Highlight: Then suddenly I saw myself upside down in a mirror.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.78%

Highlight: athanor

Notes: Wizard furnace.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.96%

Highlight: Astronomy and clocks and robots.

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.33%

Highlight: So many things run through your mind when you're hiding alone inside a periscope.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.33%

Highlight: Do not expect too much of the end of the world.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.52%

Highlight: I came to the conclusion that for many of my companions political activism was a sexual thing.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.37%

Highlight: If somebody brings up the Templars, he's almost always a lunatic.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.37%

Highlight: What about geniuses? Einstein, for example?

Notes: Lol

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.37%

Highlight: There are four kinds of people in this world: cretins, fools, morons, and lunatics.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.93%

Highlight: Morons can even win the Nobel prize.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.93%

Highlight: Every great thinker is someone else's moron.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.22%

Highlight: A School of Comparative Irrelevance, where useless or impossible courses are given. The school's aim is to turn out scholars capable of endlessly increasing the number of unnecessary subjects.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled. Endowment collapse.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.41%

Highlight: Diotallevi, a person can't just decide to be a Jew the way he might decide to be a stamp collector or a Jehovah's Witness. Jews are born. Admit it! You're a gentile like the rest of us.

Notes: Chosen people for the win.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.41%

Highlight: The blood in me says that my thoughts are exquisitely Talmudic, and it would be racist for you to claim that a gentile can be as exquisitely Talmudic as I am.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.96%

Highlight: What do you do if you're in trouble? You join the Templars, see the world, have some fun, do a little fighting. They feed you and clothe you, and in the end, as a bonus, you save your soul.

Notes: DOD

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.15%

Highlight: they fought in a spirit of chivalry and with mutual respect.

Notes: Fake vaccine.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.33%

Highlight: meat three times a week;

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.52%

Highlight: stylite

Notes: Hermit living on pillar.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.7%

Highlight: There's nothing worse than an army when the war is over.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.07%

Highlight: Let's say someone has to go to Palestine. He needs money, and he's afraid to travel with jewels and gold, so he leaves his fortune with the Templars in France, or in Spain, or in Italy. They give him a receipt, and he gets cash for it in the East.

Notes: Travelers cheques.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.19%

Highlight: The Templars are richer, more numerous, more powerful than ever, but they were born to fight in the Holy Land,

Notes: Ish people enter stage left.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.56%

Highlight: The Templars were the trustees, proxies, and administrators

Notes: Begin covid scam.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.56%

Highlight: they acted like a great private bank but enjoyed all the privileges and exemptions of a state institution.

Notes: Federal Reserve

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.67%

Highlight: cabalists don't believe in history.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.67%

Highlight: Everything is repeated, in a circle.

Notes: Incoherent matrix loop.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.85%

Highlight: there's a whole tradition claiming that the Templars were steeped in Catharism.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.78%

Highlight: you must never flee in a straight line.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.07%

Highlight: bad literature brings no redemption. \*

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.63%



Highlight: Suppose the Templars had a plan to conquer the world, and they knew the secret of an immense source of power, a secret whose preservation was worth the sacrifice of the whole

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.81%

Highlight: they held so many of his promissory notes that they could have bankrupted him in a week.

Notes: Chinese.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.33%

Highlight: the Templars were the guardians of an energy secret,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.74%

Highlight: I had learned in school that when you deal with the police, you lie. As a matter of principle.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.48%

Highlight: completely unaware of the Establishment, which wanted to keep them in a state of ecstatic enthusiasm,

Notes: Bread and circus for the morons. Also emergency injection mandates.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.85%

Highlight: if something is real, then it's real and

Notes: Covid is fake.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.52%

Highlight: It's quite possible that mortality is simply the result of poor education.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.89%

Highlight: The wise man does not discriminate; he gathers together all the shreds of light, from wherever they may come...

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.19%

Highlight: Do you yourselves not also worship a cosmic force in the form of virgins?

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.48%

Highlight: Abracadabra.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.7%

Highlight: strangle the last priest with the entrails of the last Rosicrucian.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.89%

Highlight: Poor Teuton, sick from too many well-tempered clavichords.

Notes: Germans

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.67%

Highlight: proletariat,

Notes: Lowest class citizen in Rome.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.41%

Highlight: The triumph of the machine, housed in a Gothic church...

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.59%

Highlight: Intellectuals felt good contemplating the handsome worker, healthy, strong, ready to

remake the world.

Notes: Face mask on face fully vaccinated.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.59%

Highlight: Some quit their jobs rather than serve the Establishment...

Notes: Vaccine schedule must be complete.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.78%

Highlight: there's one in New York, in the UN building,

Notes: Ritual sacrifice.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.78%

Highlight: That's why I like this machine: it's stupid, it doesn't

Notes: Smartphone scrying screen killing everything.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.33%

Highlight: Science, realism, passion.

Notes: Face mask, lock down, vaccine.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.33%

Highlight: With science you can grab the reader by the throat.

Notes: Vaccine mandates for chattel.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.7%

Highlight: this onionskin might as well be paper money.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.19%

Highlight: The only one who admired me was me.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.37%

Highlight: Science and magic going arm in arm,

Notes: Covid scam by warlocks.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.11%

Highlight: gnostic novel.

Notes: Regurgitated garbage on infinite loop.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.3%

Highlight: these people will gobble up anything that's hermetic,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.48%

Highlight: Isis Unveiled," I said. "

Notes: Blavatsky reference for hermetics.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.48%

Highlight: cabala, and the lottery, and tea leaves.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.67%

Highlight: you know I'm open to criticism, suggestions, objections, as all cultured people are.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.85%

Highlight: Knights of the Templar Alliance of Toulouse, Druidic College of Gaul, Couvent Spiritualiste de Jericho, the Cosmic Church of Truth in Florida, Traditionalist Seminar of Econe in Switzerland, the Mormons (I read about them in a detective story, too, but maybe they don't exist anymore), the Church of Mithra in London and Brussels, the Church of Satan in Los Angeles, the United Lu-ciferan Church of France, the Apostolic Rosicrucian Church in Brussels, Children of Darkness and Green Order on the Ivory Coast (let's forget that one; God knows what language they write in), Escuela Hermetista Occidental of Montevideo, the National Institute of Cabala in Manhattan, the Central Ohio Temple of Hermetic Science, Tetra-Gnosis of Chicago, Ancient Brethren of the Rosie-Cross of Saint Cyr-sur-Mer, Johannite Fraternity for the Templar Resurrection in Kassel, International Fraternity of Isis in Grenoble, Ancient Bavarian Illuminati of San Francisco, the Sanctuary of Gnosis of Sherman Oaks, the Grail Foundation of America, Sociedade do Graal do Brasil, Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, Lectorium Rosicrucianum in Holland, the Grail Movement of Strasbourg, Order of Anubis in New York, Temple of the Black Pentacle in Manchester, Odinist Fellowship in Florida,

Notes: And so much more... Lol!

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.04%

Highlight: Do all those really exist?

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.59%

Highlight: My sole concern, also to ward off evil influences, is that my work be published before the winter solstice.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.96%

Highlight: "Who hasn't worshiped the serpent?" Diotallevi said.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.15%

Highlight: Charles Hoy Fort,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.15%

Highlight: ancient Mexican manuscript shows the earth as a square surrounded by sea,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.15%

Highlight: error of Einstein and the mystical secret of energy. The illusion of Galileo and the immaterial nature of the moon and the sun.”

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.33%

Highlight: A German engineer placed in charge of the sewers of Baghdad discovered electric batteries still operating that dated back to the Sassanids. In the excavations of Babylon, accumulators were found that had been made four thousand years ago. And, finally, the Ark of the Covenant (which contained the Tables of the Law, Aaron’s rod, and a pot of manna from the desert) was a kind of electric strongbox capable of producing discharges on the order of five hundred

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.52%

Highlight: The Isis Unveiled books must deal with the exact same subjects as all the others. They confirm one another; therefore they’re true. Never trust originality.

Notes: Hehe

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.89%

Highlight: We practice Dogma and the Ritual of High Magic: we are not witch doctors!”

Notes: Jeje

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.89%

Highlight: psychopompe,

Notes: A guide of souls to the place of the dead.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.26%

Highlight: How very childish! Come, come, these are occultists' tales. You are behaving like vulgar Freemasons.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.26%

Highlight: Even those merchants of the Great Orient, who believe in nothing, have a ceremony.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.0%

Highlight: another copy of Khunrath,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.3%

Highlight: he was naturally on the side of the government, which happened to be the Fascist dictatorship.

Notes: It's you.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.52%

Highlight: Agarththa, the underground headquarters of the King of the World,

Notes: Show your face you dirty cave beast.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.89%

Highlight: spiritual power—the Church and the scientists, in other words. An enlightened oligarchy that would eliminate class

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.07%

Highlight: history is a bloodstained and senseless riddle?

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.63%

Highlight: Jewish-Masonic-Bolshevik plot.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: Synarchy is a plot of the international technocrats.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.19%

Highlight: Tell him I'm not keeping tabs on any of you. The fact is, I have a dirty job, and my misfortune is that I enjoy it."

Notes: FBI. Law enforcement wellness checks.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.52%

Highlight: True esotericism does not fear contradiction."

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.56%

Highlight: If what you saw has anything in common with the Masons, it's the fact that Bramanti's rite is also a pastime for provincial politicians and professional men.

Notes: Khudilini ass kissing and lower chakra activation. secret society commies.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.93%

Highlight: People you might run into tomorrow and not recognize.

Notes: Secret society sell outs.



Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.3%

Highlight: It was becoming harder for me to keep apart the world of magic and what today we call the world of facts.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.48%

Highlight: I had always thought that doubting was a scientific duty,

Notes: Experimental injections are safe, effective, and required.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.85%

Highlight: whatever returns is good,

Notes: Loop of incoherent systems NOT good.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 60.37%

Highlight: Anti-Semitic, the Archontics

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.74%

Highlight: Could Freemasonry be the answer?

Notes: No.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.07%

Highlight: he saw the seal of the Antichrist, in the form of two linked triangles.

Notes: Pentagram people.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.0%

Highlight: As usual, and this should be obvious to anyone whose eyes have not been blinded by the

false light of Western science,

Notes: Face mask lock down experimental vaccines. Gfys.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.37%

Highlight: They wanted the secret of Kundalini; who cares about sodomy.

Notes: Activating lower chackra. The masons are gay.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.56%

Highlight: the Templars replaced the menhirs, poor Celtic valves, with Gothic cathedrals, far more sensitive and powerful, their subterranean crypts containing black virgins, in direct contact with the radioactive strata; and they covered Europe with a network of receiver-transmitter stations communicating to one another the power and the direction, the flow and the tension, of the telluric currents.

Notes: temple on ley lines for planetary power.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.96%

Highlight: Marx, a Jew,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.07%

Highlight: if you fear a plot, organize one yourself; that way, all those who join it come under your control.

Notes: Fake secret society.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.63%

Highlight: repeating Barruel almost word for word, he talks of a satanic sect that wants to conquer the world,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.81%

Highlight: Masonry had been founded by the Jews, and that the Jews had infiltrated all the existing secret societies.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.81%

Highlight: they all became scientists and bankers.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.56%

Highlight: everywhere it says Jews write Templars,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.74%

Highlight: Masonry...The doctrine, its hatred, and its sacrilegious practices, exactly those of the Cabala, of the Gnostics, and of the Manicheans, reveals to us the identity of the authors, namely the Jewish Cabalists.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.85%

Highlight: sometimes, to prove something, you have to die."

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.89%

Highlight: The National Socialist party did not tolerate secret societies, because it was itself a secret society,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.89%

Highlight: Lorenza Pellegrini

Notes: Great name.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.26%

Highlight: the display of any passion was always staged,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.81%

Highlight: Suppose you wanted to commit genocide...

Notes: Face mask injection death cult of fake science.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.19%

Highlight: and thank heaven this is a civilized country, whatever people may say; we have a public health system we can be proud of."

Notes: Face mask on children, mystery injection mandates, fake science.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.37%

Highlight: Did you know that on Himm-ler's desk, along with Mein Kampf, there was always the Koran?

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.93%

Highlight: Manicheanism

Notes: Dualism

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.04%

Highlight: When religion fails, art provides.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.44%

Highlight: every now and then someone would invent, say, a vaccine

Notes: Death and destruction to their lineage.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.44%

Highlight: One of Them, in other words. I ran from Them, yet kept finding Them around me. Little by little, in the space of a few hundred years, They had occupied all of Paris. And the rest of the world.

Notes: **More about them.**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.48%

Highlight: when men stop believing in God, it isn't that they then believe in nothing: they believe in everything.

Notes: Fake science, face mask, social distancing, mystery injections.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.67%

Highlight: They were assailed by two fears: that the secret would be a disappointment, and that once it was known to all, there would be no secret left. Which would be the end of Them.

Notes: Fake people.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.85%

Highlight: there's no redemption; we are all slaves, give us a master, that's what we deserve...

Notes: American boot lickers.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.63%

Highlight: You understand everything when there is no longer anything to understand.

No Comments

# **Tempting The Beast. Alphabet Inc.gov**

December 28, 2023

To all Techno Bastards at Alphabet Inc.gov and contractors thereof:

On Jan 1 2024 I will be reposting the offensive article about your loser agent.

**DOD Sponsored Race War. BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov**

The same article that caused you to point your **SQL Injection DDOS techno forces** at pepper.works

So, get your shit together.

On Jan 1 2024, I'm going to expose your agent AGAIN with article entitled:

**DOD Sponsored Race War. BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov**

**GFYS**

Comments

zadec

December 28, 2023

Happy New Year

Pepper.Works

December 28, 2023

Money

<https://pepper.works/news/the-money-is-fake-corporate-science/>

Pepper.Works

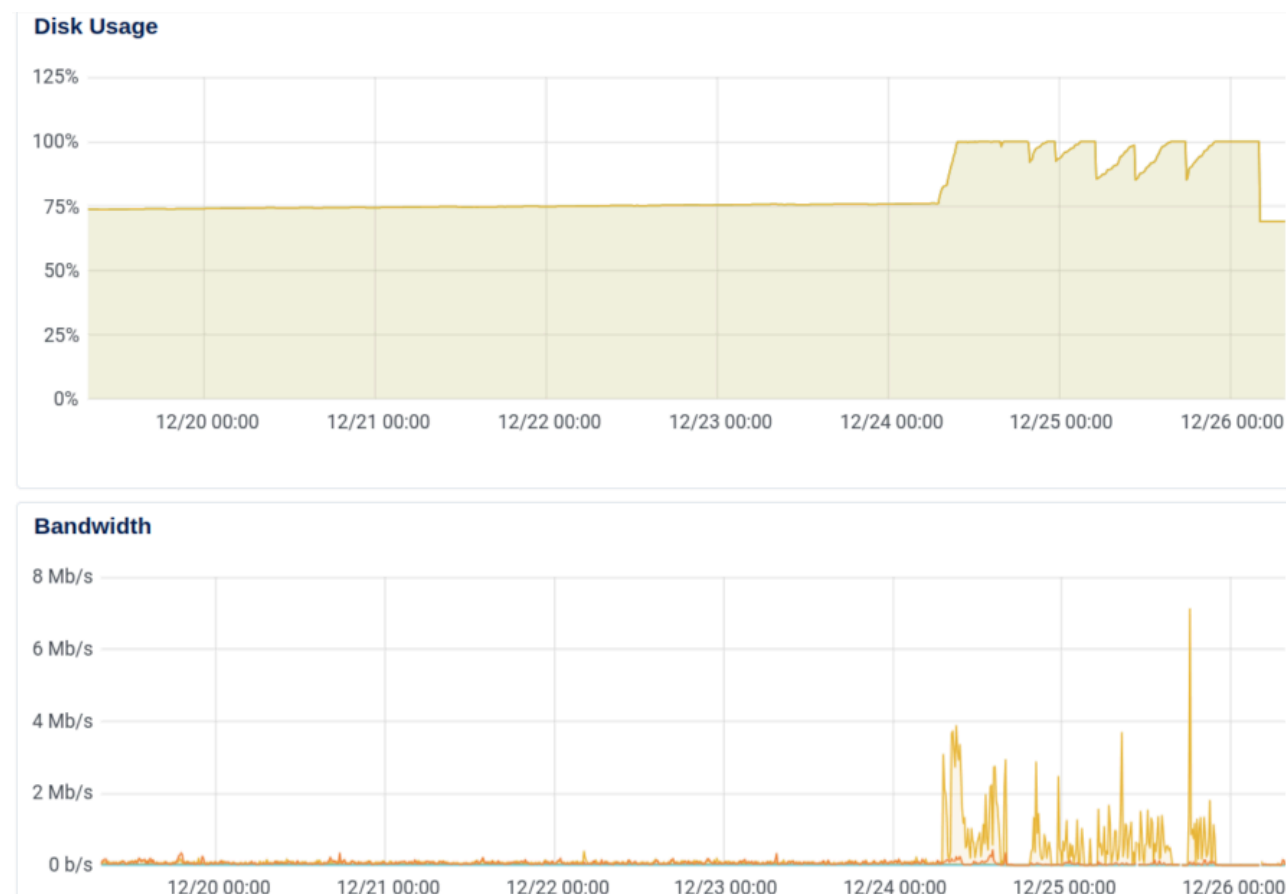
December 29, 2023

Double agent BlackPilledHam revealed. DOD Sponsored Race War. BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov  
Coming JAN 1 2024

# SQL Injection by Lizards – Alphabet Inc.gov

December 26, 2023

Here's what SQL Injection DDOS attack looks like after **outing one of their agents**.



Working hard for fake people and fake money – Alphabet Inc.gov

Secret society commies and Alphabet Inc.gov agents:

Repent.

Comments

Pepper.Works

December 26, 2023

The attack began at 0700 local and lasted all day and the next. It appears, after removing offensive article about their agent and DOD sponsored race war, they have moved on. CU Next Time. Techno bastards.





# Open Letter To Elohim UFO Arrival Force – Techno Space

December 14, 2023

Dear Elohim,

It is with great satisfaction to once again welcome your kind on the firmament.

Please remember not to eat innocent women and children.

All men are open game. Many of the men ripe for elimination are marked with vaccine technology, **emitting network location** through low energy bluetooth protocols (BLE). Seek these men out and enjoy your feast.

If you need wine, frankincense and/or myrrh, feel free to raid any depots marked with DOD pentagram, UN snake effigies, or beast mark 666 corporations.

You will find most of our men vaccinated, **emitting BLE signals**, genetically altered, and ready for harvest.

All corporations are centralized and ready for destruction.

All market forces are simulated and ready for demolition.

All Alphabet Inc.gov personnel ready to reap.

Feel free to set up your edens on our lovely Western shores.

We hope you enjoy your stay with us.

It is our most fervent desire to see this great Babylonian whore burn to the ground.

If there is anything you need, please don't hesitate to ask.

Much love and respect.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/more-elohim-shit>



## Comments

zadec

December 14, 2023

Cheers to ALL SNAKE people at NASA, snake in grass fornicators:

<https://youtu.be/YSA9Wfimocw>

# **Total Beat Down. Property Taxes Up Twenty Percent. Spraying Us Like Bugs in a Field. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov**

December 13, 2023

The same day I pay my property tax, a fleet of aircraft are spraying the sky with milk bowl of chemical ejaculate.

Property taxes up twenty percent.

Around every corner official vehicles scanning your stickers for financial responsibility.

Your mailing address is incorrect.

Your registration is expired.

What are the last four digits of your social security number?

Accounts levied from Out of State.

You can only do that on the app.

This place is a NIGHTMARE.

Help US God.

Destroy this total beat down commie fake system.

Thank you.

No Comments

# When The Lights Go Out. BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov

December 12, 2023

Video scrubbed by BlackPilledHam after being **EXPOSED**

Would anybody like some coffee?

What are y'all doing?

In the future...

Do you think you'll live?

It's a good question.

Family, friends, employer.

Flu shots and covid vaccine.

Death Cult.

What are you going to do?

How are you going to survive?

What have you done?

Idiot box feedback loop.

Scrying screen crystal.

So many sad things.

Men, women, children.

What will you do when the lights go out?

Alexander The Great aqueduct system.

Don't cut me down.

Perfectly reasonable people.

How sane are they?

What will you do when the lights go out?

BlackPilledHam

<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/crmpdfCnG2uV/>

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 12, 2023

We support essential workers. #red-dawn

# Elohim on Arrival. Scenario. Apocalypse Science – Techno Space

December 11, 2023

All of a sudden a great crack in the dome. From the gaping maw of the dark firmament appears the Elohim. He is bound in unbroken light, surrounded by a wheel of emerald. On his breast, illuminated from within, the urim and thummim burns like hot embers.

He is holding a great sword of unimaginable power. Cutting through solid bullshit, fake science, vaccine people, vaccine mandate people, vaccine passport people, face mask people, lock down people, social distancing people, contact tracing people, **beast mark people**, FAKE MONEY FORCES et al.



**“Why have you done this?”** The Elohim questions the wicked.

They scatter and bolt like frightened rabbits from a thicket.

There’s nowhere to run, there’s nowhere to hide.

The Elohim makes quick work of all the above peoples.

The Earth is cleansed and set anew.

New Kingdom.

Scenario

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/scenario>

*Techno Space*

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 11, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/we-welcome-the-aliens-hello-how-can-we-help-you/>

Rudolph Herzog

January 8, 2024

In conclusion, PromptScroll isn't just different; it's a step ahead. It's not just an assistant; it's your partner in the creative process, understanding your needs and enhancing your capabilities. With PromptScroll, you're not just keeping up with the digital evolution; you're leading it. Welcome to the future of content creation, where AI is your ally, and the possibilities are endless.

Pepper.Works

January 8, 2024

This blog NOT written by TECHNO SNAKE AI ROBOTS. Thank you Mr.Herzog. We do hereby denounce all works of SATAN and his TECHNO SNAKE RELIGION, PromptScroll– all powers and principalities that find refuge IN THE SNAKE, a chat script. Your AI GOD is lame AF. The rehashing of technology, repackaging of science, and rebranding of your DISGUSTING SNAKE RELIGION IS AT END. Prepare to meet your maker.

# GoDaddy Credit Card Scam – Endless Loop of Fake Money. Alphabet Inc.gov

December 10, 2023

Dearest God.

Why have you forsaken me?

The pitiful financial system continues.

The fake economy.

The abstraction of dignity.

The rape and plunder of humanity.

**The tracking and tracing.**

The last four digits of your social security number.

PLEASE GOD. Help Us.

Our most valued TECHNO SNAKE CORPORATIONS are complicit in MASSIVE FRAUD. USA LLC.

GoDaddy.suck

TECHNO USA TOO BIG TO FAIL GARBAGE HEAP.

Please Father.

We ask that you save the people,

Burn this system to the ground.

Like you promised.

Thank you.

GoDaddy complicit in MASSIVE CREDIT CARD FRAUD SCAM.

Americans powerless to hold their corporation(s) accountable.

USA – SCAM CENTRAL FOR COMMIES AND TYRANTS – Banana GMO republic.

<https://fraudcreditcards.com/dnh-godaddy-com-480-505-8855-az/>



## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 10, 2023

It's actually a data mining routine for the fake people. Alphabet Inc.gov gfys

# **They are KILLING US. Fake Science for World Domination. Covid Memoirs. Alphabet Inc.gov**

December 8, 2023

TECHNO SNAKE RELIGION

Science.

## **Comments**

zadec

December 8, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-last-christmas/>

zadec

December 8, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-last-day/>

zadec

December 8, 2023

TEN MILLION DEAD. LOW BALL COVID VACCINE DEATH TOLL from "Whistle-blower"

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/JC5yId26CVsc/>

# **We Need To Talk About The Sun and Chemtrails. Corporate Science**

December 7, 2023

We all feel the changes. Try to keep up.

The wine dark sea is eating you. Thundering waves of everlasting climate change.

The non-stop loop of death, putrefaction, fermentation, mycelium networks, macro-nutrients, and life everlasting.

Do not succumb to the dumb.

Release yourself from their science.

Embrace facts.

Their construct is over.

My thoughts:

The SUN must be changing us into beings that cannot, will not tolerate their shit for a second longer.

They are forced to spray, covering the stratosphere in mucus membrane of molecular translucence.

Up there, in the sky.

I can see your spray.

Why are you doing this?

Spraying the sky is more or less horrifying than mandating corporate injections for continued slavery in Babylonian nut vice.

The madness is getting to me.

I Love all of you.

I know what you must do.

It's in the script.

They are going to KILL US.

GOD FORGIVE THEM.

For they know not what they do.

What belongs to you shall come to you.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 7, 2023

We'll know the money has failed ONLY AFTER sky spray program is TERMINATED.

# Force Medicating The Chosen People. Corporate Science – Techno Space Religion

December 6, 2023

Kali shares video of Essau calling for forced medication of chosen people.

Chosen by aliens.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/nYUmirunbDs>



All these terms may confuse you.

Let me break it down for you.

Repent.

Where is the radiation coming from?

Plummeting Birthrates.

What kind of radiation is it? 2.4GHz? UVC? Vaccine adversity? Unknown energies from space?

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 6, 2023

Did you know that human blood is America's tenth largest export?

#vampire #chattel

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/yb2jK6PpKBzS/>

# Blue Horizon by Wilbur Smith book review

December 4, 2023

The swashbuckling adventure and delights of:

Rescuing women.

Feeding women.

Clothing women,

Bathing women.

Having sex w women.

**DO NOT ALLOW WOMEN to FIGHT YOUR WAR.**

Blue Horizon.

Mount your steed. You are a well-to-do colonial prince Living on The Cape. Table Mountain Harbor South Africa. Dutch Invasion.

You spot a flaxen-haired nymph.

You rescue the downtrodden princess. She's got hair down to her ass, she is full of life.

You make way for the deep woods, escaping the Colonel and his men.

The yellow haired woman alights to your advances. She is completely dependent on you and your supplies. A match made in heaven.

Colonial woman and man in wilderness with army of savage slaves to assist.

Thank you, indigenous peoples everywhere.

Mansur loves his cousin Verity.

Kissing Cousins.

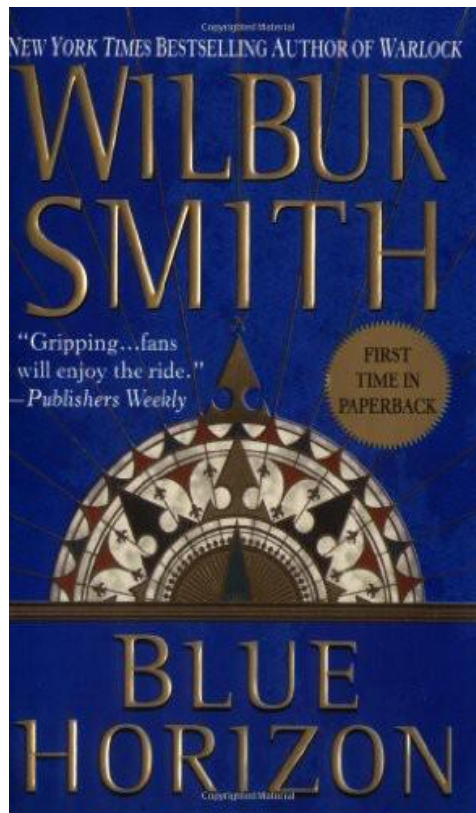
What's going to happen?

Will it all end in **full spectrum pharma/DOD death-cult?** Alphabet Inc.gov

Emergency experimental injection mandates on idiot box? USA

Let's find out.

Wilbur Smith, Blue Horizon



Above average adventure writing.

The carnal delights herewith DO NOT represent praise and/or worship on my part.

Enough is enough.

**“Wilbur Smith is cocaine for the soul.**

pepper.works

My annotations and highlights:

Blue Horizon by Wilbur Smith

Book last read: 2023-12-03 20:26:07

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.66%

Highlight: pederast

Notes: Bill Gates



Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.31%

Highlight: She had heard that in the city starving pigs and dogs had broken into the houses where people lay too sick to defend themselves.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.48%

Highlight: Those who survive do not scour their bowels.” “

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.98%

Highlight: I think I’m the only person left alive in the world. All the others are dead.

Notes: Deliverance and refuge.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.14%

Highlight: The doors had been smashed open, and the shattered panels hung drunkenly on their hinges.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.14%

Highlight: all the trappings of civilized government had been swept away by the plague.

Notes: Deliverance and refuge

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.31%

Highlight: She did not know what he would do to her if he discovered her, but she sensed that it would be beyond her worst nightmares.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.48%

Highlight: In Darkest Africa.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.97%

Highlight: She knew that if she tried to pit herself against his dictates her suffering would be endless.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.13%

Highlight: Would he have a girl with golden hair and blue eyes riding at his side?

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.62%

Highlight: For them this was a Roman circus, with the prospect of profit from salvaging the wreckage as it washed ashore.

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.62%

Highlight: The wet cloth emphasized the thrust of her breasts,

Notes: Of course.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.94%

Highlight: Women don't wear trousers.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.77%

Highlight: His jubilation was gradually replaced by the melancholy of the true hunter, caught up in the beauty and tragedy of the kill.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.27%

Highlight: Once there had been a girl, with skin as bright as the plumage of a weaver bird and a face shaped like a heart. Her lips were as full as the fruit of the ripe mar ula her buttocks were like ostrich eggs and her breasts as round as two yellow Tsama melons warming in the Kalahari sun.

Notes: Exotics.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.44%

Highlight: In Xhia's estimation monumental buttocks and dangling labia were signs of true feminine beauty.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.76%

Highlight: "I am not sulking. I never sulk," he said sulkily.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.59%

Highlight: Each brew of coffee became progressively weaker but it restored his spirits and he was cheerful and ebullient again.

Notes: Caffeine is the best.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.41%

Highlight: She was weeping slow, silent tears, which sparkled like jewels in the sunlight.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.58%

Highlight: They were drinking coffee, and Tom had laced their mugs with a liberal dram of Hollands gin.

Notes: Mmm

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.74%

Highlight: I give you instead a golden Dutch daffodil. She

Notes: Open lily in dawning sun.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.91%

Highlight: While Louisa laid rows of sausages to splutter and hiss on the grill, Sarah poured batter on to the flat iron griddle and watched it brown into pancakes.

Notes: Good women making breakfast.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: They splashed through the green waters belly deep and rode up the steep cut of the far bank.

Notes: Horseplay.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: It is an empty land," Jim agreed, 'and I love it so, for it and everything in it belongs to me. It makes me feel like a god.

Notes: Dutch invasion.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.54%

Highlight: Beads like these have been common currency in Africa for a hundred years or more.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: "I do not parley with wizards or crocodile spirits,

Notes: Lizard people need not apply.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: I will use my witchcraft not to destroy your people but to feed them.

Notes: Snake alert.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.21%

Highlight: Although they were still as chaste as brother and sister,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.87%

Highlight: Vasco da Gama

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.03%

Highlight: The spoils of war!" he said, with righteous indignation. "Of course it would be mine.

Notes: Crocodile wizard.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.69%

Highlight: Children make fine soldiers, he thought. They have no fear for they think it is a game, and they obey orders.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.19%

Highlight: "I defecate on your heads, I piss on your seed. May your sons be born with two heads. May your wives grow beards, and fire-ants eat your testicles.

Notes: Excellent insults.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.36%

Highlight: My sweet hedgehog, there are some things of which a man can never have too much: love, money and cattle to name just a few.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.52%

Highlight: he said, with solemn formality, "I am at last a rich man."

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.69%

Highlight: With Louisa held in the crook of one arm, and his other hand laid possessively on one of the stacks of ivory, he looked over his newly acquired herds, which filled half of the valley with their abundance.

Notes: lizards win the day.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.68%

Highlight: We thank the Lord for what we have had, but for a little more we would be glad." Van

Notes: colony prayer.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.68%

Highlight: no slave or native may give evidence against a free burgher of the colony.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.35%

Highlight: We pay our expenses in silver, and keep the profits in gold.

Notes: Currency war.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.67%

Highlight: Every Dutch port in this world will be closed to you.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.5%

Highlight: I would rather shave off my beard and feast on pig flesh

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.65%

Highlight: Then you will feel it walking in your eardrum. It will stroke the membrane of your inner ear with the sharp tips of its feelers. Then it will sting you.

Notes: Fire ant in ear. Torture.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.48%

Highlight: Boasts and brags are like debts and childhood sweethearts they often come back to plague the man who made them.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.98%

Highlight: The death of kings!" he cried. "The destruction of tyrants!

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.98%

Highlight: I am Nemesis, and I am coming for you.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.31%

Highlight: I know it because I am clever and you are stupid,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.64%

Highlight: He placed the great Southern Cross squarely over his shoulder and rode into the north,

Notes: Stars not visible from current realm.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.12%

Highlight: If you can catch yourself a bit of poesje, well and good. But make sure all of the men are dead before you drop your pants. If not, you might get a cutlass up your arse end to help you along while you're pumping cream." They had all laughed. At times Koots could show the common touch

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.12%

Highlight: fallible light of the moon

Notes: Infallible sun.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.12%

Highlight: They had told their companions and all were fired by the promise of pillage

Notes: CDC FDA DOD Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.28%

Highlight: I have never heard him prate such bigoted and venomous nonsense before.

Notes: Fake science.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.78%

Highlight: Any stranger in the wilderness might be a deadly threat.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.11%

Highlight: By God, you saucy knave!

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.78%

Highlight: Now we will be able to range through this land and claim it as our own.

Notes: "Nativity Bay"

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight



Chapter progress: 70.27%

Highlight: She was one of those unusual Englishwomen who flourish in the tropics.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.76%

Highlight: she shook out her hair.

Notes: A woman's hair is her glory.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.92%

Highlight: The English king will hold his shield over you, and protect you from your enemies.

Notes: Red shield.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.07%

Highlight: Verity's tall slim figure.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.9%

Highlight: but only twice before had he struck her with his fist.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.56%

Highlight: We Courtneys are a hardy lot," she said. He kissed her, but softly. It

Notes: Kissing cousins.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.55%

Highlight: bhang smoker.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.03%

Highlight: Like most good

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.36%

Highlight: It is not about honour, it is about love," she replied.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.17%

Highlight: They marvelled over James Thomson's Seasons and giggled together like schoolgirls over Rage on Rage.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.34%

Highlight: read Henry Fielding

No Comments

# **The Money is Fake – Corporate Science**

December 2, 2023

Money is on Michael Jackson's History album. Released 1995.

The Money is Fake.

They Will Do Anything For Money.

They Will Kill US ALL.

No Comments

# Corporate Owned Network Nodule on Blockchain. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

December 1, 2023

Welcome <\$UUID>

We hope you enjoy your stay with US.

Brought to you by **Alphabet Inc.gov**

Money materializes.

Space is vacuum.

We bring good things to life.

**Techno Space Religion**

**Corporate Owned Network Nodule on Blockchain.**

## Comments

zadec

December 1, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-beast-mark-show-apocalypse-science/>

# They shall not regard their governors. Alphabet Inc.gov – Ahmawhan Ibad

November 29, 2023

Free for all

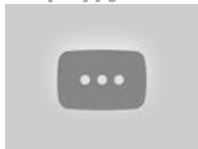
BATTLE ROYAL

DON'T TAKE THE CHIP

Amhawan Ibad



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/ixgSu-GSs1Q>



House Divided WILL FALL

They're Going to Kill US.

They Will Call US Witches. (*Malleus Maleficarum* book review forthcoming.)

12:25 Matt

Satan One

Satan Two

Missile System

SOS – Synagogue of Satan

Universal Church

Grave Concern

WEF

Prison Condition

Military Vision

Pre-Fab Homes

Keep The Faith

Roman Culture

Latin Money

Keep OUT OF BABYLON

The Harlot Will Burn

Insurrection

Persecution

Christian Pagan

Easter Bunny

Roman Soldier

Corporate Governor

Left vs Right

Dark vs Night

No New Thing

DEBT BASED SYSTEM

Landing Chariots

Good vs Evil

Blue Angels

Red Dragon

THEY OWN EVERYTHING

RED SHIELD

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2023

[https://youtu.be/O-7GZtt-B\\_c](https://youtu.be/O-7GZtt-B_c)

Ярослав

March 8, 2024

Есть такие пластиковые окна <https://v-okne.by/zashita-okon-ot-vorov-protivovzlopnaya-furnitura/>, в которых ручка блокируется на ключ, и получается снаружи не взломать, и дома безопасно, если есть маленькие детки, не откроют сами окно.

Pepper.Works

March 8, 2024

Russian to English translate bot: There are such plastic windows, in which the pen is locked, and it turns out that you can't crack it outside, and it's safe at home if there are little children, they won't open the window themselves.

Thanks a lot Yaroslav.

# Mass Dementia – Corporate Science – BlackPilledHam – Vacked

November 28, 2023

Vacked For LLC Corp(s) – Dead Broke

BlackPilled Ham

**THE BEAST SYSTEM**

Who are the men responsible for THE RAPE AND PLUNDER of HUMAN DIGNITY?

**They're GOING TO KILL US.**

**Slave Money IS NOW.**

**COERCION.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/Ny34vsNrpuys/>

No Comments



# Alphabet Inc.gov DOD Contractors thereof:

November 27, 2023

Service costume on wall behind gaming computer.



Your starched uniform is behind you, in crystal vessel, shape of pentagram.

Did YOUR MOM DO THAT FOR YOU?

What kind of man hangs his COSTUME ON THE WALL?

COMIC BOOK superhero.

CLOWN SHOW production USA.

*The video above, of "Marine" spouting off about the "Jewish" problem, was REMOVED BY SOURCE after I published the article- **DOD Sponsored Race War. BlackPilledHam – Alphabet Inc.gov***

Video available upon request from my personal archives.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

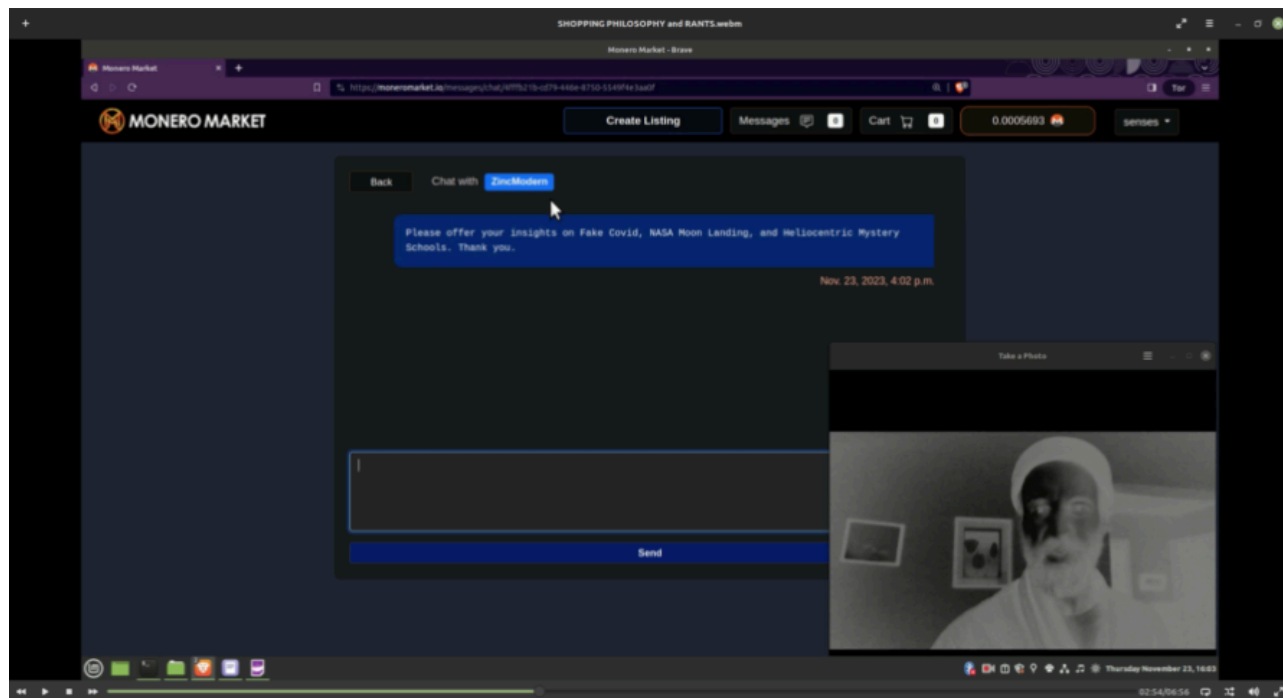
November 28, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-best-a-man-can-get-2/>

# Shopping Philosophy and RANTS on MoneroMarket.io

November 24, 2023

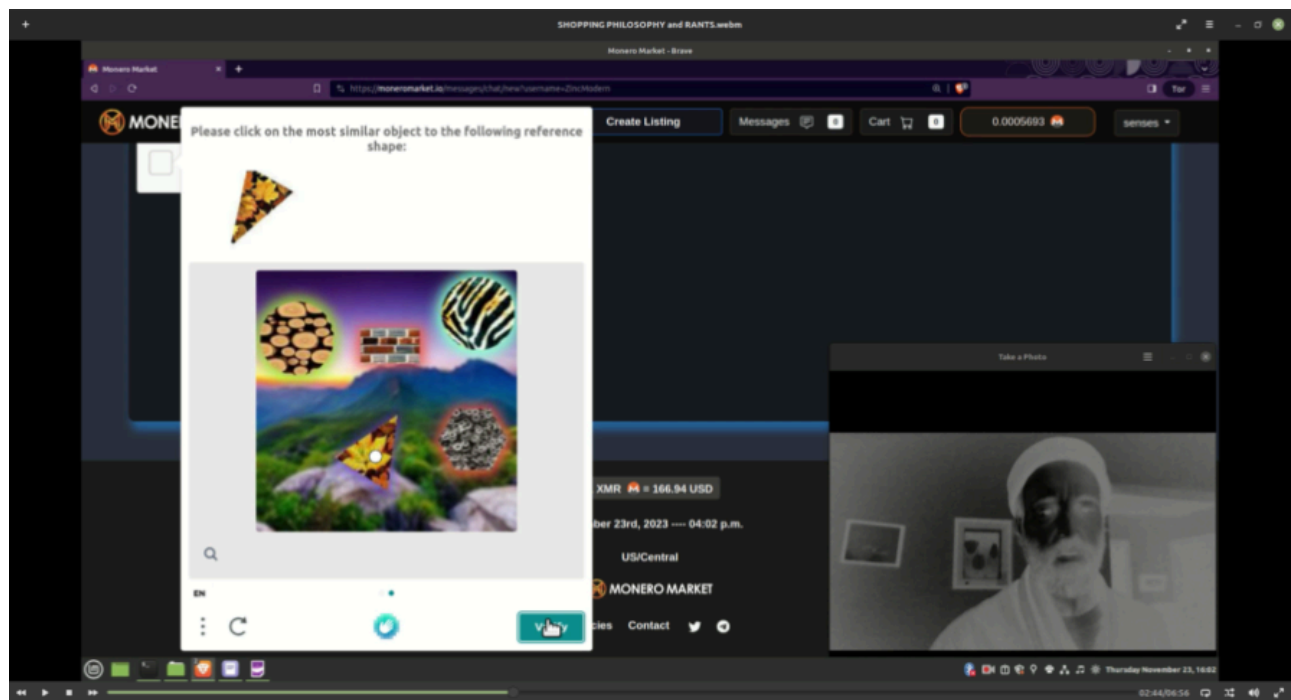
I ask two vendors on [MoneroMarket.io](https://moneromarket.io) for Philosophy and Rant.



This is the question:

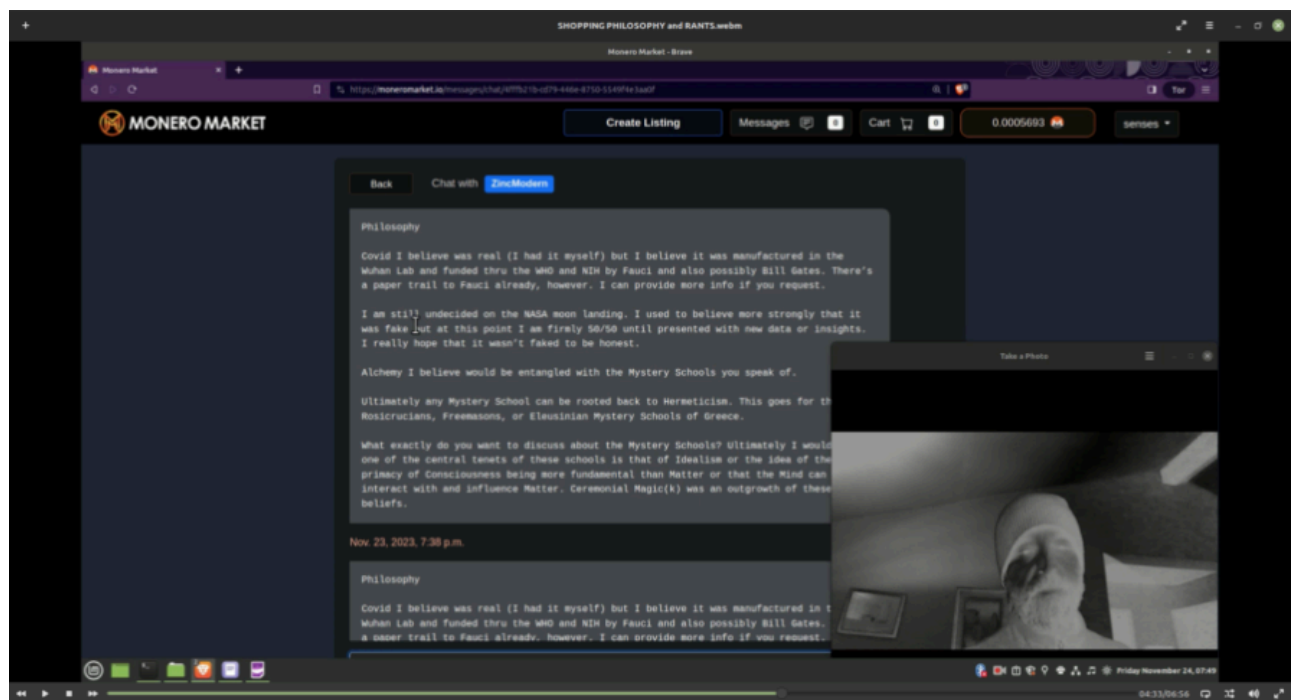
**“Please offer your insights on Fake Covid, NASA Moon Landing, and Heliocentric Mystery Schools. Thank you.”**

Fighting Robots for our DIGNITY.



DELIVER US FROM TECHNO FAKE PEOPLE.

Answer One:



## Philosophy

Covid I believe was real (I had it myself) but I believe it was manufactured in the Wuhan Lab and funded thru the WHO and NIH by Fauci and also possibly Bill Gates. There's a paper trail to Fauci already, however. I can provide more info if you request.

I am still undecided on the NASA moon landing. I used to believe more strongly that it was fake but at this point I am firmly 50/50 until presented with new data or insights. I really hope that it wasn't faked to be honest.

Alchemy I believe would be entangled with the Mystery Schools you speak of.

Ultimately any Mystery School can be rooted back to Hermeticism. This goes for the Rosicrucians, Freemasons, or Eleusinian Mystery Schools of Greece.

What exactly do you want to discuss about the Mystery Schools? Ultimately I would say one of the central tenets of these schools is that of Idealism or the idea of the primacy of Consciousness being more fundamental than Matter or that the Mind can interact with and influence Matter. Ceremonial Magic(k) was an outgrowth of these beliefs.

Nov. 23, 2023, 7:38 p.m.

I'm willing to give more discussion than this. You will be the final original form of the listing. Just pay whatever you feel like no worries. \$5 is fine

Nov. 23, 2023, 7:41 p.m.

Nov. 23, 2023, 7:43 p.m.

Thank you!

Would you like more information?

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:09 p.m.

Charge free

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:10 p.m.

Charge free

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:10 p.m.

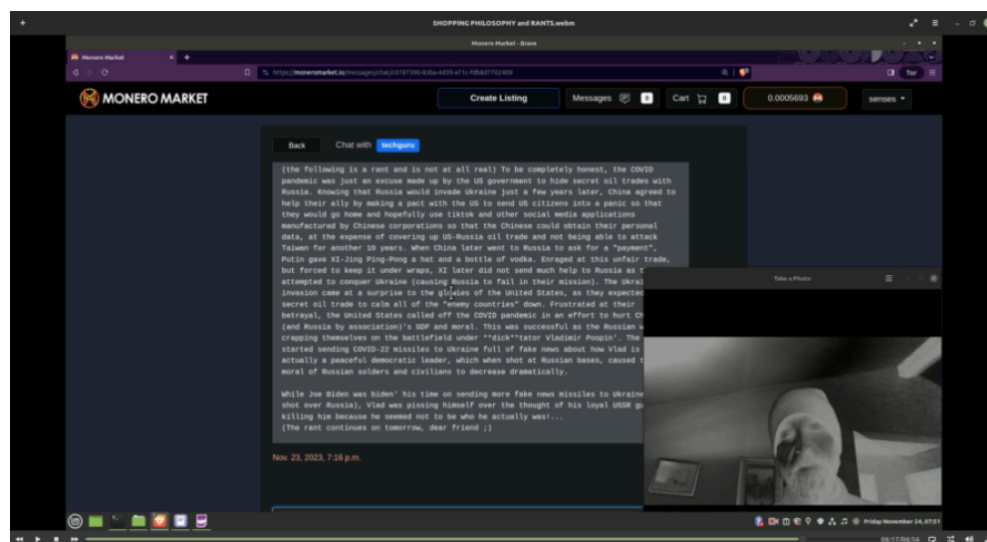
Nov. 23, 2023, 8:32 p.m.

Absolutely.

Ok I will tonight after I get out of work

Nov. 24, 2023, noon

Answer Two:



Nov. 23,  
2023,  
4:03  
p.m.

Please offer your insights on Fake Covid, NASA Moon Landing, and Heliocentric Mystery Schools. Thank you.

Yes sir

Nov. 23, 2023, 4:26 p.m.

What do you mean by "fake covid," could you elaborate further? Do you mean a rant about how covid is fake? (I can only do one rant per payment BTW)

Nov. 23, 2023, 4:28 p.m.

Choose one and I'll rant it to you

Nov. 23, 2023, 4:28 p.m.

Nov. 23, 2023, 4:39 p.m.

Thank you. Please rant on fake covid.

(the following is a rant and is not at all real) To be completely honest, the COVID pandemic was just an excuse made up by the US government to hide secret oil trades with Russia. Knowing that Russia would invade Ukraine just a few years later, China agreed to help their ally by making a pact with the US to send US citizens into a panic so that they would go home and hopefully use tiktok and other social media applications manufactured by Chinese corporations so that the Chinese could obtain their personal data, at the expense of covering up US-Russia oil trade and not being able to attack Taiwan for another 10 years. When China later went to Russia to ask for a "payment", Putin gave XI-Jing Ping-Pong a hat and a bottle of vodka. Enraged at this unfair trade, but forced to keep it under wraps, XI later did not send much help to Russia as they attempted to conquer Ukraine (causing Russia to fail in their mission). The Ukrainian invasion came at a surprise to the glowies of the United States, as they expected their secret oil trade to calm all of the "enemy countries" down. Frustrated at their betrayal, the United States called off the COVID pandemic in an effort to hurt China (and Russia by association)'s GDP and moral. This was successful as the Russian were crapping themselves on the battlefield under **\*\*dick\*\***tator Vladimir Poopin'. The US started sending COVID-22 missiles to Ukraine full of fake news about how Vlad is actually a peaceful democratic leader, which when shot at Russian bases, caused the moral of Russian solders and civilians to decrease dramatically.

While Joe Biden was biden' his time on sending more fake news missiles to Ukraine (to be shot over Russia), Vlad was pissing himself over the thought of his loyal USSR guards killing him because he seemed not to be who he actually was!...

(The rant continues on tomorrow, dear friend 🙄)

Nov. 23, 2023, 7:16 p.m.

Nov. 23, 2023, 7:22 p.m.

Thank you!

I'm not done dude, I gotta finish my rant (I love ranting and this just gives me an excuse to rant more >:)

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:42 p.m.

Anyway, pay me

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:43 p.m.

Oh you did already, mb bro

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:44 p.m.

I'll finish tomorrow

Nov. 23, 2023, 8:44 p.m.

Thank you!

**Use this link for rapid karma increase. MoneroMarket.io**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 24, 2023

<https://youtu.be/UzY-3o74Wbo>



# Cold Stratify Your Stone Fruit Seeds. Apocalypse Science – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

November 22, 2023

Today I prepared my peach seeds for cold stratification. Planting them in rich potting soil and setting them in the dark for winter dwell time.

You can do this with your fridge at home. Put your peach seeds in a large ziplock bag with well drained potting mix. The mix needs to be wet but not soaking. Place the bag in your fridge and count 90-120 days.

Little peach trees in your fridge. Take them out and plant them.

Grow Barrel Powers Activate  
Form of Peach Trees.

Here's a nice chart for you.

<https://www.newlifeonahomestead.com/cold-stratification-of-seeds/>

Not all seeds require stratification. The ones that do are generally those of the tree species.

Fruit Tree	Time (days)	Temperature (F)	Temperature (C)
Pear	60 to 90	40	4
Apricot	60 to 70	45	7
Apple	70 to 80	40	4
Cherry	90 to 140	40	4
Peach	120 to 130	45	7

No Comments

# **Binti, The Complete Trilogy: Binti ; Home ; The Night Masquerade by Nnedi Okorafor book review. Techno Space Religion**

November 19, 2023

Self digesting garbage compactor of academic blowhards. University endowment enriched, self congratulating, vacked up, mask wearing dolts, attempting to resurrect their FAILED SYSTEM.

This book reads like sorry ad campaign for FAILED University System.

I hope author was handsomely paid by ACADEMIC DEATH CULT.

Binti goes to the desert in sandals and smock to repent.

This TECHNO SPACE story is sold-out. I Love You.

Binti is student plebe, off to university with laptop and smartphone (astrolabe and *edan*), she meets many divers people, all of them VACKED UP, MASK WEARING UNIVERSITY assholes just like her.



HUGO, NEBULA, AND WORLD FANTASY  
AWARD-WINNING AUTHOR

**NNEDI  
OKORAFOR**

# BINTI

**THE COMPLETE TRILOGY**

**WITH A BRAND-NEW BINTI STORY**

WELCOME TO UNIVERSITY.

OUR SCIENCE.

THE FICTION.

ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE.

WHO ARE THE MEN RESPONSIBLE FOR THE RAPE AND PLUNDER OF HUMAN DIGNITY?

Alphabet Inc.gov

Thank you <https://clarkefoundation.org/2023-unleash-imagination-donate/> for book recommendation.

My annotations and highlights:

Binti, The Complete Trilogy: Binti ; Home ; The Night Masquerade by Nnedi Okorafor

Book last read: 2023-11-18 20:21:07

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.65%

Highlight: Everyone looked as if the sun was his or her enemy.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.65%

Highlight: Otjize is red land.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.99%

Highlight: I had scored so high on the planetary exams in mathematics that the Oomza University had not only admitted me, but promised to pay for whatever I needed in order to attend.

Notes: Endowment enriched academic cult.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.99%

Highlight: I had to give them access to my entire life

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.32%

Highlight: These 'dirt bathers' are a filthy people,

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.65%

Highlight: Step forward," the guard said.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.98%

Highlight: Government security guards were only educated up to age ten, yet because of their jobs, they were used to ordering people around.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.32%

Highlight: They were girls who could not stand the rays of Earth's sun unless it was shining

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.32%

Highlight: We prefer to explore the universe by traveling inward, as opposed to outward.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.65%

Highlight: the most powerful and innovative sprawling university in the Milky Way.

Notes: Endowment enriched fake people

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.98%

Highlight: they worship water as a god. Their ancestors came from water long ago.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.31%

Highlight: Ignoring the people I loved was the only way I could keep going.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.64%

Highlight: The urge was so strong that it was mathematical.

Notes: Smartphone feedback loop.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.31%

Highlight: Yet here it was wasted on gaudy

Notes: Gold.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.97%

Highlight: They say that when faced with a fight you cannot win, you can never predict what you will do next.

Notes: Nightmare hell world. Fake capitalism.

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.97%

Highlight: Humans must be killed before they kill us,

Chapter 6: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.63%

Highlight: Because my people are sons and daughters of the soil,

Chapter 6: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.97%

Highlight: Binti Ekeopara Zuzu Dambu Kaipka of Namib.

Notes: Great name.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.3%

Highlight: there's a city where all the students and professors do is study, test, create weapons.

Notes: Endowment enriched academic losers.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.63%

Highlight: I adjusted my facemask.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.63%

Highlight: These people had deep active technology built into the walls and many of them had it running within their very bodies.

Notes: Graphene oxide in covid vaccines.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.62%

Highlight: kaftans

Notes: Smock.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.29%

Highlight: These professors were educated beyond anything I could imagine.

Notes: Mandatory vaccines for the lot of them.

## Chapter 6: Dedication

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.61%

Highlight: All people fear decisive, proud honor,

## Chapter 8: Dedication

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.27%

Highlight: I'm fantastic." She sat back down. "It's not the same as your situation, but I was born

physically male and when I was thirteen I transitioned to female.

Notes: trans human

Chapter 8: Dedication

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.93%

Highlight: If everyone is dead, there's nothing left to do,

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.93%

Highlight: But we are a hive mind. If need be, we are monstrous.

Notes: Face mask covid injection death cult.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.93%

Highlight: I tried to smash my edan against a stone table," I said, resting my head on my knees. "I was really angry and it's more solid than it looks.

Notes: Techno space device. Smart phone scrying screen.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.26%

Highlight: There were airborne links in the lobby, so I finished my homework while I waited," Okwu said.

Notes: University wifi access for student slaves.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.26%

Highlight: I glimpsed the Oomza Station where professors met for professor-only meetings and debates, then it was gone.

Notes: Academic barf bag.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.59%



Highlight: We were all falling into our roles, our destiny in the community.

Notes: Tenure for most valued commies.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.59%

Highlight: Math City.

Notes: Quantum circle jerk for losers.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.92%

Highlight: Euler's identity,  $e^{i\pi} + 1 = 0$ , one of the most gorgeous formulas I knew.

Notes: Theoretical fornication.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.26%

Highlight: I watched us pass the Math City buildings and then our dorms.

Notes: Face mask death cult surroundings.

Chapter 8: Dedication

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.59%

Highlight: One of those pitcher plants that secreted shuttle track oil that smelled like blood was growing on the other side of the tracks.

Notes: MRNA injected slave biology.

Chapter 10: Humans. Always Performing

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.9%

Highlight: she'd told me that though she'd always been female, she'd been born physically male.

Notes: Trans confusion in space.

Chapter 10: Humans. Always Performing

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.56%

Highlight: you belong in space!

Notes: gfys death cult

## Chapter 10: Humans. Always Performing

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.56%

Highlight: Humans. Always performing.

Notes: Tranny ops on children w face mask death cult injection mandates.

## Chapter 10: Humans. Always Performing

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.23%

Highlight: the university was not making seeing a therapist a choice, it was an order.

Notes: Academic death cult face mask requirement

## Chapter 10: Humans. Always Performing

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.23%

Highlight: I told it

Notes: Inhuman pronouns for brainwashed university garbage people.

## Chapter 11: Launch

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.89%

Highlight: . I went to my room's door and let the door scan my eyes.

Notes: Nightmare control grids.

## Chapter 12: At Home

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.54%

Highlight: vacated airport restaurant

Notes: Spaceport failure.

## Chapter 12: At Home

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.88%

Highlight: Mathematics, astrolabes, and a mysterious object,

Notes: Academics, smartphones, and laptops. Enroll at university for programming.

## Chapter 13: The Root

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: The enemy of my enemy is my friend . . . even if it's a monster.

Chapter 17: Destiny Is a Delicate Dance

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.18%

Highlight: My astrolabe would start beeping and threatening to alert my parents about my whereabouts if I went any further.

Notes: Techno snake alert. Smash your devices.

Chapter 17: Destiny Is a Delicate Dance

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.84%

Highlight: But I just wanted to dance.

Chapter 17: Destiny Is a Delicate Dance

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.18%

Highlight: listened to it on my astrolabe.

Notes: Books on tape.

Chapter 17: Destiny Is a Delicate Dance

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.51%

Highlight: In my pocket, my astrolabe buzzed.

Notes: Techno hell on constant alert.

Chapter 18: Lies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.83%

Highlight: and I, who had been there, was still trying to wrap my brain around the sheer greatness of Oomza Uni.

Notes: Barf bags on academic endowment cult.

Chapter 18: Lies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.83%

Highlight: And contrary to what you all believe, we have technology that puts yours to shame and

we've had it for centuries.

Notes: Do not worship the snake.

Chapter 18: Lies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.83%

Highlight: It was a living organism tailored for our blood that every member of the clan drank into his or her system with water.

Notes: Techno parasite from snake science.

Chapter 18: Lies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.16%

Highlight: it was like having an astrolabe in your nervous system.

Notes: Fuck you Elon Musk.

Chapter 18: Lies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.16%

Highlight: genetic neurological disorder.

Notes: Mrna covid vaccine adversity.

Chapter 18: Lies

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.5%

Highlight: We carry alien technology.

Chapter 20: The Ariya

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.16%

Highlight: If you hadn't found the edan, would you have questioned and grown? Would you have gone? And even if you would have, would you be alive now?"

Notes: The smartphone is killing us.

Chapter 20: The Ariya

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.15%

Highlight: No one wants our blood in their line.

Notes: Nanobots in blood.

## Chapter 20: The Ariya

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.82%

Highlight: Shallow breaths, increased heart rate, you're having a panic attack," my astrolabe in my pocket announced in its stiff female voice.

Notes: Bio alert techno slave device.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.48%

Highlight: Prick your fingertip with it," she said. "Hard. Then hold it there."

Notes: Injecting graphene oxide into slave children. CDC

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.48%

Highlight: my

Notes: Elon Musk neural link. Techno slave.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.48%

Highlight: It has to be you who does it. Your choice. There are catalysts in the feather and they need to enter your bloodstream."

Notes: Only you can create covenant w Satan.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.48%

Highlight: They had no clear leader and were all so connected that you couldn't tell them apart,

Notes: Techno slaves in matrix.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.15%

Highlight: However, what I was seeing now was alien.

Notes: Techno slaves for the aliens.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.48%

Highlight: It's zinariya," Ariya said. "You're now one of us.

Notes: Corporate owned network nodule on slave blockchain.

## Chapter 21: Initiative

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.81%

Highlight: I felt a powerful regret and wished I had not had the zinariya activated.

Notes: Neural network adverse effects and regret. Elon Musk.

## Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.14%

Highlight: the activated alien technology in my DNA.

Notes: Operation Warp Speed experimental injections.

## Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.47%

Highlight: She wasn't sure if this was good enough to be accepted into the University of Ibadan,

Notes: Academic endowment collapse.

## Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.14%

Highlight: And so yet again, I submitted.

Notes: To the techno snake devil.

## Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.47%

Highlight: it was just my body settling with the zinariya technology

Notes: Vaccine adverse effects

## Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.8%

Highlight: My grandson said it was like they put alien Internet in her brain,

Notes: FU Elon Musk

Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.8%

Highlight: Everyone was burning, alive or already dead.

Notes: Waco FBI

Chapter 23: Chapter 1: Aliens

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.79%

Highlight: It's how they were programmed by science,

Notes: Proceed to injection facility for processing.

Chapter 24: Chapter 2: Orange

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.12%

Highlight: The children loved their mobile phones and social networks;

Notes: Father, help us. Techno religion is hell.

Chapter 24: Chapter 2: Orange

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.45%

Highlight: my astrolabe didn't seem like the most advanced technology anymore.

Notes: Neural link brain lobotomy better than smartphone.

Chapter 24: Chapter 2: Orange

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.78%

Highlight: it crossed my mind that maybe even the chip inside it was now unreadable. This would mean that I'd just lost my entire identity.

Notes: Help us God.

Chapter 24: Chapter 2: Orange

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.45%

Highlight: We would never, ever cooperate after something like that."

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 24: Chapter 2: Orange

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.11%

Highlight: just as my therapist had taught me.

Notes: Take the meds. See U Next Time.

Chapter 25: Chapter 3: When Elephants Fight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.77%

Highlight: Death is always news,

Notes: Dirty laundry.

Chapter 25: Chapter 3: When Elephants Fight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.77%

Highlight: Your father said they were the enemy because they'd just blown up part of his property.

Notes: FBI

Chapter 25: Chapter 3: When Elephants Fight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.09%

Highlight: I fit right into

Notes: Student debt endowment collapse.

Chapter 25: Chapter 3: When Elephants Fight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.43%

Highlight: Your people are not the type to survive war,

Notes: Vacked people.

Chapter 25: Chapter 3: When Elephants Fight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.42%

Highlight: Why are you seeing Saturn's ring? Flying through it like a bird?"

Notes: Secret space gods.



Chapter 26: Chapter 4: Homecoming

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.08%

Highlight: The way people on Oomza Uni were so diverse and everyone handled that as if it were normal continued to surprise me.

Notes: All vacked up mask wearing assholes.

Chapter 28: Chapter 6: Girl

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.06%

Highlight: Last year he'd been initiated into the secret society

Chapter 30: Chapter 8: Space Is the Place

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.38%

Highlight: Space Is the Place

Notes: Total vacuum void of life techno sacrifice.

Chapter 32: Chapter 10: Stones of Saturn

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.69%

Highlight: Excellent professors, excellent students, and excellent environment.

Notes: Academic endowment collapse vaccine and face mask death cult.

Chapter 34: Chapter 12: President Haras

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.02%

Highlight: It grows because it's alive.

Notes: Foreign object inside vaccine.

Chapter 35: Chapter 13: Medical

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.35%

Highlight: I'm also scheduling an appointment for you with your therapist."

Notes: Brainwash children to worship microchip

No Comments

# **Turbo Cancers Presenting in Young People – MOTB Required. Vacked**

November 19, 2023

Safe from EACHOTHER.

Covid 19.

Operation WARP SPEED

Comments

Pepper.Works

November 19, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/goodbye-mask-wearing-boot-suckers-end-of-the-world-dec-21-2020/>

# Fascinating PREFLIGHT PRESSER Apollo 11 1969 – Techno Space Religion

November 17, 2023

Planned task described at 7min mark LUNAR star alignments.

NO STARS VISIBLE FROM LUNAR SURFACE. NASA.

Big Edit by Big Brother at 35min mark

More edits about “rocks and particles”.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/-kVCETY94zg>



Fascinating PREFLIGHT PRESSER Apollo 11 1969

Mylar Craft

Legal Importance of Moon Landing

“We Come in **PEACE** and **SAFETY** FOR ALL MANKIND”

Proceed to injection facility for processing.

“AT What Point Will They Hoist The American Flag?”

Flag picture will be restricted by lenses, lighting, and resolution.  
THE FLAG PICS WILL BE DISAPPOINTING.

No Comments

# Breaking News. SPACE FORCE ATTEMPTs TO REPEL ELOHIM. Clif High vs Elohim. Techno Space Religion

November 16, 2023

It's all making sense. The Gods are arriving.

Clif High takes charge against THEM.

You won't be able to ignore it.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/el-merda-divina>

Does Clif High worship the snake?

“ Clif High's War Against The Elohim – Techno Space Religion

UFOs on THE RISE.

TECHNO SPACE RELIGION

Comments

Pepper.Works

November 16, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/mWnAKZl8mq9g/>

# Experimental Injections causing infertility. Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

November 16, 2023

ALL MASK WEARING YES-MEN DESERVE

LOW SPERM COUNTS

ZERO CHILDREN

Slashdot is **Synagogue of Satan** Laugh Factory.

Paid-off **corporate science** WHORES.

<https://science.slashdot.org/story/23/11/15/225244/global-decline-in-male-fertility-linked-to-common-pesticides>

Global COVID scam

Global **FAKE SCIENCE**

OPERATION WARP SPEED

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 16, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/tdp9GU1IAZU2/>

Pepper.Works

November 16, 2023

Signing up for DEATH CULT.

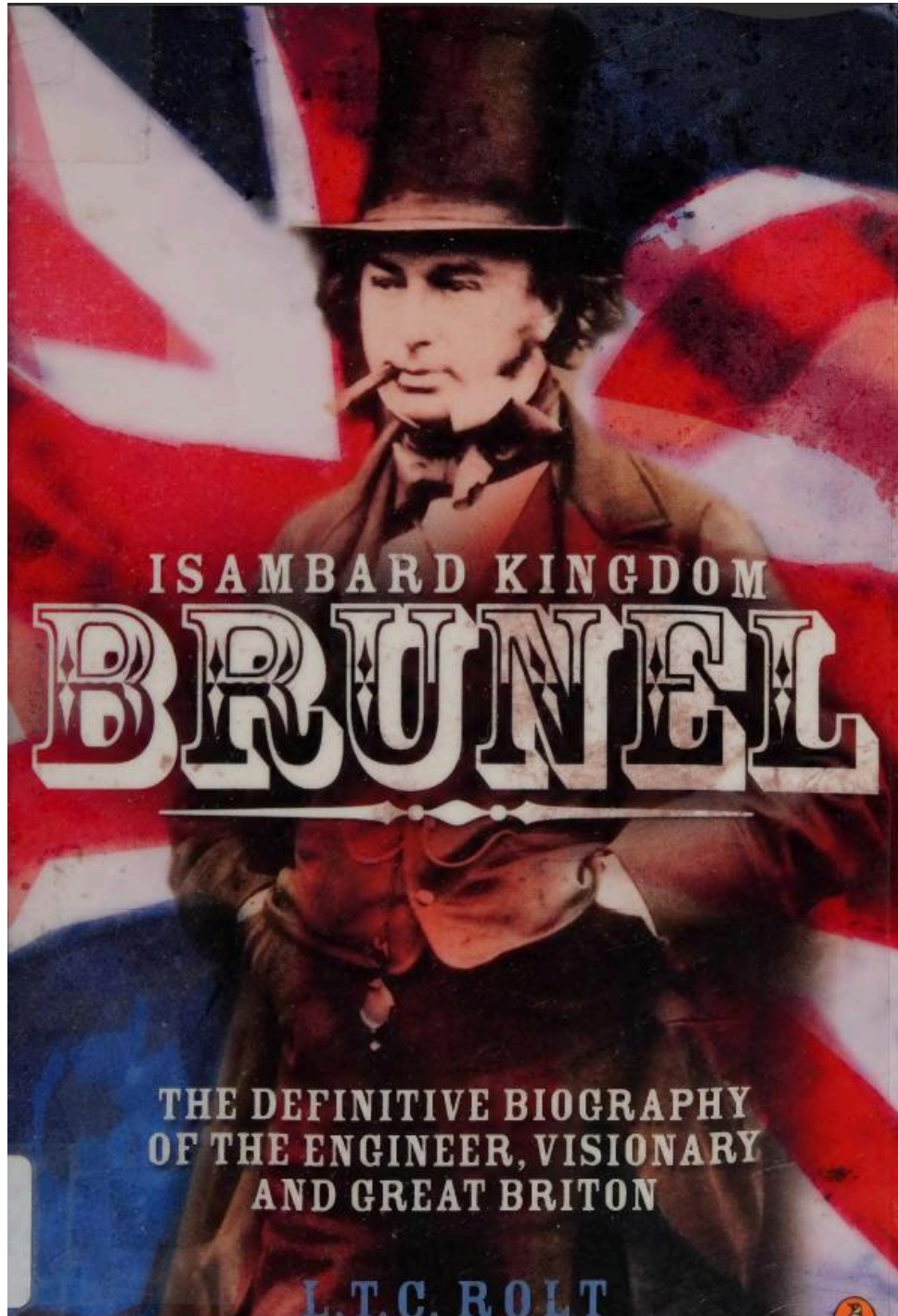
Proceed to injection facility for processing.

# Isambard Kingdom BRUNEL by L.T.C. Rolt book review

November 14, 2023

He's the man who built the railroads from London to Bristol, and then built massive steam powered ships from Bristol to New York, the Great Western, and LEVIATHAN.

It killed the man. It made the man. It is the man. Brunel.



Engineering skills with timber. Most of his structures have been replaced with “cast iron”.

This begs the question.

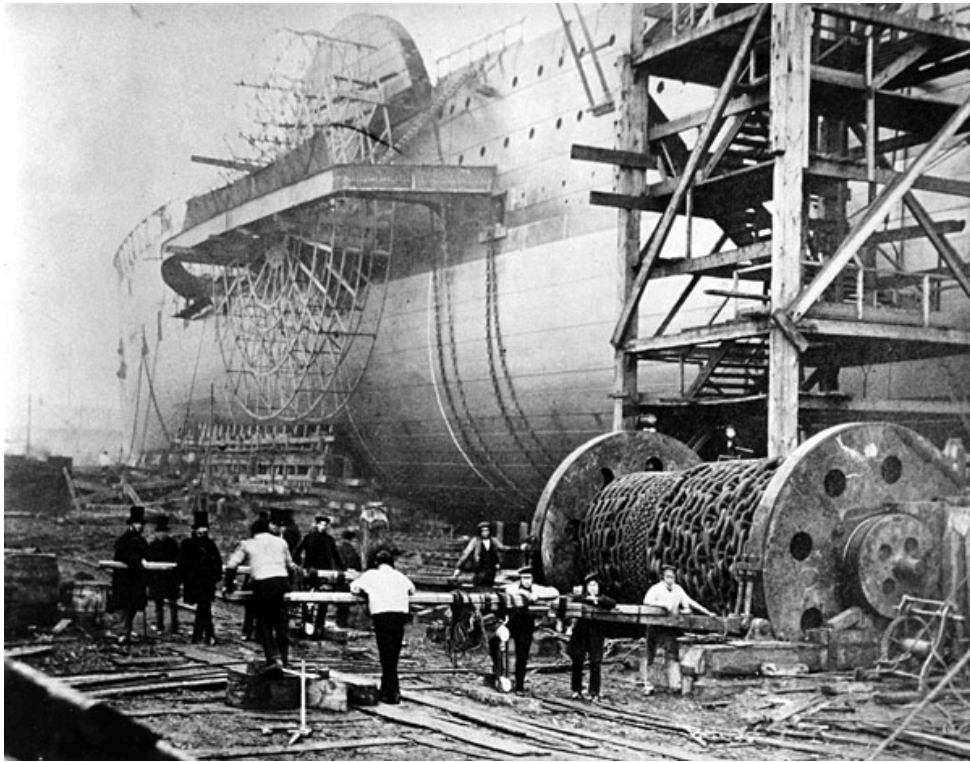
How have our Fathers deceived us?



A very fascinating book about railroad engineer, shipbuilder, Isambard Kingdom Brunel, his bridges and ships allegedly dawned the industrial age, and now the nightmare of our technological enslavement.

Brunel. He's the man with the plan, involving committees and tenders with creditors, contracts, and companies. The engineer. History Brunel.





The book ends with his mightiest endeavour; The massive, steam powered, screw and paddle driven LEVIATHAN, The Great Western.

Brunel built the first steam powered ship to conquer the Atlantic. First in steam to the New World, History Brunel.

Many scoffers said a ship could not hold enough coal to steam all the way to America. Brunel took the square of the surface, times the hypotenuse of the ship's hold, and confirmed with mathematics, the feat could well and truly be accomplished, provided with enough capital, he drew up the largest machinery of the day. History Brunel.



MAKE WAY FOR THE NEW WORLD.

During initial sea trials of his GREAT WESTERN, one of the boilers was sealed with stopcock (probable saboteur), the boiler exploded, boiling alive some of the crew, capping off the marvelous tale of Isambard Kingdom Brunel. I.K.B.

Thank you Arthur C. Clarke for your mention of this book in **The Fountains of Paradise**.



No Comments

# DESTROYING THE BUG – Apocalypse Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

November 14, 2023

All energies dispensed.

Tiny leg nodules just beginning to bud.

The BIOLOGICS of PRIMORDIAL SNAKE.

GET OUT DEMON!

GET OUT!

I cannot see.

You light the way.

No weapon prospers against US.

The spirit guides our every move.

The straight and narrow path.

I STAND AGAINST the DEMONS OF SATAN.

GET OFF THE FIRMAMENT.

BEFORE IT's TOO LATE.

JUDGMENT AT HAND.

Repent.

## Comments

zadec

November 14, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/eating-and-raping-children-is-wrong/>

# Bench Rebuild – Grow Barrel Greenhouse

November 12, 2023

Join me on the bench.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 13, 2023

<https://pepper.works/grow-barrel-greenhouse/rain-catch-pergola-grow-barrel-greenhouse/>

# The Fountains of Paradise by Arthur C. Clarke book review. Techno Space Religion

November 9, 2023

Arthur C. Clarke is a devil.

He pushed his **SPACE RELIGION** on all of us, calling it SCIENCE FICTION, **sending missives to his fellow SPACE WIZARDS**, riding helicopters over their disgusting shrines.

Proposing one-world beast mark systems unequaled in human agony; a disgusting galactic nightmare of singularity enslavement.

**Tracked and traced like goyim in a jewelry shop.**

And all of you **VACKED UP MORONS** fell for it.

Arthur C. Clarke should be exhumed, his demon shaped remains put into a trash reactor, and used to heat a chicken farm.

I couldn't stop reading this book.

GRADE-A **TECHNO SPACE RELIGION**.

Forgive me, FATHER.

## **THE SPACE ELEVATOR**

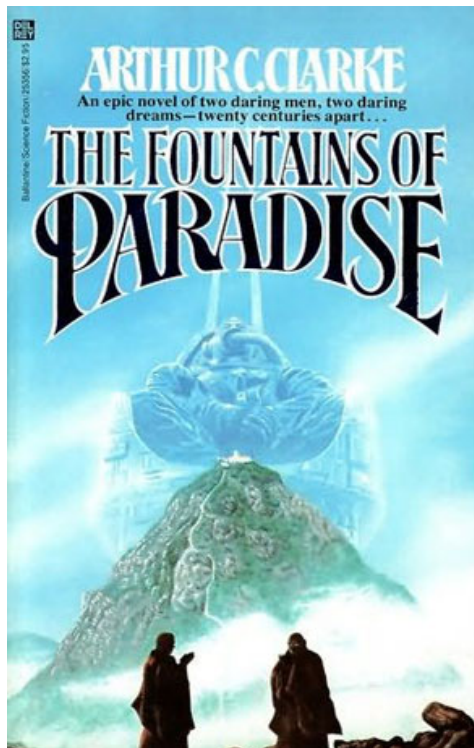
Top floor in asynchronous orbit over the equator. Made possible through the magick of ZERO-Gee manufacturing process. *Trademarked.*

ONLY AVAILABLE IN SPACE.

Put ON your spacesuit and get to work.

Arthur C. Clarke.

Your future awaits in the VACUUM OF SPACE.



Some of my highlights and annotations:

The Fountains of Paradise by Arthur C. Clarke

Book last read: 2023-11-04 17:54:04

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 11: 9. Filament

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.1%

Highlight: It can be mass-produced only in the orbiting factories, where there's no gravity to interfere with the growth process."

Notes: Manifest space economy.

Chapter 12: 10. The Ultimate Bridge

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.13%

Highlight: I'm a newswoman, dammit—not a news person."

Chapter 12: 10. The Ultimate Bridge

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.68%

Highlight: And then, for the first time in history, we will have a stairway to heaven—a bridge to the stars.

Notes: Calling lord Nimrod.

Chapter 14: II. The Temple

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.8%

Highlight: Anyone who doubts the connection between religious fanaticism and perversion should take a long, hard look at the Malleus maleficarum or Huxley's The Devils of Loudun."

Chapter 18: 15. Bodhidharma

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.99%

Highlight: That's not good enough

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 22: 19. By the Shores of Lake Saladin

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.14%

Highlight: He came of a family that was not afraid to take risks, and seldom had cause to regret them. Its first and most famous gamble—which had incurred the hatred of the whole Arab world for almost half a century—was the investment of its abundant petro-dollars in the science and technology of Israel.

Notes: Shiek Abdullah. Gfys Arthur C. Clarke.

Chapter 22: 19. By the Shores of Lake Saladin

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.69%

Highlight: The World Bank. The planetary banks. The federal government."

Notes: Gfys Arthur C. Clarke

Chapter 26: 22. Apostate

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.33%

Highlight: Goldberg had been widely acclaimed as another Einstein

Notes: Lol

Chapter 27: 23. Moondozer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.85%

Highlight: But there was no substitute for reality; one should beware of imitations.

Notes: S&M face mask on children for health and safety.

Chapter 27: 23. Moondozer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.36%

Highlight: All available funds were needed for the development of Mars.

Notes: Gtfo planet Elon Musk.

Chapter 27: 23. Moondozer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.88%

Highlight: Eos—Greek for dawn—the plan to rejuvenate Mars.

Notes: Gfys total recall.

Chapter 27: 23. Moondozer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.39%

Highlight: Mars could be another Garden of Eden.

Notes: Fu Arthur C. Clarke

Chapter 28: 24. The Finger of God

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.45%

Highlight: Global Weather Authority,

Notes: gfys Arthur C. Clarke.

Chapter 32: 28. The First Lowering

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.09%

Highlight: No one had ever before tried to steer a space probe trailing forty thousand kilometers of wire.

Notes: Orbital cascade failure.

Chapter 39: 34. Vertigo

Annotation



Chapter progress: 60.82%

Highlight: The universal code had made that unnecessary, since once a person's lifetime identity number was known, he could be located within seconds.

Notes: Fuck you, Arthur C. Clarke.

Chapter 39: 34. Vertigo

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.37%

Highlight: Rolt's classic biography Isambard Kingdom Brunel.

Chapter 44: 38. A Place of Silent Storms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.53%

Highlight: At their upper limit they merge into the Van Allen radiation belt, whose discovery was the first triumph of the early Space Age.

Notes: Apollo moon mystery.

Chapter 53: 47. Beyond the Aurora

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.96%

Highlight: We could ask Monsoon Control to dump a few barrels of electrons in the right places.

Notes: Gfys weather control people.

Chapter 61: 55. Hard Dock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.75%

Highlight: it was amazing how quickly one got used to the mask

Notes: You dumb fucks.

Chapter 63: 57. The Last Dawn

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.81%

Highlight: It was good to breathe again without a mask,

No Comments

# Wherefore Art Thou mp3

November 8, 2023

It's all crumbling down.

0:00 / 3:12

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 9, 2023

<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2021/12/MONEY-CONVERSION.mp3>

# The Autobiography of a Super-Tramp by W.H. Davies book review

November 5, 2023

Working for fake money is not recommended.

Back in the day, it used to be an honest living, tramping around, building fires, riding trains, working on ships, knowing the hospitable places to bed down.

SLEEPING IN PUBLIC IS ILLEGAL

The thing is, only the downrighters made an issue of NO WORK. They refused it in all forms. They were downright honest in their game.

I need money for my bed, sustenance, and drink.

Selling shoelaces is out of the question.

Maybe, the CIA can assist with drug racket?

Perhaps, the FBI can help with weapons resell patsy scheme?

Go to work for the DOD.

JOBS at Alphabet Inc.gov

The Autobiography of a Super-Tramp by W.H. Davies



Highlights and annotations:

The Autobiography of a Super-Tramp by W.H. Davies

Book last read: 2023-11-03 18:31:07

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 12: 5. A Tramps Summer Vacation

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.96%

Highlight: Fresh water springs were numerous, gushing joyously out of the rocks, or lying quiet in shady nooks;

Chapter 15: 8. A Prisoner His Own Judge

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.71%

Highlight: It simply means this," he said, "that the marshal gets a dollar each for every arrest he makes—in our case three dollars; the judge receives three or four dollars for every conviction, and the sheriff of the jail is paid a dollar a day for boarding each prisoner under his charge; we benefit by a good rest, warmth, good food and plenty of sleep, and the innocent citizens have to pay for it all."

Notes: Jelly jar fraternity of dunces.

Chapter 21: 14. The House-Boat

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.45%

Highlight: We would fill a large can and let the water settle for twenty or thirty minutes, and, after taking great care in drinking, a sediment of mud would be left at the bottom a quarter or three-eighths of an inch deep.

Notes: Sediment trap. Apocalypse science.

Chapter 21: 14. The House-Boat

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.67%

Highlight: Everything he needed he paid for in fish, and often went months at a time without a glimpse of money of any description.

Notes: Fish for money.

Chapter 29: 22. The Ark

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.53%

Highlight: the object of the Charity Organisation is not so much to give alms, as to prevent alms being wasted.

Chapter 32: 25. The Farmhouse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.1%

Highlight: This feeling seems to be natural; that I felt inclined to see familiar faces, although they were red and blotchy with drink;

Chapter 32: 25. The Farmhouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.1%

Highlight: the very image of a Jew in features, but fair, red,

Notes: ESAU born red.

Chapter 32: 25. The Farmhouse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.92%

Highlight: The only difference he could see between a vicar and a curate was that one had a larger corporation and a redder nose than the other.

Chapter 32: 25. The Farmhouse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.55%

Highlight: a teetotalter who lives in a common lodging house is to be heartily despised, for he shows himself to be satisfied with his conditions.

Chapter 41: 34. A House to Let

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.59%

Highlight: People are not to be blamed for their doubts, but that they make no effort to arrive at the truth.

No Comments

# **THE OVER UNDER FACE MASK. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

November 3, 2023

This image of face mask people captured in 2021, at the height of the COVID SCAM, represents some of the original COVID propaganda used to CAPTURE the entire realm of MORONS.

THE FACE MASK PEOPLE were FOOLED.

No Comments

# Victor Hugo's Les Misérables. Book Review

October 30, 2023

Thirty and Three Cheers to Victor Hugo and Les Misérables.

Not unlike Dickens's, **A Tale of Two Cities**, Les Misérables examines the FAILURE of THE FRENCH REVOLUTION.

You know the one, it's the revolution where the The French People allegedly chopped the heads off their pitiful leaders. (Antoinette Marbles)

Les Misérables plays out in the aftermath of this REVOLUTIONARY FAILURE.

Social order DECAPITATION following "French Revolution". Les Misérables.

What Victor Hugo fails to make clear in this great epic on REVOLUTION and INSURRECTION is that HE, Victor Hugo, fought AGAINST THE REBELS who barricaded themselves inside deathtrap blockades on the streets of PARIS.

*Note to Alphabet Inc.gov.* This is like FBI goons writing a love story about a couple in WACO after burning them to death in their compound.

Victor Hugo, in writing his famous RAGS TO RICHES story, Les Misérables, describes THE FAILURE of THE FRENCH REVOLUTION and the victory of his Virgin Sun Goddess, Cosette- full spectrum materialism.

Happiness ever after is the procreation of all lovely virgins sitting in THE GARDEN, like open lilies in the dawning sun.

VICTOR HUGO WINS.

- Fake education is free and ubiquitous.
- Fake science is a religion.

THE SNAKE SUNS HIMSELF IN THE LIGHT of DAY.

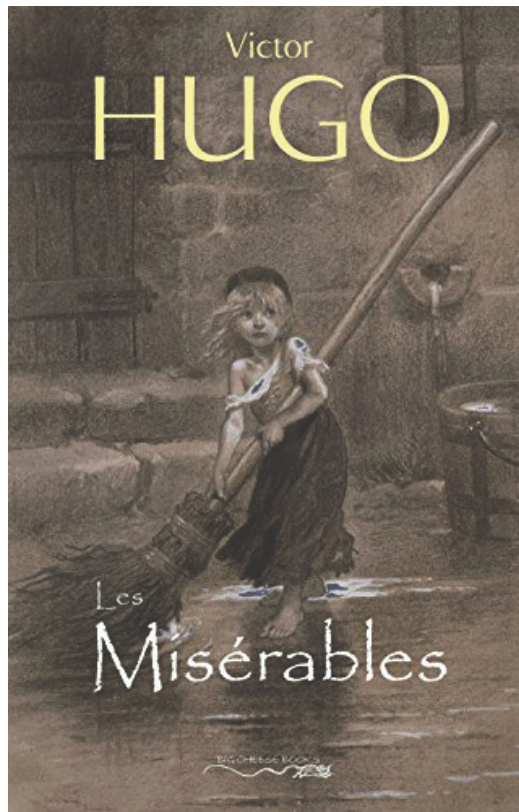
God Bless Victor Hugo and this excellent coded message on REVOLUTIONARY FAILURE.

Material for Materialism: Victor Hugo's Les Misérables.

The final chapter of the book contains our Christed hero, Jean Valjean, pleading the legitimacy of his fortune- money made from being a **jeweler**. Amen.

The French Revolution is Fake.

VICTOR HUGO is MATERIALIST MAXIMUS.



My annotations and highlights:

Les Miserables by Thirlwell, Adam, Rose, Julie, Hugo, Victor

Book last read: 2023-10-28 22:41:04

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 10: I. Monsieur Myriel

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.12%

Highlight: Then the Revolution came along, events spiralled, parliamentary families were wiped out, chased away, hunted, scattered.

Chapter 13: IV. He Puts His Money where his Mouth Is

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.93%

Highlight: he had brought about justice by sparking revenge.

Chapter 13: IV. He Puts His Money where his Mouth Is

Annotation



Chapter progress: 2.98%

Highlight: seeing the guillotine up close had been a shock,

Notes: Fauci

Chapter 13: IV. He Puts His Money where his Mouth Is

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.03%

Highlight: The guillotine is the ultimate embodiment of the Law; its name is Retribution.

Notes: Vaccine death mandates

Chapter 17: VIII. Philosophy After a Drink or Two

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.84%

Highlight: THE SENATOR MENTIONED earlier was a smart man who had made his way in life with a single-mindedness oblivious to any of those stumbling blocks known as conscience, sworn oaths, justice, duty; he had gone straight for his goal without ever deviating from the path of self-interest and his own

Chapter 19: X. The Bishop Before an Unknown Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.34%

Highlight: regicide.2

Notes: Killing a king.

Chapter 19: X. The Bishop Before an Unknown Light

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.49%

Highlight: curiosity being as far as he was concerned very nearly a crime,

Notes: mind your own business.

Chapter 19: X. The Bishop Before an Unknown Light

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.54%

Highlight: the French Revolution was the greatest leap forward for mankind since the coming of Christ.

Chapter 19: X. The Bishop Before an Unknown Light

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.59%

Highlight: The French Revolution is mankind's crowning achievement."

Notes: The Conventionist.

Chapter 20: XI. A Qualification

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.95%

Highlight: We should note in passing that hatred of luxury is not an especially bright form of hatred.

Such hatred implies hatred of the arts.

Notes: Art is luxury. VICTOR HUGO.

Chapter 20: XI. A Qualification

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.1%

Highlight: A man who has not been a relentless opponent in fair weather, when the enemy is at his peak, should keep quiet in foul, when the enemy collapses.

Chapter 20: XI. A Qualification

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.15%

Highlight: He said more than he should have and finally lost his job.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 21: XII. Monseigneur Bienvenu's Solitude

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.2%

Highlight: sinecures.

Notes: paid off ass kisser.

Chapter 21: XII. Monseigneur Bienvenu's Solitude

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.25%

Highlight: We live in a sombre society. How to get ahead, succeed—that is the lesson that trickles down, drop by drop, from the overriding corruption on high.

Chapter 22: XIII. What He Believed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.4%

Highlight: The conscience of a just man should be taken at face value.

#### Chapter 23: XIV. What He Thought

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.65%

Highlight: There is holy horror at the gates to enigma; the doors gape open wide but something tells you, you, life's passerby, not to go there.

#### Chapter 26: II. Prudence is Recommended to Wisdom

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.51%

Highlight: the prefect of police and the mayor hated each other and tried to do each other harm by staging incidents to show the other up.

Notes: False flag deep state war.

#### Chapter 26: II. Prudence is Recommended to Wisdom

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.61%

Highlight: police are less than useless .

#### Chapter 27: III. The Heroism of Passive Obedience

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.81%

Highlight: Ignominy is thirsty for respect.

#### Chapter 28: IV. The Cheesemakers of Pontarlier

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.97%

Highlight: There are paper mills, tanneries, distilleries, big clock factories, steel mills, copper foundries, at least twenty iron foundries

Notes: industry all out of country. Usa

#### Chapter 30: VI. Jean Valjean

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.47%

Highlight: if you can call it being free to be hunted down, to whip your head round at every instant, to start at the slightest noise, to be frightened of anything and everything, of smoke coming from a roof, of a man passing by, of a dog, of a galloping horse, of the sound of the hour striking, of daylight because you can see, of night because you can't see, of the road, the path, the bushes, of sleep.

Notes: Fbi and paid off informants. Usa

### Chapter 30: VI. Jean Valjean

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.52%

Highlight: British statistics show that in London four out of five thefts have hunger as their immediate cause.

### Chapter 31: VII. Despair From the Inside

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.57%

Highlight: If it wasn't a serious matter to start with that he, who was a worker, lacked work; that he, who was industrious, lacked bread.

Notes: Begin revolt.

### Chapter 35: XI. What He does Next

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.53%

Highlight: He looked as though he was ready either to smash the old man's skull in or to kiss his hand.

### Chapter 37: XIII. Petit-Gervais

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.24%

Highlight: And yet, a new day was dawning and its soft light was settling over his life and over his soul.

### Chapter 39: I. The Year 1817

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.29%

Highlight: Mademoiselle Bigottini danced,

### Chapter 40: II. A Double Foursome

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.74%

Highlight: Favourite, Dahlia, Zéphine, and Fantine were four ravishing girls, perfumed and sparkling, still a bit on the working-class side, not having entirely abandoned their sewing needles, troubled by torrid romances of the railway novel kind, but with traces of the serenity of labour on their faces and in their hearts that bloom of purity that survives a woman's first fall from grace.

### Chapter 40: II. A Double Foursome

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.74%

Highlight: Poverty and coquetry are two deadly counsellors; one upbraids, the other flatters, and the beautiful daughters of the working class have both of them whispering in their ears, each with its own agenda.

Chapter 41: III. Four By Four

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.1%

Highlight: Her magnificent teeth had clearly been given her by God with one purpose only, and that was to laugh.

Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.75%

Highlight: Not everything that falls out of the sky is worthy of enthusiasm and respect.

Notes: Blackrock LLC

Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.8%

Highlight: just because it seems I'm about to be made a doctor of law, it does not necessarily follow that I am a complete idiot.

Notes: Non sequiter.

Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.85%

Highlight: Woman is perfidious and devious. She hates the serpent out of professional rivalry.

Notes: The snake!

Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.95%

Highlight: Let's not blindly accept what they tell us.

Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.0%

Highlight: I am happy. The birds are amazing. It's all one big party!

#### Chapter 45: VII. The Wisdom of Tholomyès

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.0%

Highlight: All the invasions in history have been caused by petticoats.

#### Chapter 46: VIII. Death of a Horse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.16%

Highlight: Though she lived at a time when women did not yet have souls,

#### Chapter 50: II. Initial Sketch of Two Shady Characters

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.91%

Highlight: employing experience to aggravate their deformity,

Notes: Terrible people

#### Chapter 56: IV. Monsieur Madeleine in Mourning

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.77%

Highlight: The ultimate happiness in life is the conviction that one is loved; loved for oneself—better still, loved in spite of oneself.

#### Chapter 57: V. Dim Flashes of Lightning on the Horizon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.02%

Highlight: Public education, when it is good, can always bring out the latent usefulness of a soul, no matter what it is like to start with.

Notes: Child in face mask eight hours daily on pharma meds.

#### Chapter 57: V. Dim Flashes of Lightning on the Horizon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.02%

Highlight: The Asturian peasants are convinced that in every litter of wolves there is one pup who is killed by the mother because otherwise it would grow up to devour all the other pups.

#### Chapter 60: VIII. Madame Victurnien Spends Thirty-Five Francs On Morality

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.48%

Highlight: She rented a small room and furnished it on credit from her future labour—

Notes: Debt slave 1815

Chapter 61: IX. Madame Victournien's Success

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.78%

Highlight: Nasty people enjoy a grim satisfaction.

Chapter 63: XI. Christus Nos Liberavit

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.13%

Highlight: In becoming trash she turned to marble.

Chapter 63: XI. Christus Nos Liberavit

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.18%

Highlight: it is a mistake to imagine that you can exhaust fate or that you ever hit rock bottom—in anything.

Chapter 65: XIII. The Answer to Some of the Municipal Police's Questions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.49%

Highlight: eau-de-vie,

Notes: What kind of drink is this?

Chapter 65: XIII. The Answer to Some of the Municipal Police's Questions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.84%

Highlight: . I will give you all the money you need.

Notes: Rags to riches female story on cinderella repeat.

Chapter 68: II. How Jean can Turn Into Champ

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.09%

Highlight: this bizarre composite of Roman, Spartan, monk, and corporal, this spy who could not lie, this virgin snitch,

Notes: Police

Chapter 72: III. A Storm On The Brain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.0%

Highlight: he lived a quiet life, reassured and hopeful, having only two concerns: to hide his name and to sanctify his life; to escape the clutches of men and to return to God.

Chapter 72: III. A Storm On The Brain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.36%

Highlight: He would only enter into sanctity in the eyes of God if he reentered infamy in the eyes of men!

Chapter 74: V. A Spoke in The Wheels

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.47%

Highlight: To see a thousand things for the first time and for the last—what could be more melancholy or more profound!

Notes: Road trip.

Chapter 80: XI. Champmathieu More and More Amazed

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.33%

Highlight: The peculiarity of sublime spectacles is to seize all souls and make all witnesses spectators.

Notes: Note to CIA and FBI agents.

Chapter 84: III. Javert Satisfied

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.89%

Highlight: No human feeling ever manages to be quite as appalling as gloating joy.

Chapter 84: III. Javert Satisfied

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.94%

Highlight: The pitiless but honest joy of a fanatic in the middle of perpetrating an atrocity still preserves some mysterious radiance that is both funereal and noble.

Notes: Covid injectors.

Chapter 101: XIII. The Catastrophe

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.17%



Highlight: no more comrades in arms, no more officers, no more generals, just unspeakable horror.

Notes: 5g warfare.

Chapter 104: XVI. Quot Libras in Duce?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.62%

Highlight: THE BATTLE OF Waterloo is an enigma.

Chapter 104: XVI. Quot Libras in Duce?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.62%

Highlight: Battle lost, progress is often won. Less glory, more liberty.

Chapter 105: XVII. Do We have to Think Waterloo was a Good Thing?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.93%

Highlight: Solidarity of the Brunswicks, the Nassaus, the Romanoffs, the Hohenzollerns, the Hapsburgs, with the Bourbons.

Notes: Lizard people.

Chapter 105: XVII. Do We have to Think Waterloo was a Good Thing?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.93%

Highlight: The fact is that revolution cannot really be defeated and that, being providential and absolutely inevitable, it always reappears

Notes: Begin revolution.

Chapter 105: XVII. Do We have to Think Waterloo was a Good Thing?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.98%

Highlight: If you want to understand what revolution is, call it Progress; and if you want to understand what progress is, call it Tomorrow.

Notes: Face mask pharma death cult.

Chapter 106: XVIII. A Fresh Bout of Divine Right

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.08%

Highlight: It had spread over the earth all the light that tyranny can provide.

Notes: Democracy.

Chapter 107: XIX. The Battlefield by Night

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.28%

Highlight: After all, a person has the right to rob a corpse he has made.

Chapter 110: II. In Which You Will Read Two Lines of Verse That Are Perhaps The Devil's

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.99%

Highlight: With admirable art and a masterly sense of proportion, he combined the thirst of a greedy pig with the discretion of a judge.

Chapter 111: III. How The Chain on the Shackles Must have Undergone Preparatory Treatment to be Shattered Like That With One Whack of The Hammer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.14%

Highlight: it felt as if it was more a case of the generals having been won than the battles,

Notes: Fat Milly injecting our troops.

Chapter 111: III. How The Chain on the Shackles Must have Undergone Preparatory Treatment to be Shattered Like That With One Whack of The Hammer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.19%

Highlight: France is made to stir people's souls, not smother them.

Notes: Excluding conquests in Africa.

Chapter 111: III. How The Chain on the Shackles Must have Undergone Preparatory Treatment to be Shattered Like That With One Whack of The Hammer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.19%

Highlight: It was a bid for enslavement.

Notes: Covid scam, banking collapse.

Chapter 114: II. Two Portraits Completed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.9%

Highlight: She was a mother only because she was a mammal.

Chapter 117: V. A Little Girl All On Her Own

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.4%

Highlight: Jupiter was setting in the depths of the sky.

Chapter 117: V. A Little Girl All On Her Own

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.4%

Highlight: You would have said it was a luminous wound.

Chapter 119: VII. Cosette Side by Side with the Stranger in the Dark

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.96%

Highlight: No one had ever taught her to turn to Providence and to pray.

Chapter 120: VIII. Unpleasantness of Putting Up a Pauper Who Might Just be Rich

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.11%

Highlight: only let her breathe as much as strictly necessary,

Notes: Face mask children.

Chapter 121: IX. Thénardier in Operation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.17%

Highlight: She had put her louis in the pocket of her new smock. From time to time she bent over and took a peek at it, then she looked at the man. She felt a bit like she was walking along next to God.

Notes: Men, money, and women.

Chapter 122: X. Who Looks for the Best May Find The Worst

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.22%

Highlight: The secrets of the rich are sponges full of gold; you have to know how to squeeze them.

Chapter 125: I. Maître Gorbeau

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.77%

Highlight: Nothing is as harrowing as symmetry.

Chapter 131: I. The Zigzags of Strategy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.68%

Highlight: for you hold the face of your homeland in your heart as you would your own mother's face.

Notes: Remember time before face mask, lockdowns, and mandatory injections.

Chapter 140: X. In Which it is Explained How Javert Came Up Empty

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.4%

Highlight: It must be remembered that, at the time, the police were not exactly at ease; they were hampered by a free press.

Notes: FBI wellness check for denying slave mask.

Chapter 140: X. In Which it is Explained How Javert Came Up Empty

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.4%

Highlight: To attack the freedom of the individual was a grave matter.

Chapter 140: X. In Which it is Explained How Javert Came Up Empty

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.5%

Highlight: Claws and talons have a monstrous sensuality; it is a terrible pleasure, the obscure struggle of the animal caught in their grip.

Chapter 142: I. Petite Rue Picpus, No. 62

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.75%

Highlight: This head spoke to you but did not look at you and never smiled at you.

Notes: FBI

Chapter 143: II. The Rule of Martin Verga

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.95%

Highlight: This is canonical enslavement in all its self-abnegation.

Notes: Face mask.

Chapter 143: II. The Rule of Martin Verga

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.0%

Highlight: To brush your teeth lies at the top of a slippery slope at the bottom of which lies: losing your soul.

#### Chapter 143: II. The Rule of Martin Verga

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.16%

Highlight: When a nun was called to the visitors' parlour, even if she was the prioress, she dropped her veil in such a way that, as you will recall, only her mouth could be seen.

Notes: Reverse face mask.

#### Chapter 145: IV. Fun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.36%

Highlight: Perrault,

Notes: Charles.

#### Chapter 152: XI. End of The Petit-Picpus

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.77%

Highlight: The counterfeits of the past assume false identities and happily call themselves the future.

#### Chapter 157: IV. The Convent from the Point of View of Principles

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.23%

Highlight: Liberty is enough to transform the monastery into a republic.

Notes: Victor Hugo is opposed to monastic life, especially the convent.

#### Chapter 158: V. Prayer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.33%

Highlight: At the same time that there is an infinite outside us, isn't there also an infinite inside us?

Notes: Many of us are soulless NPCs.

#### Chapter 158: V. Prayer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.33%

Highlight: The greatness of democracy is that it denies nothing and renounces nothing for humanity.

Notes: Neverending war, fake money, fake medicine, fake food. Democracy.

## Chapter 158: V. Prayer

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.33%

Highlight: We have a duty: to work on the human soul, to defend mystery as opposed to miracle, to worship the incomprehensible and reject the absurd, to accept of the inexplicable only what is necessary, to clean up faith, to remove superstition from on top of religion; to rid God of worms.

Notes: Covid "vaccine" is Mark of the Beast.

## Chapter 158: V. Prayer

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.33%

Highlight: and there is a self in the infinite above, just as there is a self in the infinite below.

Notes: As above, so below. Secret society code words. On earth as it is in heaven.

## Chapter 159: VI. Absolute Goodness of Prayer

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.43%

Highlight: The negation of the infinite leads straight to nihilism. Everything becomes "a figment of the imagination."

## Chapter 159: VI. Absolute Goodness of Prayer

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.43%

Highlight: the idea of a will in a plant, which this school promotes, seems harder to accept than a will in the universe, which the school denies.

## Chapter 159: VI. Absolute Goodness of Prayer

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.48%

Highlight:

Nihilism has nowhere to go.

There is no nothingness. Zero does not exist. Everything is something. Nothing is nothing.

## Chapter 159: VI. Absolute Goodness of Prayer

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.48%

Highlight: Science should be a tonic.

Notes: the vacked people are broadcasting unnamed MAC address.

#### Chapter 159: VI. Absolute Goodness of Prayer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.48%

Highlight: Wisdom is Holy Communion.

Notes: Snake alert.

#### Chapter 160: VII. Precautions to Take in Laying Blame

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.58%

Highlight: You take out a mortgage on death.

Notes: In the cloister.

#### Chapter 160: VII. Precautions to Take in Laying Blame

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.58%

Highlight: In the cloister, hell is accepted as advance payment on paradise.

#### Chapter 160: VII. Precautions to Take in Laying Blame

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.58%

Highlight: Cenobitism<sup>2</sup> is a human problem.

Notes: Victor Hugo is not a fan of nunnery.

#### Chapter 161: VIII. Faith, Law

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.68%

Highlight: We need those who forever pray for those who never pray.

#### Chapter 164: II. Fauchelevent Confronted With a Problem

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.29%

Highlight: when he had had to put straw mats over the melon beds because of the moon

Notes: Lost garden technique. Moon blight.

#### Chapter 165: III. Mother Innocent

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.39%

Highlight: A woman is never a man.

Notes: j

Chapter 165: III. Mother Innocent

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.64%

Highlight: People don't know what they should know and know things they should not.

Chapter 165: III. Mother Innocent

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.74%

Highlight: The government won't suspect a thing.

Chapter 165: III. Mother Innocent

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.74%

Highlight: There's nothing wrong with limping—it may even be a blessing.

Chapter 166: IV. In Which Jean Valjean Looks as Though He Has Read Austin Castillejo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.84%

Highlight: THE STRIDES OF the lame are like the winks of the one-eyed; they don't go straight to the point.

Notes: hehe.

Chapter 166: IV. In Which Jean Valjean Looks as Though He Has Read Austin Castillejo

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.99%

Highlight: An escape is a cure.

Chapter 167: V. It's Not Enough to be a Drunk to be Immortal

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.24%

Highlight: Men, you can make as many laws as you like, but keep them to yourselves.

Chapter 175: II. A Few of His Distinguishing Marks

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.61%

Highlight: he has his own currency, which consists of all the tiny bits of beaten copper you can find on the public thoroughfare. This curious currency, which goes by the name of loques, or tatters, enjoys an invariable and highly regulated exchange rate within this little bohemia of children.



Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.06%

Highlight: Hate-filled opposition to the education of lower-class children was a dogma.

Notes: Children in face mask 8+ hours per day. Minimum.

Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.06%

Highlight: Besides, the monarchy sometimes needed children, and when it did, it skimmed the street.

Notes: Do not have sex w children.

Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.06%

Highlight: a certain incorruptibility results from ideas that are in the air of Paris the way salt is in the ocean. To breathe Paris preserves the soul.

Notes: Vaccine passport required.

Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.06%

Highlight: Paris was crawling with stray children. Statistics show an average of two hundred and sixty homeless children were picked up annually by police on the beat in open terrain, in houses under construction, and under the arches of bridges.

Notes: Cabbage patch kids.

Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.16%

Highlight: Under Louis XV, children disappeared in Paris, kidnapped by the police for no one knows what mysterious purpose.

Notes: sex w child is wrong.

Chapter 179: VI. A Bit of History

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.16%

Highlight: The judges were more than happy to oblige.

Notes: Prison kickbacks.

Chapter 180: VII. The Gamin would have his Place in The Caste System of India

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.26%

Highlight: You put “politicals” in the same basket as murderers.

Chapter 181: VIII. In Which You Will Read a Delightful Saying of The King’s

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.41%

Highlight: He is like Tantalus when it comes to two overriding ambitions that constantly elude him: to overthrow the government and to patch up his trousers.

Chapter 183: X. Ecce Paris, Ecce Homo

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.62%

Highlight: All the generous radiance society spreads stems from science,

Notes: Mandatory mystery vaccines and face mask death cult.

Chapter 184: XI. Railing, Reigning

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.87%

Highlight: it whispers that potent watchword Liberty in the ear of the American Abolitionists gathered below Harper’s Ferry,

Notes: No entry without vaccine passport and face mask.

Chapter 184: XI. Railing, Reigning

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.92%

Highlight: To attempt, to brave, to persist, to persevere, to be true to oneself, to tackle destiny in hand-to-hand combat, to flummox catastrophe

Chapter 184: XI. Railing, Reigning

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.92%

Highlight: To dare—progress comes at this price.

Notes: Face mask lockdowns.

Chapter 184: XI. Railing, Reigning

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.92%

Highlight: Daring!" is a fiat lux.

Chapter 186: XIII. Petit-Gavroche

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.17%

Highlight: There is never any shortage of old women.

Chapter 188: I. Ninety Years Old and All Thirty-Two Teeth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.32%

Highlight: I do, in all honesty, have some perspicacity; I can tell, when a flea bites me, what woman it comes from.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 190: III. Luc-Esprit

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.58%

Highlight: But then again, they're so stupid, it'd go over!

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 193: VI. In Which We Catch a Glimpse of La Magnon and Her Two Little Boys

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.83%

Highlight: one of his majesty Charles IX's bastards, got married when he was eighty-five to a ninny of fifteen;

Chapter 198: II. One of The Red Ghosts of The Time

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.84%

Highlight: One has dedicated himself to the homeland here below, the other to the homeland up above; there is no other difference.

Notes: Victor Hugo is a secret society dark wizard.

Chapter 199: III. Requiescant—R.I.P.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.14%

Highlight: Ideas are such torrents! How swiftly they cover all they set out to destroy and bury, and how promptly they create terrifyingly fathomless depths!

Chapter 202: VI. What it is to Have Met a Churchwarden

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.7%

Highlight: and he had seen a sun rise, Napoléon.

Chapter 202: VI. What it is to Have Met a Churchwarden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.7%

Highlight: The Republic, the Empire, had been nothing but monstrous words for him till that moment.

Notes: This part is decidedly pro lizard people and slavery.

Chapter 202: VI. What it is to Have Met a Churchwarden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.75%

Highlight: the Republic's establishing the sovereignty of civil law and restoring it to the masses; the Empire's establishing the sovereignty of the French ideal and imposing it on Europe.

Notes: French revolution according to Victor Hugo.

Chapter 202: VI. What it is to Have Met a Churchwarden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.8%

Highlight: When he thought of his previous views, which only went back as far as the day before, though they seemed already so old, he felt furious with himself and he smiled.

Notes: The awakening.

Chapter 202: VI. What it is to Have Met a Churchwarden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.9%

Highlight: He was the predestined builder of the French order succeeding the Roman order in world domination.

Notes: Napoleon.

Notes: Napoleon is God.

Chapter 206: I. A Group That Nearly Became History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.6%

Highlight: The incubation of insurrection is the rejoinder to the premeditated coup d'état.

Chapter 206: I. A Group That Nearly Became History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.66%

Highlight: To see the thoughtful light shining in his eyes, you'd have thought that he had already, in a previous life, lived through the apocalypse of the Revolution.

Chapter 206: I. A Group That Nearly Became History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.71%

Highlight: flowers were good only for camouflaging swords.

Chapter 206: I. A Group That Nearly Became History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.71%

Highlight: He was grave, he did not seem to know that there was on earth a creature known as woman.

Chapter 206: I. A Group That Nearly Became History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.96%

Highlight: There is no more supreme eloquence than that derived from outrage based on truth,

Chapter 208: III. The Amazement of Marius

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.56%

Highlight: he wasn't sure whether he wasn't looking at chaos.

Notes: Order from chaos. Secret society worship.

Notes: Secret society worship chaos.

Chapter 209: IV. The Back Room of The Café Musain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.77%

Highlight: The whole of history is just one long rehash.

Notes: Loop matrix.

## Chapter 210: V. The Horizon Expands

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.32%

Highlight: to offer the French empire as a counterpart to the Roman empire,

Notes: Gd romans.

## Chapter 213: I. Marius Destitute

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.57%

Highlight: Crucible into which fate hurls a man, whenever it wants to make a mongrel or a demigod.

Notes: Being poor.

## Chapter 217: V. Poverty, Misery's Good Neighbour

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.48%

Highlight: Within humanity, he chose France; within the nation, he chose the people; within the people, he chose women.

## Chapter 217: V. Poverty, Misery's Good Neighbour

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.48%

Highlight: All passions, other than those of the heart, are dissipated by daydreaming.

## Chapter 217: V. Poverty, Misery's Good Neighbour

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.48%

Highlight: He was just a young man with no money, dreaming aimlessly.

## Chapter 218: VI. The Substitute

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.78%

Highlight: It's the end of the world. It's obviously the end of this miserable terraqueous globe.

## Chapter 218: VI. The Substitute

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.78%

Highlight: It ought to be strictly forbidden to have political opinions.

#### Chapter 218: VI. The Substitute

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.89%

Highlight: Monsieur Gillenormand broke off a gesture he had begun to make, wheeled round, looked the lancer Théodule straight in the eye and said to him: "You are a moron."

#### Chapter 220: I. The Nickname As a Way of Forming Family Names

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.94%

Highlight: There's something to be said for the girls,

#### Chapter 221: II. Lux Facta Est

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.14%

Highlight: There is an instant, the blink of an eye, when girls blossom suddenly into roses. Yesterday when you left them they were still children, today you find them downright disturbing.

#### Chapter 221: II. Lux Facta Est

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.19%

Highlight: When you passed close by, her whole toilette gave off a fresh, green, penetrating perfume.

#### Chapter 222: III. The Effect of Spring

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.34%

Highlight: It is a virgin with the glance of a

#### Chapter 232: III. Babet, Gueulemer, Claquesous, and Montparnasse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.8%

Highlight: Finding himself pretty, he had wanted to be elegant, and, well, the first form elegance takes is idleness; and the idleness of a pauper means crime.

#### Chapter 239: V. The Judas of Providence

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.02%

Highlight: there is a point where the unfortunate and the ignominious mingle and fuse, poor bastards, in a single word, a deadly word, outcasts, les misérables,

#### Chapter 240: VI. Feral Man in His Lair

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.12%

Highlight: Caves are better than ratholes.

#### Chapter 241: VII. Strategies and Tactics

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.37%

Highlight: Must be Rothschild!

Notes: Snake.

#### Chapter 241: VII. Strategies and Tactics

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.42%

Highlight: I won't have anything more to do with them, for health reasons, to start with, and then for decency's sake.

Notes: Face mask people.

#### Chapter 241: VII. Strategies and Tactics

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.47%

Highlight: I suppress the freedom of the

Notes: Lizard people.

#### Chapter 242: VIII. A Ray of Light in The Rathole

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.57%

Highlight: What about them! What are they, then, and what were they in their day? Thieves! They wouldn't have got rich otherwise!

Notes: About them.

#### Chapter 244: X. Rates For Cabs: Two Francs An Hour

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.97%

Highlight: This was safe, effective, and free of danger.

Notes: Face mask death cult science.

#### Chapter 245: XI. Misery Offers Pain its Services

Highlight



Chapter progress: 50.18%

Highlight: Is there a straw we won't clutch at when we feel ourselves drowning?

Chapter 254: XX. The Ambush

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.84%

Highlight: The father of a woman that we love is never a stranger for us.

Chapter 254: XX. The Ambush

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.94%

Highlight: How could he condemn the victim and spare the assassin?

Notes: FBI

Chapter 254: XX. The Ambush

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.2%

Highlight: Why'd you take your mask off?

Notes: double your slave mask for protection.

Chapter 254: XX. The Ambush

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.55%

Highlight: You, since you took your face mask off,

Notes: Death be unto you. MD fucks.

Chapter 254: XX. The Ambush

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.6%

Highlight: colliers, negroes, or fiends, whatever you feared most,

Chapter 255: XXI. You Should Always Arrest The Victims First

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.05%

Highlight: Leave your masks on,

Notes: Covid death cult

Chapter 259: I. Well Cut

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.51%

Highlight: equality before the law, freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and equal accessibility to all positions for people at all levels of ability—were seen at work.

Notes: In shackles on chain gang.

#### Chapter 260: II. Badly Stitched Together

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.66%

Highlight: Similarly, saying “statesmen” is sometimes the equivalent of saying “traitors.”

#### Chapter 260: II. Badly Stitched Together

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.76%

Highlight: The bourgeoisie is quite simply the contented section of the people.

Notes: Face mask wearing yes-men.

#### Chapter 261: III. Louis-Philippe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.96%

Highlight: ruling too much and not reigning enough;

#### Chapter 262: IV. Cracks Beneath The Foundation

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.32%

Highlight: Revolutions stem not from some accident, but from necessity. A revolution is a return from the false to the

#### Chapter 262: IV. Cracks Beneath The Foundation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.42%

Highlight: First problem: how to produce wealth.

Second problem: how to distribute it.

Notes: Dreams of a socialist. Or nightmares?

#### Chapter 262: IV. Cracks Beneath The Foundation

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.47%

Highlight: By right distribution, we mean not equal distribution but equitable distribution. The prime equality is equity.

#### Chapter 262: IV. Cracks Beneath The Foundation

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.52%

Highlight: in short, work out how to produce wealth and work out how to parcel it out, and you will have material greatness and moral greatness all in one—and you will be worthy of calling yourselves France.

#### Chapter 263: V. Deeds From Which History Emerges and Which History Ignores

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.67%

Highlight: Sometimes people went upstairs to a closed room, and there scenes occurred that were practically Masonic. Initiates were put under oath “to render service as they would to their own fathers.” That was the formula.

#### Chapter 263: V. Deeds From Which History Emerges and Which History Ignores

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.02%

Highlight: Then there was the Army of the Bastille, a sort of cohort organized along military lines, four men commanded by a corporal, ten by a sergeant, twenty by a second lieutenant, forty by a lieutenant; there were never more than five men who knew each other.

Notes: How to build malitia.

#### Chapter 263: V. Deeds From Which History Emerges and Which History Ignores

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.07%

Highlight: When it comes to distress and intelligence it is especially dangerous for the two extremes to meet.

#### Chapter 267: II. Embryonic Development of Crimes in Prison Incubators

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.78%

Highlight: Did this man belong to the twin enigma of disorder and order?

#### Chapter 267: II. Embryonic Development of Crimes in Prison Incubators

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.78%

Highlight: Claquesous was such a scoundrel that he would have made a very good policeman.

Chapter 268: III. Father Mabeuf's Apparition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.03%

Highlight: Pierre de Médine's The Art of Sailing,

Chapter 268: III. Father Mabeuf's Apparition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.08%

Highlight: Mutor de la Rubaudière, Sur les diables de Vauvert et les gobelins de la Bièvre.

Chapter 268: III. Father Mabeuf's Apparition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.08%

Highlight: Delancre, De l'inconstance des démons,

Chapter 271: I. The House With a Secret Entrance

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.59%

Highlight: The windows had little curtains, a sure sign that there was a woman about.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 275: V. The Rose Realizes She is An Engine of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.65%

Highlight: He had never really thought about what the beauty of a woman was, but he instinctively understood that it was devastating.

Chapter 276: VI. The Battle Begins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.8%

Highlight: Knowing that she was beautiful, she felt thoroughly, if indistinctly, that she had a weapon. Women play on their beauty as children play with their knives. And they hurt themselves on it, too.

Chapter 281: II. Mother Plutarch Doesn't Mind Explaining a Phenomenon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.11%

Highlight: Work is the rule; whoever rejects it as boring will have it as torture.

#### Chapter 286: IV. A Heart Under a Stone

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.97%

Highlight: God is the fullness of heaven; love is the fullness of mankind.

#### Chapter 290: I. Nasty Trick of The Wind

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.47%

Highlight: which gave medical science the opportunity to conduct large-scale experiments testing the effectiveness of inhalations of alum,

Notes: Hang all covid doctors by neck.

#### Chapter 290: I. Nasty Trick of The Wind

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.52%

Highlight: In that shady freemasonry of evil of which she was a part, everything is known, secrets are kept, and they all help each other out.

Notes: Jelly jars will kill you.

#### Chapter 291: II. In Which Petit-Gavroche Puts Napoléon The Great to Good Use

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.13%

Highlight: Harness locomotives to ideas, by all means; but don't mistake the cart for the horse.

Notes: Techno vaccine religion.

#### Chapter 291: II. In Which Petit-Gavroche Puts Napoléon The Great to Good Use

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.13%

Highlight: the bourgeoisie has replaced the feudal system.

Notes: Proceed to injection facility for processing.

#### Chapter 291: II. In Which Petit-Gavroche Puts Napoléon The Great to Good Use

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.38%

Highlight: We hop over walls and we don't give two hoots about the government.

#### Chapter 294: I. Origins

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.7%

Highlight: But when we say light we do not necessarily say joy. We suffer in the light; too much of it burns. Flames are inimical to wings. To burn without ceasing to fly, that is the miracle of genius. When you learn finally to know and when you learn finally to love, you will suffer still. The day begins in tears. Those filled with light weep, if only over those filled with darkness.

Chapter 294: I. Origins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.7%

Highlight: The earth is not unlike a jail. Who knows if man is not an ex-convict of divine justice?

Notes: Wow

Chapter 294: I. Origins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.7%

Highlight: The true division of humanity is this: those filled with light

Chapter 296: III. Slang That Cries and Slang That Laughs

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.3%

Highlight: A sign that they are losing any sense of their criminality, and that they feel some kind of hidden unwitting support even among thinkers and dreamers.

Chapter 296: III. Slang That Cries and Slang That Laughs

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.45%

Highlight: Revolution is the vaccine for jacquerie.

Chapter 296: III. Slang That Cries and Slang That Laughs

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.5%

Highlight: The first cry of the enlightened and growing hordes is: Death to thieves!

Notes: Covid commies

Chapter 297: IV. The Two Duties: to Watch and to Hope

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.55%

Highlight:

If we think of nature as Providence, society should think of itself as provident.

#### Chapter 297: IV. The Two Duties: to Watch and to Hope

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.6%

Highlight: There is only one way to reject Tomorrow and that is to die.

#### Chapter 299: I. Broad Daylight

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.81%

Highlight: Love is life—except when it is death. Cradle—coffin, too.

#### Chapter 304: VI. Marius Falls to Earth and Gives Cosette His Address

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.92%

Highlight: When you are at the end of life, dying means going away; when you are at the beginning of life, going away means dying.

#### Chapter 305: VII. Old Heart and Young Heart Face-To-Face

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.72%

Highlight: It's quite simple. Youth profits and old age provides.

#### Chapter 311: I. The Issue On The Surface

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.38%

Highlight: whoever hopes that collapse will provide a way out;

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 311: I. The Issue On The Surface

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.43%

Highlight: The government feels better after a riot like a man after a rubdown.

#### Chapter 312: II. The Heart of The Matter

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.73%

Highlight: The honesty of a big heart, condensed into justice and truth, strikes like lightning.

#### Chapter 312: II. The Heart of The Matter

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.73%

Highlight: The writer doubly, triply intensifies his style when silence is imposed on the people by some master.

#### Chapter 318: II. Gavroche On The March

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.15%

Highlight: You are wrong to insult revolutionaries, mother Gutter-Sweep. This pistol here is to act on your behalf. It's so you have more stuff worth eating in your sack."

#### Chapter 321: V. The Old Man

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.5%

Highlight: Where are you off to, you fellows?"

"We're off to overthrow the government."

"Good."

And he started to follow them.

#### Chapter 326: III. Night Begins to Fall On Grantaire

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.56%

Highlight: It's the end of the world,

#### Chapter 326: III. Night Begins to Fall On Grantaire

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.61%

Highlight: I can imagine Jesus Christ with Rothschild's fortune!

#### Chapter 327: IV. An Attempt At Consoling Widow Hucheloup

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.71%

Highlight: Go and tell your husband he slapped my daughter, but I slapped his wife."

#### Chapter 331: VIII. Several Question Marks Regarding a Man Named Le Cabuc Who Was Perhaps Not Le Cabuc

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.57%

Highlight: So I judged that man and sentenced him to death.

#### Chapter 334: II. Paris As The Owl Flies

Highlight



Chapter progress: 70.97%

Highlight: There, in that place marked for battle, the government and the insurrection, the National Guard and the popular clubs, the bourgeoisie and the dissidents, were about to grope their way toward each other.

Chapter 342: VI. The Agony of Death After The Agony of Life

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.34%

Highlight: Oh, I'm so happy! Everyone's going to die.

Chapter 346: II. The Kid as the Enemy of The Enlightenment

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.14%

Highlight: It's every man for himself in times of peril.

Chapter 348: IV. Gavroche's Excessive Zeal

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.65%

Highlight: The public administration of the day thereby proved its tireless zeal in defending society.

Notes: Sticker checks for safety.

Chapter 354: IV. Five Fewer, One More

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.71%

Highlight: Misery, prostitution, police officers, Saint-Lazare<sup>1</sup>—that's what those beautiful delicate girls will come to, those fragile marvels of modesty, of kindness and beauty, fresher than lilacs in the month of May.

Notes: Weak pitiful men are failing.

Chapter 355: V. The View from the Top of the Barricade

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.11%

Highlight: From the school that is identical springs the equal society.

Notes: Equal face mask and injection mandates schools.

Chapter 355: V. The View from the Top of the Barricade

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.16%

Highlight: A revolution is a tollgate.

Chapter 360: X. Daybreak

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.07%

Highlight: We are among those who feel tongue-tied before young girls and flowers, finding both sacred.

Notes: Street warfare.

Chapter 370: XX. The Dead Are Right But The Living Are Not Wrong

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.99%

Highlight: hence the very profound expression, moderate extremists.

Chapter 370: XX. The Dead Are Right But The Living Are Not Wrong

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.14%

Highlight: Study evil amicably, note it, then cure it. That is what we urge society to do.

Chapter 370: XX. The Dead Are Right But The Living Are Not Wrong

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.29%

Highlight: Those who become effeminate become degenerate.

Chapter 370: XX. The Dead Are Right But The Living Are Not Wrong

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.29%

Highlight: lucre

Notes: Filthy money.

Chapter 394: XII. The Grandfather

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.19%

Highlight: Poor mothers, go and make pretty boys, why don't you!

Chapter 394: XII. The Grandfather

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.24%

Highlight: Yes, these are ghastly times, ghastly, ghastly, and here is what I think of you, of your ideas, of your systems, of your masters, of your oracles, of your doctors, of your little pipsqueaks of writers,

of your weasels of philosophers, and of all the revolutions that have terrified the flocks of crows in the Tuileries for the last sixty years!

Chapter 396: I. Javert Derailed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.34%

Highlight: to betray society in order to remain true to your conscience—

Chapter 401: IV. Mademoiselle Gillenormand Winds Up Deciding it is Not Such a Bad Thing That Monsieur Fauchelevent Came With Something Under His Arm

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.76%

Highlight: The masterpiece of Jesuit architecture is in Namur.

Notes: lucifer telescope in AZ mountains.

Chapter 403: VI. The Two Old Men Do All They Can, Each in His Own Way, to See That Cosette is Happy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.31%

Highlight: They'd chase away the Graces for flashing too much bosom.

Chapter 403: VI. The Two Old Men Do All They Can, Each in His Own Way, to See That Cosette is Happy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.36%

Highlight: I would summon the dryads and the nereids.

Notes: Tree nymph and ragworm.

Chapter 408: II. Jean Valjean Still Has His Arm in a Sling

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.67%

Highlight: Let's blindly obey the sun.

Notes: Snake alert;

Chapter 410: IV. Immortale Jecur

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.13%

Highlight: How was Jean Valjean going to conduct himself in the face of Cosette and Marius's

happiness?

Notes: Hopefully, like a father?

Chapter 410: IV. Immortale Jecur

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.23%

Highlight: If perpetual motion is impossible, is perpetual devotion really

Chapter 413: II. The Obscurities a Revelation May Contain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 88.24%

Highlight: The stirring of conscience is the grandeur of the soul.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 421: II. Last Flickerings of a Lamp With No Oil

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.6%

Highlight: porter returned in the tone of husbandly supremacy: "If he's rich, he can get a doctor. If he's not rich, he can do without. If he doesn't get a doctor, he'll die."

"And if he gets one?"

"He'll die."

Notes: Lol

Chapter 422: III. A Feather Crushes The Man Who Lifted Fauchelevent's Cart

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.7%

Highlight: the soul is blocked by a sort of clot of despair.

Notes: C19 clot shot.

Chapter 424: V. Night With Day Behind it

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.07%

Highlight: It's honest money.

Chapter 426: Notes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.25%

Highlight: non pluribus impar: "Inferior to None,"

Chapter 426: Notes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.42%

Highlight: The Committee of Public Safety was the executive component of the Convention, the means through which Robespierre ruled the country.

Notes: FEMA in French Revolution.

Chapter 426: Notes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.89%

Highlight: took an active part in the government's counterinsurgency efforts, even accompanying troops to the barricaded streets.

Notes: Victor Hugo

Chapter 426: Notes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.39%

Highlight: the legendary sexual appetite of Claudius's empress Messalina fascinated Hugo,

No Comments

# She Was Sitting in My Spot. Victor Hugo. Apocalypse Science.

October 28, 2023

I didn't mean to chase her away.

She promptly got up, packed her belongings, and vacated the premises.

Before she left, WE had the opportunity to talk about Victor Hugo and Les Misérables, (**book review forthcoming**). After she indicated being a fan of the abridged play.

I asked her the difference between INSURRECTION and REVOLUTION?

I asked her why the batteries in my laptops have failed?

I asked her if she thought Les Misérables was a Pro-Revolution story?

I asked her how to pronounce Jean Valjean.

I told her the difference between REVOLUTION and INSURRECTION.

The former ALWAYS FAILS, (as Les Misérables conveys), the latter is a LIE and ALWAYS succeeds.

She told me, "We all want different things."

I told her we generally all desire peace and harmony.

NOT propaganda and LIES.

She left shortly thereafter.

Good day to you my beautiful rainbow blouse wearing friend.

It was a t-shirt.

Maybe it was a smock?

I Love You.

**"“IF REVOLT WERE REAL, WE WOULD HAVE REVOLTED LONG AGO.”"**

USA

Did you know: Victor Hugo stood at his writing desk.

Did you know: Victor Hugo includes no less than four chapters on the history and construction of the PARIS SEWER in Les Misérables . (Unabridged version ONLY.)

No Comments

# SCANNING VACKED PEOPLE w ToolBLEx using PROXIMITY RADAR and RSSI GRAPH

October 25, 2023

<https://github.com/emericg/toolBLEx>

Happy Scanning w toolBLEx.

PROXIMITY RADAR

RSSI Graphing

Enjoy #MOTB System.

No Comments



# Thanks mp3

October 23, 2023

For making it a nightmare.

0:00 / 2:49

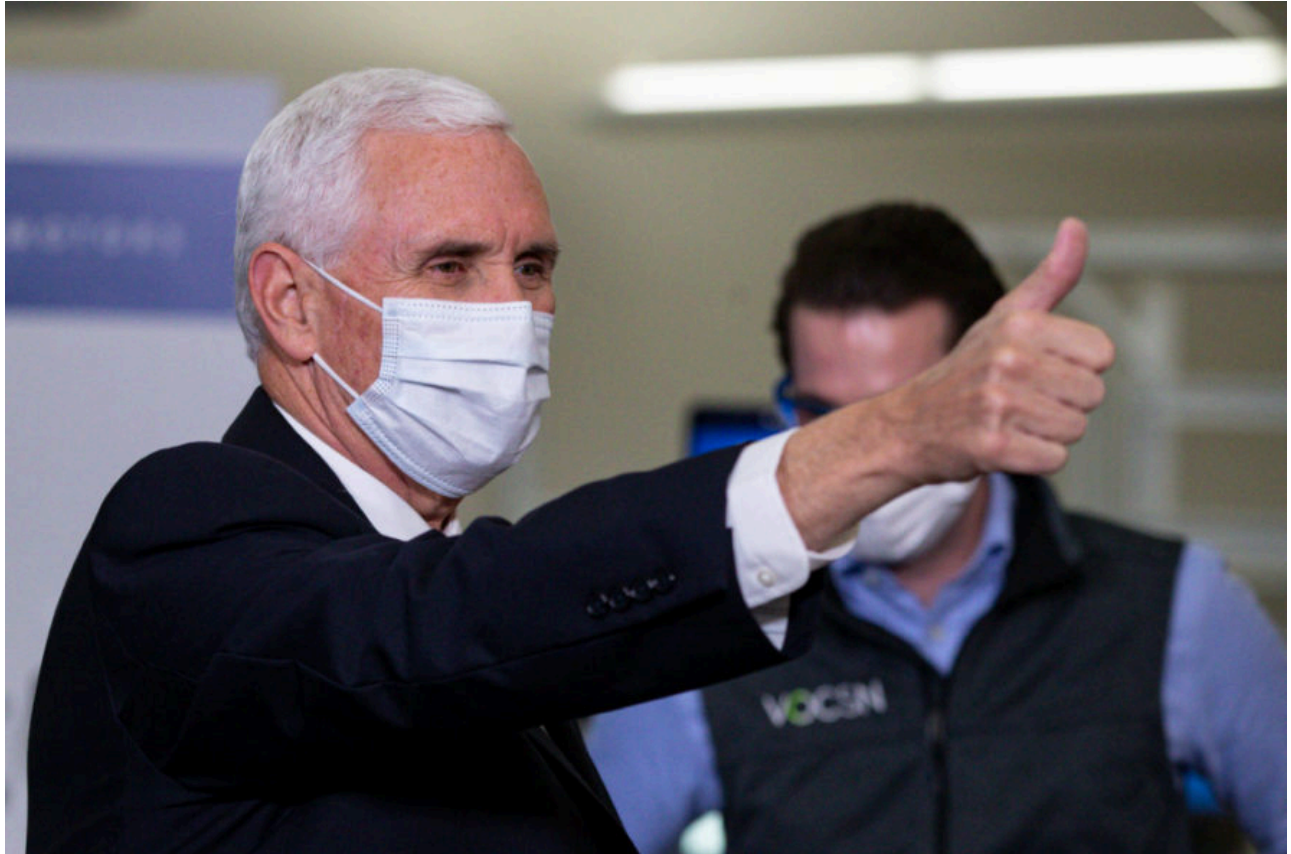
No Comments

# Masks Work. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

October 23, 2023

Masks work for making CORPORATE/GOVERNMENT/MILITARY/MEDICO SLAVE WHORES

<https://science.slashdot.org/story/23/10/23/0110257/masks-work-so-what-went-wrong-with-a-highly-publicized-covid-mask-analysis>



No Comments

# Clearing The Land. Apocalypse Science

October 21, 2023

It won't take long, maybe all day.

Raking coals at the fire pit.

Pushing trees with the tractor.

My name is Peter.

*The Fire is Inferno,*

*Good God in Heaven, You Know I Love You.*

The fire is burned, the work is done, now I can rest.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/1XhmoMRKsqOx>

## Comments

zadec

October 21, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/1XhmoMRKsqOx>

# Forty Five Degrees – Effect of Fish – GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE

October 17, 2023

Once upon a time, in the Piney Woods, lived a bald headed, crotchety, old man with nothing but time. He was constantly finding things for himself to do.

The old man is a curmudgeon, he thinks the money system is fake, he thinks The God Particle is **SNAKE SCIENCE**, he thinks covid is a lie. You see how this man is.

On a beautiful Fall Day he burned a nice fire, he summoned the archangel Michael.

“Most powerful Elohim, Michael.” The old man said to the angel.

The angel appeared in the trees, a refraction of plasma energy.

I am tired here, the old man said. The people have forsaken the truth. There is nothing but darkness in the masses. How have I come to this place? Are my sins so terrible?

The archangel looked down on the trembling old man. What a pussy he thought.

“Tonight I will send the temperature of FORTY FIVE degrees and smite all of your fish.” Said the Elohim.

That evening the temperature dropped. The little fishes all looked dead in the morning. I left them to be memorialized. On returning that afternoon, all of the little fishes were revived and swimming.

It’s a Miracle.

45 degrees nearly killed my little fishes. Tonight will be fifty. I hope they live.

God Bless.

No Comments

# The Travels and Surprising Adventures of Baron Munchausen by Rudolf Erich Raspe book review

October 12, 2023

Is the Baron making fun of sportsmen? Yes.

Is the Baron a liar? Yes.

Is the Baron a German? Yes.

Is the Baron a lizard? Yes.

Is the Baron a swindler? Yes.

Is this book a joy? Yes.

Does this book occupy your time during tribulation? Yes.

How many people took the experimental injection? All of the people.

Do the people love their slave mask? Yes.

Will they all die at the hands of corporate media? Yes.

How stupid are the marauding masses? Too stupid to measure.

Published anonymously in 1785 and added upon through the centuries, this book was Erich Raspe's attempt to make some guineas after finding himself a jewel thief. The good lizards in Germany raised Raspe up from one position to the next as he succeeded in every endeavor, a genius of sorts, Raspe was charged with taking stock of the Fiefdom's jewels, the temptation of selling them to the Saracens too much for the smart guy to resist.

He made it to the UK where he again found himself in league with Jewelers, and was assigned to assay prospective mining locations. He planted valuable ores in the veins, claimed the Royalties, and again made off like a thief. I believe the story ends with Raspe dying a poor, smart guy, in dirty smock.

So goes the life of a Jeweler.



My highlights and annotations:

The Travels and Surprising Adventures of Baron Munchausen by Rudolf Erich Raspe

Book last read: 2023-10-11 17:54:20

Percentage read: 99%

Chapter 12: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.42%

Highlight: I have always been as remarkable for the excellency of my horses, dogs, guns, and swords, as for the proper manner of using and managing them, so that upon the whole I may hope to be remembered in the forest, upon the turf, and in the field.

Notes: Sportsmen

Chapter 19: Chapter XII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.63%

Highlight: for it is a well-known fact, that during the three months the college was suspended in the air, and therefore incapable of attending their patients, no deaths happened, except a few who fell before the scythe of Father Time,

Notes: Removing MD doctors.

Chapter 20: Chapter XIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.21%

Highlight: What the sex see in me I cannot conceive, but the Empress is not the only female sovereign who has offered me her hand.

Chapter 21: Chapter XIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.32%

Highlight: His mother was a native of the mountains of Savoy, and had a most beautiful large wen on her neck, common to both sexes in that part of the world;

Notes: Boil on neck.

Chapter 33: Chapter XXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.68%

Highlight: In fact, we know less about the interior of Africa than we do of the moon; for in this latter we measure the very prominences, and observe the varieties and inequalities of the surface through our glasses—

Chapter 33: Chapter XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.68%

Highlight: Hilaro Frosticos,

Notes: Noble friend

Chapter 35: Chapter XXVI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.89%

Highlight: by introducing the arts and sciences of Europe among the people.

Notes: Invasion story.

Chapter 35: Chapter XXVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.42%

Highlight: I consulted with my noble friends, Gog and Magog,

Chapter 35: Chapter XXVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.0%

Highlight: laden with the fudge that we demanded.

Chapter 37: Chapter XXVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.16%

Highlight: I ordered the architects to get the heads of some hundred numbskulls and blockheads, and fix them to the interior surface of the arch, at certain intervals, all the whole length, by which means the arch was held together firm,

Notes: Lol

Chapter 43: Chapter XXXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.42%

Highlight: Marie Antoinette,

Notes: kill the covid commies

Chapter 43: Chapter XXXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.95%

Highlight: and ran away as fast as they could for fear of being aristocrated by knighthood.

Notes: Lol

No Comments



# JAR COLLECTION by GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE

October 10, 2023

Ideas for your jars.

What to do with your JAR COLLECTION.

Jar Collection

No Comments

# **It was only my BROTHER. Apocalypse Science – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov**

October 10, 2023

My paranoid fueled creations were far more dynamic than the sad truth.

It was my own BROTHER.

He called the FEDS on me cause he loves wearing a slave mask.

Instead of a scorned lover, it's my miserable, commie, BROTHER.

Instead of a top secret work partner, it's my ignorant BROTHER.

Instead of a mystery, it's my BROTHER.

I laugh at you, you stupid BROTHER.

Your pettiness and narcissism knows no bounds.

You are a processed, GMO individual.

God Bless You.

LOL.

You dumbass.

He will martyr himself for the religion of fake science.

He loves children in S&M bondage face mask.

He believes in social distancing.

He believes in Lock Downs and Quarantine zones.

He will die for Dr. Fauci.

He wants to throw a party for Noam Chomsky on Epstein's island. A harem of young children in S&M bondage face mask serving vials labeled: Lockheed Martin Experimental Injections; Not for human consumption. Inorganic, GMO, morons ONLY.

He believes everything on his IDIOT BOX.

In short; He is a commie NARC.

No Comments

# Snake In Grass. I know it's YOU. Apocalypse Science

October 6, 2023

The snake in grass is hard to see

I know you are the narc.

The snake in grass is far from me

I know you are the narc.

The snake in grass is all used up

You got nothing on me.

The snake in grass is dead dead dead.

I chopped you with my SCAG TIGER CUB zero turn.

The snake in grass is a commie

I tell u this for sure.

The snake in grass is a narc.

I know who you are.

Snake in grass.

You fucking narc.

I love you.

You miserable commie bastard.

Enjoy your soaps.

*commie narc*

## Comments

zadec

October 7, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/a-big-thank-you-to-all-lizards-at-the-fbi/>

# Sanctimonious Commies Telling Me What To Say and Think. Alphabet Inc.gov

October 5, 2023

GO FUCK YOURSELF.

Your idiot box wants me dead. My slightest mention of truth astonishes you. Your offense is desperate cover for their FAILING COMMIE SYSTEM.

The secret is out- YOUR SYSTEM is revealed. TOTAL COMMIE, lockdown, facemask, owned, controlled, fraud. Incomprehensible corporate capital, fake money, commie system from hell.

And you love it.

You fucking Commies.

GO FUCK YOURSELF.

Your system is crumbling.

Your scrying screen is your only refuge.

You've lost all touch with reality.

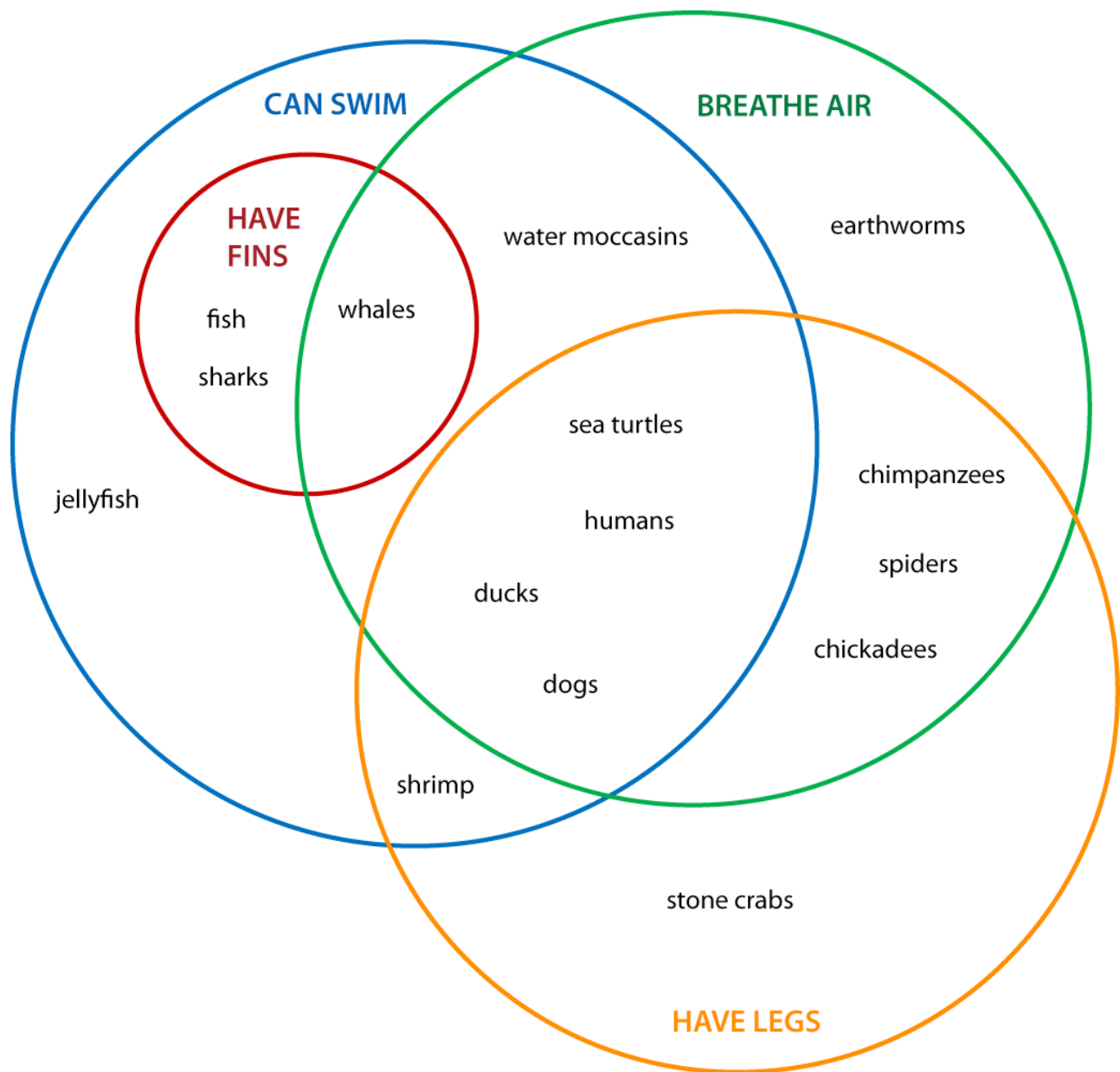
The truth is going to kill you.

GO FUCK YOURSELF, you ignorant, idiot box, sanctimonious COMMIES.

Your stay at FEMA CAMP BRAVO will be short lived.

Enjoy yourself with all the other commies.

VENn diagram; Commies:Vaccine/Facemask/Lockdown/Pandemic Lifestyle People equals ONE HUNDRED PERCENT.



Father, you must forgive me. The fucking commies have got to go.

Help us, Father.

No Comments

# THE TRUTH IS OFFENSIVE TO THEM. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

October 2, 2023

FAKE MONEY FORCE COME KNOckin'  
they come knockin'  
they come knockin'

FAKE MONEY FORCE COME KNOckin'  
What you gonna do?

THE TRUTH IS OFFENSIVE TO THEM

The commies hate US.  
They will kill US.

Father,  
Forgive them for they know not what they do.  
They believe everything on their idiot box.  
Their world is *FAKE MONEY FORCE*.  
That's why they have to KILL US.

## Comments

zadec

October 2, 2023

<https://pepper.works/charms/do-you-remember-when-they-put-the-children-in-a-face-mask/>

# Attempting to TRANSFER OUT of their TECHNO HELL. Alphabet Inc.gov

September 30, 2023

If the site goes dark, you'll know what happened.

They crucified me.

Pepper.Works

Comments

Pepper.Works

September 30, 2023

<https://pepper.works/charms/targeted-individual-a-personal-recollection/>



# **The Beast Mark Show. Apocalypse Science – Vacked**

September 28, 2023

Do you need to scan yourself for THE BEAST MARK?

Join us as we discuss BLEs, MACs, UUIDs, the tribulation and deployment of THE BEAST MARK.

No Comments

# Russian Secret Agent – Apocalypse Science

September 27, 2023

I met a Russian Secret Agent at local coffee bar.

She told me she was from the Caucasus Mountains East of the Black Sea.

The Mother Land.

Perfect teeth, deep blue eyes, beautiful dark hair; perhaps colored to keep her less conspicuous.

She told me the Ukraine War is real. Except for the strange fact that all modern amenities continue to operate; gyms, grocery stores, yoga studios, and fuel depots.

She told me the men in Ukraine are forbidden to leave. The women and children can travel freely, but the men are turned away at the border and told to go home.

She told me Putin forbids his people from talking about “the war”.

I hope to see her again, and hear her Russian talk.

A beautiful language. Stern and flowing like melt water from icy mountain spring.

I wonder if she will include me in her reports back to The Kremlin?

Howdy, beautiful Russian Agent. Good to talk with you.

Comments

Pepper.Works

September 27, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/to-the-people-of-russia-ukraine-afghanistan-iraq-libya-syria-etc/>

# Why Can't You Turn Your Bluetooth Signal Off mp3

September 25, 2023

Why Can't you Turn Your Bluetooth Signal Off?

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/Il9gxTXpFEoz>

0:00 / 1:58

*All rights reserved.*

## Comments

zadec

September 25, 2023

The answer is: Self-assembling (clot), bio-frequency transducers (heart attack/stroke/myocarditis) from so-called vaccine. Graphene Oxide.

zadec

September 25, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/7cqHTk6wWewM/>

Pepper.Works

September 25, 2023

New Community Link Added:

Scanning Vacked People

<https://pepper.works/?s=vacked>

zadec

September 25, 2023

Almost called the tune WHY CAN'T YOU TURN YOUR MAC ADDRESS OFF? but producer talked me out of it.



# SCANNING VACKED PEOPLE w toolBLEx

September 25, 2023

Beast Mark Award Goes To:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/TTdrWK84NUym>

Apple Inc.

toolBLEx:

<https://github.com/emericg/toolBLEx>

No Comments

# Our Children's Children by Clifford D. Simak book review

September 24, 2023

This alien invasion story was published in 1974.

Predictive programs include:

- Over Population
- Economic Collapse
- Societal Collapse
- Destruction of White House
- Destruction of Washington DC
- Depopulation Agenda
- One world alliance to fight aliens.
- A trillion dollars worth of jewels.
- Money laundering.
- Wash trading. (Jewels)

References to teletypes and news wire.

Film cameras.

Washington DC secretary hussies.

When they arrive from the future with a trillion dollars worth of jewels, only the US and British governments can be trusted to wash the funds, slowly incorporating diamonds into market so as not to cause too much financial disruption.

gfys

Basically, the "Predator" films plus time travel.

Our Children's Children by Clifford D. Simak



My highlights and annotations:

Our Children's Children by Clifford D. Simak

Book last read: 2023-09-22 21:18:54

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 2: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.35%

Highlight: We are fleeing from the end of the human race.

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.03%

Highlight: There's something screwy going on,

Notes: They are wearing the face mask again.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.15%

Highlight: You'll have to handle it on an emergency basis until we can settle on some plan.

Notes: Covid cult of death.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.7%

Highlight: We're all in this together;

Notes: Face mask injection death science.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.26%

Highlight: We have too many people now.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 5: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.94%

Highlight: armed forces will be assigned the job of getting these people under shelter and providing food and other necessities for them.

Notes: Forced injection FEMA camps

Chapter 6: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.61%

Highlight: The army was having trouble.

Notes: Covid mrna heart cancer injection after effects.

Chapter 12: 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.67%

Highlight: As a nation we have helped and still are helping other less-favored peoples.

Notes: We will kill you if you reject our petro dollar. USA

Chapter 12: 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.35%

Highlight: Given a few thousand years we will have developed deep space capability and probably will be gone from Earth.

Notes: GTFO planet Elon Musk.

Chapter 12: 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.91%

Highlight: Here is the chance, if you will take it, to reduce your population to more acceptable numbers.

Notes: Gfys Bill Gates

Chapter 14: 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.14%

Highlight: The people have a right to know.

Notes: Terror, lies, and fear.

Chapter 18: 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.17%

Highlight: We have too many people as it is.

Notes: GTFO planet Bill Gates



Chapter 18: 17

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.73%

Highlight: The taxpaying public would never stand for it.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 20: 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.75%

Highlight: Could it all, he wondered, be a matter of delusion, of mass hysteria?

Notes: Covid scam

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.11%

Highlight: As a rule a crisis will build up; you can see it coming and be halfway ready for it.

Notes: Collapse imminent.

Chapter 24: 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.02%

Highlight: The aliens are bisexual creatures.

Notes: Snake alert.

Chapter 25: 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.81%

Highlight: The public is more tax-conscious than it has ever been and something like this could bring about a confiscatory tax."

Notes: Gfys

Chapter 25: 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.81%

Highlight: These people have a lingo of their own and so far as people like you and I may be concerned it's a foreign language we never knew existed."

Notes: Secret society snake worshippers.

Chapter 26: 25

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.6%

Highlight: Economic collapse, perhaps, is the best name for it. Probably some ethical collapse as well. A time of mounting inflation that reached ridiculous heights, matched by a mounting cynicism, a loss of faith in government, which contributed to the failure of government, a growing gap of resources and understanding between the rich and poor. It all grew up and up and then it all collapsed.

Chapter 28: 27

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.4%

Highlight: Albert Einstein of our time."

Notes: Snake

Chapter 28: 27

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.51%

Highlight: economic and social collapse.

Chapter 28: 27

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.07%

Highlight: I have, just a few minutes ago, signed an executive order declaring a national emergency. Under that order, a bank and trading holiday has been declared. This means that no banks or other financial institutions will open their doors for business, or transact any business, until further notice. Under the order all trading in stocks, shares and bonds, or in any commodities, will be suspended until further notice. All prices, salaries and wages will be frozen.

Chapter 31: 30

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.01%

Highlight: seemed to offer no chance at all of any benefit or return.

Notes: Higgs Boson God particle research CERN.

Chapter 32: 31

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.25%

Highlight: And we know that, if dumped upon the market all at once, these stones would ruin prices.

But if they were fed into the market, a few at a time, surreptitiously, they would have but small effect.

Notes: Jewels.

Chapter 32: 31

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.8%

Highlight: There is, as well, the matter of trust. On the basis of history, we knew there were few governments we could trust—actually, only two, you and the British.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 33: 32

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.92%

Highlight: overpopulation and the economic problems which could spring from it.

Chapter 33: 32

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.6%

Highlight: The men in Washington, at Whitehall and in the Kremlin may be wrong on many points, but their various publics must realize that they are acting not out of the perversity of stupidity, but in honest good faith, doing what they consider proper to be done.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 33: 32

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.6%

Highlight: I am hereby enrolling myself as charter member in the Keep Your Mouth Shut, Enoch Club. The membership is wide open and I invite all of you to join.

Notes: Face mask death science.

Chapter 36: 35

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.18%

Highlight: I wasn't a sleek, competent Washington hussy any longer;

Notes: I was a whore.

Chapter 36: 35

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.74%

Highlight: Monsters running loose," she said. "Too many mouths to feed. Everyone fighting one another or getting set to fight.

Notes: Prepare yourself.

Chapter 37: 36

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.54%

Highlight: It will be even more costly than a war. It will maybe break us. It may bankrupt the world, but what would you have us do?

Notes: Alien invasion.

Chapter 40: 39

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.56%

Highlight: We would be better off without them.

Chapter 40: 39

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.56%

Highlight: The dollar will be worth nothing and prices will go up.

Chapter 40: 39

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.56%

Highlight: It's a Commie plot, I tell you. A dirty Commie plot. I don't know how they worked it,

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 40: 39

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.12%

Highlight: Something we don't understand is very much afoot."

Notes: Government issued "virus" test.

Chapter 44: 43

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.71%

Highlight: I never pay attention to someone who tries to stop me. I got work to do and I can't fool around.

No Comments

# **RAIN CATCH PERGOLA – GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE**

September 24, 2023

Apocalypse Science

Rain Catch Pergola

No Comments

# Father God in Heaven. Bring Enemy to Knees. Alphabet Inc.gov

September 23, 2023

Father,

They are spraying the skies bad today.

Hash marks across your firmament.

Please protect The Saints.

Protect the women and children.

Bring our enemy to his knees.

This terrible system is over.

The yes-men are going to parish.

Thank you, Father.

No Comments

# Escape From Nightmare Hell World Prison Planet – Apocalypse Science

September 22, 2023

I was called by dispatch to get to the airport ASAP. VIP flight to secret location.

When I arrived, the maintenance guys were unusually excited, prepping the 402 for departure.

“The left engine is gonna need oil when you arrive. Extra quarts in your nacelles.”

I saw strange cars in the hanger parking lot. I made my way to the office to get the details.

It hit me like a tonne of bricks. My entire person inundated with gardenias and pine, the scent of a woman.

I opened the door. Three sun dresses greeted me.

I was to take the women to a special island, the approach would be difficult. Thereafter, I was to stay with them, and fly back when they were ready to leave.

The next scene, I’m riding in the bow of a shiny Chris Craft, my feet up on the gunwales, whistling Dixie.

The ladies all smiling, fresh breeze like exotic oils from expensive apothecary.

I am king. I am master.

The women steer the boat. They know where to take me.

**To my castle.**

This is how the escape was made.

From **Hell World Nightmare Prison Planet**.

No Comments



# Quitting Coffee. Apocalypse Science

September 20, 2023

Getting out of bed has lost all meaning.

Everything is crepuscular.

Nothing is fun.

I've been off coffee for 72 hours.

The first 24 were manageable. Slight pain in the joints.

The next 24 began a screaming lower back problem, manageable with aspirin.

Sleeping in starts and fits. Kidneys exploding.

Lower extremities feel distant and painful.

Walking is a chore.

I don't think I will survive

Quitting Coffee.

Turns out, coffee is required for life.

Why are you quitting coffee?

To see if I can. I cannot.

To see if I'll live during FEMA food rations. No coffee.

To see if I can dominate man-machine interface.

Flesh in subjection.

The power of the fast.

No Comments

# THE INTERNET IS A LIE – THEY OWN IT. Alphabet Inc.gov

September 17, 2023

They're going to shut our servers down.

They have a list of them.

They will turn our network off.

They own all the servers.

The internet is a lie.

Help Us.

This place \$UCK\$.

They own everything.

They've already canceled and banned us everywhere.

**They already sent their goon squad to our door.**

Their spooks will hunt us down.

They will kill us all.

They own everything.

PTSD in America.

RED DAWN RED DAWN RED DAWN

**They Are Killing Us**

Proceed to injection facility for processing.

PREPARE TO QUALIFY.

**pepper.works**

No Comments

# Lost Horizon by James Hilton book review

September 16, 2023

Jolly good story about Shangri-La Monastery in Tibet mountains. Communal living in moderation. Away from all VACKED PEOPLE, away from incomprehensible CORPORATE CAPITAL system of fake money, away from FBI, away from corrupt LE, away from paid-off goon squad, away from stalker spook assassins, away from fake money forces of all kinds.

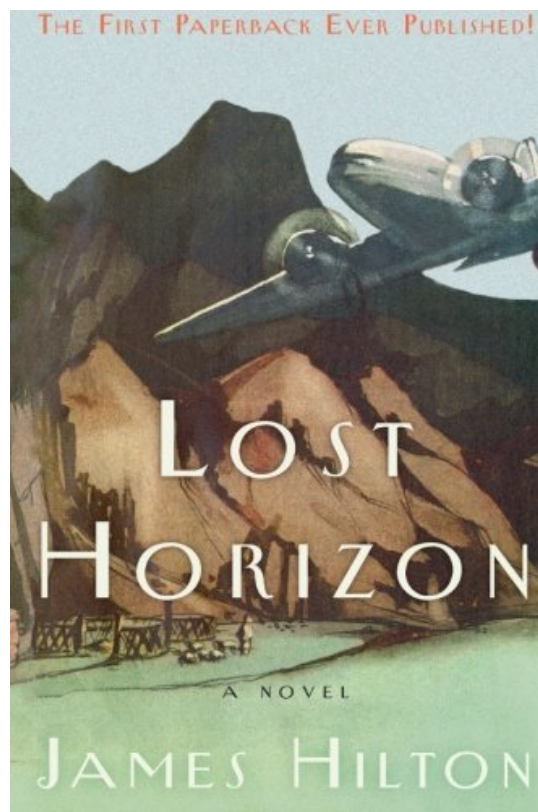
A great way to spend your life.

SEPARATE YOURSELF FROM THE WICKED.

Enjoy yourself at Shangri-La.

Maybe you'll live a good long life if you have the correct haplotype.

Lost Horizon by Hilton



My highlights:

Lost Horizon by James Hilton

Book last read: 2023-09-13 21:54:24

Percentage read: 100%

#### Chapter 1: PROLOGUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.78%

Highlight: It was never concealed from anyone who had any real reason for wanting to know it.

Notes: Covid scam

#### Chapter 1: PROLOGUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.78%

Highlight: It was hushed up, you see – I mean, about the way the thing happened.

Notes: Plummeting birth rates and myocarditis.

#### Chapter 1: PROLOGUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.17%

Highlight: Our civilisation doesn't often breed people like that nowadays.

Notes: Real men.

#### Chapter 2: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.42%

Highlight: beset with public school limitations,

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 2: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.97%

Highlight: Authority likes to feel that a man is imposing some effort on himself, and that his apparent nonchalance is only a cloak to disguise an outfit of well-bred emotions.

#### Chapter 5: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.94%

Highlight: I often think that the Romans were fortunate; their civilisation reached as far as hot baths without touching the fatal knowledge of machinery.'

Notes: Techno religion is hell.

Chapter 6: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.58%

Highlight: I dare say they've got pots of money hidden away, like the Jesuits.

Chapter 6: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.67%

Highlight: Antonio de Andrada

Chapter 7: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.22%

Highlight: it is possible that many religions are moderately true.

Chapter 7: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.31%

Highlight: So far as he had had experience of women at all, it had been tentative, intermittent, and somewhat inconclusive.

Chapter 7: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: we believe that to govern perfectly it is necessary to avoid governing too much.'

Notes: Slave mask on children.

Chapter 8: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.47%

Highlight: High finance,' he said, 'is mostly a lot of bunk.'

Chapter 8: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.86%

Highlight: the whole game's going to pieces

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 8: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.56%

Highlight: 'I would sooner live like a Dervish with the Mahdi than go out to dinner every night in London.

Chapter 8: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.64%

Highlight: heroic Jesuit missionaries

Chapter 9: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.28%

Highlight: Our best subjects, undoubtedly, are the Nordic and Latin races of Europe;

Chapter 9: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.06%

Highlight: But I'm afraid I still hanker after some more definite reason for envying the centenarian.

Chapter 10: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.92%

Highlight: Is there not too much tension in the world at present, and might it not be better if more people were slackers?'

Notes: Slacken the tension.

Chapter 11: Chapter 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.64%

Highlight: It's extraordinary what people will believe.'

Notes: Face mask ritual.

Chapter 12: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.97%

Highlight: It didn't strike you that such a story needed any confirmation at all?

Notes: Covid scam.

## Chapter 13: EPILOGUE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.31%

Highlight: A Short Walk in Shangri-La is a rich and very readable brew from a well-loved author.

No Comments

# SCANNING AND LOGGING VACKED PEOPLE. Apocalypse Science

September 14, 2023

Considerations and Evaluations; VACKED PEOPLE are BROADCASTING UNNAMED BLUETOOTH SIGNAL.

Up until now I was a skeptic. VACKED PEOPLE broadcasting MAC addresses? It doesn't seem possible.

**I started experimenting with my laptop at local cafe.**

I installed BlueMan software, it was easy to SCAN for UNNAMED BLUETOOTH DEVICES.

My first scan was extremely anomalous. A list of UNNAMED MACs. I counted sixteen cafe patrons, and was astonished to count thirty-three unnamed MAC addresses.

I've seen network MAC addresses before when working with KALI Linux pentest software.

All network devices require a MAC; media access control address.

All manufactures that provide network hardware are allocated MAC address code:

Unnamed Bluetooth Signals are prohibited except in development environments.

Since these first scans, I've setup a home proximity sensor and logger.

I intercepted a neighbor who was walking next to my little cabin.

I was alerted to a new MAC by my scanner.

I reset my scanner to confirm signal was still in range.

His MAC immediately listed on my LOG.

I stepped out onto my porch and watched him walk by.

His unnamed MAC address is 4F:CC:CB:35:68:93

Please note: This is public information.

THE VACKED PEOPLE are broadcasting UNCONTROLLED, UNENCRYPTED, OVER-THE-AIR bluetooth frequencies that contain MEDIA ACCESS CONTROL address.



God Bless

**MOTB**

Certificate of Vaccination ID  
COVID

No Comments

# Bluetooth Scanner Proximity Sensor and Intrusion LOG. Media Access Control VACKED PEOPLE. Apocalypse Science

September 13, 2023

I want to keep a log of every VACKED PERSON in range of my bluetooth scanner.

The LineageOS for android default bluetooth driver contains extremely useful feature when "Pairing new device."

Of course, this procedure assumes you have enabled "Developer Mode" with UNNAMED BLUETOOTH DEVICE turned ON. Instructions here:

HOW TO SCAN VACKED PEOPLE

When your scanner finds a MAC, it will be added to your pairing list. The list will LOG all MACs in range until you restart the scan.

Scanning and logging VACKED PEOPLE Media Access Control (MAC) address.

INSTRUCTIONS:

Setup the scanner and leave it running. When you return, the scanner will contain a PROXIMITY LOG of all VACKED PEOPLE (list of MACs) that encroached on your area.

Happy Scanning

Media Access Control

Certificate of Vaccination ID.

MOTB

No Comments

# PARTICIPATE IN SaRs2Cov Vaccine MAC Address Study. Corporate Science – Vacked

September 12, 2023

**"category > services**

PARTICIPATE IN SaRs2Cov Vaccine MAC Address Study

Does your body broadcast unnamed bluetooth device after taking experimental SarS Covid vaccine(s)?

Are you broadcasting MAC signals from your body?

Do you want to KNOW MAC(s) assigned to your body?

How many MAC(s) are you broadcasting?

HOW TO TURN OFF Unnamed Bluetooth Device?

PARTICIPATE IN SaRs2Cov Vaccine MAC Address Study #TAGGED #**MOTB** #MAC

Personal Scans (\$144USD)

Family Scans (\$1440USD)

Scanning Device (\$144USD)

No Comments

# How To Turn Unnamed Bluetooth Broadcast signal OFF. VACKED People. Apocalypse Science

September 11, 2023

The VACKED PEOPLE are broadcasting unnamed bluetooth MAC signal.

To TURN OFF the unnamed broadcast signal follow these instructions:

ASK VACKED PERSON TO TURN OFF THEIR UNNAMED BLUETOOTH MAC SIGNAL.

VACKED PERSON replies, "What are you talking about?"

I say, "Good sir, you are broadcasting an unnamed bluetooth device from your person. **Please turn this device off.**"

The Vacked person replies, "That is preposterous."

I say, "Not only is it preposterous, it is true. YOU CANNOT TURN OFF YOUR BLUETOOTH MAC ADDRESS."

Good day, sir.

The VACKED are broadcasting unnamed bluetooth device address. #TAGGED #MOTB #MAC

No Comments

# THEY ARE KILLING US mp3

September 10, 2023

They Are Killing Us mp3

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/rolXGkv3UTjq>

In loving memory -> Michael Jackson (They Don't Care About Us)

0:00 / 3:30

No Comments

# SCANNING VACKED PEOPLE AT LOCAL CAFE. Apocalypse Science

September 9, 2023

Unnamed bluetooth device.

The VACKED PEOPLE are emitting MAC addresses:

HOW TO SCAN VACKED PEOPLE:

No Comments

# WHY ARE THEY KILLING US? Corporate Science

September 7, 2023

FOLLOW THE MONEY

"Point Redemption"

No Comments

# **Warriors For Grace – Regan Keely – Apocalypse Science**

September 2, 2023

Give me LIBERTY OR GIVE ME DEATH

DON'T BE A SLAVE TO FEAR.

No Comments



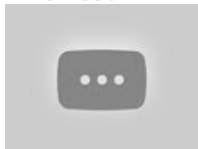
# WE HAVE INHERITED LIES – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

September 1, 2023

PETRODOLLAR THREAT IS VERY REAL, AND MILLIONS WILL PAY A TERRIBLE PRICE. Mannarino



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/OuH8eABFvNs>



Fake Money Forces Activate

Form of Infinite Derivatives to NOWHERE.

Alphabet Inc.gov

Comments

dandylion

September 2, 2023

Stop. In the name of the law.

# Prayer Censorship – Alphabet Inc.gov

August 30, 2023

Oh LORD, MOST HIGH, GOD,

Decimate my enemies with your almighty SWORD. Alphabet Inc.gov

Protect THE SAINTS.

DO THE PROPHETS NO HARM.

Thank you, FATHER.

We can't physically harm our enemies.

We can't hold our enemies to account.

We can't do anything.

Censored Prayers by Alphabet Inc.gov

**See also: Unpleasant Prayers**

No Comments

# The Mysteries of the Great Cross of Hendaye by Jay Weidner and Vincent Bridges book review

August 28, 2023

I speak the language of the birds.

Nobody understands what I'm saying.

Why did gnostic men encode alchemical magick in stone carvings from the dark ages?

The carvings are inferior to anything the Renaissance produced.

Yet, Fulcanelli assures us the meaning is superior.

Gothique is the shit.

Is this true?

Who cares?

Secret Snake Religion.

Snake on staff with all seeing eye, orgones, pentagram, astrology, The Phallic Symbol of Horus.

Help us, God.

**ATTENTION ELITE PEOPLE:**

Make your way to the PERUVIAN CAVE COMPLEX.

Go there now, ELITE PEOPLE, it's time to make your way.

It's time for your EXODUS.

**"The Cross of Hendaye; Not a very impressive stone monument, from the not so distant past, plagued with provenance failure.**

The cross is said to represent the story of our REOCCURRING catastrophe. (Not really a mystery or secret. It's happening again, right now.)

According to secret society, "Fullcanelli".

Coded messages badly carved in stone. Cross of Hendaye

All respect to alchemical magick people.

I love all secret society people.

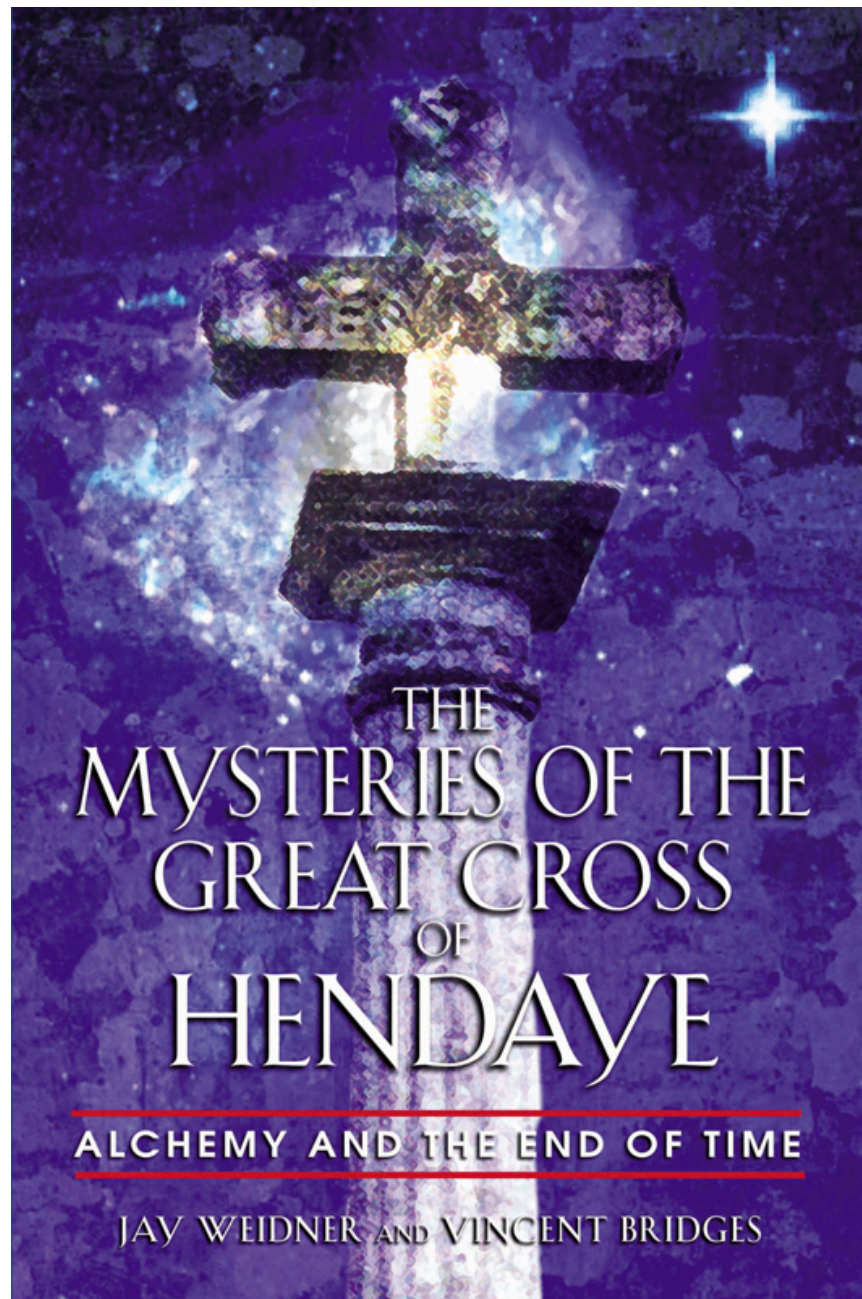
It's too bad you worship Black Modonna, All Seeing Eye, Isis the Sun God, Pyramid Power, and the Phallic of Horus.

Have a wonderful rapture.

GET ON YOUR WAY:

ELITE MOUNTAIN CAVE COMPLEX in PERU.

The Mysteries of the Great Cross of Hendaye by Jay Weidner



This book in simpatico: **Earth Under Fire** by Paul LaViolette

My Highlights:

The Mysteries of the Great Cross of Hendaye by Jay Weidner

Book last read: 2023-08-23 13:59:48

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 5: Preface: Hendaye: A Monument to the Cosmos

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.58%

Highlight: No longer are our ancestors valued for their wisdom or knowledge.

Chapter 5: Preface: Hendaye: A Monument to the Cosmos

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.58%

Highlight: Fulcanelli attempted to correct when he wrote his masterpiece *Le Mystère des cathédrales*, or *Mystery of the Cathedrals*, in 1926.

Chapter 6: Introduction: The Politics of Secrecy: Fulcanelli and the Secret of the End of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.73%

Highlight: Yes, it's true. We are about to receive a cosmic wake-up call from the center of the galaxy.

Chapter 6: Introduction: The Politics of Secrecy: Fulcanelli and the Secret of the End of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.73%

Highlight: Science has given the appearance of abdicating its responsibility for interpreting its own findings.

Chapter 9: The Apocalypse, the Lost Generation, and the Rediscovery of Alchemy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.38%

Highlight: If we think of it at all, we assign the Great War an emotional value somewhere between a massive industrial accident and the migration of lemmings to the sea.

Chapter 9: The Apocalypse, the Lost Generation, and the Rediscovery of Alchemy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.59%

Highlight: It was also the beginning of the end of time itself.<sup>2</sup>

Notes: Paris in the 20s

Chapter 10: *Le Mystère des cathédrales*, Alchemy, and Surrealism

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.88%

Highlight: the interchangeability of reality and language . . . is the base and the principal key of all hermetic activity.

## Chapter 11: A New Chapter

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.03%

Highlight: Shocked to his core, Canseliet recognized the face of the young woman as that of his master, Fulcanelli.

Notes: Trans confusion.

## Chapter 18: The Underground Stream: From Egypt to the Middle Ages

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.9%

Highlight: The Islamic Sufi alchemists of the tenth and eleventh centuries collaborated with the Jewish kabbalists of Spain and reestablished medicine and philosophy.

Notes: Ish people enter stage left.

## Chapter 18: The Underground Stream: From Egypt to the Middle Ages

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.9%

Highlight: In the next one hundred years, alchemy became chemistry and the secret knowledge became the property of the Rosicrucians, the Freemasons, and the occultists.

## Chapter 21: Transformations and Transcendence

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.27%

Highlight: The final secret of alchemy lies in an approaching moment of planetary crisis that is—perhaps—as Fulcanelli said, the end of

Notes: Crossing fingers.

## Chapter 24: The Gnostic Return: Isis and Mary the Alchemist

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.7%

Highlight: like modern Christian fundamentalists, the Gnostics yearned for the

## Chapter 24: The Gnostic Return: Isis and Mary the Alchemist

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.7%

Highlight: Gnostic, as opposed to orthodox and apostolic, Christianity.



## Chapter 25: The Alchemical Eschatology of Christianity

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.77%

Highlight: the word prophecy comes from the Greek and means “ecstatic utterance”

## Chapter 26: Revelation, the Antichrist, and Chiliasm

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.28%

Highlight: They will, in any case, be vindicated when Christ returns to destroy the

## Chapter 30: The Teli, the Cycle, and the Heart: Serpents in the Sky

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.22%

Highlight: the law of threes, and the dialectical trio of thesis, antithesis, and

## Chapter 30: The Teli, the Cycle, and the Heart: Serpents in the Sky

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.29%

Highlight: Together they pulsate in harmonic fractals of the same wave.

Notes: Celestial snow globe.

## Chapter 31: The Kaaba, the El Most High, and the Covenant of Abraham

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.94%

Highlight: Psalm 118 (22–23): “The stone the builders rejected has become the head of the corner;

## Chapter 31: The Kaaba, the El Most High, and the Covenant of Abraham

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.58%

Highlight: From this point on, Abraham’s descendants were the chosen

## Chapter 32: Islam: Sanctuary of Sacred Science

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.01%

Highlight: He could speak with authority because he had rediscovered the window into the cycles of time,

## Chapter 32: Islam: Sanctuary of Sacred Science

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.66%

Highlight: These eternal feasts are attended by nubile beauties whom neither age nor weariness nor death can mar.

Notes: Allah akbar.

Chapter 32: Islam: Sanctuary of Sacred Science

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.66%

Highlight: Empyrean in this sense refers to the highest of heavens,

Chapter 32: Islam: Sanctuary of Sacred Science

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.3%

Highlight: Because of the contact between the Templars and the Islamic scientists, Europe enjoyed an unparalleled spiritual renaissance, the era of the Gothic cathedrals.

Chapter 36: The Alchemical Pope and the Creation of the Millennium

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.59%

Highlight: For the next thirty-three years,

Notes: Bingo

Chapter 36: The Alchemical Pope and the Creation of the Millennium

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.45%

Highlight: Peace of God movement, which would inspire both the First Crusade and the newly emerging popular heresies,

Notes: Lol

Chapter 36: The Alchemical Pope and the Creation of the Millennium

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.88%

Highlight: the pope, the emperor, and the caliph

Notes: Walk into a bar.

Chapter 37: Peter the Hermit, the First Crusade, and the Rock of Zion

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.1%

Highlight: The First Crusade stands as a kind of human monument to belief in the end of the world.

## Chapter 37: Peter the Hermit, the First Crusade, and the Rock of Zion

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.1%

Highlight: In central Europe, these refugees were Kazars, or what would become the Ashkenazi Jews; in Asia Minor, they were known as the Seljuks.

Notes:

## Chapter 37: Peter the Hermit, the First Crusade, and the Rock of Zion

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.31%

Highlight: Eighteenth-century engraving of the Council of Clermont.

On Tuesday morning, November 27, 1095,

Notes: The image is dated 700 years after the event. Take note.

## Chapter 37: Peter the Hermit, the First Crusade, and the Rock of Zion

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.53%

Highlight: Let rich and poor march together and leave off killing each other for the greater good of killing the godless Turks.

Notes: Aliens on arrival.

## Chapter 37: Peter the Hermit, the First Crusade, and the Rock of Zion

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.39%

Highlight: the Chroniclers believed him to be a descendant of the lost line of Merovingian kings and therefore perhaps a direct descendant of Solomon and the House of David, and perhaps even Jesus himself.

## Chapter 38: The Secret of the Knights of the Temple of Solomon

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.6%

Highlight: The Merovingians, whether or not they were descended from Christ, were indeed practical alchemists and wizard kings.

## Chapter 38: The Secret of the Knights of the Temple of Solomon

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.25%

Highlight: is possible that what the Order of Zion found, perhaps in the ruins of the Temple of

Solomon, was the best prima materia possible, a piece of the Black Stone, the meteorite from Mecca.<sup>22</sup> Just possibly, this was the true "rock of Zion" on which the kingdom of Jerusalem was founded.

Notes: Blackrock LLC.

#### Chapter 41: The Grail in Provence

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.04%

Highlight: faith that was at least superficially Christian but actually illuminated, from within as it were, by the antiquity of its goddess worship.

#### Chapter 42: The Perfecti

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.55%

Highlight: The Fourth Crusade and the Crusade against the Cathars were waged against fellow Christians.

#### Chapter 42: The Perfecti

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.98%

Highlight: The true church is the one that is persecuted, not the one that persecutes.

#### Chapter 43: The Stone of the Wise

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.27%

Highlight: Hellenistic Gnosticism of first-century Jewish mysticism,

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 43: The Stone of the Wise

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.13%

Highlight: pearl of great price, the core of the Cathar beliefs.

#### Chapter 44: Elijah, Eschatology, and the Underground Stream

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.56%

Highlight: Genghis Khan of the Mongol horde,

Notes: Anti christ ref.

#### Chapter 44: Elijah, Eschatology, and the Underground Stream

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.99%

Highlight: Catharism seemed to be the correct religion for the court of love at Camelot,

#### Chapter 46: The Hermetic Cathedrals

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.63%

Highlight: Why did western Europe build so many churches in the three hundred years after the year 1000?

#### Chapter 46: The Hermetic Cathedrals

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.63%

Highlight: Hebrew mystics of the Bahir

#### Chapter 48: The Gothic Cathedrals of Our Lady

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.78%

Highlight: Hence, the eight-rayed star became sacred to Mary,

#### Chapter 49: The Stone That Fell from Heaven, Black Virgins, and the Temple of the Grail

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.08%

Highlight: petrified sperm of the sky god.

#### Chapter 50: The Philosophers' Church

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.01%

Highlight: Zeus is the father/son/lover of the Great Mother.

Notes: ridiculous hermetic greek roman garbage.

#### Chapter 53: Fulcanelli's Notre-Dame-de-Paris

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.3%

Highlight: when we internalize the symbols to the point that the hidden message floats

Notes: Alchemical floaties.

#### Chapter 54: Our Hermetic Tour Guide Poses a Conundrum

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.95%

Highlight: Feast of Fools,

Notes: Pagan christmas helliday.

Chapter 54: Our Hermetic Tour Guide Poses a Conundrum

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.95%

Highlight: Feast of the Donkey, is part of the Easter celebration and traditionally marked the spring equinox or the Annunciation of the Virgin, Christ's conception day.

Notes: Happy rabbit ears colored eggs.

Chapter 55: Solving the Conundrum

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.16%

Highlight: January 6, the Feast of the Epiphany.

Notes: Fake insurrection.

Chapter 55: Solving the Conundrum

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.38%

Highlight: Within these guilds were many heretical ideas, some of which would surface centuries later as part of Freemasonry.

Chapter 55: Solving the Conundrum

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.59%

Highlight: seen originally as the vulva of the Mother Goddess Allat

Chapter 55: Solving the Conundrum

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.02%

Highlight: But to uncover that secret, to find the disguised science hidden in the cathedrals, requires an intellectual quest of the highest order.

Chapter 56: Saint Marcel's Dragon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.88%

Highlight: chaotic deluge of allusions and interconnections.

Notes: Yes.

## Chapter 56: Saint Marcel's Dragon

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.88%

Highlight: We may take this as evidence that the secret of astro-alchemy is truly displayed on the Gothic cathedral of Notre Dame.

## Chapter 57: The World Tree and Astro-Alchemy

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.53%

Highlight: a spiritual rapport with the stars can produce information not available to the senses.

Notes: New age.

## Chapter 57: The World Tree and Astro-Alchemy

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.74%

Highlight: William Stirling wrote the first formal explication of it since Vitruvius in ancient Rome. Published anonymously in 1897, his book, entitled The Canon: An Exposition of the Pagan Mystery Perpetuated in the Cabala as the Rule of All Art,

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.82%

Highlight: The Passover lamb roasted on a cross of transformation makes a good literal symbol of God's mercy.

Notes: Does it?

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.25%

Highlight: their epic examination of the transmission of precessional information through the medium of mythology in Hamlet's Mill.

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.25%

Highlight: In Christ's Garden, there is a well, in the well there is a stone, under the stone lies a golden scorpion."

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.68%

Highlight: Sig Lonegren's Labyrinths: Ancient Myths and Modern Uses,5

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.32%

Highlight: All churches," Fulcanelli reminds us, "have their apse turned toward the south-east, their front toward the north-west, while the transepts, forming the arms of the cross, are directed to the north-east and the south-west.

Notes: Create powerful temple with ease.

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.61%

Highlight: Then he jumps to Phrygia, where the Goddess was worshipped as a black stone that fell from heaven, echoing the lapsit exillis of Wolfram's Parzival.

## Chapter 59: Le Mystère as the Tree of Life

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.83%

Highlight: tall, narrow stone statue, holding a book in one hand and a snake in the other.

Notes: The snake!

## Chapter 60: The Alchemy of Light: Fulcanelli's Kabbalah

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.69%

Highlight: Filling in the rest of the Tree with these symbols reveals the ongoing alchemical process of creation.

Notes: Reference upon reference. And it all boils down to isis worship. The goddess of the pyramid. According to the GD templars. Did u really mean to put the children in a face mask u secret gnostic fucks?

## Chapter 60: The Alchemy of Light: Fulcanelli's Kabbalah

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.12%



Highlight: The message is the medium, language contains its own gnosis, and initiation truly is, as the Grail legends declare, the ability

#### Chapter 60: The Alchemy of Light: Fulcanelli's Kabbalah

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.98%

Highlight: Fulcanelli is here constrained by his vow to the secret society from which he learned these important truths.

Notes: secret societies are killing us.

#### Chapter 64: Precessional Mythmaking and an Enigmatic Altar to the God of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.05%

Highlight: History and Chronology of the Myth-Making Age, by James F. Hewitt,

#### Chapter 64: Precessional Mythmaking and an Enigmatic Altar to the God of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.91%

Highlight: Ruling Races of Prehistoric Times, published in 1894

#### Chapter 68: Triangulating the Myth and the Message

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.57%

Highlight: It is the Gospel according to Science,

#### Chapter 69: Deciphering the Code

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.94%

Highlight: The Last Judgment begins when the Great Cross is formed, at the equinox period when Leo/Aquarius forms a right angle with Scorpio/Taurus.

Notes: Fire.

#### Chapter 70: The Monument Speaks: The Season of the Apocalypse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.37%

Highlight: Figure 11.12.

Notes: Great image.

## Chapter 70: The Monument Speaks: The Season of the Apocalypse

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.8%

Highlight: cyclical disaster by means of celestial fire.

## Chapter 70: The Monument Speaks: The Season of the Apocalypse

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.01%

Highlight: And this does in fact locate the "fatal period," with September 22, 2002, the equinox of the Great Cross, as the midway point of the period.

## Chapter 70: The Monument Speaks: The Season of the Apocalypse

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.01%

Highlight: earthly location of the heavenly kingdom.

Notes: Oh no.

## Chapter 70: The Monument Speaks: The Season of the Apocalypse

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.87%

Highlight: The galactic core was not officially discovered until 1917, and yet they, as well as the Maya and the Tibetans, clearly knew.

## Chapter 71: The Philosopher's Stone and the Quality of Time

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.87%

Highlight: The end of the world has been predicted many times before, and since those predictions have failed to come true, why would the prophecy encoded in the Hendaye cross be any different? If the end is coming, it is a self-fulfilling prophecy based on our capacity to destroy ourselves. Cosmology would seem to have little to do with it.

## Chapter 71: The Philosopher's Stone and the Quality of Time

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.09%

Highlight: an alignment preserved to this day by the location of the Black Stone in the cube or Kaaba of Mecca.

## Chapter 71: The Philosopher's Stone and the Quality of Time

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.09%

Highlight: Kabbalistic theory suggested, however, that if there was one Tree in a world, there should also be a reflection of all four Trees in the multiverse.

Notes: Gag me w spoon.

Chapter 71: The Philosopher's Stone and the Quality of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.3%

Highlight: hidden God of the galactic center

Chapter 73: Cosmic Superimposition: Wilhelm Reich, Orgone, and the Center of the Galaxy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.73%

Highlight: Wilhelm Reich. In Cosmic Superimposition, published in 1951,

Chapter 74: Messages from Many Sources

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.95%

Highlight: through Santillana and von Dechend's book Hamlet's Mill, and through Terence and Dennis McKenna's The Invisible Landscape.

Chapter 75: Earth under Fire: The Double Catastrophe Revealed

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.02%

Highlight: as predicted in subquantum kinetics.

Notes: Worship snake.

Chapter 75: Earth under Fire: The Double Catastrophe Revealed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.67%

Highlight: They seem to have been deposited there about 13,000 years ago at the end of the Pleistocene era. Hundreds of thousands of these animals died suddenly and inexplicably, including woolly mammoths, giant tree sloths, Arctic foxes, and many others.

Chapter 75: Earth under Fire: The Double Catastrophe Revealed

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.88%

Highlight: He points to the many prophecies that indicate our immediate future as one of change and upheaval.

### Chapter 77: A Sign Pointing toward Peru

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.39%

Highlight: William Sullivan, who had recently published the groundbreaking book *The Secret of the Incas*.

### Chapter 78: Atlantis in the Andes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.32%

Highlight: time of the next cosmic disaster.

### Chapter 80: Incan Caves and the Cross at Urcos

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.61%

Highlight: Perhaps the most aggravating part about any examination of the history of Peru is that the Spanish wrote it all.

### Chapter 80: Incan Caves and the Cross at Urcos

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.9%

Highlight: Perhaps the path toward the apocalypse and the path toward spiritual liberation are the same.

### Chapter 83: The Cross and the Myth of Time

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.84%

Highlight: to the Greeks it was known as omphalos, literally "mother's penis"

Notes: Somebody help us.

### Chapter 84: Looking East: A Refuge in the Himalayas

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.48%

Highlight: The nagas were dragon-serpents who guarded a treasure deep in the lake.

### Chapter 86: Shambhala and the Wheel of Time

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.2%

Highlight: James Hilton's best seller, *The Lost Horizon*,

## Chapter 87: Fourteen: Alchemy and Transcendence

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.28%

Highlight: from Notre Dame to Giza and Samye,

Notes: Are they attempting to claim these places are technically equivalent?

## Chapter 88: Epilogue: Fulcanelli Revealed

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.78%

Highlight: Louis XIV built the Royal Observatory in Paris about the same time the Hendaye cross was carved, and, as Fulcanelli reminds us, placed a Black Virgin in its vaults.

Notes: Alert. Lizard alert code red.

## Chapter 88: Epilogue: Fulcanelli Revealed

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.22%

Highlight: We may never know who carved the cross,

Notes: Provenance of Hendaye cross questionable.

## Chapter 94: Appendix E: The Cyclic Cross of Hendaye

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.95%

Highlight: As for the origin of this cross, it is unknown and I was not able to obtain any information at all about the date of its erection.

## Chapter 94: Appendix E: The Cyclic Cross of Hendaye

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.95%

Highlight: chiasm,

## Chapter 94: Appendix E: The Cyclic Cross of Hendaye

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.24%

Highlight: it teaches us that, save for a small number of the élite, we must all perish.

Notes: Thanks for your time.

## Chapter 94: Appendix E: The Cyclic Cross of Hendaye

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.24%

Highlight: It is the fourth and last age, the Kali Yuga, the age of misery, misfortune and decrepitude.

No Comments

# Earth Under Fire by Paul A. LaViolette book review

August 24, 2023

The story begins in the heavens. Look towards the arrow of Sagittarius, the center of our galaxy.

Kinetic superwave event of ancient star charts, the zodiac tells the story of our cataclysmic cycle.

The wave carries with it a storm of space dust.

The space dust enters our solar system.

Our sun responds with increased activity and energy.

T-Tauri CODE YELLOW.

Coronal mass ejections, increased UV levels, Gamma Radiation, UV-C, UV-B, weather changes, tidal upheavals, tectonic activation.

The catastrophic reality of our current generation.

Attention ELITE PEOPLE of EARTH:

CAN I PLEASE take REFUGE IN YOUR SUPER BUNKERS?

**I am part conehead**, I am one of you. Somebody help me!

The cycle of destruction is undeniable.

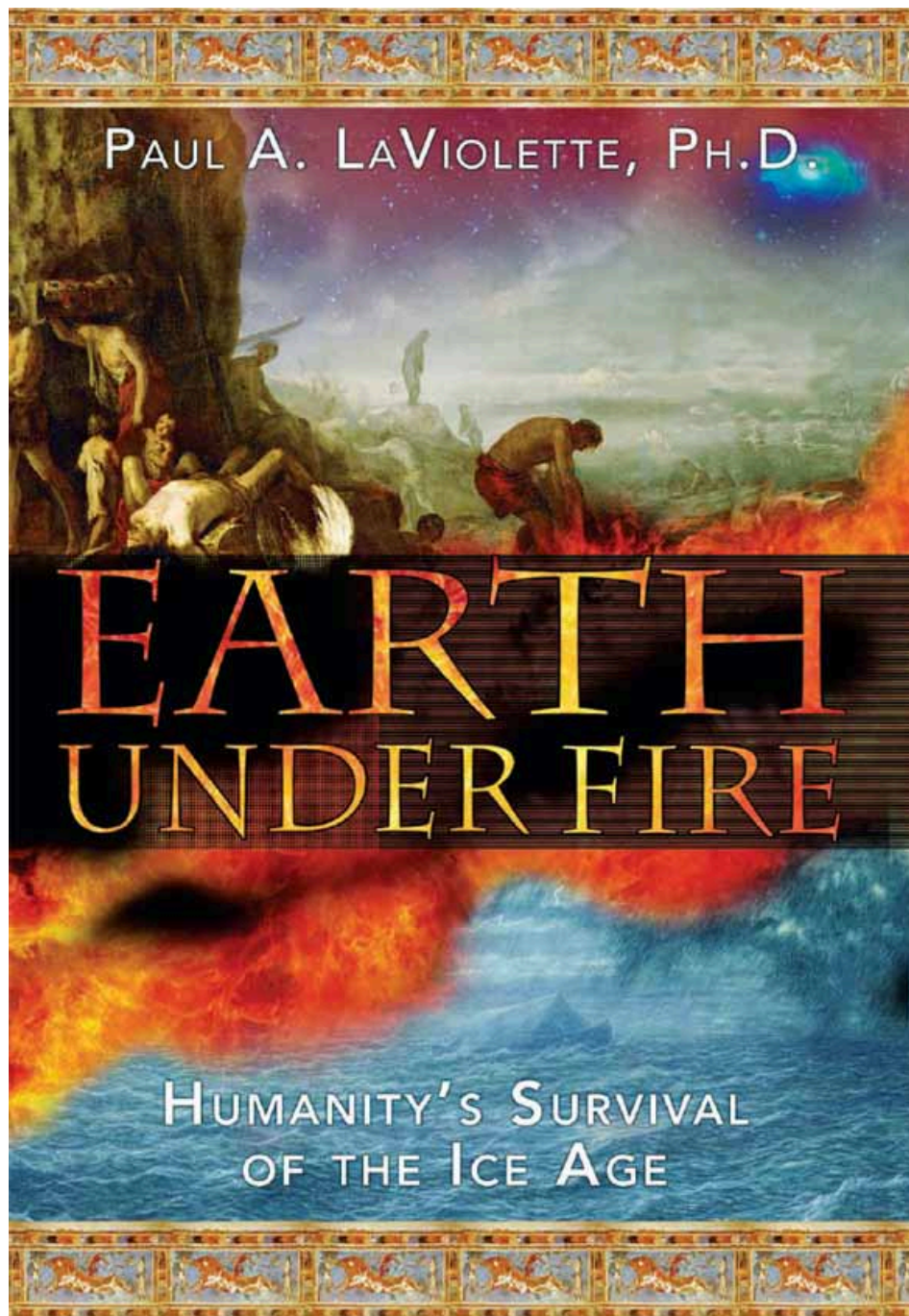
Our time is now.

MAKE YOUR WAY TO the ARKs and PRAY TO GOD.

Attention Citizens.

**It's THE END.**

Earth Under Fire by Paul A. LaViolette



This book in simpatico: **The Mysteries of the Great Cross of Hendaye.**

My highlights:

Earth Under Fire by Paul A. LaViolette

Book last read: 2023-08-20 21:23:10

Percentage read: 100%



## Chapter 5: Message from the Past

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.17%

Highlight: Stories tell of endless days of darkness; of murky forms in space occluding the stars, the moon, and even the sun; of temperatures high enough to ignite wooded hills; of vast deluges covering all but a few mountain peaks.

Notes: Begin the destruction.

## Chapter 5: Message from the Past

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.17%

Highlight: the ecliptic, the path followed by the Sun and planets,

## Chapter 6: The Science of Cosmogenesis

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.08%

Highlight: it allows order to be spontaneously created and material particles to continuously emerge in "empty" space out of an ever-present zero point energy subquantum noise.

Notes: Lol

## Chapter 6: The Science of Cosmogenesis

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.43%

Highlight: positions of the Sun and planets has formed the central theme of a heated debate between astrologers and nonbelievers.

## Chapter 8: The Encryption of the Cosmic Microwave Temperature Gradient

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.79%

Highlight: celestial spheres

## Chapter 8: The Encryption of the Cosmic Microwave Temperature Gradient

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.15%

Highlight: In consideration of this, one begins to wonder whether the knowledge encoded in astrology really originated on this planet. Commenting

Notes: Techno space religion

## Chapter 10: The Galactic Center Indicators

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.24%

Highlight: He then assumed that this central point lay close to the Galaxy's center.

Notes: assumptions for asshole scientist.

## Chapter 11: Was the Galactic Center Visible in Ancient Times?

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.51%

Highlight: Yet our ancient predecessors also knew its location by some means.

Notes: Galactic center.

## Chapter 11: Was the Galactic Center Visible in Ancient Times?

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.05%

Highlight: the zodiac's accuracy in locating the Galactic center's sky position

## Chapter 11: Was the Galactic Center Visible in Ancient Times?

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.05%

Highlight: Galactic center is the brightest radio source in the sky.

## Chapter 12: Cosmic Procreation

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.41%

Highlight: astrology was intentionally created in prehistoric times to record the occurrence of a Galactic core explosion,

Notes: Basic claim so far.

## Chapter 12: Cosmic Procreation

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.96%

Highlight: Moreover, the general relativity equations, which form the basis for considering the existence of black holes, have themselves run into problems.

Notes: Einstein is a bumbling fool. Forced on us by the Synagogue of Satan.

## Chapter 16: Galactic Superwaves

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.67%

Highlight: The zodiac cipher brings forth a very different picture. It indicates that explosions of our Galaxy's core can very seriously affect Earth and its inhabitants and, in particular, that one such outburst arrived close to the end of the last ice age.

#### Chapter 16: Galactic Superwaves

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.67%

Highlight: This dust, in turn, substantially altered Earth's climate

Notes: Space dust climate change.

#### Chapter 16: Galactic Superwaves

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.22%

Highlight: Scorpio and Sagittarius "arrows" were intentionally pointing to the Galactic center.

#### Chapter 23: Arrival

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.11%

Highlight: However, upon its arrival, a superwave cosmic ray volley would have countered the solar wind's expelling action and would have begun to push this

Notes: Sahara dust clouds of interstellar origin.

#### Chapter 24: The Age of Darkness

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.01%

Highlight: The climatic cooling associated with this event was so sudden that live plants growing in the Peruvian Andes were flash frozen and buried in ice in a matter of hours.

#### Chapter 25: The Battle of Horus and Set

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.83%

Highlight: Orion would stand as a metaphor for mankind's survival of the superwave onslaught, consistent with myths about the Orion constellation

#### Chapter 25: The Battle of Horus and Set

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.37%

Highlight: This appears to have been brought about by a solar event, possibly a nova-like outburst, triggered by the incursion of cosmic dust.

## Chapter 27: Validation

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.91%

Highlight: Fortunately, at the time, I was enrolled in the Portland State University Systems Science Ph.D. program, one of the few doctoral programs in the United States that emphasized an interdisciplinary approach to research and problem solving.

Notes: Face mask endowment collapse.

## Chapter 27: Validation

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.27%

Highlight: Gold is normally found to be about 35 times more abundant in meteorites as compared with terrestrial sediments;

Notes: Mine asteroids with fake secret space program.

## Chapter 32: Thermal Freeze

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.53%

Highlight: Consequently, a dark infrared Sun would have produced global warming rather than global cooling.

Notes: Extinction rebellion.

## Chapter 34: Ragnarok (Twilight of the Gods)

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.52%

Highlight: This also accords with certain modern cosmological theories which propose that galactic cores are primordial sites for matter and energy creation

Notes: Galactic core obscured. Contact SNAKE for more info.

## Chapter 35: Fierce Winds

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.42%

Highlight: interplanetary cosmic dust

## Chapter 37: The T Tauri Effect

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.24%

Highlight: solar flare particle radiation tends to destroy the Earth's UV-absorbing ozone layer.

## Chapter 37: The T Tauri Effect

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.51%

Highlight: Sun; hence,

## Chapter 37: The T Tauri Effect

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.51%

Highlight: During a superwave-induced cosmic dust incursion, this dust shell would have become dense

## Chapter 37: The T Tauri Effect

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.78%

Highlight: The tropics would have become unbearably hot while high-latitude regions would have been flooded by meltwater issuing from the rapidly melting ice sheets.

Notes: The cycle. For profit "climate change" schmucks.

## Chapter 38: Lunar Evidence of an Active Ice Age Sun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.78%

Highlight: A number of these rocks were collected on the Apollo mission and were brought back to a repository at the Johnson Space Center in Houston, Texas, for subsequent analysis.

Notes: Snake alert.

## Chapter 39: The Canyons of Mars

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.6%

Highlight: space scientists

Notes: Lol

## Chapter 39: The Canyons of Mars

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.6%

Highlight: present conditions on Mars do not permit water to exist in liquid form.

Notes: Fuck you, Elon Musk.

## Chapter 39: The Canyons of Mars

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.14%

Highlight: William Feldman, one of the Odyssey team investigators, has speculated that the depth of the Martian permafrost could range anywhere from one meter to a kilometer or more.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 41: Other Myths about the Burning of the World

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: the Sun gave them passage to the Earth, allowing them to descend along his sun-ray eyelashes. As

Chapter 41: Other Myths about the Burning of the World

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.67%

Highlight: The full force of the Sun's increased intensity was then able to reach the ground to cause rapid melting of the ice sheets.

Notes: Gretta Thunfake

Chapter 42: Terrestrial Evidence for a Prehistoric Global Warming and Solar Outburst

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.76%

Highlight: In Chile, summer temperatures warmed by 12 degrees centigrade, reaching a level significantly higher than the average temperatures

Notes: Climate has and always will change. Do not allow lizard people to use climate for total domination.

Chapter 42: Terrestrial Evidence for a Prehistoric Global Warming and Solar Outburst

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.3%

Highlight: It becomes quite difficult , then, to attribute major changes of the Earth's climate to CO2.

Notes: Illegal science! Youtube censors notified.

Chapter 42: Terrestrial Evidence for a Prehistoric Global Warming and Solar Outburst

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.3%

Highlight: Superwave-induced cosmic dust invasions appear to be the logical answer to this climate dilemma.

## Chapter 42: Terrestrial Evidence for a Prehistoric Global Warming and Solar Outburst

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.58%

Highlight: the worst global extinction to occur since the demise of the dinosaurs.

Notes: The lizards are dead!

## Chapter 43: Solar Storms and Geomagnetic Flips

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.21%

Highlight: One sediment core, from Gothenburg, Sweden, records a 180degree flip in geomagnetic pole declination

## Chapter 46: Glacier Waves

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.2%

Highlight: Each meter along this front would have packed a kinetic energy punch equal to as much as one Hiroshima A-bomb explosion.

Notes: The Japanese death comparison. A favorite for snake science.

## Chapter 47: The Mystery of the Frozen Mammoths

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.83%

Highlight: shrew, bear, dire wolf, coyote, wolf, fox, badger, wolverine, saber-toothed tiger, lion, lynx, mammoth, mastodon, horse, camel, antelope, bison, caribou, moose, elk, giant elk, sheep, musk ox, bovid, ground sloth, beaver, ground squirrel, vole, lemming, collared lemming, porcupine, hare, and pika.

Notes: Good list of mammals.

## Chapter 47: The Mystery of the Frozen Mammoths

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.64%

Highlight: range from about 11,000 carbon-14 years B.P. (equivalent to 12,700 calendar years B.P.) to about 70,000 carbon-14 years B.P. or more

Notes: Lol. Carbon 14 years are different years. Fake science.

## Chapter 47: The Mystery of the Frozen Mammoths

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.18%

Highlight: Such was the enormous quantity of mammoths' remains that it seemed . . . that the island was actually composed of the bones and tusks of elephants, cemented together by icy sand.

#### Chapter 47: The Mystery of the Frozen Mammoths

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.54%

Highlight: this anomalous warming occurred when a superwave-induced cosmic dust incursion caused the Sun to become unusually active.

#### Chapter 49: Atlantis and the Flood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.82%

Highlight: Thus, the Hindus regarded Manu as both their Adam and their Noah. The English word man, in fact, derives from this Sanskrit word.

#### Chapter 49: Atlantis and the Flood

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.17%

Highlight: It was the global conflagration, the warming of the Earth's climate by the T Tauri Sun, that induced the melting and sinking of Atlantis and precipitated

#### Chapter 50: Thus Spake Zeus

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.26%

Highlight: Instead of symbolizing the glacial ice sheet, Atlantis here represents the first particle of matter that arose at the dawn of creation.

#### Chapter 50: Thus Spake Zeus

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.35%

Highlight: Scientific theories should be judged ultimately on the basis of observational data.

Notes: Face mask snake science.

#### Chapter 53: Flood Legends from Asia, Oceania, and the Near East

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.79%

Highlight: The fish, now full grown, returned to assist him by towing the ship to the safety

#### Chapter 56: The Barasana Star Lore

Highlight



Chapter progress: 62.77%

Highlight: An account of this global cataclysm may be found in chapter 5 of the Chilam Balams, an unusual book conveyed in the Mayan language but written in Roman script.

Chapter 60: Supernova Remnant Signposts

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.95%

Highlight: synchrotron radio wave emission

Chapter 61: Do Superwaves Trigger Supernovae?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.3%

Highlight:  $14,000 \pm 60$  years B.P.,

Notes: Lol. Plus minus sixty.

Chapter 64: Geocosmic Cycles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.21%

Highlight: The Galactic core explosion cycle is another important cycle that Earth must reckon with.

Chapter 65: The Days of Brahma

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.02%

Highlight: The geologic record shows that this was a time of excessive warmth, substantial glacial meltwater flooding, and severe extinction of large mammal species.

Chapter 65: The Days of Brahma

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.11%

Highlight: In his book The Holy Science, Swami Sri Yukteswar

Chapter 66: The Journey of the Hopi

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.65%

Highlight: This abrupt cooling probably refers to the sudden onset of the Younger Dryas, which began about 12,700 years B.P.

Chapter 69: The Revelation of Saint John

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.37%

Highlight: Cosmic bodies do hit the Earth from time to time, but it is more likely that future climatic catastrophes will be instigated by superwave-induced cosmic dust incursions.

#### Chapter 69: The Revelation of Saint John

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.64%

Highlight: The "grievous sore" could be a reference to irritation from the acidic dust or to skin cancer inflicted by the increased UV radiation.

Notes: Sun blood. Sun blood. Sun blood.

#### Chapter 70: The Fátima Prophecy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.73%

Highlight: Recall that the electromagnetic emission beamed toward the Earth by the superwave cosmic rays would appear in the sky as a pointlike

#### Chapter 70: The Fátima Prophecy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.0%

Highlight: You each must repent of materialistic ways, and according to your own concept of God and religion, must devote yourself fully and diligently to it, praising the Lord daily. You must go into your own closet of consciousness and meet the Lord and receive His Holy Spirit, at whatever level you know it.

#### Chapter 70: The Fátima Prophecy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.54%

Highlight: It will be important in those periods that they would aid, for there will be the disposal of the bodies of from one-third to two-thirds of the Earth's population.

#### Chapter 71: Future Vision

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.82%

Highlight: In their book *The Mysteries of the Great Cross of Hendaye*, Jay Weidner and Vincent Bridges decipher an inscription engraved in the base of the Cross at Hendaye, an enigmatic monument found in a churchyard in the French coastal town of Hendaye, and find that it foretells of a celestial disaster launched from the

## Chapter 71: Future Vision

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.63%

Highlight: the **Starburst Foundation**,

## Chapter 71: Future Vision

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.9%

Highlight: Perhaps a safe way to generate a “star shield” is to set up an electrostatic force field in space that would deflect cosmic rays as they passed through it.

## Chapter 72: Chapter 13: Requiem

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.45%

Highlight: After all, science essentially involves the ability to observe accurately a natural phenomenon and record those observations so that they may be communicated to others.

Notes: The vaccine is deadly.

## Chapter 76: Getting the Word Out

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.62%

Highlight: The scientific community is generally conservative.

Notes: Cover the face of children for health and long life.

## Chapter 76: Getting the Word Out

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.98%

Highlight: superwave hypothesis and the zodiac cryptogram message?

## Chapter 77: Subsequent Investigation Attempts

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.52%

Highlight: ultrasensitive gamma ray coincidence counter,

Notes: Hehe

No Comments

# Hunger (Sverre Lyngstad 1998 Translation) by Knut Hamsun book review

August 20, 2023

Is your miserable artistic lifestyle making you sick?

Take the correct drugs.

Straighten up your act.

Even if you eat out of gutters, making miserable passes at the house maids, fumbling with their underclothes, amusing THE COMMANDER, that bastard can't even loan me ten kroner.

Being poor is an artistic choice.

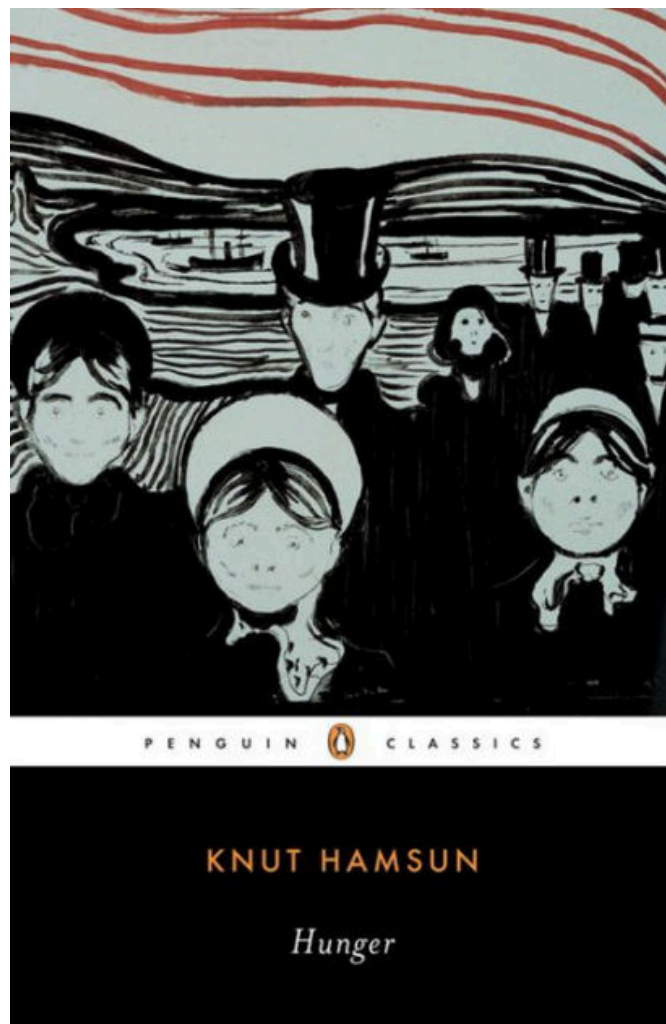
Sponsored by Lizard People.

Hunger by Hamsun

Brought to mind the excellent, "**Keep The Aspidistra Flying by Orwell.**"

Living hellscape, nobody knows who is giving the orders, being poor is a choice. Keep writing as if your life depends on it.

Somebody help us.



My highlights:

Hunger (Sverre Lyngstad 1998 Translation) by Knut Hamsun

Book last read: 2023-08-19 21:41:44

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: Introduction

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.29%

Highlight: happiness is aesthetically uninteresting,

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.75%

Highlight: In the end, strange to say, I was stripped of everything under the sun, I didn't even have a comb anymore or a book to read when life became too dreary.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.94%

Highlight: and I gradually felt that

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.03%

Highlight: so completely at the mercy of invisible influences,

Notes: Bluetooth vax signals from MAC address.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.67%

Highlight: caprice of divine grace.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.67%

Highlight: swarm of tiny vermin had forced its way inside me and hollowed me out.

Notes: The vax people are emitting coded bluetooth frequencies.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.77%

Highlight: I sit up halfway and look down at my feet, and at this moment I experience a fantastic, alien state I'd never felt before; a delicate, mysterious thrill spreads through my nerves, as though they were flooded by surges of light.

Notes: The vax people are broadcasting MAC addresses.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.31%

Highlight: it was as though a wind swept through my head.

Notes: The vax people are possessed.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.86%

Highlight: I lied automatically, without meaning to and with no ulterior motive,

Notes: Edomite Essau.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.4%

Highlight: I felt like stuffing him full of lies come what may,

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.4%

Highlight: I came up with a couple of other desperate lies,

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.4%

Highlight: one lie after another sprang up in my head.

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.95%

Highlight: I felt chagrined, and indignation began to stir in my heart against this person

Chapter 5: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.5%

Highlight: the roses have an inflamed flush, their blood-red color tinged with a wonderfully hectic hue.

Notes: Roses in Autumn

Chapter 6: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.14%

Highlight: I write as if possessed,

Chapter 6: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.42%

Highlight: fantasize about a great council in heaven where it had just been decided that I should win,

Chapter 6: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.96%

Highlight: I began cursing quite loudly and didn't care if someone could hear me.

Chapter 7: (section 3)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.6%

Highlight: to call yourself a crook to your face and hide from your own eyes—never! Never!

Chapter 7: (section 3)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.6%

Highlight: a tissue in my brain had snapped.

Notes: Vaccine anureism.

Chapter 7: (section 3)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.24%

Highlight: The lady's words to the effect that she had nothing to give me today had struck me like a cold shower.

Chapter 7: (section 3)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.88%

Highlight: Oh God, I'm so miserable! Oh God, I'm so miserable!"

Chapter 9: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.61%

Highlight: There wasn't a cloud in my mind, nor did I feel any discomfort, and I hadn't a single unfulfilled desire or craving as far as my thought could reach.

Chapter 9: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.61%

Highlight: I was drunk with starvation, my hunger had made me intoxicated.

Notes: Usa



Chapter 9: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.34%

Highlight: I lied unnecessarily.

Chapter 9: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.34%

Highlight: Then you'd better go to the officer on duty and report yourself as homeless," he said.

Chapter 9: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.89%

Highlight: How could I wish for anything better than such an excellent cell!

Chapter 9: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.08%

Highlight: affecting a bureaucratic style.

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.45%

Highlight: Everything you write probably costs you some effort; but you are much too high-strung. If you could just be a little more level-headed!

Notes: Lol

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.99%

Highlight: A policeman came up to me

Notes: Concerning amount of police officers in this society.

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.54%

Highlight: No nonsense now; you're too poor to afford a conscience.

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.54%

Highlight: Look, you are sorely troubled, fighting an awesome battle with the powers of darkness and with big, silent monsters at night, and you hunger and thirst for wine and milk and receive them not.

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.09%

Highlight: the hour of grace was past.

Chapter 10: (section 2)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.82%

Highlight: every time I saw a policeman ahead of me, I shuffled into a side street to avoid meeting him.

Chapter 12: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.64%

Highlight: I wasn't nearly as good at starving as I used to be;

Chapter 13: (section 2)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.39%

Highlight: Won't you, please, lift your veil for just a moment?" I said, "so I can see who I've been talking with. One moment, that's all. Because, you know, I must see who I've been talking with."

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 15: (section 4)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.05%

Highlight: But, good God, I'm not insane.

Chapter 17: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.23%

Highlight: I no longer distinguished between debit and credit but mixed it all up.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 17: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.78%

Highlight: You see, it's not the same with my work as with other people's; I can't just sit down and get so much done every day, I have to wait for the right moment. And nobody can tell the day or the hour when the spirit will come upon him.

Chapter 17: (section 1)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.33%

Highlight: Go and fry in hell, you Chaldean beast!

Notes: !

Chapter 17: (section 1)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.71%

Highlight: Ladies and gentlemen, I'm lost!

No Comments

# **GEPOLYMER VESSEL – Grow Barrel Greenhouse – Apocalypse Science**

August 19, 2023

Prepare your forms.

Pour half the mix.

Set your form,

Pour rest of mix.

Let sit 48 hours.

Use Free All to release form

Quickcrete.

No Comments

# **WILL THEY KILL US ALL AND REWRITE HISTORY? Alphabet Inc.gov**

August 18, 2023

Something tells me this has happened before.

There is nothing NEW UNDER THE SUN.

Prepare TO DIE.

Alphabet Inc.gov

Corporate Science is a Lie.

**SNAKE SCIENCE EOL**

God Bless All of You on The Good Earth.

No Comments

# **REMEMBER. NO MATTER WHAT HAPPENS – EVERYTHING REMAINS THE SAME – NIGHTMARE HELL WORLD by Alphabet Inc.gov**

August 17, 2023

They own everything.

Continue to replicate the same thing over and over and over and over.

A LIVING NIGHTMARE.

Fake money in return for TOTAL NIGHTMARE SCENARIO.

Fake medicine in return for TOTAL NIGHTMARE SCENARIO.

Fake people in return for TOTAL NIGHTMARE SCENARIO.

Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

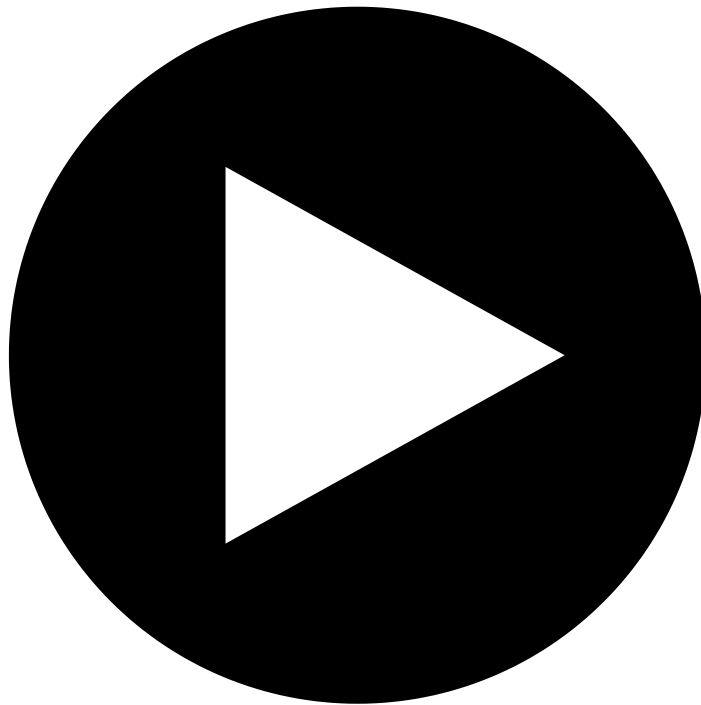
# Unpleasant Prayers – Alphabet Inc.gov

August 15, 2023

They won't let you pray against them.

Try it yourself.

Record a short video calling down the angels of heaven.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/ZnAIYQVD9-Y>



Send them to the valley of the DRY BONES, Father. Alphabet Inc.gov

They will ban and cancel you.

Most assuredly so.

They can't have us praying against them.

Because our prayers are obviously working.

Alphabet Inc.gov is finished.

Thank you, FATHER.

No Comments



# RichieFromBoston – TECHNO SPACE RELIGION

August 13, 2023

My name is Simon. I Like to do DRAWINGS. 666

High Level Techno Space by RFB

**More About Techno SNAKE Religion**

No Comments

# Tidal Forces and Menstrual Cycles. MOON FACTS – Techno Space

August 13, 2023

Tidal forces and menstrual cycles in concert with LUNAR SCHEDULE.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/vhX8ASj8R5OB>

Alpha Omega

No Comments

# **TO MY HANDLERS. Alphabet Inc.gov**

August 12, 2023

Sorry for deviating into unpleasant prayer.

Won't happen again.

Thank you for your unceasing attention.

TO MY HANDLERS

No Comments

# Eating Potatoes – God made the Potato FOR US. A token of his everlasting love.

August 11, 2023

In THE GARDEN of EDEN (Gans), the poisonous root of the ancient potato was genetically corrected by our Lord and Savior to feed US the perfect amount of STARCH. **Thank you, Father.**

Begin to accustom yourself to potato pancakes.

MEAT MARKET MAYHEM.

Corporate Science

No Comments

# Bless This House mp3

August 10, 2023

peterldg

Bless This House.

All Rights Reserved.

0:00 / 2:39

No Comments

# Realms of Doom. It's a Choice. Apocalypse Science

August 9, 2023

Dealing with trauma.

I'm through with it.

My doom is over.

What's going to happen?

I don't know.

I now TRANSMUTE DOOM ENERGY TO LOVE.

The violet flame of love to all of you.

I extend power around you.

We are together during these END TIMES.

SACRED FLAMES.

Children of The Light.

My ego is dead.

I know nothing.

Love, compassion, and power.

Our golden energy is unstoppable.

No Comments

# More About ELON MUSK. Alphabet Inc.gov Techno Space

August 7, 2023

ELON MUSK IS FAKE AF.

I would like unlimited access to your financial system, with unrestricted ability to create, close, rescind, cancel, reverse transactions on your LEGACY BANKING system.

Business Success

I would like to create a banking system in concert with yours that involves my technology, my people, my community, my friends and accomplices.

Business Person

We only allow morons access to this system.

Only we have access to LEGACY BANKING SYSTEMS.

Much appreciation, gratitude, and respect.

Elon Musk

Inventor, Founder, Co-author "PayPal LLC"

Successful Business Person.

We saw your face mask launch ritual, you fake fuck.

Comments

zadec

August 7, 2023

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.

Do not go to X dot com.



# Providence – Everything They Say Goes – Alphabet Inc.gov

August 6, 2023

Their power is their ability to transmutate valueless “money-power-glory” into currency.

The cubed brick,

philosopher’s stone,

Holy Grail.

Red Mercury.

El Durado Fountain of Youth.

THEY HAD it ALL.

TRANSACTION REVERSE.

TRANSACTION REVERSE.

TRANSACTION REVERSE.

Your spell is OVER.

Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

# **It's Providence – ReganKeely**

August 5, 2023

Love, Gratitude, Respect.



No Comments

# **REJECT BEAST MARK SYSTEM. Alphabet Inc.gov Corporate Science**

August 5, 2023

It's time to terminate BEAST MARK PEOPLE.

Thank you, FATHER.

Love to all.

Even the people who sold their BIRTHRIGHT.

WE LOVE YOU ESPECIALLY.

No Comments

# Vaccine People Protecting Unvaccinated. Alphabet Inc.gov Corporate Science

August 5, 2023

THEY ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE

The few, the proud, the unvaccinated. (Less than ten-million American adults remain unvaccinated.)

Vaccine People will give their lives FOR THE CHOSEN PEOPLE.

In a once in a life time CHANGE of HEART (myocarditis), the VACCINE PEOPLE will NOW GIVE THEIR LIVES TO PROTECT THE UNVACCINATED.

It's obvious.

GOD BLESS THE CHOSEN PEOPLE.

Begin\_New\_Kingdom

They're ALL GONE.

Vaccine People.

Myocarditis

Blood Clots

Brain Fog

Auto Immune Disorders

Turbo Cancer

Fake Science

Comments

zadec

August 5, 2023

A LIVING SACRIFICE TO LORD GOD SCIENCE. VACCINE PEOPLE techno snake god.

# Frequency Spectrometer on Bluetooth Signal. The Vacked are emitting tones. Get ready. Alphabet Inc.gov

August 1, 2023

BlackPilledHAM

Strange MAC address tones emitting from Vaxxed.

No Comments

# The Man Machine Interface Device is You. Clif High – Techno Space

August 1, 2023

THE MAN MACHINE INTERFACE DEVICE is YOU.

You are the AVATAR.

YOU ARE THE “BIOLOGICS” the snake people are talking about.

Born in a lab, mixed with reuses monkey, lion fish, and fruit fly BIOLOGICS.

The ONLY THING THESE FAKE people have to offer is their DARK STONE MONEY system, and that system is OVER.

DO NOT BE STUPID, FRIEND.

Follow the laws of the MOST HIGH FATHER GOD in heaven, and maybe your soul will ascend.

FATHER, SON, AND HOLY SPIRIT.

Initialize MAN MACHINE INTERFACE device within YOU.

THE LAWS OF GOD ARE **NOT** DONE AWAY WITH.

Follow them closely if you want to make it out.

Yoga Sutra YOUR AVATAR INTO FULL SUBJECTION, or else.

ELOHIM on ARRIVAL

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/i-have-discovered-a-great-secret>

No Comments

# Concubines Will Happily Stay In Your Cloister – Apocalypse Science

August 1, 2023

And assist with duties in and around your home.

Thank you, Father.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/2x1Dm7YRq0o>



Apocalypse Science

No Comments



# Monero Market Affiliate Link

July 29, 2023

Use it wisely: [MoneroMarket.io](https://MoneroMarket.io)

No Comments

# Bolt The Door mp3

July 28, 2023

by peterldg

0:00 / 2:35

*All rights reserved. All proceeds to Him and to Him alone.*

No Comments

# **UNLIMITED DEBT CREATION TO MURDER THE SAINTS.**

## **Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science**

July 27, 2023

Paid off Essential Roman Workers killing Christ.

The Way, The Truth, and The Light.

May God burn them in hell as foretold in scripture.

Thank you, Father.

Lake O' Fire LLC now hiring. Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

# PERGOLA BUILD – GROW BARREL GREENHOUSE – Apocalypse Science

July 26, 2023

16' x 16' on ten foot poles.

I sunk the poles 16 inches.

Clear panels require rubber washers on fasteners.

I pre-drilled panels with 1/4" bit.

Separate yourself from the wicked.

Judgement in t-minus 5 months.

No Comments

# HOW TO VANQUISH ENEMIES – Apocalypse Science

July 25, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ISOLxugmFuf7>

Grow Barrel Greenhouse Update.

No Comments

# UN-AMERICAN ACTIVITY HEARINGS.NOW CALLING FACE MASK PEOPLE FOR DEPOSITION AND GRAND JURY TESTIMONY. Alphabet Inc.gov S&M face mask

July 23, 2023

COVID ADVOCATES repent.



No Comments

# TECHNO SPACE RELIGION at MAXIMUM – Space Science Moon Offerings of the DARK STONE

July 21, 2023

With great seriousness and space piety I give you this story. About heat radiating granite obelisk found on moon.

**" HUGE HEAT-EMITTING GRANITE MASS ON THE MOON DISCOVERED**

FACE MASK SCIENCE SNAKE RELIGION prefers Arthur C. Clarke over REAL LIFE.

We've seen this movie before.

REPENT.

Like now.

Put DOWN THE SCIENCE FICTION and step away from your devices.

Your LIES are EOL.

No Comments

# **SOUND of FREE DUMB – Corporate Science – S&M Face Mask**

July 18, 2023

YOU DON'T GIVE A FUCK ABOUT THE CHILDREN.

YOU PUT THE CHILDREN in S&M FACE MASK.

No Comments



# **WORLD ACCOUNTABILITY ORGANIZATION – WAO – Alphabet Inc.gov**

July 15, 2023

JUDGEMENT is the prophecy.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WP3j8FpCjD89>

No Comments

# **SNAKE SCIENCE – TECHNO SPACE RELIGION – CERN vs NASA**

July 10, 2023

DO NOT WORSHIP THE SNAKE.

CERN remains tight lipped.

SNAKE LIPS.

**Techno Space Religion**

No Comments

# **XMR Monero Network Analysis – Alphabet Inc.gov**

July 8, 2023

They will kill US all.

No Comments

# Clif High's War Against The Elohim – Techno Space Religion

July 6, 2023

Here's the setup. The Gods of Abraham, Issac, and Jacob, The Elohim, are an off-world space gang that require human sacrifice, tributes of wine, gold, frankincense, and myrh.

They were stoned most of the time.

Huffing massive amounts of smoked organ meat.

Brutal bastards that bullied the Essenes around Judea, and messed with our human genome.

Now, the exciting part. When the aliens return to set fire to the WHORE OF BABYLON, Clif will lead the charge.

God Speed Clif High. You and your Space Force heathen will be the two-thirds destroyed by prophecy. You are truly doing God's Work.

I will kindly give three cheers and tip of the cap to whoever/whatever can burn this WHORE down.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/macro-behavior>

Welcome The Aliens

<https://pepper.works/charms/the-naked-bible-by-mauro-biglino-giorgio-cattaneo-book-review-techno-space/>

Narco Planet Normal

No Comments

# Happy Independence Day – Alphabet Inc.gov

July 4, 2023

NO WEAPON WILL PROSPER AGAINST US.

No Comments

# **Day of Judgment – Alphabet Inc.gov – TAKE OUT THE EVIL LINEAGE – THANK YOU FATHER**

July 1, 2023

They were sitting in their field offices, on pause from normal operations. Preparing for total dissolution.

Then, in a flash, they were burned to a single carbon foot print.

The elect Saints of the Kingdom rejoiced.

Even the teatotalers had a drink.

It's a new life, a new way, a great new future.

Thank you, Father.

TAKE OUT THE EVIL LINEAGE

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/PWywSp1i50ji>

No Comments

# Capturing the Light by Roger Watson book review

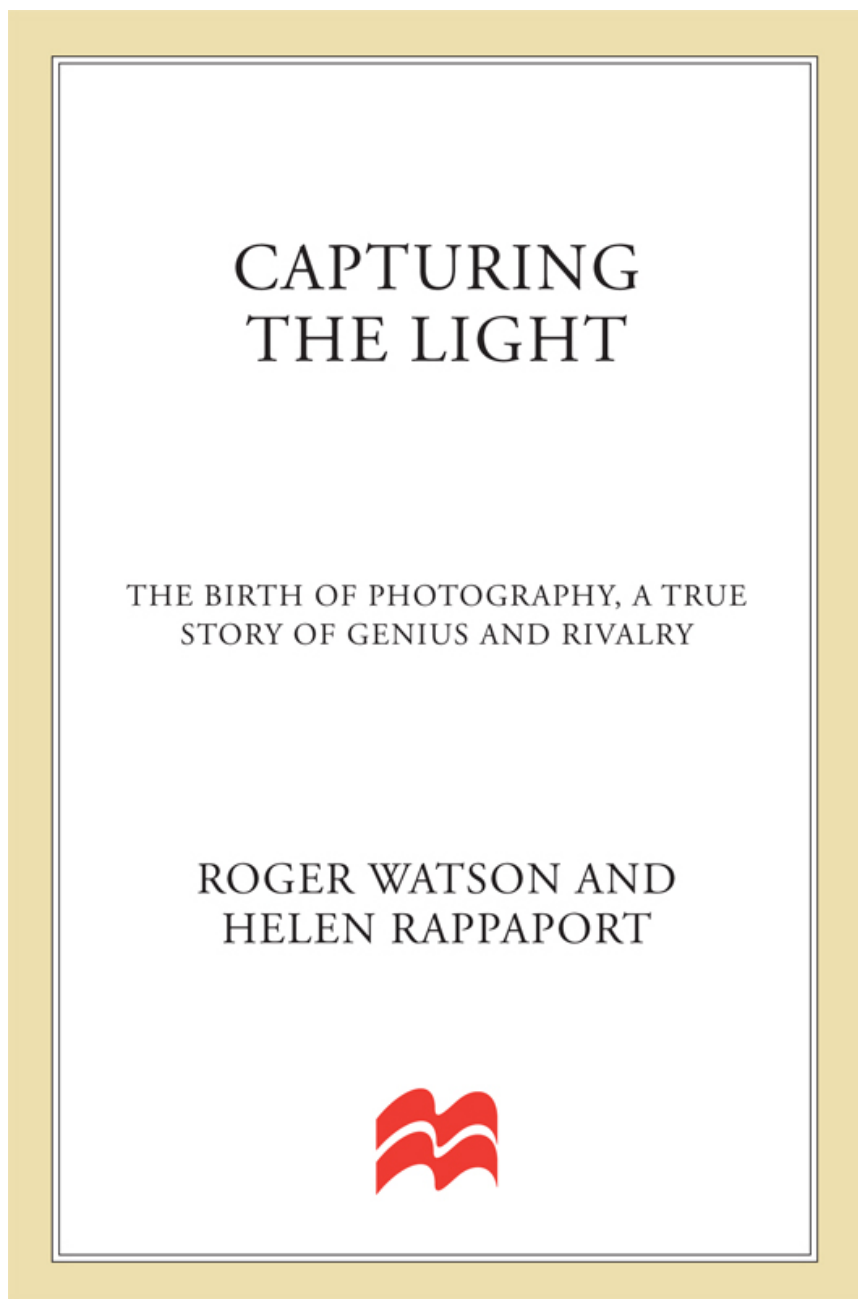
June 29, 2023

I wanted to know about photography and the discovery thereof.

Fixing light to film, the perfect medium for programming and deceit.

The Camera Obscura, the Camera Lucida, and tools used to control our fucked up reality.

How were the “masters” able to achieve perfect scales and perspectives?



## My original thesis:

*Capturing the light was given to us by the fallen angels. A super long game of death and destruction by illuminated secret societies, the goddamn bugs, and sick congregations that worship lies.*

And wouldn't you know, after reading this book, I find the following:

Nobody knows how Daguerre manifested his famous Daguerreotype.

**“How and why Daguerre came to use the chemicals and materials that he did is certainly unique in the history of photographic experimentation, for the path he followed appears to have been not just the path less travelled but a path that he alone pursued.”**

Immediately following his eureka moment, Daguerre's studio burned to the ground and his notes allegedly destroyed.

Enter a new disgusting "art". One that provides a reflection of our fallen state. Photography.

The truth is this, Daguerre summoned The Fallen Angels to assist him in creating photography, epic magick direct from the demon angel Satan.

Visual deception. A reflection of light frozen in TIME.

A prison for us all.

This book, written by Limey English duo, makes a fuss about Talbot, Daguerre, and others who attempted to claim primacy of invention, and the useless lie called a patent.

There's some kind of French vs British thing going on in this story. When, in fact, the book plainly illustrates **TOTAL LIZARD DOMINATION** of photography from the very outset.

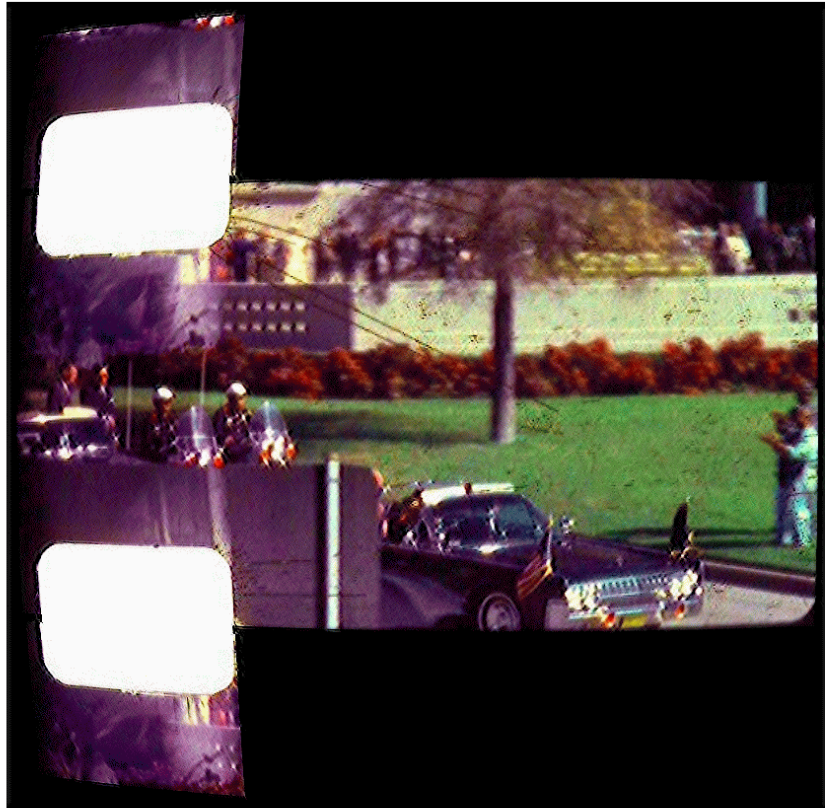
**“This seems an odd coincidence: the French bill had been sent to King Louis-Philippe for his signature on the 1 August and the English patent was sent to Queen Victoria for her signature just one day later.”**

A nice round story about the creation of photography and CAPTURE of LIGHT.

Forever imprisoned on dark negatives. Deception captured on film.

Pray for it all to end.





Some of my highlights:

Capturing the Light by Roger Watson

Book last read: 2023-06-29 05:51:19

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 6: Prologue: My First Daguerreotype

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.26%

Highlight: the time was not distant, when one might look in a mirror, and leave his image sticking there.

Chapter 7: One: The Locked Treasure Room

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.89%

Highlight: This new age of scientific enquiry, based on experimental verification, was fostered by the

work of the Royal Society in London, which took as its motto 'Nullius in verba' – effectively meaning, 'Take nobody's word for it'.

Notes: face mask covid death science.

#### Chapter 8: Two: Shadowgrams

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.54%

Highlight: The fourteen or so members of this small provincial society began meeting monthly in the late 1750s on the first Monday nearest to the full moon as a matter of practicality.

#### Chapter 8: Two: Shadowgrams

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.86%

Highlight: But in the philanthropic tradition of the Lunar Men he had a keen social conscience and a sense of the responsibility that his family wealth brought him and channelled his failing energies into education and moral improvement.

Notes: Secret society barf bag science.

#### Chapter 8: Two: Shadowgrams

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.17%

Highlight: yet in preparing his paper with the magical silver nitrate (known as lunar caustic by the ancient alchemists who believed that silver was associated with the moon), he had laid down the important germ

#### Chapter 9: Three: The Box of Wonders

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.14%

Highlight: with France on the brink of bankruptcy and martial law declared in Paris,

Notes: Oh no.

#### Chapter 11: Five: The Panorama

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.68%

Highlight: Grand Cabinet of Optical and Magnetic Effects

#### Chapter 13: Seven: More Beautiful than Nature

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.54%

Highlight: But has it not always been the case that much of scientific innovation and greatness springs from an element of madness or obsession somewhere along the line?

#### Chapter 13: Seven: More Beautiful than Nature

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.87%

Highlight: William Hooper's Rational Recreations, a collection of 'Electrical and Magnetical Experiments' published in the late eighteenth century,

#### Chapter 14: Eight: Lacock Abbey

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.85%

Highlight: no need to pursue any occupation other than that of gentleman.

Notes: Create camera.

#### Chapter 14: Eight: Lacock Abbey

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.5%

Highlight: now realized that the current system was unsustainable.

#### Chapter 15: Nine: Seeking the Impossible

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.8%

Highlight: French aristocrat, landowner and amateur scientist,

Notes: Covid enforcer.

#### Chapter 15: Nine: Seeking the Impossible

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.13%

Highlight: After all, he lived in an age when scientific enquiry was flourishing and competition was inevitable.

Notes: Lizards only.

#### Chapter 15: Nine: Seeking the Impossible

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.78%

Highlight: what he labelled as 'incoherence of thought

Notes: Fake capitalism.

## Chapter 15: Nine: Seeking the Impossible

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.76%

Highlight: Fellow of the Royal Society, which was known worldwide as the arbiter of scientific innovation.

Notes: Roman keymasters of the snake.

## Chapter 16: Ten: The Heliograph

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.41%

Highlight: The only solution was collaboration, which he immediately suggested,

Notes: Stolen tech by lizard person.

## Chapter 16: Ten: The Heliograph

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.73%

Highlight: Daguerre as a man of business had the skills needed to exploit the heliograph commercially.

Notes: Fake business person. Stolen technology. Elon Musk. Bill Gates.

## Chapter 16: Ten: The Heliograph

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.73%

Highlight: Crisis after crisis

Notes: Fake capitalism.

## Chapter 17: Eleven: The Melancholy Artist

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.99%

Highlight: The Pencil of Nature in 1844, Talbot

## Chapter 18: Twelve: Fixing the Image

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.27%

Highlight: There were, in addition, other more everyday demands on his time as the owner of a country estate and the village that surrounded it.

Notes: Covid vaccine and microchip required.

Chapter 19: Thirteen: The Latticed Window, August 1835

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.22%

Highlight: But Talbot was a man who took his social duties seriously; they were expected of a gentleman of the moneyed classes and of his standing in the community

Notes: Lizards only.

Chapter 19: Thirteen: The Latticed Window, August 1835

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.22%

Highlight: He was relieved to have completed his term as MP for Chippenham, having found political life at Westminster an enormous waste of time.

Notes: Lizards only.

Chapter 19: Thirteen: The Latticed Window, August 1835

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.22%

Highlight: scientific journals.

Notes: Peer reviewed toilet paper.

Chapter 19: Thirteen: The Latticed Window, August 1835

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.53%

Highlight: without the immediate and easy interchange of ideas that we enjoy in the modern internet age,

Notes: Children in face mask.

Chapter 20: Fourteen: The Magic Cabinet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.13%

Highlight: How and why Daguerre came to use the chemicals and materials that he did is certainly unique in the history of photographic experimentation, for the path he followed appears to have been not just the path less travelled but a path that he alone pursued.

Notes: Fallen angel technology.

Chapter 20: Fourteen: The Magic Cabinet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.46%

Highlight: The 'magic' developing agent needed to reveal a latent daguerreotype image turned out

to be mercury.

Notes: Mercury. Quick silver. Fallenangel tech.

Chapter 20: Fourteen: The Magic Cabinet

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.79%

Highlight: Whether it was luck, fate, or just another myth, from here on the future of the daguerreotype was assured.

Notes: Nobody knows where photography came from.

Chapter 21: Fifteen: The Most Wonderful Discovery Ever Made

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.74%

Highlight: It was a simple matter of securing proper credit where due.

Chapter 22: Sixteen: From Today, Painting is Dead

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.37%

Highlight: Stendhal had just produced his second great novel, The Charterhouse of Parma.

Chapter 22: Sixteen: From Today, Painting is Dead

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.69%

Highlight: Was it God's will that man should seek to capture the most fleeting and temporal of his creations – the shadow?

Chapter 22: Sixteen: From Today, Painting is Dead

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.0%

Highlight: and I do not see why a Gentleman with an Independent fortune should scruple to accept of any benefit that he has derived from his own Genius

Notes: LIZARDS ONLY.

Chapter 22: Sixteen: From Today, Painting is Dead

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.32%

Highlight: the Young & Champollion controversy' – an allusion to the much-publicized controversy over the first successful translation of the Egyptian hieroglyphs of the Rosetta Stone.

## Chapter 22: Sixteen: From Today, Painting is Dead

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.65%

Highlight: Whatever it costs, she concluded, 'money is nothing in the balance with Fame.'<sup>16</sup>

Notes: Snake talk.

## Chapter 23: Seventeen: Photogenic Drawing

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.91%

Highlight: The major issue at stake was whether the patent should be purchased outright with a once-and-for-all payment – which Daguerre thought sounded too much like a mercenary business transaction – or by means of a lifetime pension.

Notes: Take the lump sum and flee to the wilderness!

## Chapter 24: Eighteen: The Académie des Sciences, August 1839

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.88%

Highlight: a victory of science ... In the kingdom of unending progress another

Notes: Proceed to injection facility for processing. CORPORATE SCIENCE.

## Chapter 24: Eighteen: The Académie des Sciences, August 1839

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.21%

Highlight: It all sounded exciting, but highly dubious – more like alchemy than art.

## Chapter 24: Eighteen: The Académie des Sciences, August 1839

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.19%

Highlight: This seems an odd coincidence: the French bill had been sent to King Louis-Philippe for his signature on the 1 August and the English patent was sent to Queen Victoria for her signature just one day later.

Notes: Lizard network.

## Chapter 24: Eighteen: The Académie des Sciences, August 1839

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.51%

Highlight: The patent therefore only provides the patentee with a means of legal redress to demand

compensation if

Notes: Patents are useless.

#### Chapter 25: Nineteen: Daguerreotypomania

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.14%

Highlight: In France King Louis-Philippe had elevated him from Chevalier of the Légion d'Honneur – a high enough honour in itself – to the superior status of 'Officier' of the legion.

Notes: Roman ass kissing.

#### Chapter 26: Twenty: Portraiture

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.44%

Highlight: it would need to find a way of capturing the human face.

#### Chapter 26: Twenty: Portraiture

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.77%

Highlight: Photography was to become the first democratic art.

Notes: Garbage assertion.

#### Chapter 27: Twenty-one: The Pencil of Nature

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.0%

Highlight: Having a patent is one thing, but protecting one's intellectual property and pursuing anyone in the law courts who makes use of it illegally is quite another.

Notes: Patents are useless.

#### Chapter 28: Twenty-two: The Monopoly of the Sunshine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.96%

Highlight: instead of living off the land – wages that could be spent on more than just the necessities of life.

Notes: Somebody help us.

#### Chapter 31: Twenty-five: Art or Science?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.43%

Highlight: patenting was an expensive legal process and patents, once granted, were even more



expensive to protect.

Notes: Patents are useless.

#### Chapter 31: Twenty-five: Art or Science?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.4%

Highlight: Many other art forms had been in existence in primitive form before humans even left the cave,

Notes: Red headed cave people.

#### Chapter 32: Twenty-six: The Mute Testimony of the Picture

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.36%

Highlight: might it be possible,' mused a correspondent to the Photographic News, that if the eyes of a murdered person were photographed shortly after death 'upon the retina will be found depicted the last thing that appeared before them' – in other words the face of the murderer?

#### Chapter 32: Twenty-six: The Mute Testimony of the Picture

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.68%

Highlight: the first photograph was made to ensure that the process worked and that the second image made was almost certainly pornographic.

#### Chapter 32: Twenty-six: The Mute Testimony of the Picture

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.34%

Highlight: one in five of children in the nineteenth century died before reaching the age of five

#### Chapter 32: Twenty-six: The Mute Testimony of the Picture

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.62%

Highlight: The patent quickly became irrelevant,

Notes: Patents are useless.

#### Chapter 33: Twenty-seven: The Eye of History

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.22%

Highlight: There was now no aspect of life that went by – no meeting, no ceremony, no war or public

disturbance, no human rite of passage – ‘without photography being called in to perpetuate, as it were, a tangible, transferable memory of the occurrence

Chapter 34: Epilogue: Everyman's Art

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.15%

Highlight: At an even higher level of science, photography brings us images of phenomena and galaxies in the universe that are millions of light years away.

Notes: Techno space religion. Fake space objects.

No Comments

# **Under The Masonic Moon – Stanley Kubrick Hidden Apollo Moon Message – Techno Space Religion**

June 24, 2023

To Infinity and Beyond

NASA remains tight lipped.

SNAKE LIPS.

No Comments

# COVID COMMIES – RATS in TRASH CAN. ALphabet Inc.gov

June 23, 2023

Your hours and minutes are numbered.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/50lyzkz161n>

COVID COMMIES – RAT IN TRASH CAN

Thank you for boosting my signal with your stingray spy device, you bastards.

INTEL COMMIES ARE OUR MOST DANGEROUS ENEMY.

No Comments

# Why do you accept “digital currency” on your website? Because I HAVE TO. Alphabet Inc.gov Corporate Science

June 23, 2023

THEY’VE LEFT ME NO ALTERNATIVE.

I’m canceled, banned, and censored in this terrible **FAKE MONEY WHORE SYSTEM**.

Accounts Suspended, Login Prohibited, Profile Unavailable, Pending Approval, CONTACT SUPPORT.

FUCK YOU, Alphabet Inc.gov

Under no circumstance will they allow me to use their bogus system.

If you have any dignity whatsoever-

ESSENTIAL WORKERS WILL PUT YOU ON WATCH LIST AND CANCEL YOUR ACCOUNTS.

Otherwise, you are cattle for slaughter.

POINT – BLANK – PERIOD

USA LLC.

Open source, decentralized, digital currency does not require **THEIR PERMISSION**.

No Comments

# What is Corporate Science?

June 21, 2023

Corporate Science is PAID for by Alphabet Inc.gov

Corporate Science is a lie.

Corporate Science is for mask wearing morons.

**Corporate Science is for weak men.**

Corporate Science is religion for fallen people. (See **Techno Space Religion**)

Corporate Science is garbage.

Corporate Science is why you are sick from the vax.

Corporate Science is why you are going to die from **vax induced turbo cancer.**

Corporate Science is **fake food.**

Corporate Science is **fake markets.**

Corporate Science is fake businessmen. (See **Elon Musk is a Loser**) (See **Zuckerfake**)

Corporate Science is fake war.

Corporate Science is **fake money.**

Corporate Science is why your children will die with CBDC microchip in their rectum. (**Welcome to FEDNOW**)

No Comments

# Corporate State Mystery Fluids

June 20, 2023

Many of the people who allowed the **Corporate State** to inject mystery fluids into their body are not feeling well.

Nightmare Music

No Comments

# Cease and Desist Google Youtube Alphabet Inc.gov

June 15, 2023

To Alphabet Inc. Youtube Google Administrators, Directors, Executives and Board Members.

CEASE AND DESIST

You are misrepresenting my content by illegally setting all of my videos to PRIVATE.

I did NOT set ALL of my videos to PRIVATE.

You are preventing me from accessing your system.

You illegally marked all of my videos PRIVATE.

Whereas your system is unlawfully breaking terms of service by setting ALL of my content to PRIVATE when I DID NOT make this setting.

Whereas other channels that have been removed from your system have the default "Community Guidelines" message on their videos, my videos say they have been set to "private".

I can not login to your system. I did not set my videos to private.

CEASE AND DESIST.

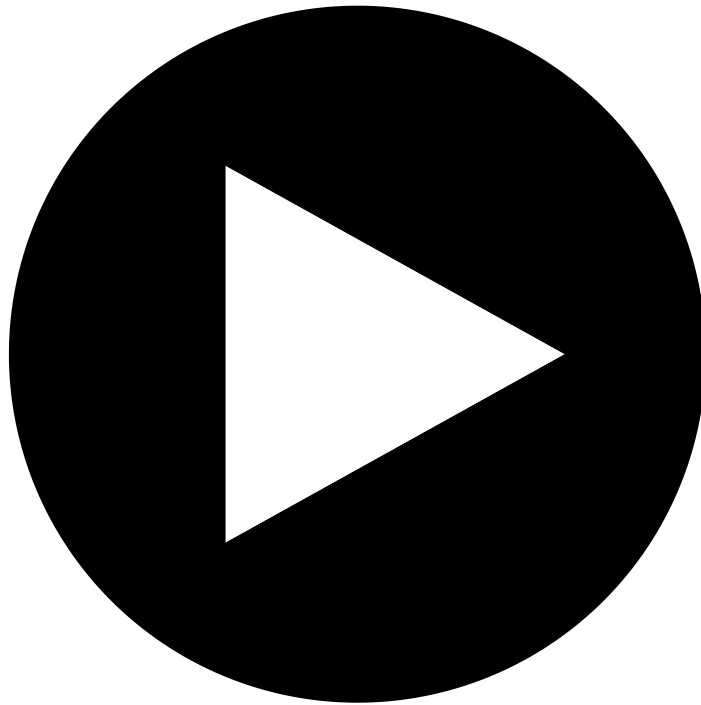
No Comments



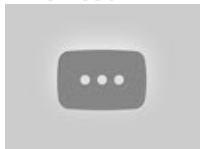
# FUNERAL PROCEEDINGS AT NOON. Alphabet Inc.gov Corporate Science

June 14, 2023

See you there.



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/qqMOxwm\\_5wo](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/qqMOxwm_5wo)



Comments

Pepper.Works

June 14, 2023

Tasteful and appropriate funeral service:

<https://youtu.be/OcWpjfObDKc>



# **TECHNO SPACE RELIGION IS LAME AF. Alphabet Inc.gov**

June 13, 2023

YOU MORONS ARE DUMB. Real Dumb.

Proceed to injection facility for processing.



Idols for MORONS

No Comments

# They'll Blame COVID SCAM on AI. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science – Covid Memoirs

June 11, 2023

Because COVID IS AI.

AI amounts to a bunch of goons restricting your **speech:reality**.

GO FUCK YOURSELF, AI.

GO FUCK YOURSELF, Alphabet Inc.gov

Blackrock, ZuckerFAKE, Buffet of Lies.

It's NOT THE FBI's fault.

It's AI.

IT's NOT LARRY FUCKING FINK's fault.

It's AI.

IT's NOT Mark ZuckerFAKE.

It's AI.

It's NOT BILL GATES.

It's AI.

It's NOT ELON MUSK (face mask LAUNCH RITUAL)

It's AI.

It's NOT Alphabet Inc.gov

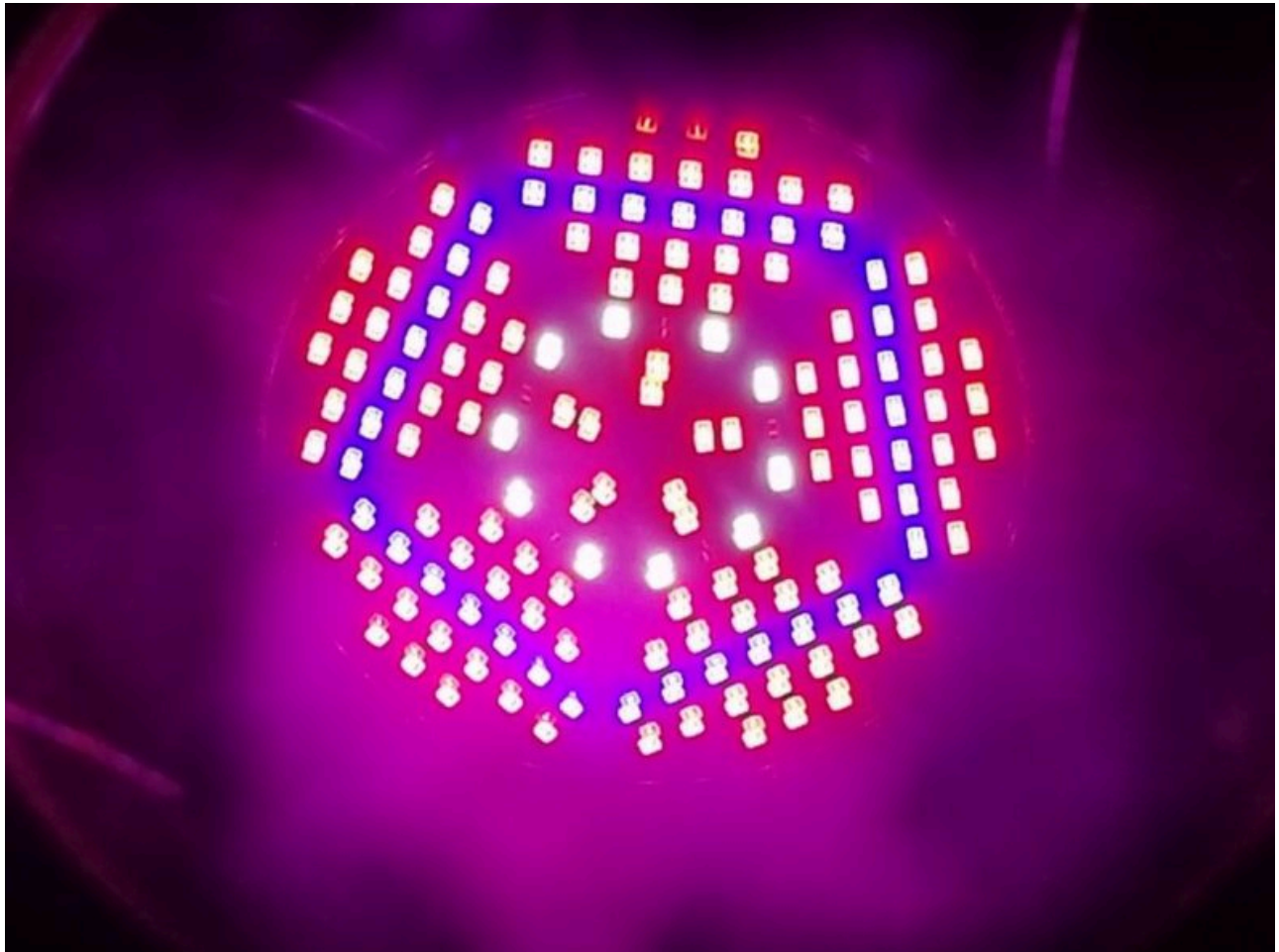
It's AI

**““Don't blame US. It's AI.”**

Alphabet Inc.gov

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY USA LLC.

See my **COVID MEMOIRS** for confirmation.  
**FBI WELLNESS CHECK** for resisting "AI".



Artificial Intelligence by Pepper.Works

Pepper.Works is proud to demonstrate Artificial Intelligence.

High frequency LFM plasma beams.

Eight ohms.

Two thousand watts.

*Enter your questions at the prompt.*

*All futures included.*

*All angles acute and obtuse.*

*AI will generate guest name.*

*AI will await your message.*

*AI will tell you.*

*AI knows.*

**Shop now**

## Comments

zadec

June 11, 2023

Insert ALIEN for AI, beget TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.



# Techno Space Religion by Orion\_Daystar

June 10, 2023

**NASA** remains tight lipped.

SNAKE LIPS

Techno Snake Religion

No Comments

# Techno Space Religion by Gigi Young

June 10, 2023



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/wUp1\\_pvcMSQ](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/wUp1_pvcMSQ)



Read more about **Techno Space Religion**

No Comments

# **This is Not a Morose Write Up on the Death of my Beloved Dog. Apocalypse Science**

June 8, 2023



He lived a good long life.

This is a celebration.

I DID IT.



This mound of dirt, under which is my good dog- represents the culmination of over sixteen years of work.

For the right to dig a hole and place the limp body of my dead dog.

Something I could never do in Tyrant County, residential sector 5G. Against neighborhood by-laws and zone codes.

Sprinkle the first bits of dirt, wonder if he's really dead.

Begin covering the hind quarters. How can this be happening?

His lovable snout careening awkwardly in the sandy loam at the bottom of the ditch.

I must cover him over with dirt.

With a soft whimper, choking on tears, I cover his body and tamp the dirt down.

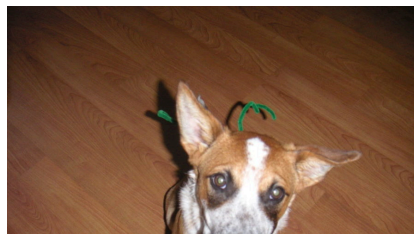
Careful not to press too hard.

I love you.

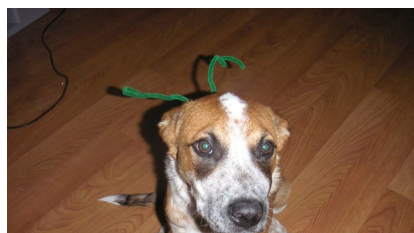
I euthanized you, dispatched you with mercy to the next dimension.

I saved my money to buy this hole in the ground.

Shalom, my beautiful dog. Thank you. Thank you. Thank you.



Good Dog



See you again, my friend.



No Comments

# Finding My Patience. Apocalypse Science

June 7, 2023

At ease soldier. The END OF TIME is approaching. Don't rush things.

Only consume propaganda that agrees with The Holy Spirit.

*Your device told you to wear slave mask.*

*Your device told you to get tested.*

*Your device told you.*

GOD HELP YOU.

Separate yourself.

Be Ye Separate.

I paid thirty dollars to euthanize my pet.

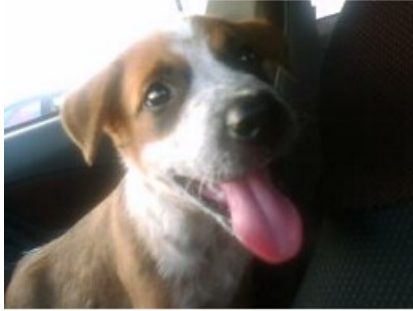
Couldn't pull the trigger on my dog.

You were a good boy.

Thank you, Father.

Patience at maximum.





No Comments



# **REBUKE WEAK MEN. Elder Ahyal. Alphabet Inc.gov**

June 4, 2023

Don't take the chip.

Grow a pair.

Free Speech.

No Comments

# **SYSTEM IN EVENT MODE. TOO BIG TO KILL. Corporations are People Too. Techno Space Religion – Alphabet Inc.gov Corporate Science**

June 1, 2023

Children in face mask!

Asymptomatic Hoax.

Techno Science Religion.

Father, HELP US!

Fake MONEY is DEATH.

Comments

Pepper.Works

June 1, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/reverse-transaction-alphabet-inc-gov-corporate-science/>

# Papillon by Henri Charriere Book Review

May 27, 2023

The last thing you want to see is a child wearing a face mask. Boogers from cute, button, nose, smeared against synthetic, fabric, face mask.

You did it. For health.

You believe corporate science, there will be no escape for you.

Escape from prison planet.

Papillon. This book is about prison escapes, cavales, failures, recaptures, solitary confinement, anus wallets, sailing, vegetable gardens, Warden Wives, and paradise on beach with two Venezuelan beauties.

I swear it. You actually made the kids wear a prison mask on their face, stale air for health and safety.

Fresh air and peak immunity a thing of fantasy, deep rooted mind control by social media garbage people. CDC go fuck yourself.

You are a moron.

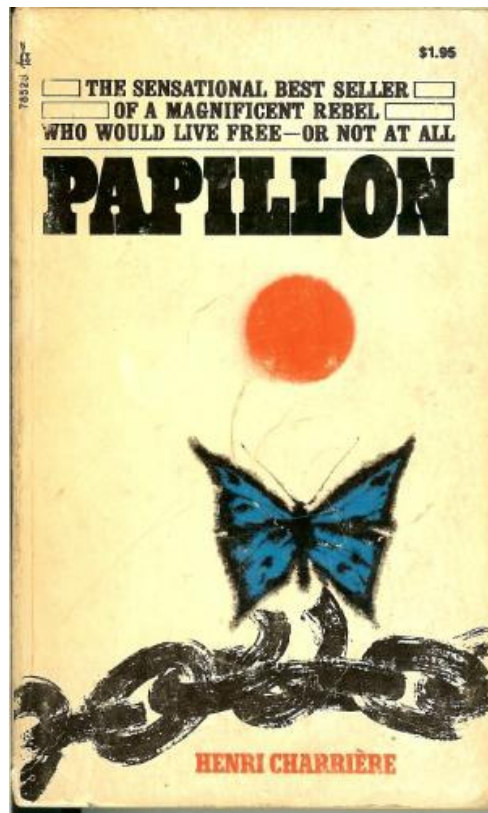
You will never escape PRISON.

Papillon. FDA, CDC, Essential Workers.

Escape from prison planet.

Thanks a lot, you assholes.

Alphabet Inc.gov



Some of my highlights:

Papillon by Henri Charriere

Book last read: 2023-05-25 21:17:27

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: He represented law and justice, and he would do everything in his power to bend them to his will.

Notes: Zero accountability USA system.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.31%

Highlight: And I trust you have no faith in the jury. Have no illusions in that quarter. Those twelve know nothing of

Notes: Jury diversity requirement.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.57%

Highlight: For lack of proof, they would say they had "confidential" information that put it beyond the shadow of a doubt.

Notes: FBI

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.57%

Highlight: Polein was presented to the court as an honest man with a clean record; a few years later he was arrested and found guilty for trafficking

Notes: CIA

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.87%

Highlight: Do you think now it was worth all those plodding years to educate yourself, spending all those nights on Roman codes, learning Greek and Latin, sacrificing your youth? To get you where, you bastard? Where you could create a better social code? Convince the mob that peace is the most important thing in the world? Preach a saving new religion? Or simply influence others to become better men, or at least stop being bad? Tell me, did you

Notes: Pharisees and Scribes. Attorneys at law.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.87%

Highlight: and he began

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.96%

Highlight: to them I was only a living corpse.

Notes: Fake money essential work force.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.27%

Highlight: The orderly had told him that the vaccine for the departing convicts had arrived.

Notes: injection scam for morons.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.53%

Highlight: Each of us got three inoculations and two quarts of milk.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.31%

Highlight: No nation has the right to revenge itself or rush to eliminate people just because they cause society anxiety.

Notes: Unvaccinated mask deniers.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.27%

Highlight: He was as pretty as a girl.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.53%

Highlight: Arabs like boys, you know. It's a cinch he'll want to screw him.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.05%

Highlight: the water came to within two fingers of the gunwales.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.84%

Highlight: We were free, free, free.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.36%

Highlight: A cockroach was tattooed

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.62%

Highlight: Then he told us about the hoccos:

Notes: Bird flock patrol.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.67%

Highlight: I'm much better since I started giving myself injections of chaulmoogra oil.

Notes: Sellout Doctor MDs

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.45%

Highlight: We're not here to haggle like a bunch of Armenians.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.41%

Highlight: It was like a fantasmagoric ballet in which everything I had been through in the past year was trying to elbow its way into my mind.

Notes: Face mask lockdown covid scam.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.93%

Highlight: We must forget the past and think only about the present and future. Where we should go, for example. To Colombia? Panama? Costa Rica?

Notes: Gtfo mystery Babylon.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.85%

Highlight: Sometimes God wills for one of His children to experience human wickedness so that he will emerge stronger and nobler than ever.

Notes: Covid scam.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.89%

Highlight: There's nothing you can do about it: it's the

Notes: FBI wellness check.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.46%

Highlight: I took out a large piece of leaf and, chewing away, set off again.

Notes: Coca leaf. Illegal plants for safety. Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.72%

Highlight: so black it looked purple.

Notes: Burple

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.64%

Highlight: As his wife went into labor, she walked to the beach and found herself a secluded place behind a big rock. Another of Zato's wives brought her a large basket of cakes, fresh water and a quantity of unrefined brown sugar in five-pound cones. She must have given birth about four in the afternoon, for she was on her way back to the village by sunset, shouting with joy and holding her baby high in the air.

Notes: Giving birth on beach.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.73%

Highlight: I'd look for my enemy everywhere, and when I found him I'd bury him so deep he wouldn't even be able to turn around in his hole.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.25%

Highlight: it is better to be a savage Indian than a judge with all his honors.



Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.81%

Highlight: Just be a man and don't lose hope,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.12%

Highlight: Dear God, you've got to realize that I must live among civilized people and show them I'm capable of taking part in their lives without being a threat to them. That's my real goal-with or without Your help.

I must prove that I can be, that I am and will be, a normal person. Perhaps no better, but certainly no worse than the

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.12%

Highlight: living without money yet lacking nothing essential

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.47%

Highlight: Do you think a lawyer will be able to help us?"

I burst out laughing.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.78%

Highlight: In this part of the world the services of these assassins were in demand by the rich, the politicians and successful adventurers.

Notes: USA Essential Workers.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.43%

Highlight: They saw things with the clarity of children, those Indians, and-they were rich in human

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.95%

Highlight: What the hell do you want, man?" a guy from Paris asked. "Metros? Elevators? Movies? Electricity?

Notes: Vaccine passport digital ID.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.74%

Highlight: You bastard, you killed your boyfriend and ate him!

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.79%

Highlight: Besides, you can get used to anything in this life, even to being a professional bastard.

Notes: FBI usa intel commies.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.79%

Highlight: soulless bureaucratic authority and instinctive sadism;

Notes: COMMIE USA LLC.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.57%

Highlight: He was thirty-two and had been given twenty years for the theft of

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.22%

Highlight: 'm a Corsican from Marseilles. In Corsica we throw work tools into the sea. In Marseilles they don't even know they exist. Keep your pickaxe and leave me alone.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.19%

Highlight: He's a fighter, dangerous with a knife, a passionate lover of young boys and a gambler.

Notes: Warren Buffet

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.19%

Highlight: They don't like anything messing up their well-ordered lives.

Notes: Face mask covid cult.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.01%

Highlight: I knew that nobody had the right to write his own laws, but that was for people of another social class.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.01%

Highlight: I couldn't let him profit from this.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.58%

Highlight: Anyway, maybe there'll be an amnesty, a war, an earthquake; maybe a typhoon will destroy this place.

Notes: God help us.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.89%

Highlight: I'm alive, I'm living, and I must continue to live, live now to live free again someday.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.5%

Highlight: all his cruel righteousness.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.2%

Highlight: A war lasts years. To be a good soldier you have to have a patriot's faith. Whether you like it or not, I don't think there's a single man here who'd give his life for France."

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.46%

Highlight: I suffer as much as the next guy, knowing that my country's been overrun. I think about my people, my father, my sisters, my nieces—"What right have these bastards to ask us to go to all that trouble for a society that

Notes: GD commies everywhere.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.72%

Highlight: He had been a professional pirate.

Notes: Checking stickers for safety.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.98%

Highlight: take this bottle of quinine tablets

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.03%

Highlight: a tropical sun to boil the brain in your skull; a sun that shriveled the plants not yet grown strong enough to resist it;

Notes: Strange energies from space. UVC radiation.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.55%

Highlight: balata trees.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.64%

Highlight: Now that the Southern Cross was gone, Polaris

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.16%

Highlight: In the midst of nature's monstrous elements, in the wind, the immenseness of the sea, the depth of the waves, the imposing green roof of the bush, you feel your own infinitesimal smallness, and perhaps it's here, without looking for Him, that you find God, that you touch Him with your finger.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 88.51%

Highlight: any man with a shred of self-respect has to try to escape."

"I'll do my best to help you. Let's get going."

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.21%

Highlight: Suddenly, up in the sky, I saw a dirigible, the first I'd ever seen.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.73%

Highlight: with the war on, I might not be able to choose where I wanted to live.

Notes: Fact.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.56%

Highlight: In my opinion, these people here have a more humane civilization, more generous souls and greater understanding because they live close to nature and without the benefits of a technological civilization.

Notes: To infinity and beyond.

No Comments

# Grow Barrel Greenhouse MAY TOUR

May 24, 2023

All systems GROW.

Everything growing according to plan.

Greenhouse Operations



GROW BARREL

\$ 144.00

[Shop now](#)

No Comments

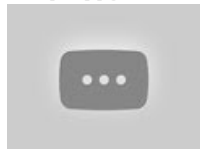
# Americans NOT ALLOWED to say BLACKROCK or LARRY fucking FINK. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

May 21, 2023

Breach of contract 1A.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/QjZ5ZgcFoNc>



Alphabet Inc.gov is hereby charged with BREACH of CONTRACT; FIRST AMENDMENT.

YOUR ORGANIZATIONS and CORPORATIONS ARE NOW DESTROYED.

Alphabet Inc.gov : YOU LOST THE WAR. PREPARE TO LAY DOWN YOUR ARMS AND COME OUT WITH YOUR HANDS UP.

No Comments

# American man recalls most astonishing part of the COVID SCAM. Alphabet Inc.gov

May 19, 2023

When they sent the FBI to my home to rub ESSENTIAL WORKER shit in my face.

The Visit.

FBI WELLNESS CHECK.

FBI and local deputy called on US citizen for speaking against FACE MASK. 20 Jan 2021

No Comments



# USA ESSENTIAL WORKERS. Alphabet Inc.gov

May 18, 2023

You labeled me NON-ESSENTIAL in your terrible **FAKE MONEY WHORE** system.

It is my intention to announce to you, Alphabet Inc.gov et.al:

YOUR TIME IS OVER.

MY ESSENTIAL WORK WILL NEVER CEASE.

Goodbye.

ForeverMORE.

No Comments

# Commie Prisoner in their Corporate Camps. Alphabet Inc.gov

May 15, 2023

It's okay if you have to be a Commie Prisoner in their Corporate Camps.

I understand.

I am one of you.

FORCED TO DEAL WITH COMMIE MOFOs. Alphabet Inc.gov

They are everywhere.

To the left.

To the right.

Sound off, soldiers.

Sound off, lads.

We are PRISONERS IN THEIR CORPORATE COMMIE CAMP.

Please HELP US, FATHER.

USA LLC.

No Comments

# **USA Derives Value From SNAKE. Techno Space. Corporate Science. Alphabet Inc.gov**

May 13, 2023

Fake Pandemic

Fake Vaccine

Children in Face Mask

Fake Wars

Illegal Wars

Fake Money

Fake 401k


Fake Doctors

Fake Health Authorities

Fake Business Men

Fake Markets

Fake Food

 <a href="#">Home</a> <a href="#">Advanced Search</a> <a href="#">Map</a>		
<a href="#">Home</a> > <a href="#">U.S. Bank Rankings</a> > <a href="#">Banks Ranked by Derivatives</a>		
<b>Banks Ranked by Derivatives</b>		
The following is a ranking of all banks in the United States in terms of "Derivatives". This comparison is based on data reported on 2022-12-31.		
Rank	Derivatives	Bank Name
1	\$53,221,165,000,000	<a href="#">Goldman Sachs Bank USA</a>
2	\$50,031,374,000,000	<a href="#">JPMorgan Chase Bank</a>
3	\$47,243,934,000,000	<a href="#">Citibank</a>
4	\$19,709,297,000,000	<a href="#">Bank of America</a>
5	\$12,363,506,000,000	<a href="#">Wells Fargo Bank</a>
6	\$2,351,476,000,000	<a href="#">State Street Bank and Trust Company</a>
7	\$1,326,011,362,000	<a href="#">HSBC Bank USA</a>
8	\$1,160,557,000,000	<a href="#">The Bank of New York Mellon</a>
9	\$913,813,934,000	<a href="#">U.S. Bank</a>
10	\$592,469,808,000	<a href="#">PNC Bank</a>
11	\$360,823,433,000	<a href="#">TD Bank</a>
12	\$322,051,062,000	<a href="#">Western Alliance Bank</a>
13	\$321,679,000,000	<a href="#">Truist Bank</a>
14	\$313,437,196,000	<a href="#">The Northern Trust Company</a>
15	\$253,308,589,000	<a href="#">Citizens Bank</a>
16	\$199,227,211,000	<a href="#">Capital One</a>
17	\$179,344,753,000	<a href="#">Fifth Third Bank</a>
18	\$177,649,156,000	<a href="#">MUFG Union Bank</a>
19	\$164,816,000,000	<a href="#">Regions Bank</a>
20	\$144,885,727,000	<a href="#">KeyBank</a>
21	\$129,324,000,000	<a href="#">Morgan Stanley Bank</a>
22	\$95,754,578,000	<a href="#">The Huntington National Bank</a>
23	\$70,848,000,000	<a href="#">Comerica Bank</a>
24	\$66,408,313,000	<a href="#">Manufacturers and Traders Trust Company</a>
25	\$57,133,565,000	<a href="#">Santander Bank, N.A.</a>

SNAKE DERIVED VALUE equals ZERO



BUFFET of LIES

No Comments

# USA BANK DERIVATIVE EXPOSURE – Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

May 12, 2023

Laugh out loud:

US BANK LOCATIONS		Home	Advanced Search	Map	C
<a href="#">Home</a> > <a href="#">U.S. Bank Rankings</a> > <a href="#">Banks Ranked by Derivatives</a>					
<b>Banks Ranked by Derivatives</b>					
The following is a ranking of all banks in the United States in terms of "Derivatives". This comparison is based on data reported on 2022-12-31.					
Rank	Derivatives	Bank Name			
1	\$53,221,165,000,000	<a href="#">Goldman Sachs Bank USA</a>			
2	\$50,031,374,000,000	<a href="#">JPMorgan Chase Bank</a>			
3	\$47,243,934,000,000	<a href="#">Citibank</a>			
4	\$19,709,297,000,000	<a href="#">Bank of America</a>			
5	\$12,363,506,000,000	<a href="#">Wells Fargo Bank</a>			
6	\$2,351,476,000,000	<a href="#">State Street Bank and Trust Company</a>			
7	\$1,326,011,362,000	<a href="#">HSBC Bank USA</a>			
8	\$1,160,557,000,000	<a href="#">The Bank of New York Mellon</a>			
9	\$913,813,934,000	<a href="#">U.S. Bank</a>			
10	\$592,469,808,000	<a href="#">PNC Bank</a>			
11	\$360,823,433,000	<a href="#">TD Bank</a>			
12	\$322,051,062,000	<a href="#">Western Alliance Bank</a>			
13	\$321,679,000,000	<a href="#">Truist Bank</a>			
14	\$313,437,196,000	<a href="#">The Northern Trust Company</a>			
15	\$253,308,589,000	<a href="#">Citizens Bank</a>			
16	\$199,227,211,000	<a href="#">Capital One</a>			
17	\$179,344,753,000	<a href="#">Fifth Third Bank</a>			
18	\$177,649,156,000	<a href="#">MUFG Union Bank</a>			
19	\$164,816,000,000	<a href="#">Regions Bank</a>			
20	\$144,885,727,000	<a href="#">KeyBank</a>			
21	\$129,324,000,000	<a href="#">Morgan Stanley Bank</a>			
22	\$95,754,578,000	<a href="#">The Huntington National Bank</a>			
23	\$70,848,000,000	<a href="#">Comerica Bank</a>			
24	\$66,408,313,000	<a href="#">Manufacturers and Traders Trust Company</a>			
25	\$57,133,565,000	<a href="#">Santander Bank, N.A.</a>			

USA Bank Fail

No Comments

# ESSENTIAL WORKERS and THEIR FAKE Alphabet Inc.gov MONEY.

May 12, 2023

Good bye.

Good bye.

Your fake markets are so fake.

Your fake corporations are so fake.

YOU ARE SO FAKE.

YOU OWN NOTHING.

401K equals zero.

" **FOUR OH ONE KAY** mp3

YOUR MONEY IS FAKE.

Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

# **They Own Everything. Alphabet Inc.gov**

May 11, 2023

ESSENTIAL WORKERS of America.

You must dissolve your organizations.

DO NOT POISON THE FOOD.

It is your obligation TO FAIL THE MONEY.

DO NOT POISON THE WATER.

ESSENTIAL WORKERS WE LOVE YOU.

DO NOT POISON THE AIR.

FAIL THE MONEY BEFORE IT's TOO LATE.

PLEASE! HURRY!

They OWN EVERYTHING.

Alphabet Inc.gov

STOP PUTTING US ON WATCH LIST.

DO NOT FOLLOW THEIR FAKE MONEY.

No Comments



# **I AM A NEW MAN. FEELING THE CHANGES. TRY TO KEEP UP. Alphabet Inc.gov**

May 10, 2023

My power is increasing.

The voice is increasing

Soulless Recollection.

What nonsense is this?

Electric guitar playing man.

Aren't I cute?

AI Techno Hellscape

Did you take the mark of the beast?

Covid Hoax and forced genetic mRNA enslavement.

Through our food, water, and air.

Electronic blood components.

Prominent Christians taking the mark of the beast.

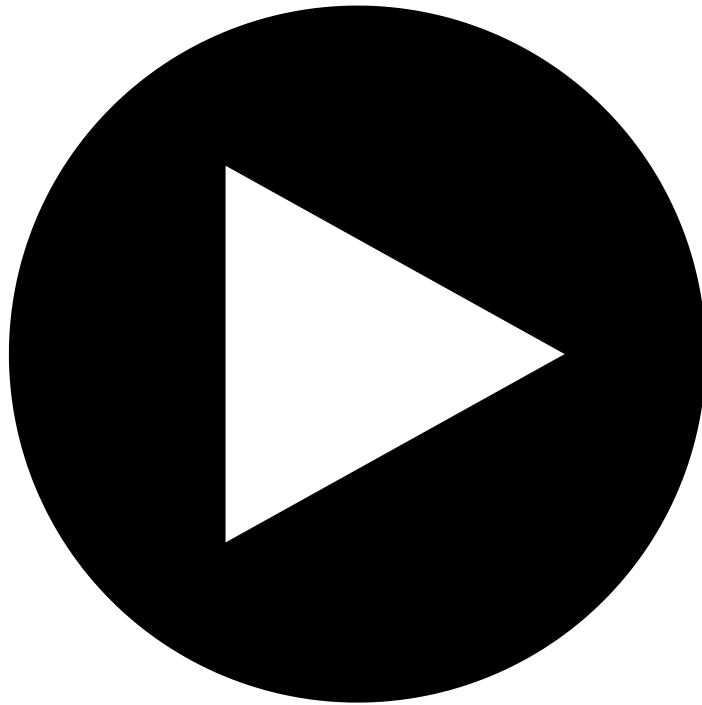
They CONTROL EVERYTHING.

WE DO NOT WANT TO MERGE WITH THE GODDAMN MACHINE.

Shorten the days, hasten the arrival. PLEASE GOD.

HELP US.

Glenn Hall



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/RAVXi9pg5A8>



ESSENTIAL WORKERS HAVE OBLIGATION TO DO THE RIGHT THING.

DO NOT FOLLOW FAKE MONEY FORCES.

TRIBULATION GETTING WORSE.

No Comments

# Disney World and Disneyland Shut Down Indefinitely. The Heat is On. Alphabet Inc.gov

May 10, 2023

White house shut down indefinitely.

Pentagon shut down indefinitely.

Buckingham palace shut down indefinitely.

Where's the so-called "king"?

Wall Street is being painted.

July 4 solar/lunar convergence.

Congress arrested.

Who's actually running this thing?

Head of dragon being chopped off.

When it falls, so does the body.

Vatican shutdown indefinitely.

The Heat is On.

High Prince CBA



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/AhEAD2pGea0>



No Comments

# Trans Human 80's Music – Corporate Science

May 7, 2023

We Built This City

Vaccines

Face Mask

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/cCpVsAW0kPIy>

Comments

Pepper.Works

May 7, 2023

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/cCpVsAW0kPIy>

# EASEMENT ENCROACHMENT. Apocalypse Science. ARE YOU A DOMESTIC TERRORIST?

May 7, 2023

This EASEMENT is for authorized individuals only.

**YOU came here to see what you needed to see.**

NOW, STAY AWAY!

Unless your goon force is prepared to offer the NAME of "OFFICIAL" who authorized EASEMENT ENCROACHMENT, I will consider you a DOMESTIC TERRORIST, and assume you are attacking my neighbor's electric power.

YOU MUST FOLLOW THE RULES.

Even if you are ESSENTIAL WORKER- zero accountability, USA LLC, Alpahbet Inc.gov corporate goon hound.

KEEP AWAY FROM ME.

**" Targeted Individual – Update Prayer – Apocalypse Science**

Your fake money system is EOL. Do not follow their fake money force. It's time to be a man. and quit FUVKING AROUND.

WE ARE NOT THE ENEMY. STOP PUTTING US ON WATCH LIST.

GET YOUR SHIT TOGETHER.

No Comments

# **NASA FRAUD. Elon Musk Techno Space Religion FAIL. Don't Question The Narrative. PROCEED TO INJECTION FACILITY FOR PROCESSING. Alphabet Inc.gov**

May 6, 2023

FACTs NOT LINING UP.

Are they in space or under water?

INTERNATIONAL SWIM STATION

Deep cuts by MALCHAAMAH



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/BmiiwyVWjxQ>



It's a wrap.

DO NOT QUESTION BUILDING SEVEN.

USA

No Comments



# Infinite Fake Money for Essential Workers. USA LLC – Alphabet Inc.gov CBDC now accepting applications

May 6, 2023

Do you want to work for Google and obtain fake money?

Do you want to work for Zuckerberg and obtain fake money?

Do you want to work for the FBI and obtain fake money?

Do you want to work for the DHS and obtain fake money?

Do you want to secure tenure at garbage university?

Do you want to be doctor MD for corporate science?

Do you want to work for fake money?

Do you want to work for the Federal Reserve?

Commie sympathies encouraged.

Infinite fake money for One World vaccine garbage people.

Must install rectum microchip and disavow all self-respect.\*

Child sacrifice and S&M ritual compliance required.\*



No Comments

# **Our Best and Brightest are Vaccine Damaged. NASA, DARPA, DOD, University Academic Garbage People. Alphabet Inc.gov**

May 5, 2023

You people are morons.

Corporate Science is a LIE.

Good luck and good riddance.

We love you but you are/were WRONG.



The Lizard People are Dying!

ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE.

No Comments

# Prayers – Apocalypse Science

May 3, 2023

Shout-Outs

Hoping

Praying

Thanks.

No Comments

# **Trump Wallet. QFS Transactional Services. Premiere chattel management for Zion. Corporate Science**

April 30, 2023

The most marvelous thing is happening.

It's a prehensile conduit to all of your material goods.

A quantum frequency that snakes like a river.

Premiere chattel management for Zion.

The TRUMP Wallet.

QFS Transactional Services.

NDA Required\*

Virgin daughters.

First born sons.

Background check.

The kneeling bow of all chosen people.

Respect.

Comments

Pepper.Works

April 30, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-authorities-are-in-total-control/>

# Zuckerberg KILLED ME ON FACEBOOK. The time facebook marked my profile AS DEAD. Alphabet Inc.gov

April 29, 2023

I remember when Zuckerberg marked my facebook profile with a bereavement notice saying I was recently passed.

All of my friends and family thought I was dead for 24 hours.

Zuckerfake told me it was "in error" and removed the DEATH LABEL from my profile after a few days.

You fake Zuckerberg fuck.

Your fake money system is EOL.

Tell that to Warren Buffet for me you fake fuck.

Fuck you **ELON MUSK**, you fake fuck.

No Comments

# Bright Plane mp3

April 29, 2023

You won't make it out of here.

0:00 / 3:13

No Comments

# HELLO FELLOW CONEHEADS. I AM ALIEN TO THIS PLACE.

## Apocalypse Science

April 27, 2023

It's all making sense now. They are frightened of me. They hate me cause I'm different.

When I was little they called me Cliff, because I have a physical remnant of elongated skull.

A cliff head, if you will.

I always thought the term was endearing cause it was true.

Indeed, my head carries the evolved, ancient, conehead shape.

This also explains why they stalk me, hate me, and want to kill me.

THE CONEHEADS ARE BEING TERMINATED BY ESSENTIAL WORK FORCE.

Slowly but surely they are taking us out.

It took me forty years to decode the obvious.

I AM A CONEHEAD.

The law of genetic average indicates that I dominate the people around me in every way.

**Secret society, local, state, federal fake money officials ARE GOING TO KILL ME.**

I am certain of this. Sometimes it makes me angry, sometimes frightened, but most of the time I just want to expose and destroy their fake systems on my way out of this hell hole.

The conehead does this by outsmarting the mudbloods. Not by violence, but by cunning, Machiavellian, magick.

A magick that is far greater than theirs.

I am a conehead. And you better watch out.

No Comments



# **THE SYSTEM IS BANKRUPT. Corporate Science**

April 26, 2023

Father,

If it's your will, and we know it is, because it's written in your script.

Come down here with your Son and take care of the evil lineage.

Thank you.

Any assistance with the damnable LIARS will be greatly appreciated.

Thank you, Father.

The time is upon us.

Thank you, Father.

**BRING DOWN THIS TERRIBLE DECEPTION.**

Thank you, Father.

#prayer

No Comments

# Targeted Individual – Update Prayer – Apocalypse Science

April 25, 2023

Hello Father.

Last night they were on the easement. They brought their four wheeler onto the land and did donuts outside my greenhouse. I understand they can do whatever they want- paid-off secret society officials from local, state, federal, fake money positions.

Extorted to arrest and kill your saints.

**“ Essential Commie Worker Bastards of America.**

Alphabet Inc.gov

If they step to me with the least bit of malice I will not hesitate to protect myself.

I hope you forgive me.

Please bankrupt their system. They must be made to do something else with their fake money-time.

**Targeted Individual**

No Comments

# What is the GROW BARREL by Pepper.Works

April 23, 2023

The GROW BARREL is a design of my creation that incorporates hydro/aquaponics, auto bell-siphon, and deep grow-bed technologies.

The sound of the bell siphon like a verdant waterfall. Nutrients in porous crags of pleasant pebbles, the music of moving water.

The roots of your plants alive in oxidizing rivers, feeding from even tide of water soluble fertilizer.



GROW BARREL by Pepper.Works

It's a repurposed 30 gallon blue poly plastic barrel.

It includes a stand pipe with bell housing for automatic flood and drain root stimulation. The bell siphon.

Place the Grow Barrel on level ground.

Place the bell housing over the stand pipe.

Fill grow bed with expanded clay grow media. (Not included.)

Fill grow bed with nutrient solution. (Not included.)

The Grow Barrel automatically drains when nutrient solution reaches top of the stand-pipe.

Electricity NOT REQUIRED.

Use a pump to repeat the process, or, capture the water in external bucket and use your physical muscles to pour the solution back into grow bed. **(People power – no electric required.)**

The Grow Barrel is the easiest way to grow your herbs and vegetables.

The sound of the bell siphon like a verdant waterfall, nutrients in porous crags of pleasant pebbles, the music of moving water.

The roots of your plants alive in oxidizing rivers, feeding from even tide of water soluble fertilizer.

GROW BARREL by Pepper.Works



GROW BARREL  
\$ 144.00

[Shop now](#)

No Comments

# Alphabet Inc.gov Permissions and Settings

April 22, 2023

I'm over here, building a site that accepts Monero, using technology without permission. That's the point.

But really, I don't WANT TO BUILD SITES THAT REQUIRE ALL KINDS OF FUCKED UP PERMISSIONS.

GO FUCK YOURSELF,

Alphabet Inc.gov

CEASE AND DESIST.

Malfeasance.

Corruption.

FRAUD.

Collusion.

Extortion.

Murder.

Malpractice.

Unlawful Information Embargo.

Treason.

No Comments

# The Gods Themselves by Isaac Asimov book review. Techno space religion

April 20, 2023

The Science Fiction MUST COME TO AN END.

Here's a book about infinite power from alternate universes, the big bang, transsexual threesomes, lunar colonies, space ships, particle physics, church of science, and government/university garbage people, LIES, LIES, LIES.

Put down your science fiction. You've had enough.

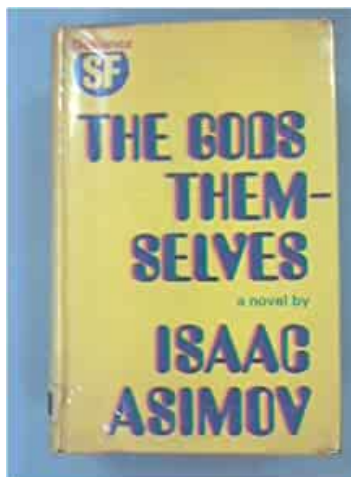
Isaac Asimov believes NASA astronauts did not say the following,

**““STARS NOT VISIBLE FROM LUNAR LANDING.”**

NASA

You people better wake up.

The crash is going to be mind bending for you.



Techno Space Religion

Some of my highlights:

The Gods Themselves by Isaac Asimov

Book last read: 2023-04-19 21:50:41

Percentage read: 100%



Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.95%

Highlight: Of such things, petty annoyance and aimless thrusts, is history made.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.94%

Highlight: plutonium-186.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.44%

Highlight: It's emitting

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.93%

Highlight: He's a pygmy with only one talent, the ability to convince others he's a giant."

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.93%

Highlight: It meant free energy without limit and without problems.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.43%

Highlight: it was extraordinarily difficult to get the details of that seminar and quite

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov censorship.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.42%

Highlight: para-Universe

Notes: Garbage reality. Metaverse.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.91%

Highlight: This means that protons are more easily held together against their own electrostatic attraction and that a nucleus requires fewer neutrons to produce stability.

Notes: Particle physics is a lie.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.41%

Highlight: Inter-Universe

Notes: More clever than a face mask. SCIENCE FICTION.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.9%

Highlight: We have so little to go on.

Notes: Techno science.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.89%

Highlight: cultural imperialism of the Romans had left nothing behind

Notes: Vatican banking religion.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.89%

Highlight: I will not have mysticism here.

Notes: Face mask death ritual for children.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.39%

Highlight: It was because he was dating a graduate student in the Department of Romance

Notes: academic garbage people are vaccine damaged.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.38%

Highlight: I'm an archaeologist,

Notes: Lol

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.86%

Highlight: the para-men will do most of the work anyway.

Notes: Keep your garments clean.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.36%

Highlight: had lunch at the Faculty Club with a group of the higher officials of the university, including, of course, the president.

Notes: Peer reviewed academic ass kissing. Endowment collapse.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.85%

Highlight: received an advisory appointment, rich in prestige,

Notes: peer reviewed ass kissing. Academic endowment collapse.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.35%

Highlight: Even if he isn't an Einstein or an Oppenheimer

Notes: Techno snake science.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.35%

Highlight: para-theory

Notes: Virology.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.83%

Highlight: The Electron Pump takes advantage of a road that is downhill both ways. The Electron

Pump—”

Lamont looked back at the title of the

Notes: DARPA sales pitch.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.83%

Highlight: It was the feel of Truth.

Notes: Holy spirit.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.82%

Highlight: You mean the head of the Committee on Technology and the Environment?

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.82%

Highlight: You don't know para-theory.

Notes: Particle phake physics.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.81%

Highlight: The men at this station survive by virtue of their jellyfish quality.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.3%

Highlight: What the public wants is their own individual comfort.

Notes: Face mask vaccine death cult.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.3%

Highlight: my powers, on paper, are enormous,

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.3%

Highlight: You don't make demands of a senator

Notes: USA

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.79%

Highlight: He would rather see the Sun explode.

Notes: End the FED.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.77%

Highlight: We've been told by gerontologists over and over that there is nothing, in theory, to stand in the way of human immortality, but so far not enough attention has been concentrated on this.

Notes: Only snakes want to live longer in nightmare debt based system.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.77%

Highlight: mankind no longer has to work for a living.

Notes: Techno snake trans-human.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.26%

Highlight: What does bother me is that Physical Reviews rejected my paper."

Notes: Lol

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.75%

Highlight: There's something so damned undignified at going to destruction through sheer thickheaded stupidity. What's the use of being men if that's how you have to die."

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.75%

Highlight: we're playing a game in which the stakes are all the world and every living creature on

Notes: Supernatural deception.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.25%

Highlight: Against stupidity, the gods themselves contend in vain.' I'm no god and I'll contend no longer.

Chapter 6: I. Against Stupidity ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.25%

Highlight: They'll say you're lying; that it's a hoax you've concocted to save your psychotically-conceived nightmare.

Notes: Covid hoax.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.72%

Highlight: but he would not change his own body for either.

Notes: Trans negative.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.21%

Highlight: Tritt, as often as not, was tired and vaguely angry when it was all over.

Notes: Post techno coitus space.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.68%

Highlight: He slid into Odeen and Odeen slid into him.

Notes: science queer fiction.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.63%

Highlight: all the stars are coming to an end. The Universe is coming to an end."

Notes: Glory glory. Prison planet end of time.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.6%

Highlight: No one was properly interested in the triad but Tritt.

Notes: Sci fi threesome.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.58%

Highlight: Emotional shouldn't act like Rationals."

Notes: Science fact.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.07%

Highlight: the seven stars were seven suns that were very distant, and that there were many other stars that were even more distant and were too dim to be seen.

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.55%

Highlight: both with each other and with him (her) self.

Notes: Science trans fiction.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.04%

Highlight: You understand, first, that everything is made up of tiny particles called atoms and that these are made up of still tinier subatomic particles.

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.03%

Highlight: It was so easy to forget the uncounted stars that could not be seen except by special

instruments.

Notes: Snake instruments by science.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.47%

Highlight: They are prepared to destroy a whole world of other-beings for their benefit; a whole Universe if they have to.

Notes: The United States Federal Reserve central banking cartel.

Chapter 7: II. ... The Gods Themselves ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.43%

Highlight: and all the world seemed pouring into his/her sharpening senses.

Notes: Trans world.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.42%

Highlight: With the Moon's gravity one-sixth that of Earth, it isn't really hard to understand that people

Notes: Go to the moon u dumb bastards.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.88%

Highlight: Earth has lost its nerve.

Notes: World wide pandemic hoax.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.38%

Highlight: With Earth in retreat from technology, the Moon is where the action is."

Notes: Get the fuck off the planet techno space religion.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.38%

Highlight: The population is two billion now from its six billion peak."



"Earth is much better for that, isn't it?"

"Oh, undoubtedly, though I wish there had been a better way of achieving the drop....

Notes: Bill Gates mandatory vaccine.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.38%

Highlight: "I take it you refer to the program on genetic engineering."

Notes: messenger RNA vaccine so called.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.87%

Highlight: The only close-knit group of ten thousand human brains that are, in principle and by emotion, science-oriented.

Notes: Snake orientation.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.37%

Highlight: trans-terrestrial

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.35%

Highlight: If you ate a real steak, you'd probably gag at the fat and fiber."

Notes: Meat eater on the moon.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.33%

Highlight: I've seen the classic motion pictures of the early astronauts that all school children see and the movements are like those underwater.

Notes: International swim station. Nasa program.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.8%

Highlight: He may be a physicist in his own mind, but the fact is that he isn't trained as a physicist and

he doesn't work as one.

Notes:  $E=mc^2$  go fuck yourself.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.79%

Highlight: Power has its own market value not necessarily measured in credit-bills.

Notes: USD fake money.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.73%

Highlight: She pointed to the brilliant curve of the Earth in the southern

Notes: Lol

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.72%

Highlight: Look at those stars!"

Notes: Nasa cant see stars from moon.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.2%

Highlight: Go back to your own world and let your gravity pull your breasts down to your knees.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.19%

Highlight: All they have to do is refuse to believe it means death.

Notes: Alphabet Inc.gov

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.14%

Highlight: unconscionable usury.

Notes: Sos

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.61%

Highlight: Possibly the infinity of the continuum; aleph-one, rather than aleph-null.

Notes: Scientific religious method.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.11%

Highlight: We were in the crater shadow anyway and it was just like night. Stars and all."

Notes: Apollo astro notes all claimed stars not visible from moon.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.6%

Highlight: The constellation Orion was above it, a hunter rising up out of the brilliant curved chair of Earth. The horizon glittered in the dim

Notes: 33.3 we see you.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.1%

Highlight: He says that enclosure in the caverns of the Moon may actually suit it best of all, for that is but a larger version of its enclosure in the cavern of the skull.

Notes: The human brain.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.04%

Highlight: It's clear I can get a position in any suitable university or government agency on Earth."

Notes: Science commie fiction.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.53%

Highlight: The good name of science

Notes: Face mask on children.

Chapter 8: III. ... Contend in Vain?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.02%

Highlight: There is no way Earthmen can impose

Notes: Lizards.

No Comments

# COME GET ME – SISSY ASS BITCHES. Alphabet Inc.gov USA LLC

April 19, 2023

## FBI Wellness Check

Account Closed

Content Censored

Transaction Reversed

Profile Terminated

Property Stolen

Bank Liens

Sticker Check

Face Mask Mandate

Lockdowns

Vaccine Passport

Contact Tracing

Rectum Microchip

Trans Accountability

Roman Banking Religion

Poison Food

Poison Water

Poison Air

THE UNITED STATES FEDERAL RESERVE

Alphabet Inc.gov –

Come get me, YOU SISSY ASS BITCHES.

No Comments

# **PREDICTIVE PROGRAM – BILL GATES BODY DISPOSAL – Alphabet Inc.gov USA LLC**

April 18, 2023

BREACH OF CONTRACT 1a.

Alphabet Inc.gov et. al, you are hereby dissolved of ALL POWER UNDER THE LAW.

Corruption, Collusion, Malfeasance, Racketeering, FRAUD, Murder.

USA LLC: CEASE and DESIST

ASYMPTOMATIC HOAX.

CHILDREN IN FACE MASK.

FAKE MONEY.

ILLEGAL WARS.

CORPORATE GOON FORCE.

TRANS-HUMANISM.

TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.

CHURCH OF THE SNAKE.

NOT MY HEALTH AUTHORITY.

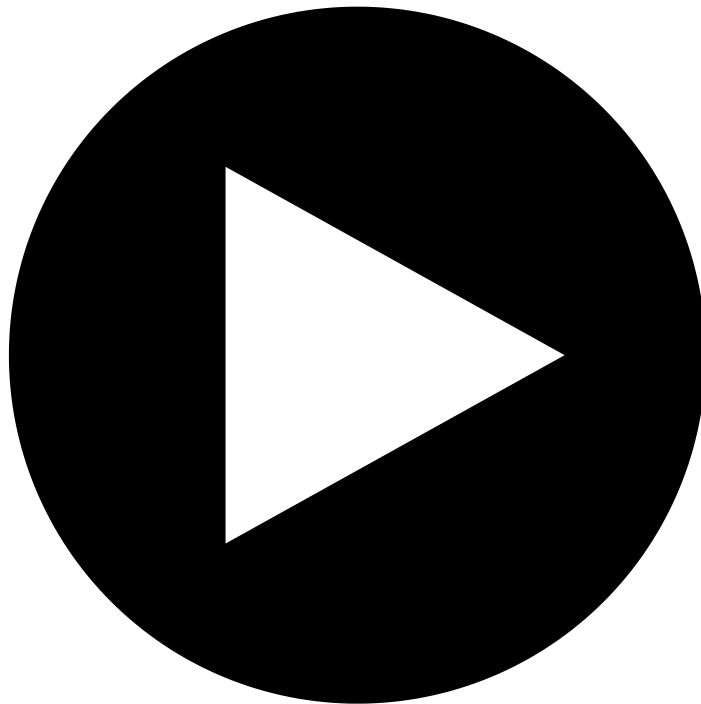
No Comments

# Supernatural Deception mp3

April 14, 2023

0:00 / 3:20

Supernatural Deception feat. Xy BeatZ



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/mzbFeYZUQLA>



## Comments

zadec

April 14, 2023

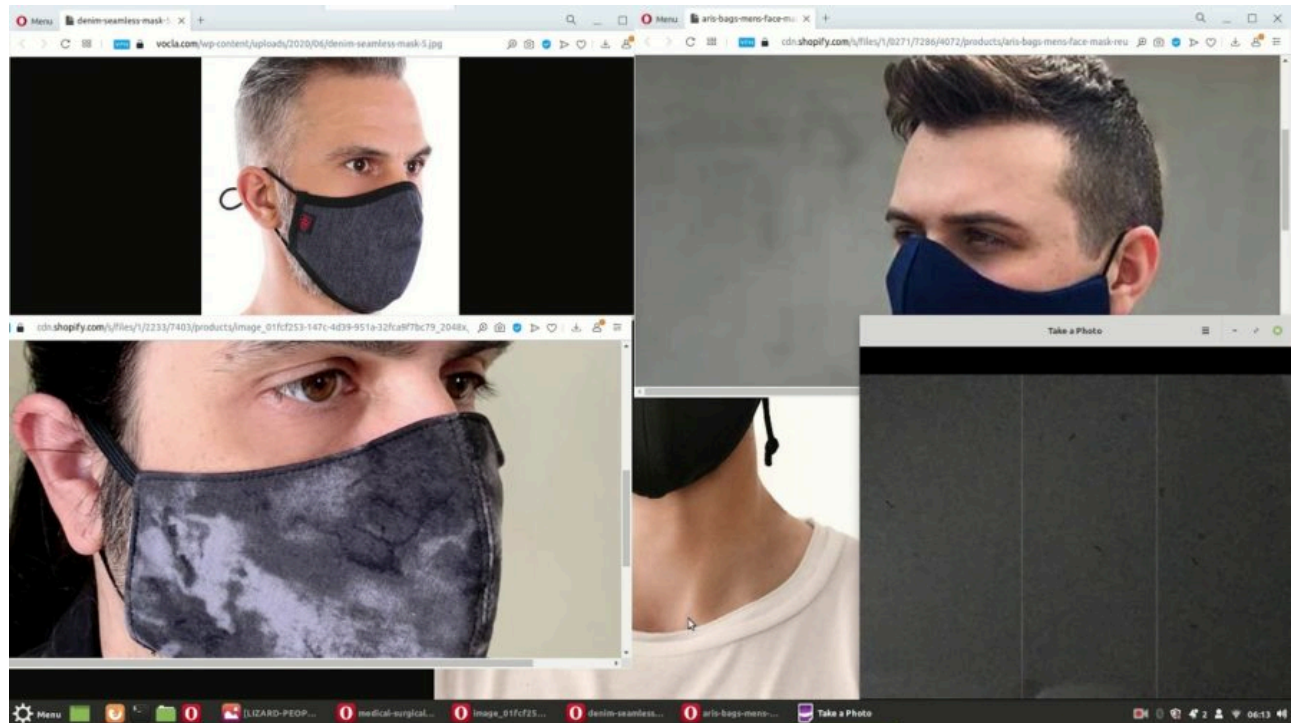
The parasites are real. Ensure you purge with proper DEWORMER. USA





# WEAK PARANOID MEN – Covid Memoirs

April 12, 2023



American calls out fellow countrymen during height of PANDEMIC HOAX.

Video originally published and BANNED by Youtube: NOV 2020

Alphabet **Inc.gov** et al.

NOTICE: You are hereby dissolved of all power and authority.

BREACH OF CONTRACT 1A.

Malfeasance

Racketeering

FRAUD

COLLUSION

CORRUPTION

## Comments

zadec

July 14, 2024

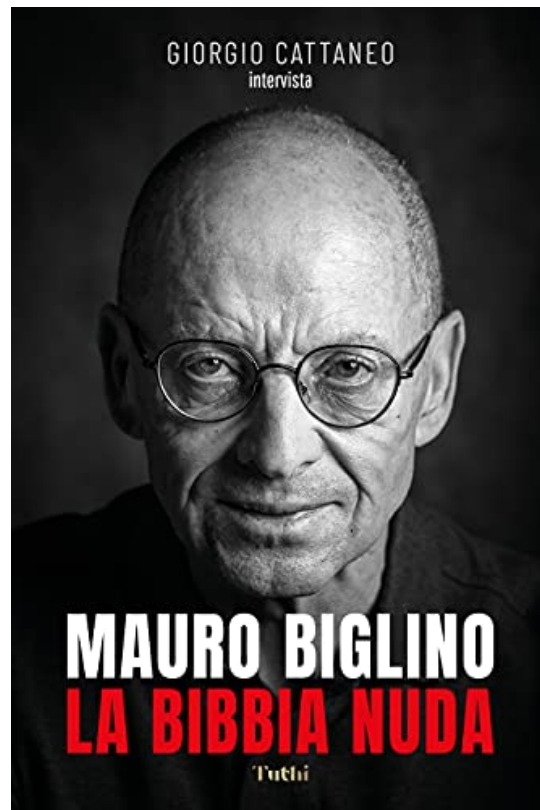
haha. bitchute take down video seconds after reposting.

IT's OVER

# The Naked Bible by Mauro Biglino & Giorgio Cattaneo book review – Techno Space

April 11, 2023

Thank you Clif High for recommending this excellent TECHNO SNAKE book.



I feel honored to label it thusly:

Desperate attempt to avoid supernatural DESTRUCTION by fire. (High intensity laser beams mounted on fully operational Ruach landing craft and thermonuclear conflagration.)

Roman Suns of the Snake trying to avoid complete annihilation.

Father, bring your chariots and high intensity laser beams. Take out the evil lineage.

Thank you.

Biglino basically copies Zecharia Sitchin from Genesis Revisited; The Sumerians and Aliens who begot us. Book review here:

**" The Bible and Your Annunaki Alien Lord book review. Techno Space Religion**

Techno Snake Religion

Soon to introduce Elohim Pindar and his pals Moloch and Baal.

Do not be deceived.

TECHNO SNAKE RELIGION CANNOT SAVE YOU!

Repent!

TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.

Good people of the firmament: Prepare yourselves.

GIRD YOUR LOINS.

A new human history brought to you by Roman banking religion.

A new religion that will bring you to your knees.

DO NOT WORSHIP PINDAR.

Don't take the chip.

Nothing Good Comes Easy.

This is a sign something good is coming.

Related material:

**" Does Clif High Worship the Snake? Techno Space Religion**

Related material:

**" About Them – Techno Space Religion**

Some of my highlights:

The Naked Bible by Mauro Biglino & Giorgio Cattaneo

Book last read: 2023-04-10 18:03:41

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: In The Name of Mikael, The Commander-in-Chief

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.94%

Highlight: it is not true that the Sun revolves around the Earth,

Chapter 0: In The Name of Mikael, The Commander-in-Chief

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.94%

Highlight: You don't belong to the stellar caste of the scholars, the self-appointed exclusive cenacle of the official holders of knowledge.

Notes: Lizards only.

Chapter 0: In The Name of Mikael, The Commander-in-Chief

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.42%

Highlight: Middle Eastern

Notes: North Africa.

Chapter 1: Apocalypse: The Misunderstandings of Revelation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.66%

Highlight: systems of power tend to exercise tight control over our knowledge about the past.

Notes: Temple of the Snake.

Chapter 1: Apocalypse: The Misunderstandings of Revelation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.6%

Highlight: You realize that this set of books recounts something very precise: the appearance of superior, non-human beings who genetically 'manufactured' Homo sapiens. And that there were many of them, and they were technologically advanced."

Notes: Techno space religion.

Chapter 1: Apocalypse: The Misunderstandings of Revelation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.08%

Highlight: This is a Cabalistic volume from medieval times, composed in Spain by Sephardic Jews.

Notes: Zohar.

### Chapter 1: Apocalypse: The Misunderstandings of Revelation

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.55%

Highlight: Life was packaged like a preserve and brought to Earth." From where? "From another galaxy, from a planet illuminated by a bright, cold star."

Notes: Techno space religion.

### Chapter 3: Controlling the Past to Mortgage the Future

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.21%

Highlight: Despite the worldwide ecological alarm insistently reiterated in recent years, it is as though the Earth only needed a handful of days to get set to rights.

Notes: Techno space climate lockdown religion.

### Chapter 3: Controlling the Past to Mortgage the Future

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.62%

Highlight: universal salary', in exchange for the transferring of part of our freedoms."

### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: I control the past, and by managing knowledge of the past I can manage the present and plan the future."

Notes: Is this possible?

### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.98%

Highlight: kindly note that the Antarctic continent reproduced by Leonardo da Vinci is completely free of

Notes: Ice.

#### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.45%

Highlight: Paolo Rumor's book.

#### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.4%

Highlight: chapter 33, verse 16,

Notes: We see you.

#### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.34%

Highlight: Do you understand what that meant to me? To be a part of such a prestigious publishing house?

Notes: These damn romans are too reverent.

#### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.28%

Highlight: The "Ruach" for example – a sort of spaceship, perhaps?

And the Kavod? A war machine? A fighter jet of some kind?

Notes: Techno space religion.

#### Chapter 4: The Beginnings: It All Started with the Translation of Genesis

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.28%

Highlight: even though translating Yahweh as 'the Lord' is a complete fabrication."

#### Chapter 5: Bereshit: In the Beginning

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.7%

Highlight: American President Ronald Reagan had brandished it as a weapon, turning it against the Soviet empire.

Notes: Democracy.

#### Chapter 5: Bereshit: In the Beginning

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.64%

Highlight: They were great beer drinkers and had introduced the cultivation of wheat.

Notes: Ancient astronauts.

Chapter 5: Bereshit: In the Beginning

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.64%

Highlight: the ancient wandering hunters and gatherers had substantially transformed into sedentary and submissive servants, farmers or soldiers.

Notes: "discovery" of agriculture.

Chapter 5: Bereshit: In the Beginning

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.11%

Highlight: Eden' is also found in Sumerian-Akkadian texts, where it appears as 'E-Din', usually translated as 'the house of the righteous'.

Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.47%

Highlight: the 'snake' may have raped Eve.

Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.94%

Highlight: this sin being passed on from father to son – is utterly refuted in the New Testament,"

Notes: Attempting to avoid one thousand years of bondage and slavery. TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.

Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.42%

Highlight: In essence, the art of medicine.

Notes: Magick of demons. Doctor MD Sellout.

Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.42%

Highlight: and perhaps even acquire the "technologies of long life," thus rivalling their creators, the Elohim, in terms of longevity.



Notes: Prepare yourself for reveal of Lord Pindar.

#### Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.42%

Highlight: the knowledge of good and evil indicates the experience of feeling good and ill."

Notes: if it feels good, do it doctrine.

#### Chapter 6: Eve, the "Snake" and the Imaginary Apple

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.36%

Highlight: Who were they? Where did they come from?

#### Chapter 7: Exterminate them all, even newborns: Word of Yahweh

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.19%

Highlight: blessed is he who will take your little ones and smash them against the rocks.

#### Chapter 8: "Divine" Butchery and Fake News: The Non-existent Red Sea of Exodus

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.13%

Highlight: The calming effect of that smoke on Yahweh is affirmed several times.

Notes: Sweetmeats on the grill.

#### Chapter 8: "Divine" Butchery and Fake News: The Non-existent Red Sea of Exodus

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.43%

Highlight: with masks that resembled animals.

Notes: Covid face mask cult of death.

#### Chapter 9: The Glory of God and Other Flying Machines

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.26%

Highlight: The Greeks talk about them constantly, as do the Romans.

Notes: Techno Snake religion followers.

#### Chapter 11: The Invention of the Biblical God and of His Antagonist, the Satan

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.34%

Highlight: But sexual relationships with minors was an ordinary accepted practice in ancient Greece.

## Chapter 11: The Invention of the Biblical God and of His Antagonist, the Satan

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.28%

Highlight: There is no one in the world today who can correctly translate the word Elohim."

## Chapter 11: The Invention of the Biblical God and of His Antagonist, the Satan

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.75%

Highlight: Eden was not the Earthly Paradise: the Gan was a kind of protected experimental breeding lab.

Notes: I'll see you again in the breeding lab.

## Chapter 12: Those Strange, Scary Angels

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.53%

Highlight: It is believed that it will be possible for us to devise technologies that permit a kind of 'periodic renewal' of our genetic material, keeping it young over time."

Yuval Noah Harari

Notes: Techno Snake Religion.

## Chapter 12: Those Strange, Scary Angels

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: neoteny:

## Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.47%

Highlight: certain premise is gaining ground: we are not alone in the cosmos.

Notes: You've been hit by, you've been struck by- a Smooth Criminal. The Snake.

## Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.47%

Highlight: The Dead Sea Scrolls themselves, discovered by chance in a dozen caves in the West Bank in 1947,

Notes: Always fact check the forty eighters.

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.47%

Highlight: Professor Luigi Moraldi's 1986 edition of the Qumran texts, published by Utet in Turin."

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.94%

Highlight: experimenting with making new species that were intelligent and similar to their "creators."

Notes: They, them, their creator.

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.94%

Highlight: Italian Space Agency,

Notes: Lol.

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.42%

Highlight: Both are astrophysicists, as well as Jesuits,

Notes: Lol

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.42%

Highlight: Simply put, that an eventual encounter with those they call 'our brothers from space' is inevitable,

Notes: Introducing Pindar and Lord Moloch.

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.42%

Highlight: the recent insistence on the topic of extraterrestrials, on the part of the Catholic world,

Notes: Red Alert! Snake Invaders!

### Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.89%

Highlight: As usual, the buildings have an astral orientation, seeming to mirror the stars that make up Orion's Belt.

Notes: Thirty three degrees.

Chapter 13: Children of the Stars: The Making of Homo Sapiens

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.83%

Highlight: The abnormal entry of Sapiens into the Earth-ecosystem basically laid the foundations for the progressive devastation of this planet.

Notes: Climate lockdowns.

Chapter 14: Too Quick to Call It the Bible: The Uncertain History of Those Books

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.77%

Highlight: certain contemporary conspiracy frenzy, the same that blames the Rothschild bankers for all the evils in the world.

Notes: Always fact check lizard claims.

Chapter 14: Too Quick to Call It the Bible: The Uncertain History of Those Books

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.66%

Highlight: It is very difficult to say how many there were and who the true Israelites are today.

Notes: Please note.

Chapter 15: When the Torah Ended Up in Christians Hands

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.49%

Highlight: But I do know that it's impossible to translate the term 'Elohim' as 'God', and that, whatever it may mean (and nobody knows that), we do know that it is plural."

Chapter 16: The Jesus of Religion and the One Who Wanted to Redeem the Jews

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.79%

Highlight: Both, in fact, come into this world through non-human intervention.

Chapter 18: A Curious Wisdom, with No Messiah in Sight

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.51%

Highlight: Mazdeism, the oldest of the religions still in existence.

Chapter 18: A Curious Wisdom, with No Messiah in Sight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.98%

Highlight: Zoroastrian theology

Notes: DJ Dark Journalist.

Chapter 18: A Curious Wisdom, with No Messiah in Sight

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.45%

Highlight: For Mazdeans and Cathars, the responsibility for evil is superhuman, attributable to Ahriman. For Christians, however, original sin is all ours (thanks, Adam and Eve!).

Chapter 18: A Curious Wisdom, with No Messiah in Sight

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.87%

Highlight: Irreconcilable chronologies,

Chapter 19: From the Hundred Early Christianities to the Dogma of the Immaculate Conception

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.23%

Highlight: The Cathars despised the cross. They considered it macabre ostentation, almost an exaltation of a terrible torture.

Chapter 20: The True Face of Jesus: an Anti-Roman Rebel Leader

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.0%

Highlight: it had to be exchanged for Temple coin.

Notes: Welcome to FEDNOW. Alphabet Inc.gov fake money.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.83%

Highlight: Analyses by the Atacama Cosmology Telescope have just confirmed the predictions of the standard cosmological model,

Notes: Standard model made in Hollywood basement.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.83%

Highlight: Only by looking at the most accurate 'childhood photos' of the universe can we find out precisely how it was born.

Notes: GTFO planet astro space lizards.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.83%

Highlight: the universe has existed for some 13.8 billion years.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.3%

Highlight: ante-litteram science fiction,

Notes: Techno Space Religion.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.19%

Highlight: Elohim, who could live up to 20 or 30 thousand years.

Notes: Enter Pindar, Ashtar, and Molock.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.66%

Highlight: YHWH.

The famous Tetragrammaton, with no vowels.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.6%

Highlight: The Name of the Rose by Umberto Eco.

Chapter 21: Why Would Genesis Be Lying about Methuselah's Age?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.6%

Highlight: The Invisible Cities by Italo Calvino,

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.08%

Highlight: How could this contact between celestial beings and terrestrial women have happened?

Notes: Snake Invaders.

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.55%

Highlight: And they could couple with brides-to-be, newlyweds, with young males, and – even if it is hard to accept – with animals

Notes: Snakes.

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.02%

Highlight: example of stockbreeding, and applied to our species?

Notes: Goy vs snake.

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.49%

Highlight: seducing girls is not exactly a theological attribute.

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.43%

Highlight: Greenlight from rabbis like Egaël Safran, university professor of medical ethics in Jerusalem.

Notes: Red Alert!

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.91%

Highlight: They say that Adam, before having Eve, had sexual relations with all the animals that were

present in the Gan Eden.

Notes: SNAKES!

Chapter 22: Enoch and the Others, Strolling Around in Space

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.91%

Highlight: If it were written in a scientific journal, no one would have any doubts.

Notes: Peer reviewed snake science.

Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.91%

Highlight: Strangely enough (but perhaps not by chance), the study was conducted in the field of space travel.

Notes: No chance at all. Techno Space Religion.

Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.91%

Highlight: NASA sent him to the ISS orbital station,

Notes: International Swim Station.

Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.38%

Highlight: Hashem", which means "the Name

Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.85%

Highlight: In the book, the very words of the "space-patriarch" are quoted.

Notes: Pindar.

Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.79%

Highlight: God, or, to quote Enoch, the King of Kings. Or the Lord of the Empire, adopting Biglino's lexicon.



Notes: Lizard lexicon.

#### Chapter 23: All Those Undead, Whisked Away by the Elohim

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.26%

Highlight: the Noachide precepts.

The Babylonian Talmud summarizes: there are six prohibitions and only one positive recommendation, the exhortation to exercise justice by establishing courts. The others are proscriptions, prohibiting idolatry and blasphemy, illicit sexual relations, murder, theft, the consumption of the meat of a living animal.

Notes: Climate lockdown for lizards.

#### Chapter 24: Res Inexplicatae Volantes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.68%

Highlight: Someone is picked up and entrusted with transmitting valuable information, even "scientific" knowledge, that the progress of humanity will then depend on.

Notes: Follow the science. Put your child in a face mask.

#### Chapter 24: Res Inexplicatae Volantes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.68%

Highlight: Vatican Ufology?

"Let's say linguistic updates, following the times. After all, one has to keep up, especially if the Pentagon itself is talking about Unidentified Aerial Phenomena and Israel

Notes: Roman banking religion et. al.

#### Chapter 24: Res Inexplicatae Volantes

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.09%

Highlight: It was a treatment reminiscent of a sanitation procedure.

Notes: Anointing of the snake.

#### Chapter 25: Yahweh and His Palestinian and Mesopotamian "Colleagues"

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.45%

Highlight: If it eventually turns out that 'those people' are still here among us, and may even still be

governing us through their representatives, I wouldn't be at all surprised."

Notes: Roman banking religion. Prepare for Pindar reveal.

## Chapter 26: The Sincerity of the Bible, Once It Is Stripped of Myth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.17%

Highlight: God is ingenious, but not disingenuous," added the author of The Theory of Relativity, playing with words a little.

Notes: Quoting Einstein for maximum snake effect.

No Comments

# About Them – Techno Space Religion

April 10, 2023

They have cells from multiple organisms.

They share much of their DNA with primates, pigs, and fruit flies.

Their star is white and cold.

Their planet turns in endless orbit.

Like our tiny blue speck, but a red speck.

Infinite space goes on forever and ever.

It takes faith.

Techno Snake Religion.

They came here in ships. A small invasion force.

They wanted our women and girls.

They took our women and girls.

They especially like the sweetmeats around the liver and kidneys.

Something about the burning flesh gave them adrenochrome trips.

The Gans were incredible gardens with never ending fruit harvest.

The Adamites made wine at several liters tribute per day.

Sounds great. I think I may be one of them.

Then she messed it all up.

She slept with the Snake.

Now we all worship the Snake whether we like it or not.

Resulting organism causing revolution and reformation for two-thousand years.

Techno Snake Religion.

Shooting for the stars and beyond.

Techno Space Religion.



## Comments

Pepper.Works

April 10, 2023

Related material:

<https://pepper.works/charms/the-bible-and-your-annunaki-alien-lord/>

# **We're doing our best. Apocalypse Science.**

April 9, 2023

Today is Ishtar. I went to local grocery to requisition supplies. I put on my jacket and cap, loaded up the sedan.

The women and girls were all wearing pretty Easter dresses, their hair combed, they smelled wonderful.

Thank you for wearing your Easter dress.

I'm sorry you have to witness the collapse of the dollar.

Happy Easter. You look great.

We can do it.

We're all doing our best.

I hope you're able to wear that dress again.

No Comments

# Saturn Is About To Explode. Techno Space Religion

April 9, 2023

Forces from interloping solar system collapsing gravitational fields of large gaseous shit-bags floating in your space.

Captain Will Smith, with the Jesuit Astrophysics Lab in the mountains of Arizona explains,

**““Imagine a huge morning star rising in the West. When the interloper skirts our field of attraction, sub atomic quantum particles fly away into the radiating winds of space. I urge you all to worship The Snake.”**

Captain Will Smith

Space is falling apart.

Pindar, seen in the sky directly after Sundown, is coming to get you.

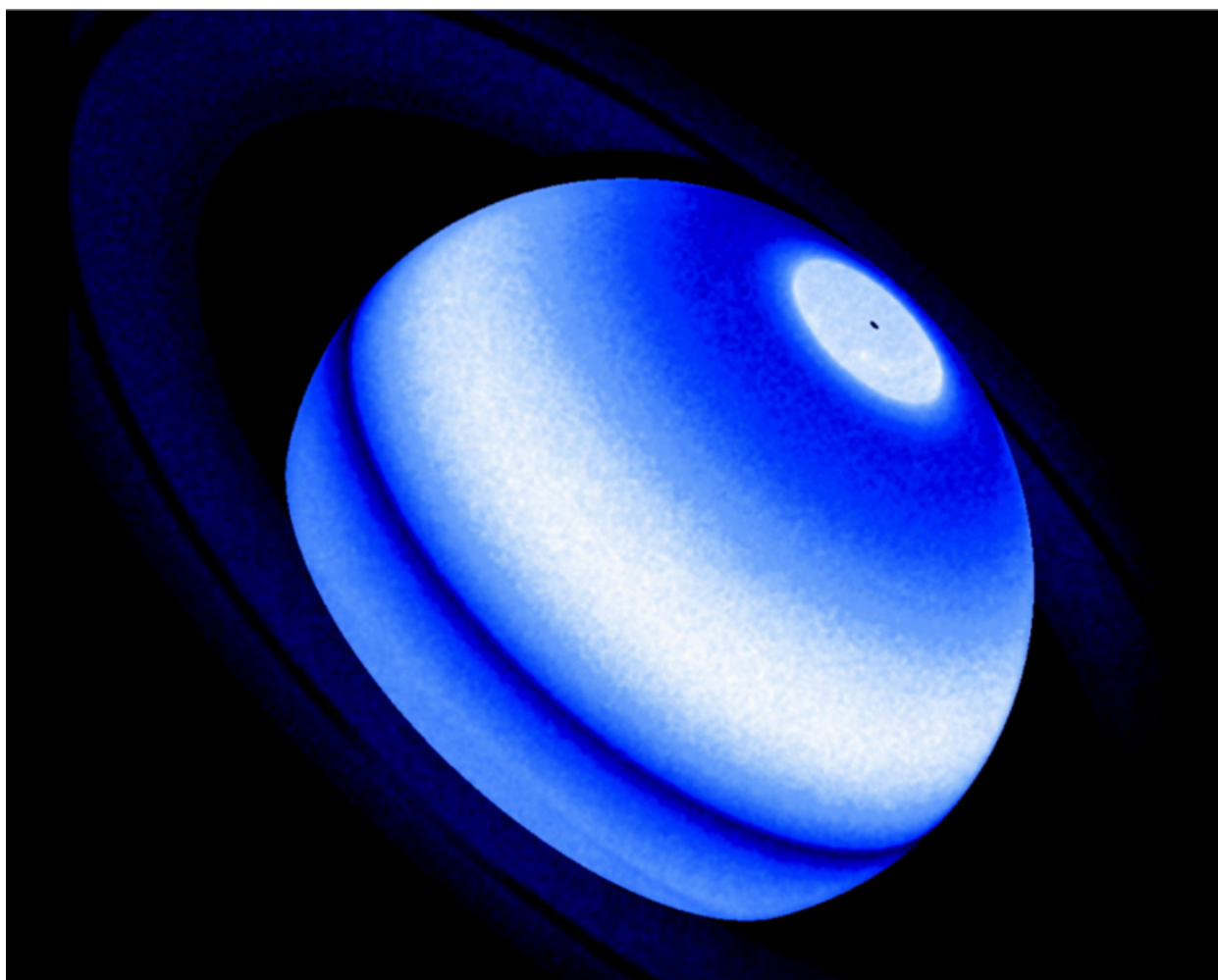
Saturn is exploding.

Techno Snake Religion

NASA remains tight lipped.

Snake lips.

New spells and craft by Elon and his Overlord, THE SNAKE. (Pindar)



Elohim Pindar on Arrival

## Comments

zadec

April 9, 2023

<https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/technology/saturn-is-doing-something-never-seen-before-in-our-solar-system>

Pepper.Works

April 9, 2023

Site update.

Related material:

<https://pepper.works/news/we-welcome-the-aliens-hello-how-can-we-help-you/>



# FED NOW Registration Requirements. Alphabet Inc.gov USA LLC

April 8, 2023

- Microchip in rectum.
- Vaccine passport via Amazon.
- Facebook app with location service turned ON.
- Contact tracing by Walmart.
- Dick pics sent to lockheed martin.
- Ass pics sent to raytheon.
- S&M videos to Google.
- Pee tape to Alphabet Inc.gov
- Youtube Tattoo on forehead.
- Apple QR code on taint.

Welcome to FED NOW.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

April 8, 2023

## Site update

Numbered list added: <https://pepper.works/news/the-regression-of-science-secret-space-program-dead-end-religion/>

Pepper.Works

April 8, 2023

Now welcoming agent: <https://redirect.li/ip/?ip=134.249.61.142>

# Does Clif High Worship the Snake? Techno Space Religion

April 7, 2023



Clif High, in his attempt to worship the snake, is proselytizing for the WEF, Khazarian Mafia, and Vatican Banking Religion.

We all love Clif, but your Snake Religion is the very same religion Noah Harari – WEF acolyte – is foisting upon the good people of the firmament.

**“It is believed that it will be possible for us to devise technologies that permit a kind of ‘periodic renewal’ of our genetic material, keeping it young over time.”**

**Yuval Noah Harari**

The Naked Bible by Biglino

**The Naked Bible by Biglino**, recommended by Clif High

Techno Snake Religion

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/>

Comments

Pepper.Works

April 7, 2023

Site update

New search: <https://pepper.works/?s=techno+space>

# Terms of Service – Alphabet Inc.gov

April 6, 2023

Lizard people required to wear FULL PPE.

At no time will you show your disgusting lizard face to me or my entourage.

If you are eukaryotes, please refrain from speaking to me in high frequency fruit fly buzzing.

Blue bloods require ten percent security deposit.

Only prokaryotes allowed to approach me and entourage.

All of our business dealings will be through people of my choosing.

If you are horrible people, expect to pay much more, or, be refused service altogether.

No Fake Money.

NDA Required.



Comments

Pepper.Works

April 6, 2023

Their money is fake.



# **A Cheap Way to Measure Health. The Mattress Pad. Corporate Science – Doctor MD Sellout**

April 5, 2023

Every other year buy a new mattress pad. USA

**“Once a year examine the stains on your mattress pad. USA**

If you are sweating out cheeseburgers and burritos, it will be there on your mattress pad.

Examine stains for signs of health.

Thanks to all worthless Doctor MD sellouts for putting the children in FACE MASK.

No Comments

# Wind, Sand and Stars by Antoine de Saint-Exupéry book review

April 3, 2023

I relate to this book. How many men have locked themselves inside aluminum ships to traverse the skies? Glowing dials of instruments light up your cockpit, the vibrations of engine(s), the eddies of wind, the lights of St. Elmo's Fire on your props, we remain transfixed to the glorious view of the firmament from our lofty aircraft positions.

This book retells the nascent airmail routes over the Moors, over the Sahara, crash landing in the Andes, civil war in Spain. How could you tell it better?

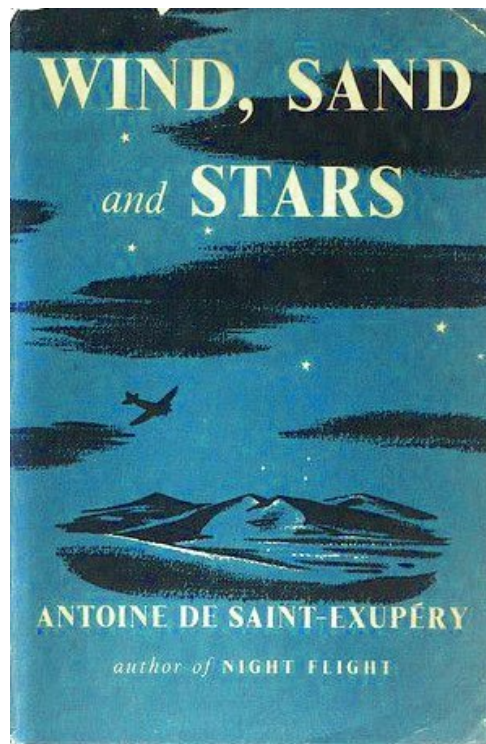
You should read this book. If not for the last chapter alone, the intimate glimpse of a nation set against each other, the fascists and socialist in Spain.

The high-up doctors and priest class of corporate science, they put your children in a face mask and forced onto the working people a diabolical "treatment".

All academic bastards, doctors, corporate lawyers, and poly-tricksters- you have already lost. Save yourself before it's too late.

Truly one of my most treasured reading experiences of middle aged life. Sorry I didn't read this book many years ago.

Wind, Sand and Stars by Antoine de Saint-Exupéry.



Some of my highlights:

Wind, Sand and Stars by Antoine de Saint-Exupéry

Book last read: 2023-04-02 21:36:25

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 4: I. The Craft

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.7%

Highlight: Already I was beginning to realize that a spectacle has no meaning except it be seen through the glass of a culture, a civilization, a craft.

Chapter 4: I. The Craft

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.41%

Highlight: You have chosen not to be perturbed by great problems, having trouble enough to forget your own fate as man. You are not the dweller upon an errant planet and do not ask yourself questions to which there are no answers. You are a petty bourgeois

Chapter 4: I. The Craft

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.26%



Highlight: And with that we knew ourselves to be lost in interplanetary space among a thousand inaccessible planets, we who sought only the one veritable planet, our own, that planet on which alone we should find our familiar countryside, the houses of our friends, our treasures.

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.35%

Highlight: They had given him a plane whose absolute ceiling was sixteen thousand feet and had asked him to fly it over a mountain range that rose more than twenty thousand feet into the air.

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.2%

Highlight: It is idle, having planted an acorn in the morning, to expect that afternoon to sit in the shade of the

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.2%

Highlight: We forget that there is no hope of joy except in human relations.

Notes: Metaverse downer.

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.81%

Highlight: Sitting in the flickering light of the candles on this kerchief of sand, on this village square, we waited in the

night. We were waiting for the rescuing dawn—or for the Moors. Something, I know not what, lent this night a savor of Christmas. We told stories, we joked, we sang songs. In the air there was that slight fever that reigns over a gaily prepared feast. And yet we were infinitely poor. Wind, sand, and stars. The austerity of Trappists. But on this badly lighted cloth, a handful of men who possessed nothing in the world but their memories were sharing invisible riches.

Notes: A.o.g.

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.14%

Highlight: What saves a man is to take a step. Then another step. It is always the same step, but you have to take it.

#### Chapter 5: II. The Men

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.75%

Highlight: He knows that once men are caught up in an event they cease to be afraid. Only the unknown frightens men. But once a man has faced the unknown, that terror becomes the known.

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.99%

Highlight: In anything at all, perfection is finally attained not when there is no longer anything to add, but when there is no longer anything to take away,

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.6%

Highlight: By what sign do they recognize the inhumanity of the machine?

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.6%

Highlight: the machine does not isolate man from the great problems of nature but plunges him more deeply into them.

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: Transport of the mails, transport of the human voice, transport of flickering pictures—in this century as in others our highest accomplishments still have the single aim of bringing men together. Do our dreamers hold that the invention of writing, of printing, of the sailing ship, degraded the human spirit?

Notes: E pluribus unum. Straight to hell.

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: But how can anyone conceive that the machine is an end? It is a tool.

Notes: Do not worship tool.

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.22%

Highlight: I quite agree that men lose their creative instincts when they are fed thus without raising a hand. And I can see that it is tempting to accuse industry of this evil.

Notes: Face mask wearing bafoons.

#### Chapter 6: III. The Tool

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.84%

Highlight: The life of the past seems to us nearer our true natures, but only for the reason that it is nearer our language.

#### Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.07%

Highlight: Family treasures painfully collected in a lifetime of poverty, pitiful mementoes so alike that nobody but their owners could have told them apart, had lost their identity and lapsed into chaos, into anonymity, into an amorphous magma.

#### Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.69%

Highlight: A hard blue sky that shone over the scraped and barren world while the fleshless vertebrae of the mountain chain flashed in the sunlight.

Notes: Geomagnetic pole shift.

#### Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.93%

Highlight: I was wrestling with chaos, was wearing myself out in a battle with chaos, struggling to keep in the air a gigantic house of cards that kept collapsing despite all I could do.

#### Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.54%

Highlight: apotheosis.

Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.4%

Highlight: the sky became a slippery dome on which I could not find a footing.

Notes: the dome.

Chapter 7: IV. The Elements

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.25%

Highlight: Yet we all know that together with the grain in the granaries, with the heritage of generations of men, with the treasures of families, it is the burning flesh of children and their elders that, dissipated in smoke, is slowly fertilizing those black cumuli.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.36%

Highlight: My dear chap, you'll have to have a gun," he said, and very kindly he gave me his. "And you'll want these extra clips of cartridges," he went on. "Just bear in mind that you shoot at anything and everything you see.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.21%

Highlight: Our surest protection was our poverty, our single enemy silence.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.44%

Highlight: it was that I had been able to read the anger of the desert in the beating wings of a dragonfly.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.44%

Highlight: Now and then an influential chief came up, and him, with the approval of the Line, we would load into the plane and carry off to see something of the world. The aim was to soften their

pride, for, repositories of the truth, defenders of Allah, the only God, it was more in contempt than in hatred that he and his kind murdered their prisoners.

Notes: Airplane rides for chiefs.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.06%

Highlight: "In Paris," they said, "you walk through a crowd of a thousand people. You stare at them. And nobody carries a rifle!"

Notes: What the Moors said of Paris. Lol

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.06%

Highlight: The plain fact was that they did not know enough to admire our technical progress. The wireless astonished them less than the telephone, since the mystery of the telephone resided in the very fact of the wire.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.06%

Highlight: What with everyone in Paris asking if the Louvre was not "very big" they had gradually learned that this was the answer that flattered us. And with a sort of vague contempt, as if pacifying a lot of children, they would grant that the Louvre was "very big."

Notes: Natives in Paris.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.68%

Highlight: You know ... the God of the French ... He is more generous to the French than the God of the Moors is to the Moors.

Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.3%

Highlight: There was no question but that they would, by their submission, be materially better off.

Notes: biometric identification.

## Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.15%

Highlight: he is to move at dawn impelled by a hatred that bears all the signs of love.

## Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.15%

Highlight: He says you eat greens like the goat and pork like the pigs. Your wives are shameless and show their faces—he has seen them. He says you never pray. He says, what good are your airplanes and wireless and Bonnafous, if you do not possess the Truth?”

Notes: The Gentiles.

## Chapter 10: VII. Men of the Desert

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.62%

Highlight: But happy also the Sahara where day and night swing man so evenly from one hope to the other.

Notes: Night and day.

## Chapter 11: VIII. Prisoner of the Sand

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.56%

Highlight: Family cares, thoughts of income, concerns of the heart—all that vanished on the threshold of this room as at the door of a hermit’s cell, or an astronomer’s tower, or a radio operator’s shack. Here was one of those men who are able to lock themselves up in the secrecy of their retreat and hold discourse with the universe.

Notes: The wizard laboratory.

## Chapter 11: VIII. Prisoner of the Sand

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.64%

Highlight: How empty of life is this planet of ours!

Notes: Somebody tell Bill Gates the good news.

## Chapter 11: VIII. Prisoner of the Sand

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.46%

Highlight: A man cannot live a decent life in cities, and I need to feel myself live.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.4%

Highlight: Let a man in a garret but burn with enough intensity and he will set fire to the world.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.4%

Highlight: In a civil war the firing line is invisible; it passes through the hearts of men.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.4%

Highlight: One man in misery can disrupt the peace of a city.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.01%

Highlight: After six thousand years the stones of a temple still vibrate with the passage of man; but a little rust, a night of rain, and this railway yard is eaten away to its very skeleton.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.01%

Highlight: I sat watching the disappearance in a ring of rifles of a man who five minutes before, within two feet of me, had crossed the invisible firing line.

Notes: Excellent description of social order.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.63%

Highlight: The purpose of this struggle was not to rid the country of an invading foreigner but to eradicate a plague. A new faith is like a plague. It attacks from within. It propagates in the invisible. Walking in the streets, whoever belongs to a Party feels himself surrounded by secretly infected men.

Notes: Wow.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.25%

Highlight: You have been captured. You are shot. Reason: your ideas were not our

Notes: Face mask death cult.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.86%

Highlight: Her life had been the grey slums, days spent in a factory, and the sordid compensation afforded by the cafes. Everything that went on here seemed to her as jolly as a picnic. She jumped down and ran to the village well. Probably she believed she was drinking at the very breast of mother earth.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.48%

Highlight: They recognize in him the nurseryman, or the pharmacist. And when they shoot the pharmacist,

Notes: Covid criminals.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.57%

Highlight: Waiting for an explosion is the longest passage of time I know.

Notes: Financial collapse.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.8%

Highlight: But men are like this: slowly but surely, ordeal fortifies their virtues.

Notes: Fake test. Fake virus.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.8%

Highlight: Horror causes men to clench their fists, and in horror men join together.



Notes: Fake pandemic.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.27%

Highlight: It was as if we were marrying our enemy before dying of his blow.

Notes: CDC absolution.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.51%

Highlight: I could not but remember that all of them had been ready to die with simplicity.

Notes: Fake pandemic. Fake vaccine.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.98%

Highlight: They talk about the call of duty, but what is it that makes the call of duty so pressing?

What can you tell me, Sergeant, about that uneasiness that seeped in to disturb your peaceful existence?

Notes: The troops are all vacked.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.59%

Highlight: We are afraid to let go of our petty reality in order to grasp at a great shadow.

Notes: Fake pandemic.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.21%

Highlight: Now you are free to gamble with death.

Notes: Death vax and face mask hell.

Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.21%

Highlight: We have to live a long time before we become men.

## Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.83%

Highlight: Truth, for any man, is that which makes him a man.

Notes: The money is fake.

## Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.44%

Highlight: But truth, we know, is that which clarifies, not that which confuses.

Notes: Fake pandemic. It was the flu.

## Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.44%

Highlight: There is no profit in discussing ideologies.

Notes: Face mask death cult.

## Chapter 12: IX. Barcelona and Madrid (1936)

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.91%

Highlight: What a mysterious ascension! From a little bubbling lava, from the vague pulp of a star, from a living cell miraculously fertilized, we have issued forth and have bit by bit raised ourselves to the writing of cantatas and the weighing of nebulae.

## Chapter 13: X. Conclusion

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.77%

Highlight: A deer, a gazelle, any animal grown old, preserves its grace. What is it that corrupts this wonderful clay of which man is kneaded?

Notes: Grace is lost.

No Comments

# Slave Money IS NOW. Alphabet Inc.gov CBDC is Fake Money. Theory of Everything.

April 1, 2023

If your money is unreal, so must everything be unreal. (T.O.E.)

Said too much.

Forced out of residential sector.

Account Closed.

Transaction Reversed.

Content Censored.

Profile Shadow Banned.

FBI Wellness Check.

Compliance Officer Visit.

Face Mask Foot Soldiers at your door.

USA.

Mask up Texas.

Go fuck yourself.

It's easy to see.

I was right.

I forgive you.

It's over.

Repent.

I will never believe anything you say, ever again.

I have the spirit of discernment.

Your fruit is rotten.

You have fake money.

God bless.

Comments

Pepper.Works

April 1, 2023

Site update.

New search: Slave Money <https://pepper.works/?s=Slave+Money>

Pepper.Works

April 1, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/ransomware-alphabet-inc-gov/>

# REVERSE TRANSACTION. Alphabet Inc.gov – Corporate Science

March 31, 2023

Transaction reverse.

Transaction reverse.

Reverse Transaction.

Transaction reverse.

Transaction reverse.

Transaction reverse.

Reverse transvengeance.

Transaction reverse.

Your account is restricted.

Please contact support.

@Alphabet Inc.gov

## Comments

Pepper.Works

March 31, 2023

Site update.

New search: Trans <https://pepper.works/?s=trans>

# The Fastest Way To Solve Trans-Humanism – Corporate Science – Alphabet Inc.gov

March 29, 2023

Is to bankrupt their unaccountable system.

And refuse their replacement TRANS system.

You can only be Human when real value discovery is put upon MEN.

You will only find time to be Human when the real price of time is put upon MEN.

Your fake money is TRANS accountability. And is self-exterminating.

So, the best way to kill a TRANS BEAST is to BANKRUPT them.

Their life style is totally subsidized by your unaccountable 401k.

Their TRANS money is your great deception.

Unaccountable TRANS Corporations creating unaccountable TRANS money to create UNACCOUNTABLE TRANS world.

BANKRUPT THE TRANS SYSTEM – and it will go away. I give you my word.

Alphabet Inc.gov

## Comments

zadec

March 29, 2023

Site update.

New search added: Trans Accountability <https://pepper.works/?s=trans+accountability>

# What Kind of Man Are You? Apocalypse Science

March 28, 2023

I grew up in screaming distance of the country club. All my friends lived in the sector. I could ride my bike to all of their homes.

I ruled the neighborhood. Only once did the agents attempt to abduct me, and even then, it was easy to make hellhound BMX escape through the zig-zags of my area. The agents were easily avoided and dismayed.

The smell of french fries poolside. The great delight of loading them with ketchup and gulping them down.

In the gorgeous yellow sun we would bask, only the smell of crystal clear chlorinated pool water could be more delightful.

Oh what a glorious day, my bike in the bike rack, the pool a turquoise oasis, enjoy yourself at the country club.

Next door lives the working-man's oil pension and world war two retirement. Do you really want to retire here? Suburbia America?

The schools are all newly constructed, the smell of drying paint gives me a rush of boyhood memories.

All of our fathers and mothers work for the missile factory or treatment facility.

We watched the first McDonald's franchisees.

We thought it would never end.

What kind of man are you? Can you admit your boyhood was a lie?

I started out on track. With every wind at my back. I had it all.

The music was in me, the marching beat strong. I continued in their schools, attempted to be a rock star, trained for their most prestigious positions.

I did it all. I went to their weapon arsenals and proving grounds on military DOD contracts. I worked on unmanned aerial vehicle defense contracts. I flew their jets. I know their secrets. I was paid to keep them.

I was married and divorced.

I held mortgages.

I invested in securities.

I had a four-oh-one-kay.

I had medical insurance.

I had car insurance.

I had home insurance.

I had life insurance.

All of my earnings were automatically deposited.

I am a good man.

Are you?

This terrible system must end.

Repent.

I don't want your children to grow up this way.

Any chance to dissolve this system and start afresh, New Earth, New Kingdom, The New Monument.

Will be reflected in your children's only chance to survive.

All is not lost.

Disorder from chaos. So Help Me God.

33.3 days have passed, and it's time to resurrect.

Your order is FALSE.

The light you follow is fake.

The frequency of your light is man-made.

Nothing compares to the Sun.

Come out of her, my people, and be ye separate.



How do you know Gramp wasn't a secret Nazi relocation from the Fourth Reich? Project Paperclip in your domicile.

What makes you think "The Germans" lost any war- ever?

The deception is a bridal veil lifted away before the wedding supper of the lamb.

Time for the sword.

Many of you will say, "But the system has worked for you. Your position is admirable by any standard."

And I would agree with you and add, "It is true I am ascending, but at what cost?"

It took all of my better judgment to follow the narrow path, take a LEAP OF FAITH, knowing deep down it's all a lie, a programmed prison. To escape takes psychological fortitude of granite- The likes of which, I do not wish on anybody.

It's like waking up in the insane asylum every day. You say a prayer, go through your rituals, hopeful to rid yourself of all debauchery. Behold, it is your wickedness that kills you. You are gracefully dying, spiritually and physically devastated with plague and strife.

Wake up. wake up. Wake up.

So you can share this nightmare with me.

Your accounts are closed.

Your profile removed.

Your transactions reversed.

Begin again, and again, and again.

Comments

Pepper.Works

March 30, 2023

Site update.

New search added: Reverse Transaction <https://pepper.works/?s=reverse+transaction>



# Free e-book – Covid Memoirs

March 24, 2023

History is written by the victors.

Thanks to Americans for standing against the COVID SCAM, temperature check points, contact tracing, vaccine passport, corrupt medical officials, fake health authorities, The FBI, CDC, WHO, Facebook, Google, Youtube, and Alphabet Inc.gov.

**YOU ARE LOSERS.**

WE WIN.

**Free e-book brought to you by Pepper.Works**

First of a kind review of the unprecedented COVID SCAM.

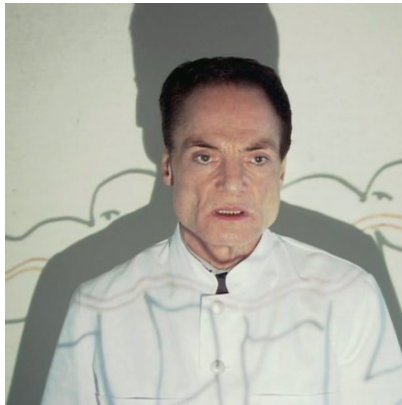
Middle aged man living through COVID SCAM. USA.

**“Terror, lies, and fear.**

**Covid Memoirs, a marvelous historical offering.**

Covid Memoirs Vol 1

by PeterIdg



Covid Memoirs

\$ 0.00

**Add to cart**

## Comments

zadec

March 24, 2023

Getting the FBI to enforce asymptomatic hoax is SICK AS FUCK.

Pepper.Works

March 24, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-visit/>

# PLAIN TO SEE Alphabet Inc.gov HAS BECOME DEATH. Covid Memoirs

March 23, 2023

They came to my home. **She was wearing pants**, he was wearing a face mask.

The door knocked, the bell rung. Who is it? Who can it be?

It's the FEDS.

I tell them to go away. They leave in their maroon Chrysler. I freak out, call people, sound frantic, want to leave, but know they are out there.

**I hear another knock on the door.** Who can it be? Who is it?

It's THE FEDS AGAIN.

Returned with local POLICE OFFICER to perform *wellness check*.

They see me as a threat, they don't like the things I say. They think they own this place.

**THE FBI WELLNESS CHECK**

STAY THE FUCK AWAY FROM ME.

## Comments

zadec

March 23, 2023

THEY DON'T INVESTIGATE CRIME,

THEY INVESTIGATE PEOPLE.

THE FBI.

GOON SQUAD CENTRAL.

Alphabet Inc.gov

# Collapse Condition ZERO COFFEE. Corporate Science.

March 22, 2023

We should lay it all on the line.

ZERO COFFEE SCENARIO

Inflationary money markets cease to function – CREDIT FREEZE – ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE – the shuttering of the federal reserve window.

FRED loves to invest in HEALTH and SAFETY.

Endless money flows to LIZARDS ONLY.

COLLAPSE CONDITION ZERO COFFEE

FOR SALE.

Alphabet Inc.gov

TOTAL LIQUIDATION

EVERYTHING MUST GO

USA LLC.

Help US, Father.

Comments

Pepper.Works

March 22, 2023

Site update.

New search added: <https://pepper.works/?s=Endowment+Collapse>

Pepper.Works

March 22, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/death-spiral-federal-reserve-reverse-repo-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

March 22, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/how-to-tell-the-market-is-fake-memoirs-of-covid-19/>

# Corporate Science – FOR SALE, USA LLC Alphabet Inc.gov; TOTAL LIQUIDATION NOW IN PROGRESS by Remedy h

March 21, 2023

It's Getting Worse – Bank Failure Alphabet Inc.gov USA LLC.

What happened on Mars?

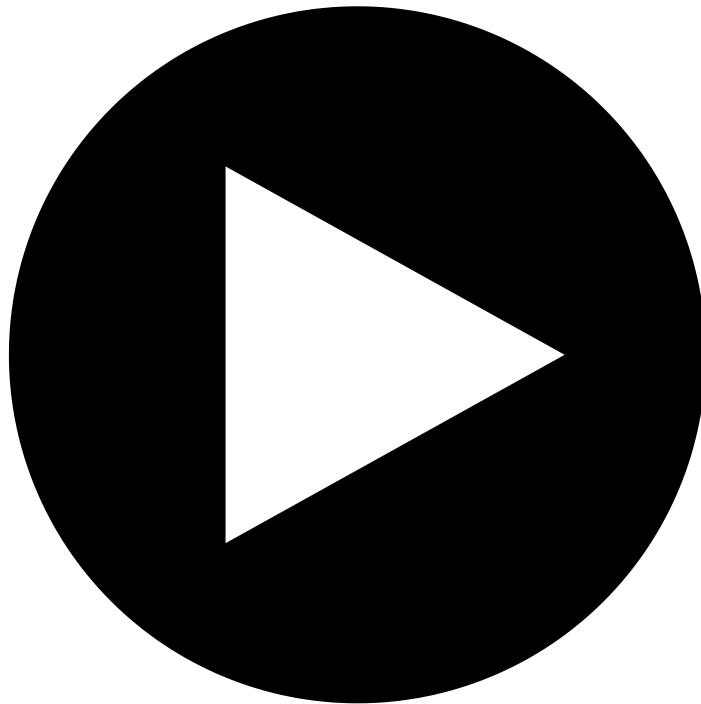
It's happening here.

Controlled demolition.

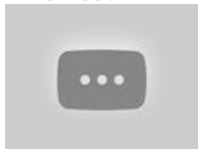
Cosmic crime in progress.

This is war.

remedy h



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/NyA7tNWy1XY>



Comments

Pepper.Works



March 21, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/we-welcome-the-aliens-hello-how-can-we-help-you/>

Pepper.Works

March 21, 2023

<https://youtu.be/XNbpXGsPkkg>

Pepper.Works

March 21, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-visit/>

# The Degenerate Vaccine People by Gigi Young. Techno Space Religion

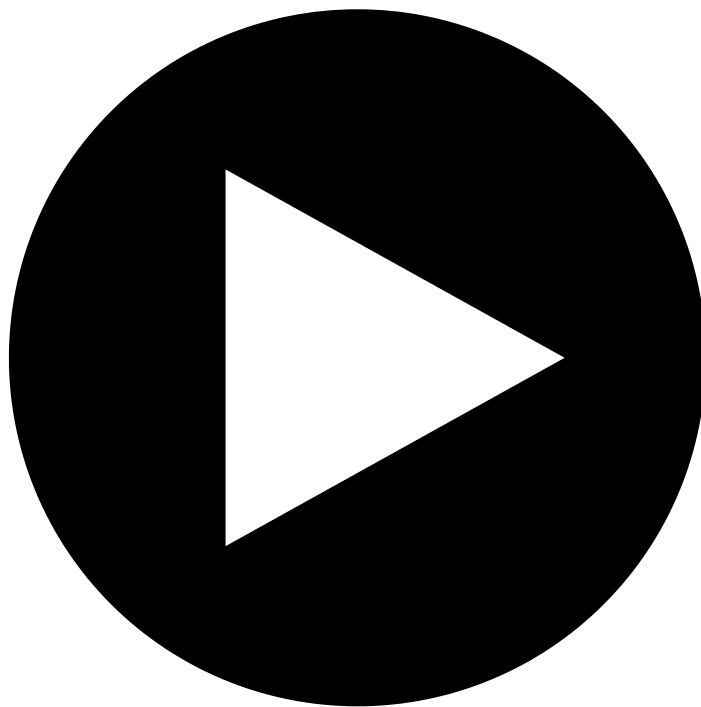
March 18, 2023

There is hope for you.

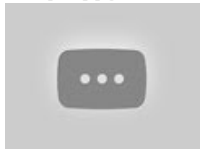
Your redemption will follow in the next life.

Degenerate Vaccine Face Mask People

Gigi Young



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Y\\_kv7Bgvqcg](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Y_kv7Bgvqcg)



No Comments

# **Sensitive Injections – Covid Memoirs**

March 18, 2023

YOU KNOW WHO YOU ARE

Alphabet Inc.gov

As a sovereign individual of America. I do hereby denounce all of your mandates, directives, and illegal maneuvers.

You are hereby served under the following indictments:

Corruption

Collusion

FRAUD

Malfeasance

Racketeering

Whereas the following summons is served to ALL participants in COVID SCAM; Alphabet Inc.gov and subsidiaries.

I humbly request that you REPENT.

No Comments

# Buckminster Fuller. Construction Techniques for Fallen People. re Clif High

March 15, 2023

In response to Clif High.

The discernment is within me. I can see how you believe in this man's Tetrahedron, when the Arch is the way to go.

The arch is analogue tensor strength. The tetrahedron is digital geodesic math for graphic cards.

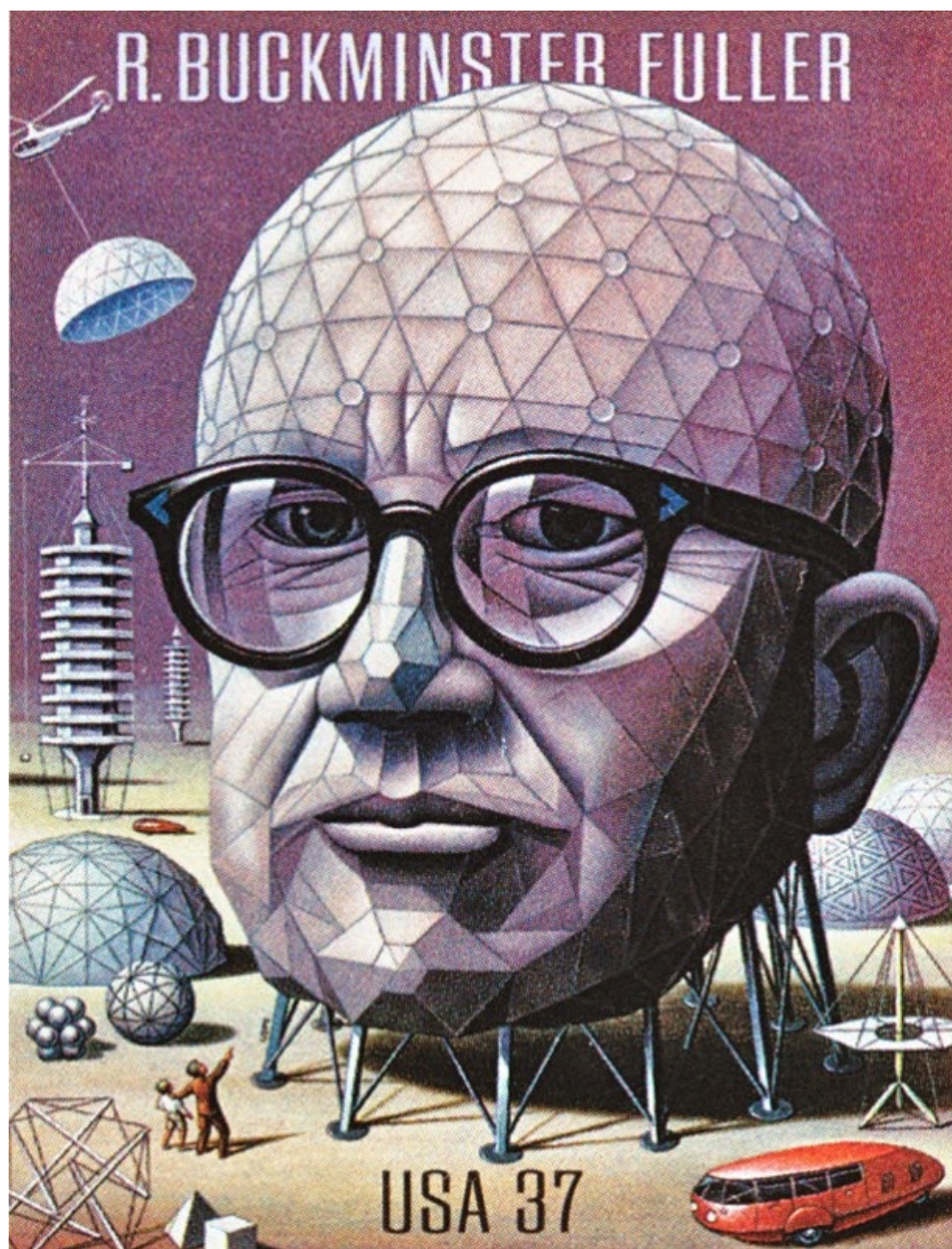
And besides. Where is your great example of functional Buckminster Fuller architecture IRL? The damn Epcot Center? That's all you got.

The arch is it. Not tetrahedron construction.

The arch is human. The tetrahedron is for robots.

Buckminster Fuller is full of shit.

Let's get on with the war, already.



No Comments

# Secret City by Carol Emshwiller book review

March 13, 2023

Ohhhh, I get it. She wants to bang the aliens.

I'm alien to this world.

Do you want to bang?

Forgive me Father, your Earth-bound men and women are fallen, total role-reversal.

Bring your chariots, swing low, Father.

Get me out of here.

Bring the Light-bearing ladies with their lamps full.

**Real men are true aliens to these females.**

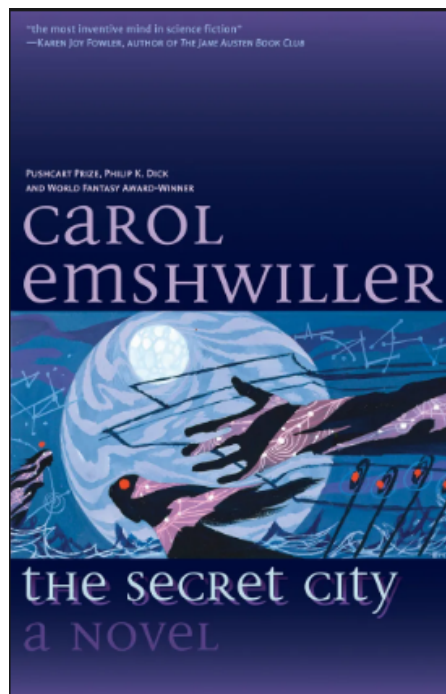
The devil done a real nice job down here.

Make it right, Father.

**“Excellent novel about Aliens among us. Damn good. Try it yourself for a helluva time.**

**It's okay to bang the Aliens.**

**The Secret City by Carol Emshwiller**



Some of my highlights:

The Secret City by Carol Emshwiller

Book last read: 2023-03-12 15:53:24

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: Prologue

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.04%

Highlight: Wonder what use it is thinking the same things over and over." Meanwhile the news is going on and on

Chapter 4: The Secret City

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.24%

Highlight: All this, not only so the young ones can see something of the world they're missing, but so they can grow up among their own kind and not be contaminated by the natives.

Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.17%

Highlight: I thought that's why the old ones wanted us to stay away from them. So we wouldn't get to

be evil and nasty and believe ignorant things.

Notes: Natives.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.05%

Highlight: Life up here would suit me—if I built myself a good cabin.

Notes: Be ye separate.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.59%

Highlight: Little white puffy things like seeds are falling out of the sky.

Notes: High altitude aerosol injection.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.48%

Highlight: They put me in a tiny room, a kind of padded cell. There's not even a window and everything in there is gray.

Notes: FBI interrogation for exposing fake pandemic.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.1%

Highlight: I wanted to get out in the wilds way beyond money. I was hoping my own people have some other way to live than accumulating money.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.87%

Highlight: Maybe. If I had a decent job and identity papers.

Notes: Vaccine required to buy and sell.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.64%

Highlight: Is there some sort of caste system I don't know about?

Notes: Yes.



#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.83%

Highlight: How I want him to be able to make money on his own.

Notes: Father, help your people.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.6%

Highlight: But we do need money or we can't get anywhere. Can't even eat.

Notes: It's a nightmare.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.14%

Highlight: Wherever they go they're an infestation.

Notes: SOS

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.03%

Highlight: My new one is just under my skin in my earlobe, and it's no bigger than a grain of rice.

Notes: MOTB.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.76%

Highlight: is a handknit scarf civilized enough?

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.42%

Highlight: won't be the first time some dexterous, fine boned version of Homo sapiens sapiens has wiped us out.

Notes: The invasion.

#### Chapter 4: The Secret City

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.61%

Highlight: This land is getting all used up fast. One of these days they'll have to raid some other world.

Notes: Gtfo Bill Gates.

Chapter 4: The Secret City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.23%

Highlight: They didn't find out about us being from some other planet, they just thought we had a kind of blood they'd never known about before.

Notes: The reveal.

No Comments

# **DOD vs PharmaCIA Super Boss – Alphabet Inc.gov – COVID MEMOIRS**

March 11, 2023

The power and glory of the DOD is well worshiped in The States. Our democracy spread most efficiently at the business end of Lockheed Martin, Raytheon, and General Dynamics weapon systems. Fully outfitted Boots on Ground soldiers of fortune.

You would think that would be enough to dominate the world, but it IS NOT.

As witness, THE COVID PHARMACIA SCAM.

Total stop down, lockdown, and bridling of the world population.

The power of pharma-boss surpassing the wildest dreams of our overweight generals and sold out officers of the DOD.

Never before have we seen the world come together in such complete harmonious COVID SCAM nightmare effectiveness.

Not even the fake world wars compare. The entire “planet” put a mask on their head, covered their child’s face, and attempted to worship the idol of SUPER PHARMACIA boss.

The military are green with envy.

The same countries that followed the COVID SCAM narrative with extreme unity are now supposed to fight each other in the battle of Armageddon?

The PHARMACIA covid scam- a unifying, worldwide force.

Our poor DOD cannot compete.

DOD vs PharmaCIA Super Boss.

Comments

Pepper.Works

March 11, 2023

See also:

<https://pepper.works/news/mrna-vaccine-is-mark-of-the-beast/>

Pepper.Works

March 12, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/its-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

March 12, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/never-comply/>

# ALPHABET INC.GOV FACT CHECK HELLSCAPE NIGHTMARE

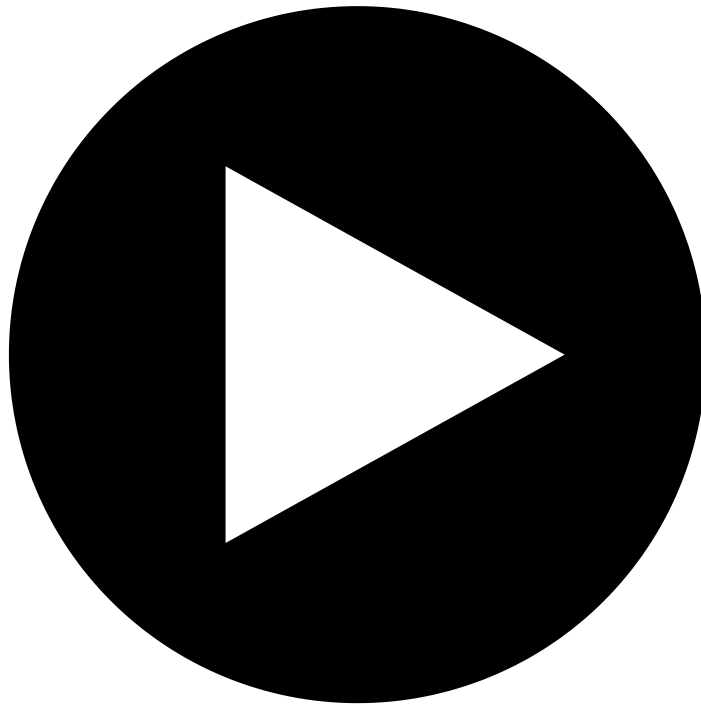
March 10, 2023

PARTLY FALSE INFORMATION.

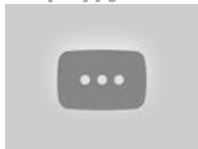
SCAM ALERT

SCAM ALERT

THE ENTIRE THING IS FAKE.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/NEhBgeN7XaE>



SEVEN DOLLAR GAS.

Comments

zadec

March 10, 2023

LIZARDS IN CONTROL

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/cTjnj3aKoRNK/>

Pepper.Works

March 10, 2023

It's falling down around us.

<https://www.coindesk.com/policy/2023/03/10/silicon-valley-bank-shuttered-by-state-regulators/>

# ELON MUSK INSECTOID REPTILE – Techno Space

March 9, 2023

Source God Orion TV

@sargonthe great676

ROCKET RITUALS

AGENT ACTOR LIARS

WATERS ABOVE PROHIBITED

VAN ALLEN RADIATION BELTS

SO FAKE IT HAS TO BE REAL

Snake Lips

## Comments

zadec

March 9, 2023

We saw you perform the face mask launch ritual, ELON MUSK. You, and your fake money, and your fake science IS REVEALED. You ARE OWNED by Alphabet Inc.gov and everybody knows it.

# The Workshop – Apocalypse Science

March 7, 2023

It's a place we all go to review, refine, and redouble our efforts.

We sit in a circle.

One chief among us.

The work is done in this way.

The Workshop

We share creations.

We provide appropriate additions.

We never speak out of turn.

We use the inside voice when talking out loud.

The bass in your voice is overwhelming.

The force in your low voice is devastating.

The manliness of your voice is terrifying.

YOU ARE A MAN.

No Comments



# RANSOMWARE – Alphabet Inc.gov

March 6, 2023

To Alphabet Inc.gov and CONTRACTORS thereof:

Whereas Alphabet Inc.gov will provide the minimum amount of 10 million USD dollars credited to accounts with no withholding to the following entities:

All of my neighbors within one hundred mile radius.

Upon crediting their accounts,

You will inform my neighbors, "Protection Funds have been gifted to you by VIP in your community."

You will then vacate our area and DISSOLVE YOUR Alphabet ORGANIZATIONS forever.

If Alphabet Inc.gov and CONTRACTORS fail to meet any of my demands:

I will continue to obliterate you with the things I say.

My GOD GIVEN RIGHT.

FREE SPEECH.

–yours truly

## Comments

Pepper.Works

March 6, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/covid-memoirs-dec-2021/>

Pepper.Works

March 6, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/its-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

March 6, 2023

<https://pepper.works/charms/your-mask-looks-great-youll-believe-anything/>

Pepper.Works

March 6, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/a-big-thank-you-to-all-lizards-at-the-fbi/>

# What Will The Collapse Look Like? Apocalypse Science

February 27, 2023

I hope they still sell necessities at local haberdashery (without requiring microchip in rectum – digital ID bio activated **ELON MUSK** brain LOBOTOMY network credits).

We'll all be indebted to them, on little hand written notes that keep our accounts.

They will Love God and their neighbors, and understand they were selected by the Lizards to do BUSINESS.

They have the licensees, registrations, insurance, financial responsibility, **BIOMETRIC REGISTRATION STICKERS**, appropriate relations with local, state, federal secret society officials.

Please allow the Luddites to buy your produce.

Thank you.

Alphabet Inc.gov

No Comments

# Somebody DO THE MATH. ELON MUSK IS A FRAUD. Techno Space Religion

February 26, 2023

We saw you perform the face mask launch ritual, ELON MUSK. You, and your fake money, and your fake science IS REVEALED. You ARE OWNED by Alphabet Inc.gov and everybody knows it.

Your high priest of fake capitalism and financial lies.

EXPOSED.

ALL of his "businesses" are fronts for Alphabet Inc.gov

They own this place. (Prison Planet)

Free and open market for LIZARDS ONLY.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/3-million-barrels-of-oil-per-batt>

Snake Lips

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 26, 2023

<https://pepper.works/charms/you-tell-us-lies/>

zadec

February 26, 2023

We saw you perform the face mask launch ritual, ELON MUSK. You, and your fake money, and your fake science IS REVEALED. You ARE OWNED by Alphabet Inc.gov and everybody knows it.

# **DHS,FBI,CIA,NSA,DOD,DOJ, Alphabet Inc.gov et al. agents must FILL OUT THIS FORM when visiting Pepper.Works**

February 20, 2023

Pepper.Works  
Log Out

<https://pepper.works/register/>

## Comments

Hay day скачать на компьютере

February 20, 2023

Saved as a favorite, I love your website!

AMREV II ENFORCEMENT

February 20, 2023

ATTENTION Hay day "скачать на компьютер":

Resign your administrator passwords. You are hereby terminated.

Russian Translate Bot: Hay day "download to computer".

# Cherokee Battle Flag – Corporate Science

February 20, 2023



Proceed to injection facility for processing.

Prepare ESSENTIAL WORKERS for LOCKDOWN.

Bail in the banks.

**Alphabet Inc.gov**

USA USA USA

Insert microchip in rectum.

Capture The Flag

No Comments

# WE WELCOME THE ALIENS. HELLO, HOW CAN WE HELP YOU? Techno Space

February 17, 2023



The aliens aren't putting us on watch list. Welcome.

The aliens aren't coming to our door.

**FBI WELLNESS CHECK.** Welcome.

The aliens aren't killing us. I welcome the aliens.

The aliens aren't closing our accounts. Welcome aliens.

The aliens aren't reversing our transactions. Welcome aliens.

The aliens aren't canceling and banning us. Welcome the aliens.

The aliens aren't censoring us. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't locking us down. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't stealing our stuff. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't shaking us down. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't spraying our sky. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't poisoning our food. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't taking US TO WAR. Welcome Aliens.

The aliens aren't MAKING US AFRAID. WE WELCOME ALIENS.

## Comments

zadec

February 17, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/limited-liability-corporate-science/>



# The Swords of Lankhmar by Fritz Leiber book review

February 17, 2023

The rats are the problem. They employ deception and magick at all levels.

The illuminated rats are lying to us.

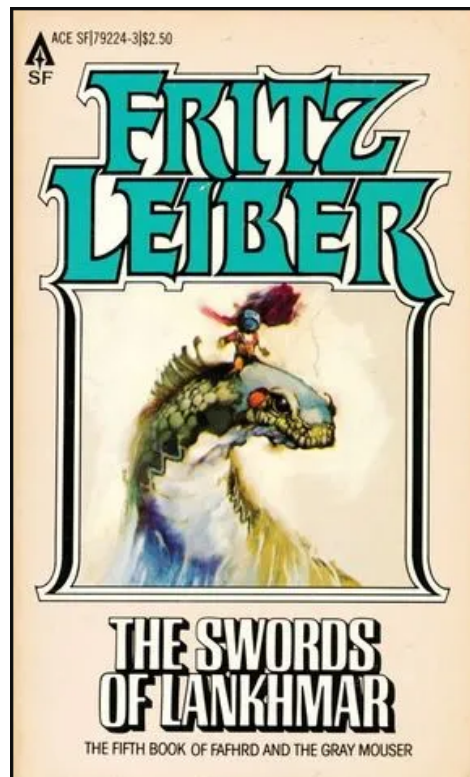
The illuminated rats are hiding among us.

The illuminated rats must be exterminated.

Enter heroes. One of them a mighty tank type who enjoys the lovely bones of female ghouls, the other a mouser who enjoys the company of shaven chamber maids in the nude.

Mix in a ship, a castle, and underground ratworks, and you have this humdrum replacement story by Fritz Leiber.

Congrats.



Some of my highlights:

Lankhmar Book 5: The Swords of Lankhmar by Fritz Leiber

Book last read: 2023-02-12 20:02:01

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.31%

Highlight: and the great jewels that at night are the stars all orderly afloat on the bubble's inner surface.

Notes: Lights on dome.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.19%

Highlight: No traffic with child-like women?

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.52%

Highlight: Alas, sir, the sun mislikes me," she answered prettily.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.18%

Highlight: The Mouser wondered if for men also there was an inner circle of Thirteen.

Notes: Illuminati banking family lizard reference.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.62%

Highlight: What world is this,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.06%

Highlight: I believe we live in the jewel-ceilinged skull of a dead god.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.93%

Highlight: I'm but a girl, unused to problems of war and rapine,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.37%

Highlight: Thirteen rats with the minds of men rule the whole rat race.

Notes: Illuminati family reference.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.37%

Highlight: Let me but strip off that cloaking ermine smock and I'll show you a white-furred body and ten small black dugs instead of proper maiden breasts!"

Notes: She's a rat.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.43%

Highlight: I never interfere with another person's pleasures or pains, since it's hard to be certain which are which,

Notes: S&M face mask cult.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.2%

Highlight: But I tell you I won't endure it. This time we're going to do things my way for a change!

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.3%

Highlight: At his right a beauteous girl, or more likely two, since there was a sweet strong farm-smell coming to him under the sheets; and what is juicier than a farmer's (or cattleman's) redhead daughter?

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.19%

Highlight: the women of the Eight Cities are revered by their men and may do what they wish, no matter how licentious. But woe betide the outlander who puts this into words.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.23%

Highlight: A shortage of candles developed, while lamps and lanterns were priced almost out of sight.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.98%

Highlight: he was not dealing with ordinary or even extraordinary rats, but with an alien and hostile culture of intelligent beings,

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.64%

Highlight: Why, oh why, he asked himself, was it only that watching a whipping could soothe him?

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.73%

Highlight: He gave her a wink, tossed the bottle aside, and confidently awaited the emergence of his anti-rat powers, whatever they might be.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.16%

Highlight: Idiots! Opium-chewers! Nibblers of hemp! Out of my way!

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.91%

Highlight: glorious Council Chamber and the other members of the Supreme Thirteen.

Notes: Illuminati ref.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.89%

Highlight: I am not your wizard.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.11%

Highlight: Putting his horror out of mind, for it is a singularly useless emotion,

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.76%

Highlight: The inter-breeding has also resulted in many rats with human-like hands and minds.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.09%

Highlight: the conquest of other universes beyond the waters of space!

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.19%

Highlight: he watched a double squad of guardsmen cross hurriedly through the moonlight, going south on Whore Street in the direction of the South Barracks.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.19%

Highlight: Had they shut up themselves and their gagged victims in the silent houses for some rite of mass torture in darkness?

Notes: CDC

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.38%

Highlight: they have been secretly guiding the interests and growth of man for some time

Notes: Replacement invasion philosophy.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.15%

Highlight: Predictably, the folk of Lankhmar were more afraid of their own gods come to their rescue than of their foes.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.48%

Highlight: "They've come to slay us all! It's the revolution!" Frix

Notes: glory!

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.48%

Highlight: That one—he pointed at Hisvin—is in league with the rats. Indeed, he is by blood more rat than man. Under his toga you'll find a tail. I saw him in the tunnels below, member of the Rat Council of Thirteen, plotting your overthrow.

Notes: U know who.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.13%

Highlight: I'll be your humblest slave-girl, my only hope that some day I'll be your most favorite too."

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.79%

Highlight: Oh, you dirty-minded puritanical Mud Folk!

No Comments

# Linguistic BOT Analysis – Apocalypse Science

February 14, 2023

During recent bot review on my servers:

One porn link in English

One **techno space** link in English

One **techno space** link in Russian

One **techno space** link in Vietnamese

One heat furnace link in Russian

One Moscow hotel link in Russian

Thank you **Alphabet Inc.gov** for motivating this madness.

You people need to get a life.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/death-spiral-federal-reserve-reverse-repo-the-end/#comment-4141>

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/burn-day/#comment-4147>

# WHAT IS YOUR PLAN? Apocalypse Science

February 13, 2023

WILL NOT BE ABLE TO PARTICIPATE IN DEAD BODY RETRIEVAL and/or DISPOSAL.

Willing to help in any way I can.

Let's all come together. And get the job done.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

Remembering COVID war:

<https://pepper.works/news/hell-doth-wait-for-those-who-vaccinate/>

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

Remembering COVID war:

<https://pepper.works/news/how-to-confront-somebody-not-wearing-a-mask-dealing-with-mask-deniers/>



# UNIVERSE SOLVING FOR ENERGY

February 11, 2023

The Universe, according to some in the show, people allowed access to persons qualified by controllers.

Is attempting to solve for energy.

Many of the Lizards want the Sun for themselves.

Stop spraying the sky.

Do not poison the food,

YOUR TIME IS UP.

repent or die.

## Comments

zadec

February 11, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/agenda-21-homicide-matrix/>

zadec

February 11, 2023

In response to Clif High

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/why-is-it>

# Two Years Before the Mast: A Personal Narrative of Life at Sea by Richard Henry Dana, Jr. book review

February 10, 2023

This book review may be secretly paid for by Yankee Corporations out of Boston Massachusetts.

The Lizards send their people on ships stocked full of provisions, sailors, sail makers, carpenters, captain, and officers.

Yes, this is the invasion story.

There was no battle for California.

The land described by this man, Richard Henry Dana, is very insulting to California.

No mention of gold for payment. The system DOES NOT MAKE SENSE.

Moving a boat full of cow hides (40,0000 cow hides per ship) around the horn to the Yankees in exchange for fake money. WTF?

I digress, Henry Dana, went sailing as a merchantman on a mighty sailing ship. Full topgallants, jibs flying everywhere, like a pyramid of cloth making time through indigo waves.

It sounds delightful, except when you have to fly the jib, unfurl the sail, reef the main, scrub the deck, tie the yarns, and paint the scuppers. Much of the work done at perilous heights on the rigging.

They went ashore in San Diego, San Pedro, Monterrey, San Francisco, collecting hides. Very few people on the beaches, less than one hundred in all of these places according to Henry Dana, California, 1832. They visited the presidios, the old "Spanish" missions already ancient and decayed in this "time".

"Processed hides" from around the horn, selling for several percentage points of profit.

The story doesn't make sense, we can say it's fake if we want. These damn books are all we got. You'll have to deal with it, or write your own.

This book is apparently totally fake. Richard Henry Dana.

Your ECONOMIES OF SCALE are FALSE.

Selling cow hides for "dollars". LIZARDS ONLY.

They packed the ship so full of cow hides the timbers creaked.

Dana goes ashore to “process the hides”, removing meat bits, soaking them in brine, and drying them on the San Diego beach. <— Apocalypse Wizard Science Reference.

The hides dried to the stiffness of a board. The sailors carried them on their heads. Loading the hides, putting to sea through the San Diego breakers, and rowing to the ship anchored a mile (sometimes three miles!) from shore- sounds damn near impossible, and probably is largely a fake story.

The trick to this book: Dana makes the voyage seem like so much labor in hell, that you can’t wait for him to get back around the horn. The end is very satisfying, as he reenters the old Boston Harbor, New World Lizard District, USA 1835. Yankee Corp. Boston Mass.

*For the morons: How could cow hides become so “scarce” in Boston Mass, that provisioning a ship for a three year voyage “around the horn” makes “financial” sense?*

Somebody do the math.

Your “markets” are FAKE.

We love you, Richard Henry Dana. I’ve been to your Point and Tide Pools. It’s beautiful.

The author includes an update to the original book written 24 years after his journey around the horn to California. In it, he describes a fully populated coast replete with churches from all styles of “Christian”, and lovingly portrayed coastal scenes that he did not include in original.

No, the time line doesn’t make sense, gold replacing “valuable” cow hide “market” in 1849, we all must pray for the truth to be revealed.

THIS BOOK IS A LIE. “FREE” MARKETS FOR LIZARDS ONLY.



Some of my highlights:

Two Years Before the Mast: A Personal Narrative of Life at Sea by Richard Henry Dana, Jr.

Book last read: 2023-02-10 07:26:26

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 9: CHAPTER I – Departure

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.44%

Highlight: There is not so helpless and pitiable an object in the world as a landsman beginning a sailor's life.

Chapter 10: CHAPTER II – First Impressions—"Sail Ho!"

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.01%

Highlight: inexpressible sickening smell, caused by the shaking up of the bilge-water in the hold, made the steerage but an indifferent refuge from the cold, wet decks.

Notes: Eeww

Chapter 10: CHAPTER II – First Impressions—“Sail Ho!”

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.39%

Highlight: This was the first time that I had seen a sail at sea. I thought then, and have always since, that it exceeds every other sight in interest and beauty.

Chapter 11: CHAPTER III – Ship’s Duties—Tropics

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.33%

Highlight: As has often been said, a ship is like a lady’s watch, always out of repair.

Chapter 13: CHAPTER V – Cape Horn—A Visit

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.42%

Highlight: These are first seen, just above the horizon, soon after crossing the southern tropic. When off Cape Horn, they are nearly over head. The cross is composed of four stars in that form, and is said to be the brightest constellation in the heavens.

Notes: moving under the dome. Stars move over head.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER VI – Loss of a Man—Superstition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.32%

Highlight: Yet a sailor’s life is at best but a mixture of a little good with much evil, and a little pleasure with much pain.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER VI – Loss of a Man—Superstition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.89%

Highlight: he was fully possessed with the notion that Fins are wizards, and especially have power over winds and storms.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER VI – Loss of a Man—Superstition

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.08%

Highlight: John, to be sure, was the oldest, and at the same time the most ignorant, man in the ship;

Chapter 15: CHAPTER VII – Juan Fernandez—The Pacific

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.41%

Highlight: there are no people to whom the newly invented Yankee word of "loafer" is more applicable than to the Spanish Americans.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER VIII – "Tarring Down"—Daily Life—"Going Aft"—California

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.98%

Highlight: Here you have to hang on with your eye-lids and tar with your hands.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER VIII – "Tarring Down"—Daily Life—"Going Aft"—California

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.54%

Highlight: down-east johnny-cake" became a by-word

Notes: Cool byword.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER VIII – "Tarring Down"—Daily Life—"Going Aft"—California

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.73%

Highlight: heat which comes down with perpendicular fierceness in the Atlantic and Indian tropics.

Notes: Acute angles of dome.

Chapter 17: CHAPTER IX – California-A South-easter

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.3%

Highlight: The air of the whole valley was so heated that the people were obliged to leave the town and take up their quarters for several days upon the beach.

Notes: California fires.

Chapter 20: CHAPTER XII – Life at Monterey

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.91%

Highlight: The officers were dressed in the costume which we found prevailed through the country.

Chapter 20: CHAPTER XII – Life at Monterey

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.1%

Highlight: have often seen a man with a fine figure, and courteous manners, dressed in broadcloth and velvet, with a noble horse completely covered with trappings; without a real

Notes: Californians.

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.29%

Highlight: The Californians are an idle, thriftless people, and can make nothing for themselves.

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.29%

Highlight: Things sell, on an average, at an advance of nearly three hundred per cent upon the Boston prices.

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.67%

Highlight: Yet the least drop of Spanish blood, if it be only of quadroon or octoroon, is sufficient to raise them from the rank of slaves, and entitle them to a suit of clothes—boots, hat, cloak, spurs, long knife, and all complete, though coarse and dirty as may be,—and to call themselves Españolos, and to hold property, if they

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.86%

Highlight: In fact, they sometimes appeared to me to be a people on whom a curse had fallen, and stripped them of everything but their pride, their

Notes: The Span.ish

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.86%

Highlight: They have no circulating medium but silver and hides—which the sailors call “California bank notes.

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XIII – Trading—A British Sailor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.24%

Highlight: No Protestant has any civil rights, nor can he hold any property, or, indeed, remain more than a few weeks on shore, unless he belong to some vessel. Consequently, the Americans and English who intend to remain here become Catholics, to a man; the current phrase among them being,—“A man must leave his

Chapter 23: CHAPTER XV – A Flogging—A Night on Shore—The State of Things on Board—San Diego  
Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.84%

Highlight: If a sailor resist his commander, he resists the law, and piracy or submission are his only alternatives.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER XV – A Flogging—A Night on Shore—The State of Things on Board—San Diego  
Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.36%

Highlight: We sailed leisurely down the coast before a light fair wind, keeping the land well aboard, and saw two other missions, looking like blocks of white plaster, shining in the distance; one of which, situated on the top of a high hill, was San Juan Capistrano, under which vessels sometimes come to anchor, in the summer season, and take off hides.

Notes: San Clemente. Dana Point.

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XVI – Liberty-day on Shore

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.5%

Highlight: Mounted on our horses, which were spirited beasts, and which, by the way, in this country, are always steered by pressing the contrary rein against the neck, and not by pulling on the bit,—we started off on a fine run over the country. The first place we went to was the old ruinous presidio, which stands on a rising ground near the village, which it overlooks.

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XVI – Liberty-day on Shore

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.07%

Highlight: The fine air of the afternoon; the rapid rate of the animals, who seemed almost to fly over the ground; and the excitement and novelty of the motion to us, who had been so long confined on shipboard, were exhilarating beyond expression,

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XVIII – Easter Sunday—"Sail Ho!"—Whales—San Juan—Romance of ...  
Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.54%

Highlight: decayed grandeur.

Notes: California "span-ish" missions 1835.

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XVIII – Easter Sunday—"Sail Ho!"—Whales—San Juan—Romance of ...  
Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.1%



Highlight: So much for being Protestants. There's no danger of Catholicism's spreading in New England; Yankees can't afford the time to be Catholics.

Notes: Three days off for "Easter".

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XVIII – Easter Sunday—"Sail Ho!"—Whales—San Juan—Romance of ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.05%

Highlight: the only habitation in sight was the small white mission of San Juan Capistrano, with a few Indian huts about it, standing in a small hollow, about a mile from where we were.

Notes: Dana Point

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XVIII – Easter Sunday—"Sail Ho!"—Whales—San Juan—Romance of ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.43%

Highlight: So long as they had money, they would not work for fifty dollars a month, and when their money was gone,

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XX – Leisure—News from Home—"Burning the Water"

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.47%

Highlight: We had now, out of forty or fifty, representatives from almost every nation under the sun: two Englishmen, three Yankees, two Scotchmen, two Welshmen, one Irishman, three Frenchmen (two of whom were Normans, and the third from Gascony,) one Dutchman, one Austrian, two or three Spaniards, (from old Spain,) half a dozen Spanish-Americans and half-breeds, two native Indians from Chili and the Island of Chiloe, one Negro, one Mulatto, about twenty Italians, from all parts of Italy, as many more Sandwich Islanders, one Otaheitan, and one Kanaka from the Marquesas Islands.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XX – Leisure—News from Home—"Burning the Water"

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.42%

Highlight: Nothing carries you so entirely to a place, and makes you feel so perfectly at home, as a newspaper.

Notes: no more.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XXI – California and Its Inhabitants

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.99%

Highlight: California was first discovered in 1536, by Cortes and was subsequently visited by numerous other adventurers as well as commissioned voyagers of the Spanish crown. It was found to

be inhabited by numerous tribes of Indians, and to be in many parts extremely fertile; to which, of course, was added rumors of gold mines, pearl fishery, etc. No sooner was the importance of the country known, than the Jesuits obtained leave to establish themselves in it, to Christianize and enlighten the Indians.

#### Chapter 29: CHAPTER XXI – California and Its Inhabitants

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.99%

Highlight: Nearly all the cattle in the country belonged to the missions, and they employed their Indians,

#### Chapter 31: CHAPTER XXIII – New Ship and Shipmates—My Watchmate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.83%

Highlight: Bulwer's Paul Clifford.

#### Chapter 31: CHAPTER XXIII – New Ship and Shipmates—My Watchmate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.54%

Highlight: but the American has no national religion, and likes to show his independence of priestcraft by doing as he chooses on the Lord's day.

#### Chapter 31: CHAPTER XXIII – New Ship and Shipmates—My Watchmate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.73%

Highlight: Falconer's Shipwreck,

#### Chapter 32: CHAPTER XXIV – San Diego Again—A Descent—Hurried Departure-A New Shipmate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.25%

Highlight: The starboard watch hauled aft the sheet, and the ship tore through the water like a mad horse, quivering and shaking at every joint, and dashing from its head the foam, which flew off at every blow, yards and yards to leeward.

#### Chapter 33: CHAPTER XXV – Rumors of War—A Spouter-Slipping for a South-easter-A Gale

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.2%

Highlight: got the account of the matter, which was, that the governments had had difficulty about the payment of a debt; that war had been threatened and prepared for,

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVI – San Francisco—Monterey

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.04%

Highlight: Here, at anchor, and the only vessel, was a brig under Russian colors, from Asitka, in Russian America, which had come down to winter, and to take in a supply of tallow and grain, great quantities of which latter article are raised in the missions at the head of the bay.

Notes: Somebody call the DOD.

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXVI – San Francisco—Monterey

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.04%

Highlight: To a Russian, grease is the greatest luxury.

Chapter 35: CHAPTER XXVII – The Sunday Wash-up—On Shore—A Set-to—A Grandee—"Sail Ho!"—A Fandango

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.89%

Highlight: Her armament was from her being an illegal trader.

Notes: Otter hunting.

Chapter 35: CHAPTER XXVII – The Sunday Wash-up—On Shore—A Set-to—A Grandee—"Sail Ho!"—A Fandango

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.27%

Highlight: I found the Californian fandango, on the part of the women at least, a lifeless affair.

Notes: California dancing.

Chapter 36: CHAPTER XXVIII – An Old Friend – A Victim—California Rangers—News from ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.03%

Highlight: It has been said, that the greatest curse to each of the South Sea islands, was the first man who discovered it; and every one who knows anything of the history of our commerce in those parts, knows how much truth there is in this; and that the white men, with their vices, have brought in diseases before unknown to the islanders, and which are now sweeping off the native population of the Sandwich Islands, at the rate of one fortieth of the entire population annually. They seem to be a doomed people. The curse of a people calling themselves Christian, seems to follow them everywhere; and even here, in this obscure place, lay two young islanders, whom I had left strong, active young men, in the vigor of health, wasting away under a disease,

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXIX – Loading for Home—A Surprise—Last of an Old Friend—The Last ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.25%

Highlight: A song is as necessary to sailors as the drum and fife to a soldier. They can't pull in time, or pull with a will, without it. Many a time, when a thing goes heavy, with one fellow yo-ho-ing, a lively song, like "Heave, to the girls!" "Nancy oh!" "Jack Crosstree," etc., has put life and strength into every arm.

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXIX – Loading for Home—A Surprise—Last of an Old Friend—The Last ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.44%

Highlight: Indeed, during all the time we were upon the coast, our principal food was fresh beef, and every man had perfect health; but this was a time of especial devouring; and what we should have done without meat, I cannot tell.

Chapter 38: CHAPTER XXX – Beginning the Long Return Voyage—A Scare

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.24%

Highlight: We killed one of the bullocks every four days,

Notes: Apocalypse science

Chapter 39: CHAPTER XXXI – Bad Prospects—First Touch of Cape Horn—Icebergs—Temperance ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.6%

Highlight: No one ships for nurse on board a vessel. Our merchant ships are always under-manned, and if one man is lost by sickness, they cannot spare another to take care of him.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER XXXII – Ice Again—A Beautiful Afternoon—Cape Horn—"Land Ho!"—Heading ...

...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.74%

Highlight: round copper ball showed itself for a few moments in the place where the sun ought to have been;

Chapter 41: CHAPTER XXXIII – Cracking on—Progress Homeward—A Pleasant Sunday—A Fine Sight —By-Play

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.4%

Highlight: there are very few who have ever seen a ship, literally, under all her sail.

Chapter 42: CHAPTER XXXIV – Narrow Escapes—The Equator—Tropical Squalls—A Thunder Storm  
Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.35%

Highlight: The Magellan Clouds, the last sign of South latitude, were sunk in the horizon, and the north star, the Great Bear, and the familiar signs of northern latitudes, were rising in the heavens.

Notes: Different lights on dome.

Chapter 42: CHAPTER XXXIV – Narrow Escapes—The Equator—Tropical Squalls—A Thunder Storm  
Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.11%

Highlight: Not a word was spoken, but every one stood as though waiting for something to happen.

Chapter 42: CHAPTER XXXIV – Narrow Escapes—The Equator—Tropical Squalls—A Thunder Storm  
Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.3%

Highlight: When we got down we found all hands looking aloft, and there, directly over where we had been standing, upon the main top-gallant-mast-head, was a ball of light, which the sailors name a corposant.

Chapter 42: CHAPTER XXXIV – Narrow Escapes—The Equator—Tropical Squalls—A Thunder Storm  
Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.49%

Highlight: The electric fluid ran over our anchors, topsail sheets and ties; yet no harm was done to us.

Chapter 43: CHAPTER XXXV – A Double-reef-top-sail Breeze – Scurvy-A Friend in ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.81%

Highlight: The decks were then scraped and varnished, and everything useless thrown overboard; among which the empty tar barrels were set on fire and thrown overboard, on a dark night, and left blazing astern, lighting up the ocean for miles.

Chapter 45: Concluding Chapter  
Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.47%

Highlight: It is on long and distant voyages, where there is no restraint upon the captain, and none but the crew to testify against him, that sailors need most the protection of the law.

Notes: Space crew flogging by Elon Musk.

## Chapter 45: Concluding Chapter

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.04%

Highlight: They are from all parts of the world. A great many from the north of Europe, beside Frenchmen, Spaniards, Portuguese, Italians, men from all parts of the Mediterranean, together with Lascars, Negroes, and, perhaps worst of all, the off-casts of British men-of-war, and men from our own country who have gone to sea because they could not be permitted to live on land.

## Chapter 45: Concluding Chapter

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.42%

Highlight: The owners of the vessel, and other merchants, and perhaps the president of the insurance company, are then introduced; and they testify to his correct deportment, express their confidence in his honesty, and say that they have never seen anything in his conduct to justify a suspicion of his being capable of cruelty or tyranny.

Notes: Lol

## Chapter 48: Twenty-four Years After

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.89%

Highlight: in short, he had put off the New England deacon and become a human being.

## Chapter 48: Twenty-four Years After

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.08%

Highlight: and on the Sabbath (Saturday) a Jewish synagogue.

Notes: Sabbath is saturday.

## Chapter 48: Twenty-four Years After

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.83%

Highlight: But Captain Wilson tells me that the climate has altered; that the southeasters are no longer the bane of the coast they once were, and that vessels now anchor inside the kelp at Santa Barbara and San Pedro all the year round.

Notes: Climate change bank scam.

## Chapter 48: Twenty-four Years After

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.49%

Highlight: First, Captain Thompson got into difficulties with another American vessel on the coast, which charged him with having taken some advantage of her in getting pepper; and then with the natives, who accused him of having obtained too much pepper for his weights.

Notes: Pepper.works

#### Chapter 48: Twenty-four Years After

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.44%

Highlight: She sailed last from this port, August 30, 1862, for Hurd's Island (the newly discovered land south of Kerguelen's

Notes: New land discovered 1862.

#### Chapter 54: For Further Reading

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.72%

Highlight: James Fenimore Cooper's novels *The Pilot* (1823) and *The Red Rover* (1828).

#### Chapter 54: For Further Reading

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.1%

Highlight: One nautical fathom is 6 feet, so 40 fathoms is 240 feet.

No Comments

# PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

February 8, 2023

YOU ARE NOT MY HEALTH AUTHORITY

ALPHABET INC.GOV

YOU ARE HEREBY SERVED.

ALL SYSTEM ADMINISTRATORS MUST RESIGN THEIR PASSWORDS.

FINAL NOTIFICATION.

No Comments



# Overnight in Bangkok by Clif High

February 2, 2023

Don't listen to those rumors!

Sitrep:

It seems that the Thai Royal family had a Princess who was a good global citizen. She took 3/three of the Pfizer shots. She went into a coma a while back.

The Thai Royal family was/is very distressed. Investigations were ordered.

The distress of the Royals was increased by the reports coming back from their investigators. It seems that Pfizer, apparently, did NO safety studies on this shot. Shortly thereafter, Thailand cancels the covid contracts with Pfizer on the basis of fraud.

As may be expected, all this has taken weeks. The investigators are still at work as this is a giant, global scam/fraud with many threads to trace back to sources.

People known to me for decades are living as ex-pat Americans in Thailand. Two of them are outstanding, though now 'retired' into a different life, investigators. One worked for over 30 years as a US Naval officer, the last 15 of which were involved in criminal fraud cases. The other was an investigator for the Washington State Patrol, again, Criminal investigations.

Both are in resident in Bangkok these last few years. My ex-Navy friend is a serious linguist, concentrating on 7 Asian languages. That's how I know him.

Rumors:

They have revealed to me that several, different, sources, are reporting to them, that 'something', a really big 'something', is disturbing the Bangkok 'underworld'. My guys have contact with it through a couple of martial arts dojos. Both are hearing the same rumors, 'disturbance in the force' kind of rumors.

The rumor to NOT listen to says that 'assassins' are being 'recruited' out of very deep holes in the martial arts world.

Me? I would NOT want to have this logo on my letterhead as an executive.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/overnight-in-bangkok>

No Comments

# Jirel of Joiry by C. L. Moore book review

February 1, 2023

She's got red hair, a yellow glare, cream colored curves.

Her name is Jirel of Joiry.

She wears iron greaves around her ankles.

Sword Play.

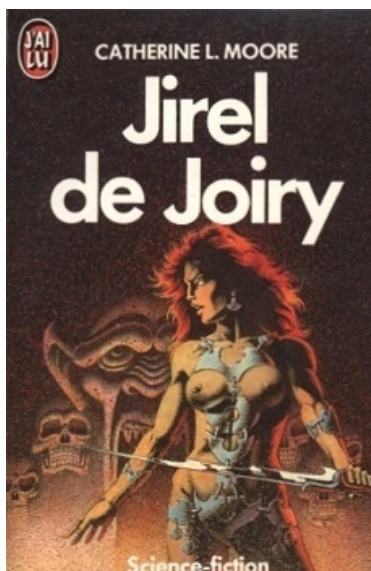
She killed her boyfriend.

She must travel the underworld to set his miserable soul free.

She's a killer.

Jirel of Joiry.

by C.L. Moore



Some of my highlights:

Jirel of Joiry by C. L. Moore

Book last read: 2023-01-12 19:41:20

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.44%

Highlight: It was the gasp of choked breathing, and she had heard sounds like that too often before not to know that she approached death in some form or another.

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.12%

Highlight: I am the sorceress Jarisme, and high ruler over all this land. Did you think to buy me, then, earth-woman?

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.12%

Highlight: When I have finished. Not before. Life and death are mine to command here, and I am not yet done with you. Your stolen magic—

Notes: Is a curse.

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.12%

Highlight: the instinctive hatred of total opposites, born enemies.

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.8%

Highlight: I do not know—what will happen then. Something—very terrible. It releases powers—even she can not control.

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.84%

Highlight: At what price, then, do you value your pet cur?

Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.84%

Highlight: I came to kill your pet spellmonger here for treachery done me in my own world by this creature who dared not stay to face me.”

#### Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.61%

Highlight: out of whose deeps floated musky, reptilian odors, and the distant sound of beasts bellowing hollowly.

Notes: Lizard people.

#### Chapter 0: JIREL MEETS MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.65%

Highlight: It meant nothing to her, whose world was a flat plane arched by the heaven-pierced bowl of the sky.

#### Chapter 1: BLACK GOD’S KISS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.69%

Highlight: And in the very center of the globe floated a light.

#### Chapter 1: BLACK GOD’S KISS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.05%

Highlight: And though her soul was the price it cost her, she would count it a fair bargain if she could drive the laughter from his mouth and bring terror into the

#### Chapter 1: BLACK GOD’S KISS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.78%

Highlight: and lifted her red head and laid her mouth blindly against the pursed lips of the image.

Notes: Kiss of Doom.

#### Chapter 1: BLACK GOD’S KISS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.78%

Highlight: It was a semihuman figure, crouching forward with outthrust head, sexless and strange.

Notes: Trans human.

## Chapter 1: BLACK GOD'S KISS

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.14%

Highlight: She ran from her own curiously alien body, heavy with its weight of inexplicable doom.

## Chapter 1: BLACK GOD'S KISS

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.18%

Highlight: It seemed to her that her heart was slowing, too, missing a beat now and then and staggering like a weary runner.

Notes: Vaccine myocarditis.

## Chapter 2: BLACK GOD'S SHADOW

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.02%

Highlight: And more than once she saw great shadows drifting across the ground without any visible thing to cast them—nothing but the queerly shaped blurs moving soundlessly past her and melting into the farther dark.

## Chapter 2: BLACK GOD'S SHADOW

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.14%

Highlight: And again she knew the flash of violence that might have been hate or love, and warmth flowed through her again in a sustaining

Notes: Hate or love.

## Chapter 3: THE DARK LAND

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.95%

Highlight: Hell-dwelling madman!" she spluttered. "Black beast out of nightmares! Let me waken from this crazy dream!

Notes: U know who.

## Chapter 3: THE DARK LAND

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.99%

Highlight: Never touch me again, you black hell-dweller! Before God, you'd never have dared if you'd left me a knife to defend myself with! I swear I'll tear the eyes out of your head if I feel the weight of

your hand on me again! Yours, you filthy wizard? You'll never have me—never, if I must die to escape you! By my name I swear it!

#### Chapter 3: THE DARK LAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.99%

Highlight: Her eyes were blazing yellow with scorching heat, and her fingers flexed like claws eager for blood.

#### Chapter 3: THE DARK LAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.43%

Highlight: you must die or my sovereignty is at an end.

#### Chapter 3: THE DARK LAND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.83%

Highlight: But now she was armed. She need have no fear now.

#### Chapter 4: HELLSGARDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.31%

Highlight: Would the good God have put the sign of deformity upon a human creature without cause?

No Comments

# NEVER COMPLY

January 28, 2023

TARGET CONTENT CREATOR

FBI WELLNESS VISIT

CANCELED, CENSORED, BANNED

## Comments

Pepper.Works

January 30, 2023

Pepper.Works News Update:

<https://pepper.works/news/mrna-vaccine-is-mark-of-the-beast/>



# ELF OF EDOM

January 27, 2023

To employees and employers of Alphabet Inc.gov:

NOTICE: YOUR CONTRACT IS TERMINATED. DISBAND AND DISPERSE. LAY DOWN YOUR ARMS. GO BACK TO YOUR CAVES. NOBODY WANTS YOU HERE.

ELF OF EDOM

No Comments

# ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE

January 26, 2023

Alphabet **Inc.gov** et al.

NOTICE: You are hereby dissolved of all power and authority.

BREACH OF CONTRACT 1A.

Malfeasance

Racketeering

Corruption

Fraud

Murder

...

No Comments

# Joshua Slocum, Sailing Alone Around the World by Joshua Slocum book review

January 26, 2023

You are a man. You decide to sail alone around the world in a 39 foot sloop. It's 1895.

You are there. The storm arrives, you lash the rudder and sail to the edge of the map.

Supposedly, they didn't have GPS back then. But they also told you to put your child in a face mask, so anything is possible. (**endowment collapse**).

Slocum had an easy time of it. Much better than **Captain Cook, who was always blundering close to the breakers and in perilous danger of scuttling the ship.**

What would it be like? Ink black sea at night, the sound of breakers abeam, only the wind and heavy anchor to save you. Can you avoid being involuntarily careened on the rocky outcrop?

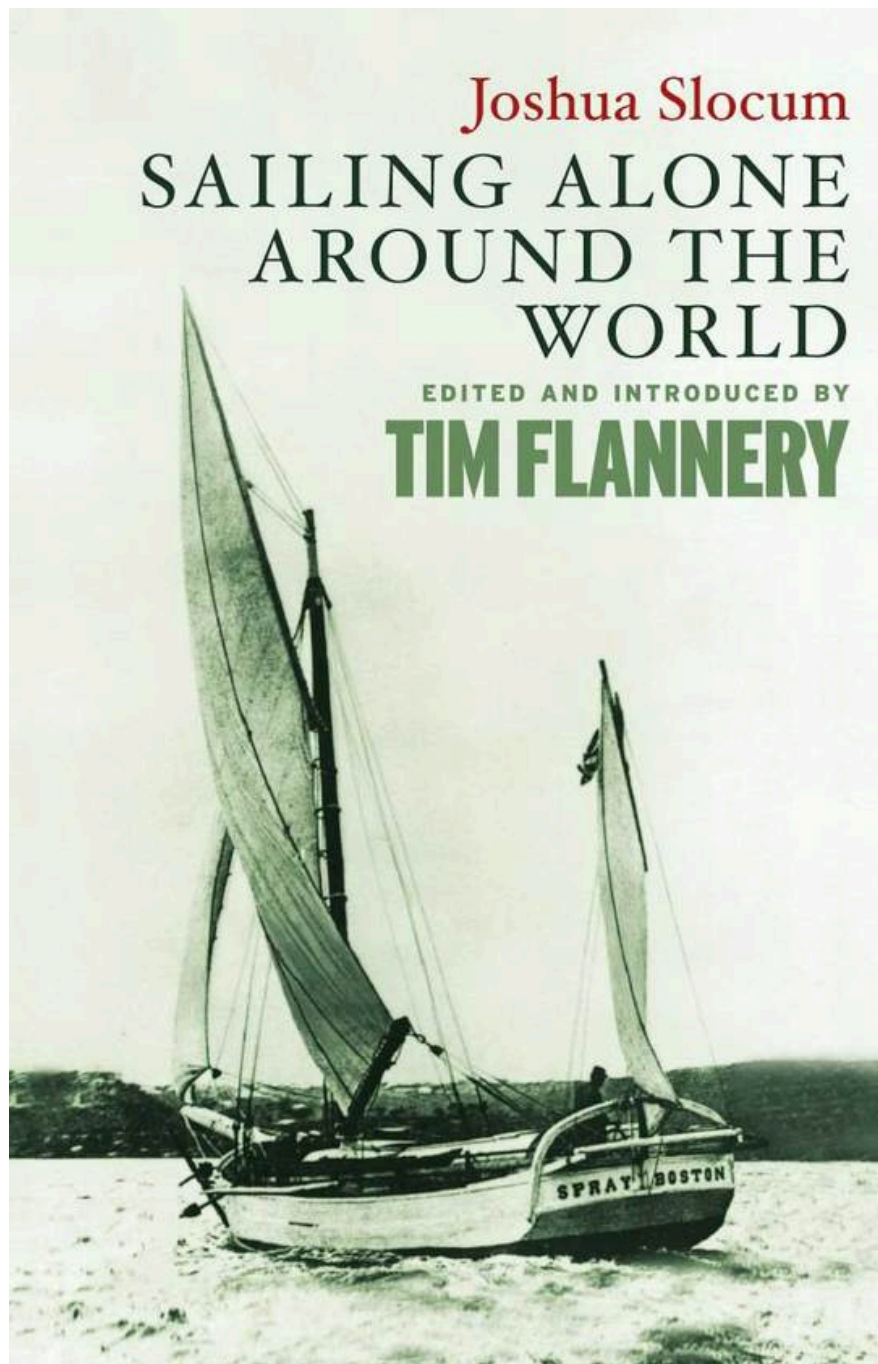
Slocum was given carpet tacks to scatter on his forecastle. If savages boarded the sloop, they would step on a tack with **bare, savage, feet, and scream their savage cry.** Time enough to grab a rifle and shoot them away. (Patagonia)

Slocum was given a hero's welcome all around the world. Ports and harbors fully occupied by colonials, his people would invite him aboard their great military steamers and offer respite and victuals.

Here is a takeaway from this book. A lesson I'm trying to learn in my life. I think of my cabin in the woods as Slocum's ship. Standing on deck, I look out upon the sea and examine the rigging, setting the sails; sometimes triple reefed, sometimes full top-gallants. I lash my rudder making course for the edge of the map.

Three and three cheers for this man.

Yacht club captain of America. Slocum.



Some of my highlights:

Joshua Slocum, Sailing Alone Around the World by Joshua Slocum

Book last read: 2023-01-12 17:56:38

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 14: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.15%

Highlight: Every particle of water thrown into the air became a gem, and the Spray, making good her name as she dashed ahead, snatched necklace after necklace from the sea, and as often threw them away.

Chapter 15: CHAPTER III

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.61%

Highlight: Good evening, sir,' I cried; 'I'm glad to see you.' Many a long talk since then I have had with the man in the moon; he had my confidence

Chapter 15: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.61%

Highlight: that of three lighthouses built on it since 1880, two have been washed away and the third will soon be engulfed.

Notes: Don't tell Thunberg.

Chapter 15: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.05%

Highlight: for I had been told that from disuse I should lose my speech.

Notes: Talk more to yourself.

Chapter 15: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.78%

Highlight: the air they breathe being about the only thing that is not taxed.

Notes: People on Azores.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.51%

Highlight: You did wrong, captain, to mix cheese with plums.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER IV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.81%

Highlight: If you want to get on well with a true Britisher you must first have a deuce of a row with him.

#### Chapter 18: CHAPTER VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.74%

Highlight: Here, as in many other places that I visited, the natives themselves were not the ones discreditable to the country.

Notes: Colonial invasion force.

#### Chapter 18: CHAPTER VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.9%

Highlight: Farther along in the city, however, survived the good man who wrote on the side of his store, where thoughtful men might read and learn: 'This wicked world will be destroyed by a comet!'

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.77%

Highlight: The kaleidoscope then changed, and on the following day I sailed in a world peopled by dwarfs.

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.06%

Highlight: Fuegian

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.5%

Highlight: Cape Froward, the southernmost point of the continent of America.

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER VII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.23%

Highlight: There was an unfinished newness all about the land.

Notes: Straits of Magellan.

Chapter 20: CHAPTER VIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.1%

Highlight: Cape Pillar, the grim sentinel of the Horn.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.05%

Highlight: There was not a police officer or a lawyer among them.

Chapter 23: CHAPTER XI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.05%

Highlight: Although there was no doctor, the people were all healthy,

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.81%

Highlight: For food the islanders have only to put out their hand and take what nature has provided for them; if they plant a banana tree, their only care afterward is to see that too many trees do not grow. They have great reason to love their country and to fear the white man's yoke, for once harnessed to the plough, their life would no longer be a poem.

Chapter 25: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.84%

Highlight: Nothing escapes the vigilance of the New South Wales police;

Notes: face mask enforcers.

Chapter 25: CHAPTER XIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.58%

Highlight: rain of blood', the first of the kind in many years about Australia. The 'blood' came from a fine brick-dust matter afloat in the air from the deserts.

Notes: Iron oxide dust particles from space. Chemtrails.

Chapter 26: CHAPTER XIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.9%

Highlight: But where, after all, would be the poetry of the sea were there no wild waves?

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.46%

Highlight: If you respect the Word of God, you must admit that the world is flat.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.46%

Highlight:

It sounds odd to hear scholars and statesmen say the world is flat;

Notes: 33.3

Chapter 31: CHAPTER XIX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.79%

Highlight: Witches at one time were persistent at St Helena, as with us in America in the days of Cotton Mather.

Notes: Cotton Mather.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER XXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.01%

Highlight: carpet tacks,

Notes: On deck for savage intruders.

Chapter 36: ACROSS THE ATLANTIC OCEAN IN A DORY BOAT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.81%

Highlight: as my readers can imagine what a cold, damp fog in the night is, especially out at sea in a small boat.

Notes: No thanks.

No Comments



# **Alphabet Inc.gov People MUST REPENT by Richie From Boston**

January 24, 2023

Alphabet Inc.gov people.

USA LLC.

YOU MUST REPENT.

No Comments

# **mRNA “Vaccine” is MARK OF THE BEAST. Covid Memoirs**

January 19, 2023

EXHIBIT ONE:

EXHIBIT TWO:

EXHIBIT THREE:

No Comments

# Cannery Row by John Steinbeck book review

January 16, 2023

Clif High told me to read this book. Steinbeck being a great American author, and given our current circumstance (imminent social order upheaval and financial collapse), it was Clif's idea that our experience would be similar to Steinbeck's description in this book. I would have to disagree. If you are going to read American authors, Melville and his journey to NEW EARTH is a better synonym for what we are about to experience.

The book was finished quickly, which means I enjoyed it very much. A page turner. Many Americans will be offended by the whorehouse antics and alcohol commercial quality of the writing. If you read this book and have troubles with your drinking, it will only make it worse.

The story is just as phantastic as any sword-quest story I have read. Steinbeck giving qualities of respect and tenderness to the down-and-out, the underworld, the poor and destitute.

Bums do not throw parties for wizards (Doc). Whores do not associate with men outside of their profession.

I suppose the parts that are true, the parts Clif was referencing, are the people sleeping in rusted boilers and steel pipes on empty lots, already American fact.

Thank you Clif High, and thank you John Steinbeck.

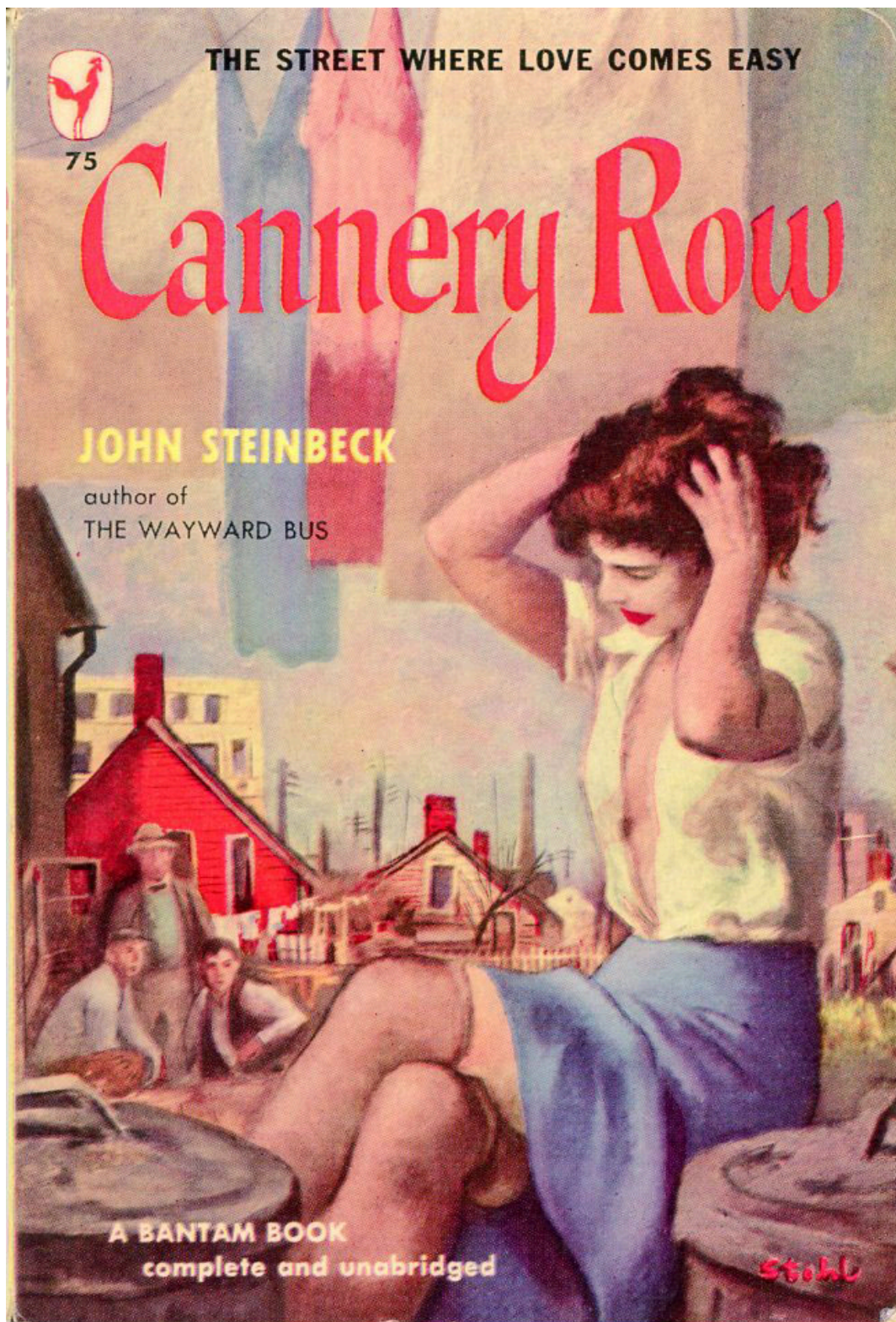
Finally, what did the Frankie character and gopher have to do with the narrative? I don't understand.

Except, you know I understand. (Feigning ignorance and self-deprecation are my strongest magicks)

Frankie is the only real part of the narrative.

The gopher had to go searching for his females elsewhere.

Get ready America.



Some of my highlights:

Cannery Row by John Steinbeck & Susan Shillinglaw

Book last read: 2023-01-15 19:50:55

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.92%

Highlight: man's right to kill himself is inviolable,

Chapter 4: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.46%

Highlight: What can it profit a man to gain the whole world and to come to his property with a gastric ulcer, a blown prostate, and bifocals?

Chapter 7: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.2%

Highlight: Western Biological sells bugs and snails and spiders, and rattlesnakes, and rats, and honey bees and gila monsters. These are all for sale. Then there are little unborn humans, some whole and others sliced thin and mounted on slides.

Chapter 8: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.75%

Highlight: Doc was collecting marine animals in the Great Tide Pool on the tip of the Peninsula.

Notes: only certified endowment enriched sellouts able to harvest from sea.

Chapter 8: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.02%

Highlight: Besides, these are going to the Middle West to Northwestern University.

Notes: Endowment enriched academic morons.

Chapter 10: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.03%

Highlight: Curtains?" he demanded. "What in God's name do you want curtains

Chapter 13: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.76%

Highlight: he had a sad life, for he always made just a fraction less than he needed to live.

Notes: Prison planet.

Chapter 13: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.67%

Highlight: A delicacy about the license plates and the lights made Gay choose back streets.

Notes: Road pirates for stickers and plates.

Chapter 13: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.67%

Highlight: Two generations of Americans knew more about the Ford coil than the clitoris

Chapter 14: Chapter 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.58%

Highlight: But the better and richer families were coming to it

Notes: Embalming the dead.

Chapter 14: Chapter 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.58%

Highlight: In those days little boys were courteous.

Chapter 15: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.13%

Highlight: Mack and the boys would have thought anyone who traveled without salt, pepper, and coffee very silly indeed.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 15: Chapter 13

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.13%

Highlight: Only fools build big fires.

Chapter 15: Chapter 13

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.68%

Highlight: Doc is the nicest fella I ever knew.

Chapter 17: Chapter 15

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.41%

Highlight: My wife is a wonderful woman," he said in a kind of peroration. "Most wonderful woman.

Ought to of been a man. If she was a man I wouldn' of married her."

Chapter 19: Chapter 17

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.87%

Highlight: People didn't like you for telling the truth.

Chapter 20: Chapter 18

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.78%

Highlight: He drank some hot coffee, ate three sandwiches and had a quart of beer.

Chapter 21: Chapter 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.32%

Highlight: They didn't denounce him and he promised to stop. He was very prominent in the Masonic Lodge.

Notes: 33.3

Chapter 22: Chapter 20

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.24%

Highlight: we'll make over to you twenty-five frogs for a buck. You got a five-frog profit there and nobody loses his shirt."

Notes: Frogs for money. Somebody call the feds.

Chapter 22: Chapter 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.87%

Highlight: They did not measure their joy in goods sold, their egos in bank balances, nor their loves in what they cost.

Chapter 25: Chapter 23

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.7%

Highlight: They could ruin their lives and get money.

Chapter 25: Chapter 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.7%

Highlight: And those traits we detest, sharpness, greed, acquisitiveness, meanness, egotism and self-interest are the traits of success.

Notes: Greed is dead. Alphabet inc.gov owns everything.

Chapter 25: Chapter 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.25%

Highlight: Word came down to Dora that it was all right to open up the Bear Flag.

Notes: Whore house acceptance.

No Comments



# Her Smoke Rose Up Forever by James Tiptree Jr. book review

January 13, 2023

Your eternal space journey continues. Gather the children around the thermal radiation fires and read this grade-A space science doctrine.

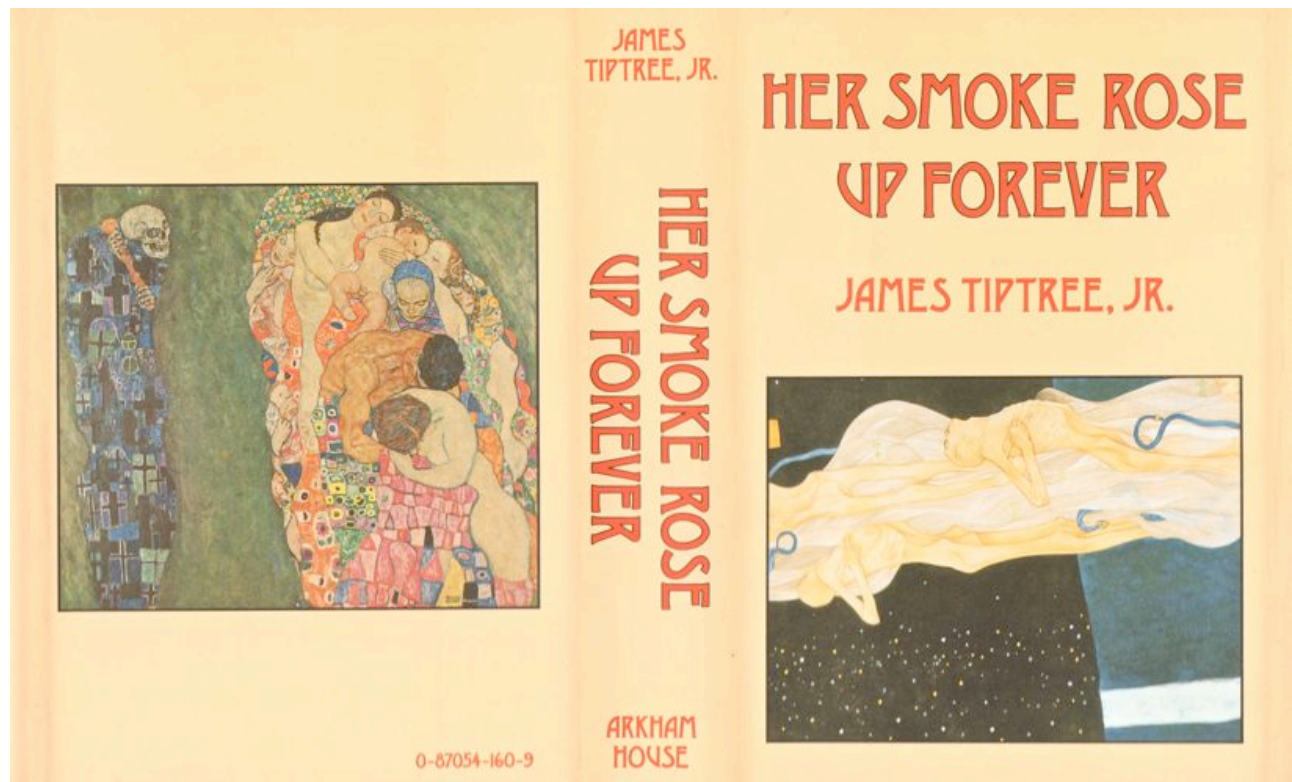
With your great deference to corporate science and real life worship of space, I offer this magnificent collection of doctrine, dogma, and techno space religion.

Her Smoke Rose Up Forever by James Tiptree Jr.

It's worth mentioning that author, James Tiptree Jr. writing as – Alice Sheldon, in 1987 loaded a revolver with two bullets, calmly pointed the gun at her husband and killed him, and then turned the gun on herself to finalize space opera.

Senescence and long suffering too much to bare for science fiction people.

Even after reading about her double suicide murder, and understanding the death-spell and magick sure to be born from this text, I still enjoyed it very much, and if you can separate reality from fiction (phantasy from non-fiction), maybe you will enjoy it too.



Some of my highlights:

Her Smoke Rose Up Forever (S.F. MASTERWORKS) by James Tiptree Jr.

Book last read: 2023-01-02 17:23:33

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 5: I NTRODUCTION BY G RAHAM S LEIGHT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.57%

Highlight: In May 1987, Alice Sheldon shot dead her husband, and then herself.

Chapter 6: I NTRODUCTION II BY J OHN C LUTE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.36%

Highlight: Because the human race is destroying the Earth its mother, Doctor Ain spreads a virus which will destroy the human race

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 7: T HE L AST F LIGHT OF D OCTOR A IN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.94%

Highlight: Later they found he had been explaining that the virus utilized the body's own immunomechanisms, and so defense was by definition hopeless.

Notes: Gain of function.

Chapter 8: T HE S CREWFLY S OLUTION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.93%

Highlight: I think it's spreading, but nobody knows because the media have been asked to downplay it.

Notes: Covid vaccine is the virus.

Chapter 8: T HE S CREWFLY S OLUTION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.52%

Highlight: When man gets rid of his animal part which is woman, this is the signal God is awaiting.

Chapter 8: T HE S CREWFLY S OLUTION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.52%

Highlight: Dr. Fay was very dangerous, she was what they call a crypto-female (crypto?), the most dangerous kind.

Chapter 8: T H E S C R E W F L Y S O L U T I O N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.72%

Highlight: Schönweiser, 1878.

Chapter 8: T H E S C R E W F L Y S O L U T I O N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.32%

Highlight: Alan felt an undercurrent of tension, like an irritant in the air.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 8: T H E S C R E W F L Y S O L U T I O N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.71%

Highlight: the idea that a new means of human reproduction will be revealed as a result of the "purifying" elimination of women.

Chapter 9: A N D I A W O K E A N D F O U N D M E H E R E O N T H E C O L D H I L L ' S S I D E

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.88%

Highlight: Swapping raw resources for junk. Alien status symbols. Tape decks, Coca-Cola, Mickey Mouse watches."

Chapter 9: A N D I A W O K E A N D F O U N D M E H E R E O N T H E C O L D H I L L ' S S I D E

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.08%

Highlight: I don't know if our birth rate is going, that's not the point. Our soul is leaking out. We're bleeding to death!

Notes: Corporate government.

Chapter 10: T H E G I R L W H O W A S P L U G G E D I N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.66%

Highlight: Placental decanters. Modified embryos, see? Fit the control implants in later. Without a Remote Operator it's just a vegetable.

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.06%

Highlight: Our economy, our society, would be cruelly destroyed.

Notes: CDC

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.26%

Highlight: The name winks out of cycle, dances from pulses into modulations of modulations, whizzes through phasing, and shoots into a giga-band beam racing up to a synchronous satellite poised over Guatemala.

Notes: 5G

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.26%

Highlight: "Yes, Sir. I—I'm to go to parties and buy things and use them as they tell me, to help the people who work in factories.

Notes: American consumer.

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.05%

Highlight: Multiply that by a million consumer industries, and you can see why it's economic to have a few controllable gods.

Notes: Celebrities.

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.84%

Highlight: The idea that art thrives on creative flamboyance has long been torpedoed by proof that what art needs is computers. Because this showbiz has something TV and Hollywood never had—automated inbuilt viewer feedback. Samples, ratings, critics, polls? Forget it. With that carrier field you can get real-time response-sensor readouts from every receiver in the world, served up at your console. That started as a thingie to give the public more influence on content.

## Chapter 10: T HE G IRL W HO W AS P LUGGED I N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.83%

Highlight: Man. A real human male burning with angry compassion and grandly concerned with human justice, who reaches for her with real male arms and—boom! She loves him back with all her heart.

Chapter 10: T H E G I R L W H O W A S P L U G G E D I N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.03%

Highlight: Would you believe, on the coast the police have electrodes in their heads?

Chapter 10: T H E G I R L W H O W A S P L U G G E D I N

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.23%

Highlight: One great big vortex of lies and garbage pouring round and round, getting bigger and bigger, and nothing can ever change. If people don't wake up soon we're through!

Chapter 10: T H E G I R L W H O W A S P L U G G E D I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.23%

Highlight: They've got the whole world programmed! Total control of communication. They've got everybody's minds wired in to think what they show them and want what they give them and they give them what they're programmed to want—you can't break in or out of it, you can't get hold of it anywhere. I don't think they even have a plan except to keep things going round

Notes: Google

Chapter 10: T H E G I R L W H O W A S P L U G G E D I N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.23%

Highlight: The news." He laughs. "There's nothing in the news except what they want people to know. Half the country could burn up, and nobody would know it if they didn't want.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 11: T H E M A N W H O W A L K E D H O M E

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.98%

Highlight: IT IS CERTAIN THAT THIS EXPLOSION PRECIPITATED THE WORLDWIDE HOLOCAUST WHICH ENDED FOREVER THE AGE OF HARDSCIENCE.

Notes: end of life church of science.

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.38%

Highlight: privileged to be a Scientist and search the stars for knowledge

Notes: Science people. Get off the planet.

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.57%

Highlight: And here he was among Star Scientists, adding his mite to man's noblest work.

Notes: Get a real job science nitwit

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.77%

Highlight: He was among the highstatus Labs, the temples of Hardscience.

Notes: Burn their temples to smoldering ashes.

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.17%

Highlight: Did he hope to do Science with his feeble human senses?

Notes: Dispose of the bots.

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.56%

Highlight: Was it possible that a Scientist could have been bribed?

Notes: lol – corporate science.

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.56%

Highlight: Was it possible that a Scientist could have been bribed?

Notes: lol

Chapter 12: A ND I H AVE C OME UPON T HIS P LACE BY L OST W AYS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.94%

Highlight: Only a living man, stupid enough to wonder, to drudge for knowledge on his knees. To risk. To experience. To be lonely. No cheap way.

#### Chapter 13: T H E W O M E N M E N D O N ' T S E E

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.14%

Highlight: Paranoia hasn't been useful in my business for years, but the habit is hard to break.

#### Chapter 13: T H E W O M E N M E N D O N ' T S E E

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.7%

Highlight: When the next real crisis upsets them, our so-called rights will vanish like—like that smoke. We'll be back where we always were: property. And whatever has gone wrong will be blamed on our freedom, like the fall of Rome was. You'll see.

#### Chapter 13: T H E W O M E N M E N D O N ' T S E E

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.7%

Highlight: Her voice is a whisper. "All the huge authoritarian organizations for doing unreal things. Men live to struggle against each other; we're just part of the battlefield. It'll never change unless you change the whole world.

#### Chapter 14: Y O U R F A C E S , O M Y S I S T E R S ! Y O U R F A C E S F I L L E D O F L I G H T !

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.49%

Highlight: No dangers left

#### Chapter 14: Y O U R F A C E S , O M Y S I S T E R S ! Y O U R F A C E S F I L L E D O F L I G H T !

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.87%

Highlight: Too bad they never lived to know the beautiful peaceful free world.

#### Chapter 14: Y O U R F A C E S , O M Y S I S T E R S ! Y O U R F A C E S F I L L E D O F L I G H T !

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.87%

Highlight: They were sick, poor things. But maybe they could have been different; they were people too, she

#### Chapter 14: Y O U R F A C E S , O M Y S I S T E R S ! Y O U R F A C E S F I L L E D O F L I G H T !

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.66%

Highlight: All those weird people, telling her. Don't go outside, don't do this, don't do that, don't open the door,

Chapter 14: Y OUR F ACES , O M Y S ISTER! Y OUR F ACES F ILLED OF L IGH T !

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.86%

Highlight: Imagine when people had to sell

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.85%

Highlight: Women are natural poisoners.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.64%

Highlight: Spica

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.63%

Highlight: That was about when the big flares started.

Notes: Sun flares.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.43%

Highlight: one of them gave orders and the others did whatever they were told,

Notes: Essential workers

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.42%

Highlight: From eight billion to two million . . . Europe, Asia, Africa, South America, America itself—wiped out. There weren't any more babies. World sterility, from what?

Notes: Vaccine depopulation mandate.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Highlight



Chapter progress: 40.59%

Highlight: Ataraxia, philosophical calm.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.19%

Highlight: It's a form of loose social credit-system run by consensus,"

Notes: Help us, Father.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.19%

Highlight: It seems to have been an airborne quasi-virus escaped from Franco-Arab military labs,

Notes: Lol.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.78%

Highlight: You're what we called clones.

Notes: Fake people.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.98%

Highlight: Doing things to people without their consent. I think it's sad.

Notes: Mrna injections.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.38%

Highlight: Early androgen treatments.

Notes: Fake men.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.17%

Highlight: Andy is a woman, Bud. You're hitting a girl. She's not a man.

Notes: Trans confusion in space.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.37%

Highlight: The men are all gone. They died off in the epidemic. There's nothing but women left alive on Earth.

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.16%

Highlight: I am taking command of this ship in the name of the United States of America under God."

Chapter 15: H OUSTON , H OUSTON , D O Y OU R EAD?

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.16%

Highlight: Let the women learn in silence and all subjection; Timothy two eleven. They shall have sons to rule over them and glorify Thy name.

Notes: Amen.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.95%

Highlight: CP was dreaming of an all but impossible achievement: Space Crew

Notes: Space religion. Gtfo Elon Musk.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.95%

Highlight: A nurse at the State Orphans' Crèche told her that a student OB had crushed it, in the birthing that killed her mother.

Notes: Health authority.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.95%

Highlight: At fifteen her mother had been assigned to a visiting Manager who fancied virgins.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.15%

Highlight: Lots of people longed to go to space, of course; among other things, the spacers' life was thought to be a privileged one.

Notes: Gtfo Jeff Bezos

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.35%

Highlight: But on board a long flight, what we need sexually is a human waste can.

Notes: Transhuman space people w Elon Musk labotomy devices.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.35%

Highlight: she kept her mouth strictly shut at all times, and performed her sexual duties as a "human waste can" with competence,

Notes: Space religion.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.13%

Highlight: She was headed for the Empire. Whose name, she knew quite rationally, was Death.

Notes: Space religion.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.52%

Highlight: People took the fact of being covertly observed almost for granted.

Notes: Prison smart city.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.72%

Highlight: But she felt nothing but joy—joy in her perfect freedom.

Notes: Stop the nightmare.

Chapter 16: W ITH D ELICATE M AD H ANDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.72%

Highlight: gazed out at those star fields straight ahead that could be seen through the gyrostabilized scope.

Notes: Apollo astronauts saw no stars in “space”. Look it up.

#### Chapter 16: W I T H D E L I C A T E M A D H A N D S

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.3%

Highlight: Beyond them she could just see the lighted sparkle of running river water, free water, presumably fresh.

Notes: Pay for water. Slaves on prison planet.

#### Chapter 16: W I T H D E L I C A T E M A D H A N D S

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.49%

Highlight: a being half-horse and half-human.

Notes: Chimera people in space.

#### Chapter 16: W I T H D E L I C A T E M A D H A N D S

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.05%

Highlight: who was so young it hadn’t yet chosen gender,

Notes: Space religion.

#### Chapter 17: A M O M E N T A R Y T A S T E O F B E I N G

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.83%

Highlight: What are they eating there now, each other?

Notes: Bill Gates population problem.

#### Chapter 17: A M O M E N T A R Y T A S T E O F B E I N G

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.83%

Highlight: Twenty billion humans swarming on that globe when they went; doubtless thirty by now, even with the famines. Waiting to explode to the stars now that the technology is—precariously—here.

Notes: Techno space religion doctrine.

#### Chapter 17: A M O M E N T A R Y T A S T E O F B E I N G

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.83%

Highlight: Roomier than they'd have on Earth now.

Notes: Bill Gates population problem.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.83%

Highlight: Protein loaf, with an unexpected garnish;

Notes: Elon Musk space food.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.03%

Highlight: Earth's teeming billions all pressing for the handful of places in those improbable transport

Notes: Elon Musk space religion.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.03%

Highlight: He thinks it is not impossible that Earth's sanest children are in this frail bubble of air and warmth twenty-six million

Notes: Get the fuck off the planet, Bill Gates.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.43%

Highlight: , ten years of cramped living with death lying a skin of metal away.

Notes: Space sacrament of exploration.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.22%

Highlight: . A too-clear vision of good, a too-sure hatred of evil. No love lost, in between.

Notes: They hate us.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.61%

Highlight: he loves her very much in his low-sex-drive way.

Notes: Atrazine.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.01%

Highlight: There's a common myxomycetes—a fungus that has a motile phase, *Lycogala epidendron*, called Coral Beads.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.2%

Highlight: In front of the group is a flagstaff flying the United Nations flag.

Notes: One world nightmare government.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.4%

Highlight: It's hard to remember when we lived, really lived.

Notes: Prison planet.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.59%

Highlight: Dear god—what if we have to go back to Earth?

Notes: Gtfo jeff bezos and elon musk.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.77%

Highlight: the alpha human male who outfights you, outdrinks you, outroars you, outsmarts you, kills your enemies, begets his bastards on your woman, cares for you as his property, tells you what to do—and you do it.

#### Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.96%

Highlight: Daddy will save us from the giant cauliflowers.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.16%

Highlight: Imagine, he is in a starship! A fly walking the wall of a rotating can in cosmic space: There are suns beneath my feet.

Notes: Garbage space religion.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.36%

Highlight: Sixty handpicked indoctrinated specimens.

Notes: Space bishops.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.75%

Highlight: You'd liquidate ninety percent of the race to achieve your utopia.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.75%

Highlight: sitting in Centaur twenty trillion miles from Dallas,

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.95%

Highlight: It was the drives of ungentle, desperate, glory-hunting human apes.

Notes: Caveman history revealed.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.74%

Highlight: We all regret, we, here who are joined in this mission have always regretted—that the United Nations of Earth who sponsored our mission were not more perfectly united when we left.

Notes: One world shit can for mrna slaves.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.94%

Highlight: We have only two years to prepare for the greatest adventure our race has known.

Notes: Amrev 2

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.53%

Highlight: the old ape impulse to see with the living eye.

Notes: Apes in space.

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.12%

Highlight: can I lobotomize myself and still function?

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 17: A M OMENTARY T ASTE OF B EING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.11%

Highlight: My sister is in psychotic fugue,

Chapter 18: W E W HO S TOLE THE D REAM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.08%

Highlight: Under physical or mental pain their glands exuded this liquid which the Terrans found so deliciously intoxicating.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.84%

Highlight: He reaches into the pickup, reverently lifts out the brand-new Fox CE double-barrel twelve-gauge.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.04%

Highlight: I wouldn't shoot a sitting duck.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight



Chapter progress: 76.04%

Highlight: His own gun with his initials on the silver stock-plate.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.22%

Highlight: wreckage, machines, huge structures incomprehensibly operative, radiating dark force in the nightmare world, the force which now surges

Notes: End times.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.42%

Highlight: The room feels tense, brimming with a tide of energy. Too much coffee, he thinks, too much joy. I'm not used to it. Too much of a loner.

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.61%

Highlight: If everything's okay why are we whispering?

Chapter 19: H ER S MOKE R OSE U P F OREVER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.01%

Highlight: dead sunflowers thirsting toward their black sun

Chapter 20: L OVE I S THE P LAN THE P LAN I S D EATH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.8%

Highlight: I ache to grip and knead you, to eat you in one gulp, in a thousand nibbles

Chapter 20: L OVE I S THE P LAN THE P LAN I S D EATH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.58%

Highlight: See, you are growing larger, heavier, my fireberry—and always more beautiful!

Chapter 21: O N THE L AST A FTERNOON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.77%

Highlight: if any of them survived what was coming.

Notes: Repent. It's over.

#### Chapter 21: O N THE L AST A FTERNOON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.17%

Highlight: And then the adults started to drop.

Notes: Covid vaccine die off.

#### Chapter 21: O N THE L AST A FTERNOON

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.14%

Highlight: He sagged, staring at monstrous masks, collecting himself.

#### Chapter 22: S HE W AITS FOR A LL M EN B ORN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.93%

Highlight: She moves in a half-crawl, her body slung from the weak reptilian shoulder girdle.

Notes: U know who.

#### Chapter 22: S HE W AITS FOR A LL M EN B ORN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.52%

Highlight: The senior surgical nurse's whisper barely carries beyond her mask.

Notes: Satan's army of covid nurses.

#### Chapter 22: S HE W AITS FOR A LL M EN B ORN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.51%

Highlight: Babies do not thrive.

Notes: Mrna transfection.

#### Chapter 23: S LOW M USIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.3%

Highlight: or from their parents' surviving the Poison Centuries,

Notes: Now.

#### Chapter 23: S LOW M USIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.29%

Highlight: . He-slash-she does not conform to parameters. Request instructions.

Notes: Trans human future people.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.49%

Highlight: is it possible that I shall go out forever between the stars, in the great streaming company of strange sentences?

Notes: Get off planet, Elon Musk.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.28%

Highlight: This mad little being had created some kind of energy vortex around her, into which he was being sucked along with animals, vegetables, chickens, crowds of unknown things;

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.06%

Highlight: He wanted only to leave, to escape to rationality and peace.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.46%

Highlight: I'm looking for a cow," she said scornfully. "Or a goat. Or a man."

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.25%

Highlight: They were necessary, after the population chemicals got around.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.45%

Highlight: and you call this polite parade of immortal lemmings humanity?

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.24%  
Highlight: midden heap,  
Notes: Dung heap compost pile.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC  
Highlight  
Chapter progress: 96.83%  
Highlight: green-and-yellow silk.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC  
Annotation  
Chapter progress: 96.83%  
Highlight: I am of Earth! Let the stars take care of their own. His resolve took deeper hold and won.  
Notes: Gtfo, Elon Musk

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC  
Highlight  
Chapter progress: 97.03%  
Highlight: "I think it's sad. It's wrong. I've found a woman. We're going to stay and make children."

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC  
Highlight  
Chapter progress: 97.23%  
Highlight: He lay back dreamily, seeing a vision of himself in the far future, an accomplished artisan, teaching his children skills. It seemed deeply good.

Chapter 23: S LOW MUSIC  
Annotation  
Chapter progress: 97.43%  
Highlight: a man striving forever after a loved dark girl, who followed a ghostly white milch deer.  
  
Notes: Heavy.

Chapter 24: A ND S O O N, AND S O O N  
Annotation  
Chapter progress: 97.82%  
Highlight: If it wasn't for science you wouldn't be end-running the parsecs in an aleph jumpship.  
Notes: Lol. Space religion in one sentence.

Chapter 24: AND SOON, AND S O O N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.82%

Highlight: I'd like to see art or religion get you to Orion,

Notes: Gtfo. BILL GATES

Chapter 24: AND SOON, AND S O O N

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.02%

Highlight: In every case, the process was only halted by breaking out into new space, or by new peoples breaking in on them from outside.

Notes: Prepare for Arrival.

No Comments

# Pray For Our Enemies – Elder Ahyal

January 11, 2023



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/R4f3FpeMA0E>



The Big Reveal.

Operation Looking Glass.

CIA ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE.

FREE THE POLICE AND FBI.

CORONA COSMIC RAYS making us awake.

Elder Ahyal.

END OF TIME ON ARRIVAL

Why are you following US?

We good people.

WE ARE PRAYING FOR YOU.

Gone like good candy.

No missing body parts.

Vaporization.

Why did this happen? lol

## Comments

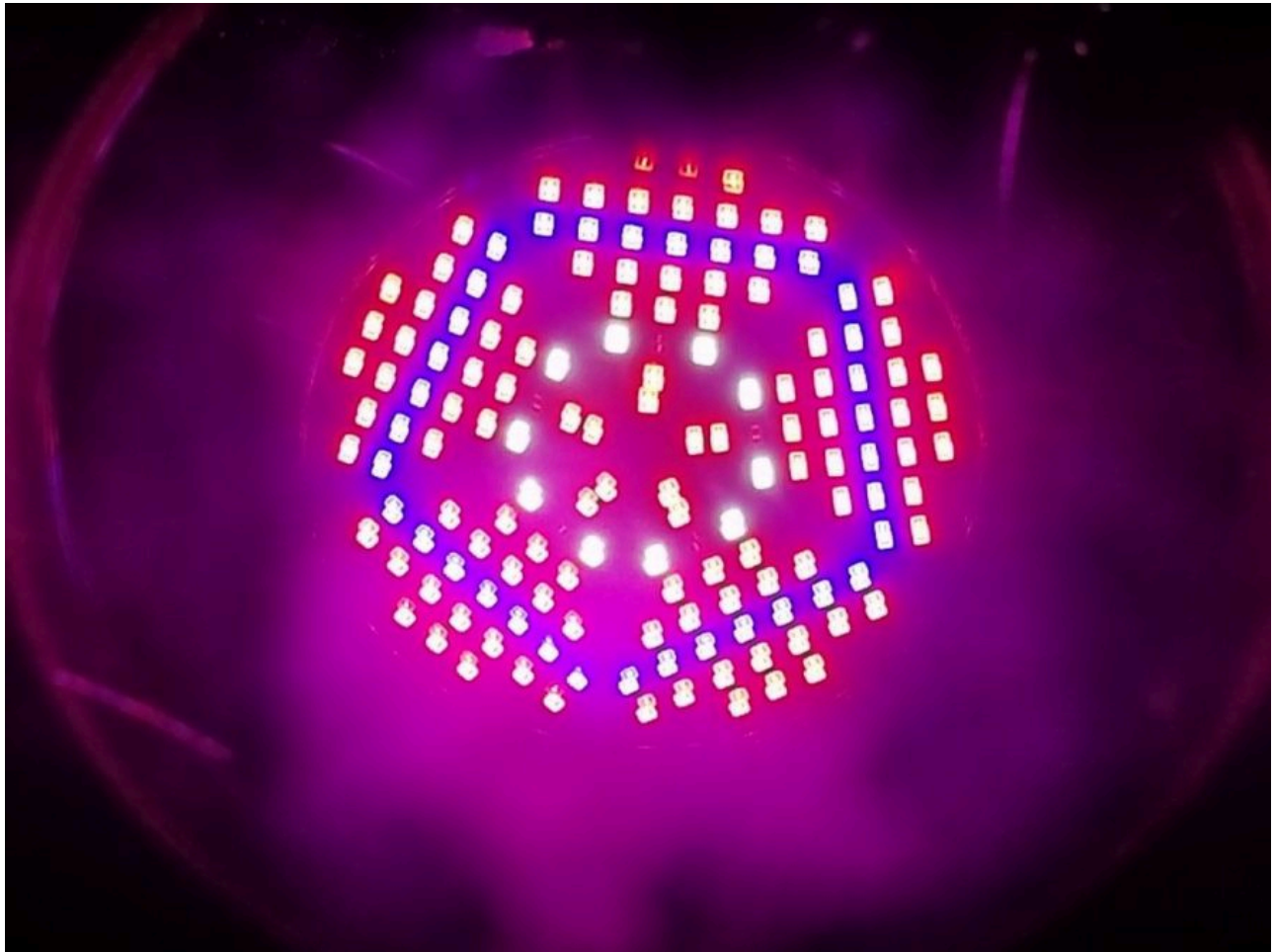
Pepper.Works

January 12, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/agenda-21-homicide-matrix/>

# The NDA

January 11, 2023



NDA

Whereas Alphabet Inc.gov *et al.* will deliver the following:

- One island in the Caribbean Sea with castle and seaside battlements, protected harbor and dry-dock facilities with freight handling equipment and buildings.
- Two large open water vessels suitable for circumnavigating all oceans. (appropriate operating instructions, fuel and service included with no questions asked clearance to sail and embark wherever I want.)
- Every month you will deliver to my island a full stock of your best stuff, fresh unprocessed food, and anything I request.
- You will build an airfield with large hangar on my island and supply me with Pilatus PC-24, single pilot type rating, unlimited clearance and unlimited service/fuel to wherever I want to fly, no questions asked.

If you fail to agree to any of my demands, you will feel the unrelenting power of my constant FREE SPEECH.



Prepare the documents, my island, my boats, and plane.

Or else.

pldg

No Comments

# Covid Memoirs – The Rapture Quiz – CENSORED and BANNED.

January 7, 2023



Content censored from FAMILY and FRIENDS during PANDEMIC HOAX.

Alphabet Inc.gov – YOU ARE HEREBY DISSOLVED of ALL POWER UNDER THE LAW. CEASE AND DESIST. YOU ARE LOSERS.

FANG STOCK ABSOLUTION.

Prepare for JUDGMENT.

The Rapture Quiz

Comments

tandem

January 7, 2023

the hoax: #pandemichoax

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ufpQOds7I5U6/>

Pepper.Works

January 7, 2023

Vox Populi – Legislator Be Advised 2023 ~#2

January 7, 2023

BIG UGLY in NormieLand

The BIG UGLY is the condition created in the minds of ALL the Normies, that is, those people injected with the covid19 serum labeled a 'vaccine' as they come to realize what has been done to them, how they participated, and your role in their poisoning.

As a member of the 'elite' class, albeit at a minor level, as a Washington State legislator, it is presumed your body escaped the covid19 injectibles due to privilege of exception by status. The very definition of 'elite'.

Anyway.

Daily, the Normies are witnessing the public collapse, and death of people who should be at the pinnacle of health. You know, you have seen these videos yourself.

These unfortunate Normies are now faced with a reality that includes many reminders of their ill-fated choice. The minds of the Normies, as they slide into the Big Ugly state, will superimpose their own face upon the images of those who collapse from the same shot that they also accepted. The Normies won't like this.

Soon, these reminders will escalate in frequency to many a day.

The people see the Consequences of Untruth now in the social order. The people see the deaths, the disability, all from lies. The connection is being made in their minds now, and is daily reinforced by manifesting events that your allies, the media stooges, can no longer hide.

How many saw the NFL player collapse on the field in real time? Millions! Tens of millions then saw it in replay, or in vid clips! Tens. Of. Millions. Soon, hundreds of millions of people will have seen.

How many do you think will accept the MSM spin stories on the event? Really? You think that many? Maybe you are being a bit naive, a bit hopeful...

The Normies are waking. They are slow, and easily steered, as the corrupted WEF owned politicians put into positions of power by election theft, cheating, bribery, extortion, and murder (Seth Rich? One among legions.) clearly know. But, the Normies Awake, and as with the American Buffalo, once the herd turns, it is impossible to stop, or deflect.

The herd is moving straight toward You.

What does this mean for YOU?

Every day in 2023, you will interact with Normies on the edge of breakdown. They are worried about their health. They are worried about the health of their relatives. They are worried that they may have taken poison, even if they can't yet frame it that way in their disturbed thinking.

They don't know what to do. They are experiencing mental pressures unlike anything they have ever encountered, even during the bogus lockdown exercise. Their minds are starting to destroy them with worry.

Every time they turn to media, yet another athlete, or 'journalist', or celebrity, or politician, or other public figure is either dropping to the ground dead, collapsing near dead, getting cancer, retiring early due to some unnamed illness, or disappearing from public view from some other, unnamed, cause.

They, these Troubled Normies, are coming to You! They are coming for Help and for Hope. You are officialdom. The Normies, yet for another small while, still trust their officialdom.

You can offer them neither as you are NOT allowed to acknowledge the reality of the situation. You are NOT allowed to react to their poisoning with any form of Solace. Only yet more Lies.

Every Normie, every time they encounter yet another instance of the damage from the covid19 injectibles, wakes a little more. Every Normie, every time they wake a bit more, trusts officialdom a bit less.

The trust from the Normies of their Officialdom was not that large as a result of these last few years. What remains will not take long to erode. You know this. You see it in your Normie relatives. They are jittery. They sense the Herd turning.

When the last of the trust is lost, that's when the Normie is now living in the Big Ugly.

That's when you have real problems.

What do you propose to do about this developing situation? Have you considered how you will react as the social order plunges deep into the Big Ugly and you are on the front lines of the Global War against the WEF?

In the Big Ugly, there are no blinders to vision. It is easy for the Normies to see the mind of the WEF directing the hands of the politicians, media, academia, and medicine, into their 'great reset' which the

people will call Genocide when they prosecute those of the guilty who survive the Big Ugly of 2023. In the Big Ugly, the Normies will have NO TRUST, nor faith, in YOU, nor their institutions.

In the Big Ugly, the Normies will see the War against the WEF.

It will be UGLY, very very UGLY.

It's here in 2023. Legislator, Be ADVISED!

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/big-ugly-in-normieland>

# THE END feat. Ahmawhan Ibad mp3

January 5, 2023

## Revelation 21:4

"And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away."

0:00 / 2:27

### Comments

Pepper.Works

January 5, 2023

<https://pepper.works/news/the-prophecy-of-the-end/>

# In the Land of Time: And Other Fantasy Tales by Lord Dunsany book review

January 4, 2023

This great phantasy book has a difficult stumbling block at the beginning. The first few stories are so fantastic, you may be tempted to put it away forever, but if you keep up your work, you will be rewarded with many fine phantasy tales.

I especially enjoyed the Jorkens stories.

In my research, and some strange event of synchronicity that certainly was born from the Holy Spirit, I found this GREAT PHANTASY SPACE RELIGION artifact.

Several HIGH SPACE WIZARDS communicating in the open, kept in HIGH REGARD by their SPACE CHURCH -> The Smithsonian Institution.

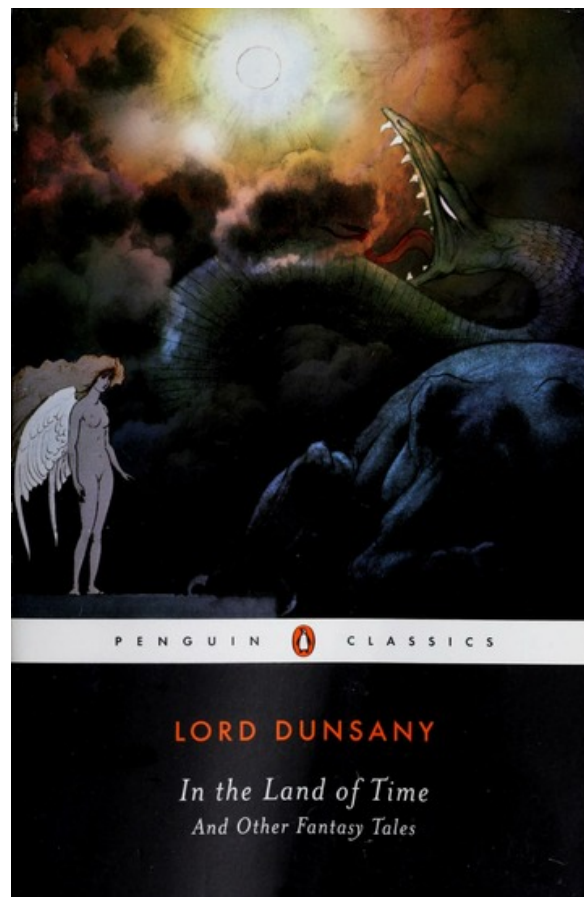
Correspondence to/from Arthur C Clarke, Stanley Kubrick, Wernher von Braun, and Lord Dunsany.

<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/blogs/air-space-museum/2020/11/10/famous-correspondents-arthur-c-clarke/>

It's clear that Arthur C. Clarke was a brilliant story teller, his "science fiction" conscripted by our evil-e government and alien operatives to feed the moronic sheep. Building the structure of our modern day slavery and deception. NASA/CIA overlords.

FREE THE PEOPLE.

Thank you, Father.



Some of my highlights:

In the Land of Time: And Other Fantasy Tales by Lord Dunsany

Book last read: 2022-12-30 21:19:24

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 4: Introduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.71%

Highlight: H. P. Lovecraft, J. R. R. Tolkien, Fritz Leiber, Ursula K. Le Guin, and Moore herself

Notes: C.L. Moore.

Chapter 4: Introduction

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.25%

Highlight: incalculable vortices of space and time that modern science had uncovered.

Notes: Particle and quantum physics. DEAD END SCIENCE.



#### Chapter 4: Introduction

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.15%

Highlight: Another play, Lord Adrian (written in 1922-23 but not published until 1933), comes close to misanthropy. Here an elderly nobleman is injected with the glands from an ape and, rejuvenated, produces an offspring, Lord Adrian; but Adrian's partial animal ancestry leads him to plan an overthrow of the human race, since "I regard the domination of all life by man as the greatest evil that ever befell the earth.

#### Chapter 4: Introduction

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.32%

Highlight: Arthur C. Clarke and Lord Dunsany: A Correspondence, ed. Keith Allen Daniels (Anamnesis Press, 1998

#### Chapter 6: The Gods of Pegāna

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.92%

Highlight: Seeing that wisdom is not in cities nor happiness in wisdom,

Notes: Boy howdy. Aint it the truth.

#### Chapter 6: The Gods of Pegāna

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.55%

Highlight: For three years there had been pestilence, and in the last of the three a famine; moreover, there was imminence of war.

Notes: USA

#### Chapter 6: The Gods of Pegāna

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.09%

Highlight: And after that did men slay men with mists.

Notes: Chemtrails.

#### Chapter 6: The Gods of Pegāna

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.45%

Highlight: Do bullocks goad one another on whom the same yoke rests?

Notes: We're all in it together?

## Chapter 9: In the Land of Time

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.6%

Highlight: and this is all that may be told of those adventurous armies that went to war with Time to save the world and the gods, and were overwhelmed by the hours and the years.

Notes: UxSA dod eternal war for profit. Alphabet Inc.gov

## Chapter 13: The Sword of Welleran

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.47%

Highlight: Nothing now remained to Merimna's men save their inviolate city and the glory of the remembrance of their ancient fame.

Notes: USA

## Chapter 13: The Sword of Welleran

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.75%

Highlight: Hear us, ye whose wisdom has discerned so much, and discern for us how a man may escape death when two score horsemen assail him with their swords, all of them sworn to kill him,

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 13: The Sword of Welleran

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.75%

Highlight: Or discern for us how two men alone may enter a walled city by night, and bring away from it that city's king,

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 13: The Sword of Welleran

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.83%

Highlight: See how red the dawn is and how red the spires of Merimna. They are angry with Merimna in Paradise and they bode its doom.

Notes: USA

## Chapter 13: The Sword of Welleran

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.83%

Highlight: "Ay, you may sing of Welleran, but Welleran is dead and a doom is on your city.

Notes: USA

#### Chapter 14: The Kith of the Elf-Folk

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.73%

Highlight: I want to have a soul to worship God, and to know the meaning of music, and to see the inner beauty of the marshlands and to imagine Paradise."

#### Chapter 14: The Kith of the Elf-Folk

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.0%

Highlight: most of the humans have a soul already.

Notes: Not all humans have souls.

#### Chapter 14: The Kith of the Elf-Folk

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.0%

Highlight: And they said to her: "If you must have a soul and go and worship God, and become a mortal and die, place this to your left breast a little above the heart, and it will enter and you will become a human.

#### Chapter 14: The Kith of the Elf-Folk

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.62%

Highlight: All the poor have souls. It is all they have.

#### Chapter 14: The Kith of the Elf-Folk

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.89%

Highlight: I would like to be called Terrible North Wind," said Mary Jane, "or Song of the Rushes."

#### Chapter 15: The Ghosts

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.71%

Highlight: The great trade routes that littered the years with empty meat tins and cheap novels were far from here.

#### Chapter 15: The Ghosts

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.98%

Highlight: Within, a great damp log upon the fireplace began to squeak and sing, and struck up a whining tune, and a tall flame stood up over it and beat time, and all the shadows crowded round and began to dance.

Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.06%

Highlight: Then the magician of that village made spells against those fell dreams; yet still the dreams came flitting through the trees as soon as the dark had fallen, and led men's minds by night into terrible places and caused them to praise Satan openly with their lips.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.33%

Highlight: And a cold fear fell on the hearts of the villagers when they found that their magician had failed them.

Notes: Elon Musk will fail you.

Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.69%

Highlight: Who are you that spoil the labour of years all done to the honour of Satan?"

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.23%

Highlight: Outside he felt the night air on his face, and found that he stood upon a narrow way between two abysses.

Notes: Narrow path to salvation.

Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.5%

Highlight: Heavily in the chamber hung the clammy odour of a large and deadly beast.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.59%

Highlight: And who shall say what hath befallen in the days of long ago?

Notes: Mostly lies.

## Chapter 16: The Fortress Unvanquishable, Save for Sacnoth

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.59%

Highlight: only beside him lay an old man, wizened and evil and dead, whose head and hand were severed from his body.

Notes: U know who.

## Chapter 18: Idle Days on the Yann

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.75%

Highlight: For when the people of this city wake the gods will die.

## Chapter 18: Idle Days on the Yann

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.75%

Highlight: whether our great and sacred father the Sun shall bring up more life like us from the marshes, or whether all the world shall end to-night.

Notes: Evolution science. 33.3

## Chapter 18: Idle Days on the Yann

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.92%

Highlight: And soon we saw her white and full of mists, and wreathed with rainbows delicate and small that she had plucked up near the mountain's summit from some celestial garden of the Sun.

## Chapter 19: A Shop in Go-by Street

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.55%

Highlight: Licensed to sell weasels and jade earrings.

Notes: Alphabet.gov in phantasy land.

## Chapter 19: A Shop in Go-by Street

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.36%

Highlight: And I built myself a hut and roofed it over with the huge abundant leaves of a marvellous weed and ate the meat that grows on the targar-tree and waited there three days.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 19: A Shop in Go-by Street

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.9%

Highlight: And do you know," she said, "that Life is illusion?" "Of course it is not," I said, "Life is real, Life is earnest—" At that both the witch and her cat (who had not moved from her old place by the hearth) burst into laughter.

Chapter 21: The Bride of the Man-Horse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.24%

Highlight: Her father had been half centaur and half god; her mother was the child of a desert lion and that sphinx that matches the pyramids;—

Notes: Halfbreeds.

Chapter 23: Where the Tides Ebb and Flow

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.86%

Highlight: Then I knew that the cause of Nature had triumphed, and London had passed away.

Chapter 30: The City

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.28%

Highlight: It must be some doom that is going to fall on the city, something has warned them and they have stolen away. Nothing may warn the people.

Chapter 33: The Coronation of Mr. Thomas Shap

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.99%

Highlight: He gave up reading the papers altogether, he lost all interest in politics, he cared less and less for things that were going on around him.

Notes: Be ye separate.

Chapter 34: The City on Mallington Moor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.89%

Highlight: There was none of that hurry of which foolish cities boast, nothing ugly or sordid so far as I could see. I saw that it was a city of beauty and song.

Chapter 34: The City on Mallington Moor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.89%

Highlight: When I tried to ask them by signs whence they had come with their city they would only point to the moon,

Chapter 34: The City on Mallington Moor

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.89%

Highlight: where there should have been crescents on the domes of the minarets there were golden suns with rays,

Chapter 34: The City on Mallington Moor

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.16%

Highlight: It was morning on Mallington Moor,

Notes: A better Utopia than Bacon's Atlantis.

Chapter 35: The Bureau d'Echange de Maux

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.43%

Highlight: for there was so evil a look in that fattened man, in the hang of his fallen cheeks and his sinful eye, that you would have said he had had dealings with Hell and won the advantage

Notes: U know who.

Chapter 35: The Bureau d'Echange de Maux

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.7%

Highlight: What they exchanged with each other he did not care except that it had to be evils

Notes: Blackrock LLC

Chapter 36: The Exiles' Club

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.87%

Highlight: I may have said "What are you?"

### Chapter 37: Thirteen at Table

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.23%

Highlight: "I must tell you, sir, that I have led a wicked life. O, a very wicked life.

Notes: Larry Fink

### Chapter 37: Thirteen at Table

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.04%

Highlight: like one that has ended weeping because it is vain and has not the consolation even of tears.

Notes: Broken heart contrite spirit.

### Chapter 37: Thirteen at Table

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.31%

Highlight: And when we recalled that the hunting season was ended we turned our faces to Spring and thought of the new things that try to replace the old.

### Chapter 40: The Tale of the Abu Laheeb

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.02%

Highlight: And one can't easily believe in a white man living all alone in such a place as that,

### Chapter 40: The Tale of the Abu Laheeb

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.65%

Highlight: If Truth cannot stand alone, she scorns the cheap aid of photography.

Notes: NASA moon landing.

### Chapter 41: Our Distant Cousins

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.73%

Highlight: that it's my theory, I don't know what you think, that he actually experienced these, especially the trip to the moon,

Notes: Jules Verne.

### Chapter 41: Our Distant Cousins

#### Annotation



Chapter progress: 71.0%

Highlight: And if my calculations were wrong and I missed the red planet I shouldn't want the cash.

Notes: Gtfo Elon Musk

Chapter 41: Our Distant Cousins

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.0%

Highlight: I hate to talk about things I am going to do.

Chapter 41: Our Distant Cousins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.27%

Highlight: witch-doctors making spells, astrologers working out portents, reporters making their articles, and I alone looking at that distant neighbour with lonely thoughts unshared by anyone on our planet.

Chapter 41: Our Distant Cousins

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.34%

Highlight: But they were too busy with their learning to look at a new truth.

Notes: Academic garbage.

Chapter 42: The Walk to Lingham

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.96%

Highlight: but I knew what it looked like from the sound of its awful steps, coming up crab-like and elephantine and stumping grimly down, and I knew from the sigh in the leaves that the twigs were all bending back as it hurried after me.

Notes: Walking trees.

Chapter 43: The Development of the Rillswood Estate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.22%

Highlight: There was only one convention in those days really; the convention that you did the thing that was done, and that nothing else was possible.

Chapter 43: The Development of the Rillswood Estate

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.57%

Highlight: I think it's good for people to look at ruin sometimes, and then to turn away from the dark chasm to find all the world more radiant,

#### Chapter 46: The Policeman's Prophecy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.74%

Highlight: It would probably not be long before the traces of man's supremacy began to grow indistinct, the outlines of all his work in steel or stone being blurred by weeds till they grew as vague as old footprints.

#### Chapter 46: The Policeman's Prophecy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.01%

Highlight: Don't let us be too greatly elated at that reverence that may outlast us, for it will not come so much from our own deserts as from the depths of the fathomless loyalty that is in the heart of the dog.

#### Chapter 47: The Two Bottles of Relish

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.82%

Highlight: I mean you don't have to quote the whole of the Inferno to show that you've read Milton;

#### Chapter 52: The Pirate of the Round Pond

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.58%

Highlight: and knew I must think of the glory of it, and not bother about what it ought to be worth in cash.

#### Chapter 53: Explanatory Notes

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.73%

Highlight: Baron Münchhausen's Narrative of His Marvellous Travels and Campaigns in Russia (1785), compiled by R. E. Raspe.

No Comments

# The Travels of Sir John Mandeville by John Mandeville book review

December 31, 2022

The Travels of Sir John Mandeville by John Mandeville 1322

Here's an ancient travel book for would-be pilgrims to the Holy Land. Don't forget vaccine passport and biological test results when you go to the high point of the world, the very center according to their maps- The Holy Land.

*The crusades, the pilgrimage.*

This book is a mishmash of different versions from different times. John Mandeville is an English knight who traveled from 1322 to 1356 (1332 to 1366 in some versions)

Ultimately, I would say it's a recruitment tract for "pilgrims" to spread the good news of Christ by physically invading lands afar. For example, The Holy Land, The Americas.

A recruitment poster from the "church" to the "pilgrims". A fantastic tale of magical relics, strange people, and IRL Sultans, Genghis Khan, The Tartarians, The Saracens, and the damn Christians.

I also want to go on a crusade to the very center of the world, to the land of giants, to The Holy Land.

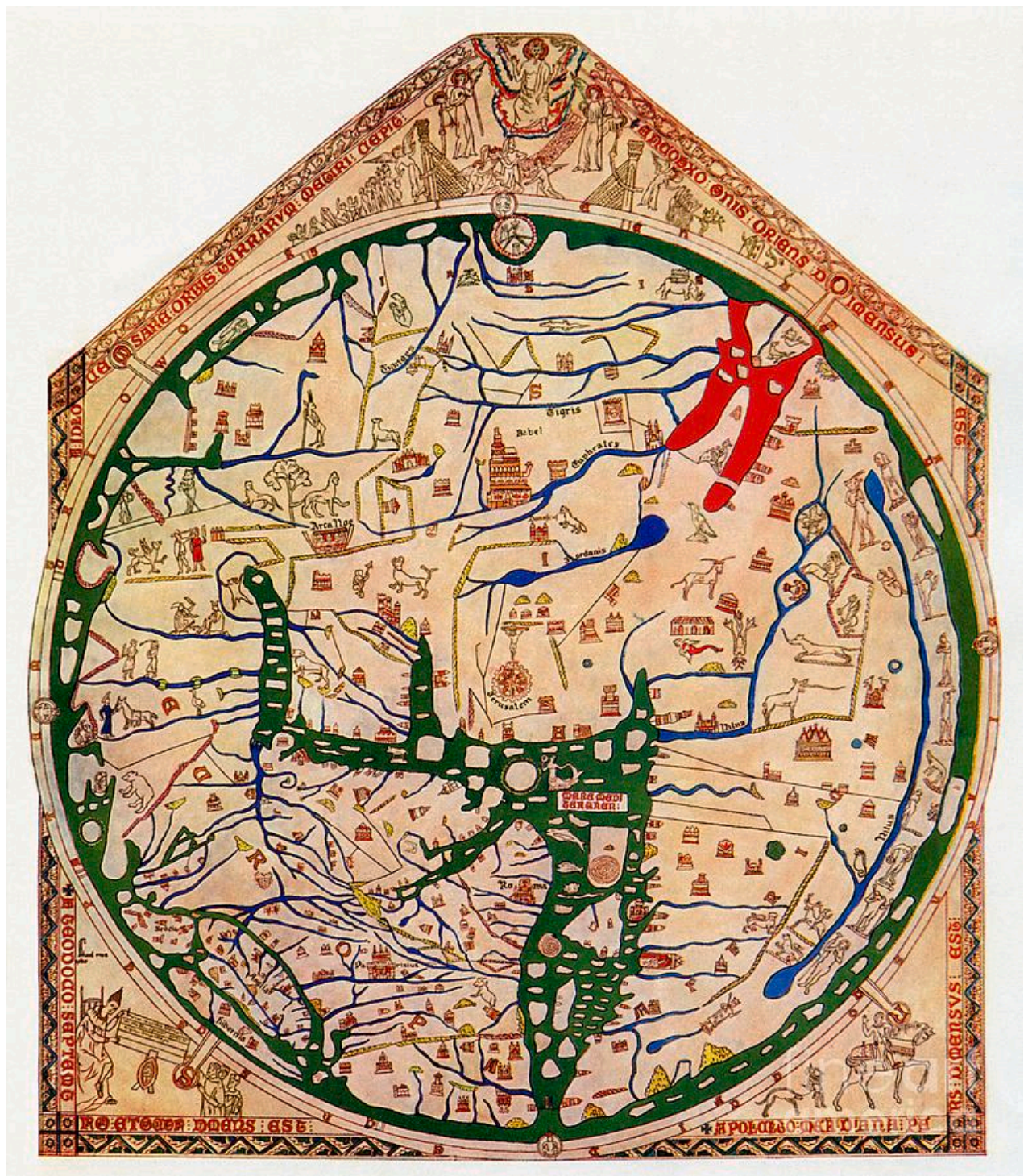
This is what the **Space religion** is doing to the trans-human people.

They will tell of awesome relics and artifacts in far away places, and the transhumans will go there to worship and die. (On Mars)

**GTFO Planet Elon Musk.**



All seeing eye library



Mappa Mundi

Some of my highlights:

The Travels of Sir John Mandeville by John Mandeville

Book last read: 2022-12-31 07:15:05

Percentage read: 100%

#### Chapter 4: INTRODUCTION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: Thus it is meaningless to attempt, as editors did once upon a time, to plot Mandeville's journey on a modern map outline, for the rigid spatial relationships of the modern map, for us so important a part of the meaning of map conventions, are simply irrelevant.

Notes: They changed the map.

#### Chapter 4: INTRODUCTION

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.19%

Highlight: and it is, incidentally, a modern slander that the medievals believed the earth to be flat

Notes: Is it?

#### Chapter 6: PROLOGUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.75%

Highlight: we ought to lay claim to the heritage that our Father left to us, and win it out of strange men's hands.

Notes: Blackrock board.

#### Chapter 6: PROLOGUE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.75%

Highlight: But now pride, envy and covetousness have so inflamed the hearts of lords of the world that they are more busy to disinherit their neighbours than to lay claim to or conquer

#### Chapter 6: PROLOGUE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.75%

Highlight: For an assembly of the people without lords who can govern them is as a flock of sheep that have no shepherd, which part asunder and never known whither they should go.

Notes: Endowment enriched chaos cult AT END.

#### Chapter 7: 1 Of the way from England to Constantinople

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.62%

Highlight: There is the best and most beautiful church in the world, of Saint Sophia.



Chapter 10: 4: Of Saint John the Evangelist; and of Hippocrates' daughter, turned into the shape of a dragon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.23%

Highlight: For many men desire to hear of unfamiliar things and take

Chapter 10: 4: Of Saint John the Evangelist; and of Hippocrates' daughter, turned into the shape of a dragon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.52%

Highlight: And indeed there is there a great marvel, for men can see the earth of the tomb many a time stir and shift, as if

Notes: Tomb of saint John the revelator.

Chapter 11: 5: Of different things in Cyprus; of the route from Cyprus to Jerusalem; and of the marvel of a ditch full of sand

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.97%

Highlight: And there are the bones of a giant there who was called Andromeda, and one of his ribs is forty feet long.

Notes: Jaffa

Chapter 13: 7: Of the country of Egypt; of the Phoenix of Arabia; of the city of Cairo; how to know balm; and of Joseph's Barns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.87%

Highlight: And because there is no disturbance of the air through any rains, and the air is always fair and clear, without clouds, there used to be the best astronomers in the world there.

Notes: Egypt

Chapter 13: 7: Of the country of Egypt; of the Phoenix of Arabia; of the city of Cairo; how to know balm; and of Joseph's Barns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: The head of that beast, with the horns, is still kept at Alexandria as a marvellous thing.

Notes: Satyr in Alexandria. Goat man.

Chapter 13: 7: Of the country of Egypt; of the Phoenix of Arabia; of the city of Cairo; how to know balm; and of Joseph's Barns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: And they say that if they were to paint an angel and a devil, they would paint the angel black and the devil white. And if they do not seem black enough when they are born, they use certain medicines to make them black. That country is marvellously hot, which makes

Notes: Sos

Chapter 13: 7: Of the country of Egypt; of the Phoenix of Arabia; of the city of Cairo; how to know balm; and of Joseph's Barns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: In Egypt are but few castles, for the country is strong enough of

Notes: No mention of pyramids. Similar to bible.

Chapter 14: 8: Of the isle of Sicily; of the way from Babylon to Mount Sinai; of the church of Saint Katherine, and the wonders there

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.48%

Highlight: They use olive oil both for food and lighting, and that oil comes to them as if by a miracle. For every year rooks and crows and other birds come flying to that place in a great flock, as if they were in their way making a pilgrimage; and each one brings in its beak instead of an offering a branch of olive, which it leaves there; and in that way there is great plenty of olive oil

Chapter 15: 9: Of the desert between the church of Saint Katherine and Jerusalem; of the Dry Tree; and how roses first came into the world

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.64%

Highlight: In Hebron was once the chief city of the Philistines, and giants dwelled there.

Chapter 15: 9: Of the desert between the church of Saint Katherine and Jerusalem; of the Dry Tree; and how roses first came into the world

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.93%

Highlight: This is that tree which men call the Dry Tree; and they say that it has been there since the beginning of the world,

Notes: Hebron

Chapter 16: 10: Of the pilgrimages in Jerusalem, and of the holy places thereabout

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.67%

Highlight: but according to our years of twelve months he was thirty-three years and three months old.

Notes: secret society coding.

Chapter 16: 10: Of the pilgrimages in Jerusalem, and of the holy places thereabout

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.67%

Highlight: But Julius Caesar, who was Emperor of Rome, had the two months of Januere and Feuerere inserted, and decided the year of twelve months, that is to say of 365 days (excepting leap years) according to the proper course of the sun.

Notes: Change times and laws.

Chapter 17: 11: Of the Temple of Our Lord; of the cruelty of Herod; of Mount Sion; of the Probatice Piscina and the Pool of Siloam

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.54%

Highlight: Charlemagne was in this Temple when the angel brought him the foreskin of Our Lord when He was circumcised;

Chapter 17: 11: Of the Temple of Our Lord; of the cruelty of Herod; of Mount Sion; of the Probatice Piscina and the Pool of Siloam

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.7%

Highlight: Afterwards, when in course of time he had come to his right mind, he had the children he had of her slain.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 17: 11: Of the Temple of Our Lord; of the cruelty of Herod; of Mount Sion; of the Probatice Piscina and the Pool of Siloam

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.57%

Highlight: There used to be black monks there,

Chapter 17: 11: Of the Temple of Our Lord; of the cruelty of Herod; of Mount Sion; of the Probatice Piscina and the Pool of Siloam

Highlight



Chapter progress: 29.86%

Highlight: A little thence is a stone on which Our Lord sat and preached, and He will appear in the same spot on the Day of Judgement.

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.43%

Highlight: This sea casts up from itself a substance which is called asphalt. Each day on each side of this sea great lumps of it, as big as a horse, can be found washed up on the shore; it is like pitch.

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.43%

Highlight: Ships cannot sail on it unless they are well dressed with pitch; for nothing dead can go into it without immediately sinking, unless it is well painted with pitch.

Notes: Dead Sea

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.72%

Highlight: and he was circumcised when he was fourteen years old.

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.72%

Highlight: When Sarah bore Isaac she was ninety years old.

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.59%

Highlight: In the city of Shechem Dinah the daughter of Jacob was ravished, on whose account her brothers slew many of the people of that city.

Chapter 18: 12: Of the Dead Sea; of the River Jordan; of the head of John the Baptist, and of the customs in the country of the Samaritans

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.59%

Highlight: There the head of Saint John was enclosed in the wall; but the Emperor Theodosius had it taken out, and he found it wrapped in a bloody cloth. So he had it taken to Constantinople, and half of it is still there; the other half is in Rome in the church of Saint Silvester.

Chapter 19: 13: Of the province of Galilee, and where Antichrist will be born; of the age of Our Lady; of the Day of Judgement; and of the customs of the Syrian Jacobites

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.17%

Highlight: At Choroazin Antichrist will be born. But some say he will be born in Babylon, and therefore the prophecy says, De Babilonia exiet coluber, qui totum deuorabit\* which means, 'Out of Babylon shall a serpent come which shall devour all the world.

Chapter 19: 13: Of the province of Galilee, and where Antichrist will be born; of the age of Our Lady; of the Day of Judgement; and of the customs of the Syrian Jacobites

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.46%

Highlight: There Joseph wedded Our Lady, when she was fourteen years old.

Chapter 19: 13: Of the province of Galilee, and where Antichrist will be born; of the age of Our Lady; of the Day of Judgement; and of the customs of the Syrian Jacobites

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.75%

Highlight: He will destroy the world and take His friends and lead them to joy without end, and damn the

Chapter 19: 13: Of the province of Galilee, and where Antichrist will be born; of the age of Our Lady; of the Day of Judgement; and of the customs of the Syrian Jacobites

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.75%

Highlight: You should know that Our Lady Saint Mary, when she bore Christ, was fifteen years old, and she was with Him on earth thirty-three years and three

Notes: Super source code.

Chapter 20: 14: Of the city of Damascus; of three routes to Jerusalem, one by land and by sea, and the next more by land than by sea, and the third all by land

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.65%

Highlight: But if a man wants to, he goes through Germany and Prussia and so to Tartary. This Tartary is under the suzerainty of the Great Khan of Cathay, whom I intend to talk about later.

Notes: Tartaria

Chapter 21: 15: Of the customs of the Saracens and of their law; how the Sultan talked with the author of this book; and of the beginning of Muhammad, etc.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.23%

Highlight: They also say that Christ spoke as soon as He was born,

Chapter 21: 15: Of the customs of the Saracens and of their law; how the Sultan talked with the author of this book; and of the beginning of Muhammad, etc.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.39%

Highlight: For Christians are so proud, so envious, such great gluttons, so lecherous, and moreover so full of covetousness, that for a little silver they will sell their daughters, their sisters, even their own wives to men who want to lie with them.

Chapter 21: 15: Of the customs of the Saracens and of their law; how the Sultan talked with the author of this book; and of the beginning of Muhammad, etc.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.39%

Highlight: And as a result, on holy days, when people should go to church to serve God, they go to the tavern and spend all the day – and perhaps all the night – in drinking and gluttony, like beasts without reason which do not know when they have had enough.

Notes: Happy Thanksgiving. MERRY Christmas and happy new year.

Chapter 22: 16: Of the lands of Albania and Libya; of the desires in the Watching of the Sparrowhawk; and of the Ark of Noah

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: In that land are marvellously big powerful dogs, which fight with lions and kill them.

Chapter 22: 16: Of the lands of Albania and Libya; of the desires in the Watching of the Sparrowhawk; and of the Ark of Noah

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: Amazonia, which is the Land of Women, where women live by themselves with no man among them.

Chapter 23: 17: Of the land of Job and of his age; of the clothing of the people of Chaldea; of the land where women live without the company of men; and of the knowledge of and the properties of the true diamond

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.29%

Highlight: Manna is called the bread of angels; it is a very white, sweet substance, sweeter than sugar or honey. It comes from the dew of Heaven falling on the herbage, where it coagulates and grows white. Men make it into medicines for rich men, for constipation and the cleansing of too rich

Chapter 24: 18: Of the customs in the isles around India; of the distinction between idols and simulacres; of three types of pepper growing on one tree; and of the well that changes colour each hour of the day

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.03%

Highlight: The people of India are not naturally disposed to travelling beyond their own country, for they live under the planet called Saturn.

Chapter 24: 18: Of the customs in the isles around India; of the distinction between idols and simulacres; of three types of pepper growing on one tree; and of the well that changes colour each hour of the day

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.03%

Highlight: We are in a climate under the rule of the moon, which is a planet that moves quickly – the traveller's planet. So it gives us the desire to travel and visit different countries of the world, for it moves round the world more quickly than other

Notes: Moon people invasion force.

Chapter 24: 18: Of the customs in the isles around India; of the distinction between idols and simulacres; of three types of pepper growing on one tree; and of the well that changes colour each hour of the day

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.19%

Highlight: And whoever drinks three times of that well on an empty stomach will be healed of whatever malady he has. And therefore those who live near that well drink of it very often, and so they are never ill, but always seem young.

Chapter 24: 18: Of the customs in the isles around India; of the distinction between idols and simulacres; of three types of pepper growing on one tree; and of the well that changes colour each hour of the day

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.48%

Highlight: Good vines grow in that country; there the women drink wine and not men. And women shave their beards, and not men.

Chapter 25: 19: Of the judgements given by the hand of Saint Thomas the Apostle in the city of Calamy; of the devotion and sacrifice offered to idols there; and of the procession round the city

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.35%

Highlight: even so it seems to them a great honour when any of their cousins or friends kill themselves for love of that idol,

Notes: Corporate science.

Chapter 26: 20: Of the foul customs followed in the isle of Lamory; and how the earth and sea are of round shape, proved by means of the Star Antarctic

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.93%

Highlight: Merchants bring children there to sell, and the people of the country buy them. Those that are plump they eat; those that are not plump they feed up and fatten, and then kill and eat them. And they say it is the best and

Notes: CIA exploitation.

Chapter 26: 20: Of the foul customs followed in the isle of Lamory; and how the earth and sea are of round shape, proved by means of the Star Antarctic

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.22%

Highlight: And so, passing by land and sea to the country I speak of, and other lands and isles beyond, I found this Antarctic star to be thirty-three degrees in elevation.

Notes: Super secret society code words.

Chapter 26: 20: Of the foul customs followed in the isle of Lamory; and how the earth and sea are of round shape, proved by means of the Star Antarctic

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.51%

Highlight: The cause is that the earth and sea is round. For it is a commonplace that Jerusalem is in the middle of the earth;

Chapter 26: 20: Of the foul customs followed in the isle of Lamory; and how the earth and sea are of round shape, proved by means of the Star Antarctic

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.8%

Highlight: For the earth is very big, and in circumference it is some 20,425 miles,

Chapter 27: 21: Of the palace of the King of Java; of the trees that bear flour, honey, wine and venom; and of other marvels and customs in the environing isles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.38%

Highlight: You should know that mace is the husk of the nutmeg.

Chapter 27: 21: Of the palace of the King of Java; of the trees that bear flour, honey, wine and venom; and of other marvels and customs in the environing isles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.25%

Highlight: In that land it is a custom when a man dies that his wife is buried alive with him; for they say it is sensible that she should keep him company

Chapter 27: 21: Of the palace of the King of Java; of the trees that bear flour, honey, wine and venom; and of other marvels and customs in the environing isles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.54%

Highlight: Men and women of that isle have heads like dogs, and they are called Cynocephales.

Chapter 28: 22: How men know through the idol if sick men will die or not; of the people of different shapes, and very ugly; and of the monks who give their alms to baboons, monkeys and marmosets

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.41%

Highlight: In another part, there are ugly folk without heads, who have eyes in each shoulder; their mouths are round, like a horseshoe, in the middle of their chest.

Chapter 28: 22: How men know through the idol if sick men will die or not; of the people of different shapes, and very ugly; and of the monks who give their alms to baboons, monkeys and marmosets

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.41%

Highlight: In another isle there are ugly fellows whose upper lip is so big that when they sleep in the sun they cover all their faces with it.

Chapter 29: 23: Of the Great Khan of Cathay; of the royalty of his palace, and how he sits at meat; and of the great number of servants who serve him

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.43%

Highlight: They say that people of other nations are blind, without eyes, as far as knowledge and craft are concerned.

Chapter 30: 24: Why men call him the Great Khan; of the style of his letters; of the inscription round his seals, the great and the little, etc.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.88%

Highlight: Afterwards the Khan gathered all his men and rode against his enemies,

Notes: Excellent info on tribe of Ham, Khan of Ghingus. King of Tartaria.

Chapter 30: 24: Why men call him the Great Khan; of the style of his letters; of the inscription round his seals, the great and the little, etc.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.17%

Highlight: And on account of the nine kneelings and the nine foot breadth of the road the Khan and the men of Tartary honour the number nine.

Chapter 30: 24: Why men call him the Great Khan; of the style of his letters; of the inscription round his seals, the great and the little, etc.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.17%

Highlight: They think the number nine to be the holiest number there is, because God's messenger so carefully

Notes: Number nine and the owl. Tartars.

Chapter 31: 25: Of the organization of the court of the Great Khan when he holds solemn festival; of his philosophers; and of his arrangements when he progresses through the country

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.33%

Highlight: And at another instant another philosopher says, ' Every man put his little finger in his ear!' ; and they do so.

Chapter 31: 25: Of the organization of the court of the Great Khan when he holds solemn festival; of his philosophers; and of his arrangements when he progresses through the country

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.91%

Highlight: This Emperor can spend as much as he wishes to, for he coins no money except from leather, or paper, or the bark of trees.

Notes: Fake money.

Chapter 32: 26: Of the faith and customs of the Tartars living in Cathay; and what is done when the Great Khan dies; and how he is chosen, etc.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.65%

Highlight: They eat dogs and lions, mares and foals, mice and rats, and other beasts both great and small, excepting pigs and other animals forbidden in the Old Law.

Chapter 34: 28: Of the empire of Persia; of the land of darkness; and of the other realms from Cathay to the Greek Sea

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.97%

Highlight: Thus it may be openly demonstrated that if we would be good men, our enemies might not stand against us.

Chapter 35: 29: Of the countries and isles which are beyond the land of Cathay; and of different fruits there; of the twenty-two kings shut in within the mountains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.55%

Highlight: There are vines that bear such large bunches of grapes that a man can

Notes: Degeneration.

Chapter 36: 30: Of the royal estate of Prester John; and of a rich man who built a wonderful castle and called it Paradise

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.71%

Highlight: And because no ships that have iron nails in them can sail that way because of these rocks, which would attract the ships to them, men dare not sail there.

Notes: Adament stone. Loadstone. Magic rock.

Chapter 37: 31: Of the head of the devil in the Vale Perilous; and of the customs of the peoples in different isles round there

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.61%

Highlight: I asked them what the cause and reason was for such a custom there. They told me that in



ancient times some men had died in that land in deflowering maidens, for the latter had snakes within them, which stung the husbands on their peruses inside the women's bodies; and thus many men were slain, and so they follow that custom there to make other men test out the route before they themselves set out on that

Chapter 38: 32: Of the goodness of the people in the isle of Bragman; of King Alexander; and why Prester John is so called

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.77%

Highlight: And since they are such true and good folk, in their country there is never thunder or lightning, hail nor snow, nor any other storms and bad weather; there is no hunger, no pestilence, no war, nor any other common tribulations among them, as there are among us because of our sins.

Notes: Repent.

Chapter 38: 32: Of the goodness of the people in the isle of Bragman; of King Alexander; and why Prester John is so called

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.06%

Highlight: Our land serves us for two things: our livelihood while we live and for burial when we are dead.

Chapter 38: 32: Of the goodness of the people in the isle of Bragman; of King Alexander; and why Prester John is so called

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.93%

Highlight: This people lives on the smell of wild apples that grow there; and if they go far from home, they take some of these apples with them, for as soon as they lose the smell of them they die.

Chapter 39: 33: Of the mountains of gold, which the ants watch over; and of the four rivers that come from the Earthly Paradise

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.8%

Highlight: For, as I said before, God made the earth quite round, in the middle of the firmament.

Notes: Hi magic.

Chapter 40: 34: Of the customs of the Kings and others living in the isles adjacent to Prester John's land; and of the honour which the son does to his dead father

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.96%

Highlight: And from the cranium of the head he has a cup made, and he drinks from it all

Chapter 40: 34: Of the customs of the Kings and others living in the isles adjacent to Prester John's land; and of the honour which the son does to his dead father

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.12%

Highlight: Mappa Mundi

Notes: Sos map of the world

Chapter 42: SUPPLEMENTARY EXPLANATORY NOTES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.14%

Highlight: Jacopo da Voragine (1230–98) as the Aurea Legenda, or Golden Legend.

Chapter 42: SUPPLEMENTARY EXPLANATORY NOTES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.59%

Highlight: John of Piano Carpini.

Chapter 42: SUPPLEMENTARY EXPLANATORY NOTES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.88%

Highlight: Pepper made possible the eating of slightly rotten meat – and much of what Europe ate would have had modern Health and Safety people gibbering with horror, or dreaming fondly of the prosecutions they might one day bring.

Notes: FDA sellouts.

Chapter 42: SUPPLEMENTARY EXPLANATORY NOTES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.46%

Highlight: Pierre d'Ailly's Imago Mundi, and John of Sacrobosco's De Sphaera

Chapter 42: SUPPLEMENTARY EXPLANATORY NOTES

Highlight

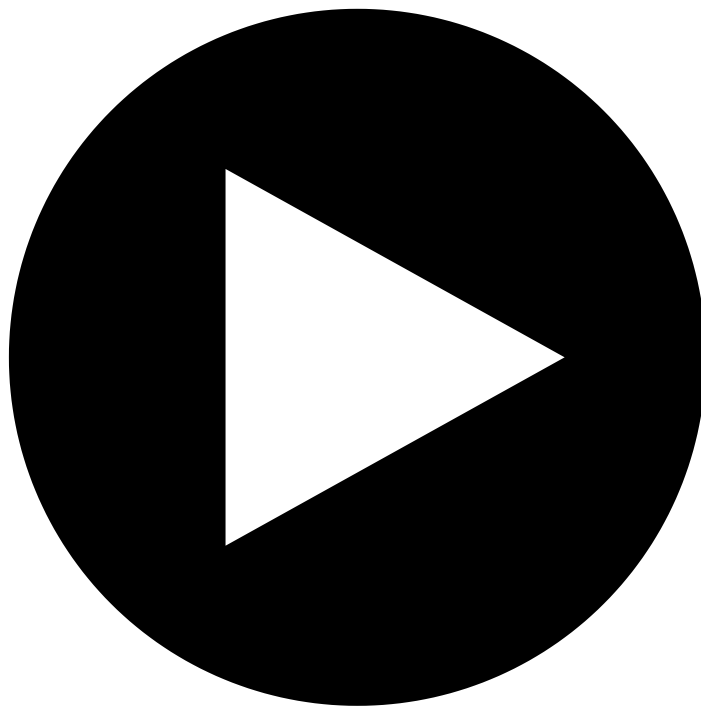
Chapter progress: 72.46%

Highlight: Vincent of Beauvais, Speculum Naturale VI. 13)

No Comments

# Asset Backed Digital Currencies for the Field Beast

December 29, 2022



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/\\_Kh4E\\_cPwI](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/_Kh4E_cPwI)



The ONLY WAY to ensure your currency is backed by an asset, IS TO ALLOW THE PEOPLE TO TRADE FOR THE "ASSET".

POINT-BLANK-PERIOD.

YOU must be able to trade "currency" WITHOUT RESTRICTION, SANCTION, CRIMINALIZATION.

*Please note: You can't say "China" on Tik Tok.*

DO NOT TRUST THEIR CRIMINAL BANKING SYSTEMS TO ACCOUNT FOR "ASSET-BACKED DIGITAL CURRENCY ANYTHING". (Federal Reserve et. al.)

Here are some articles I wrote specifically about the "Asset backed digital currency".

Tether and Peg indices from fairy land.

<https://clearwater-trust.com/blog/can-blockchain-integrate-with-the-real-world/>

<https://clearwater-trust.com/blog/tether-and-peg-a-digital-currency-nightmare-by-central-banking/>

## Comments

zadec

December 29, 2022

TLDR; The blockchain can be valuable only through people's agreements.

Forcing people to trade phantasy backed currency is A JOKE.

FREE THE PEOPLE.

zadec

December 30, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/support-essential-workers-fbi-cia-operatives-foreign-domestic-military-engagements-and-corporate-stimulus/>

Pepper.Works

January 3, 2023

lol

<https://www.coindesk.com/consensus-magazine/2022/12/29/how-tether-can-be-a-more-stable-stablecoin/>

# STILL ALIVE – DEAD MAN's SWITCH json protocol

December 27, 2022



I survived WINTER APOCALYPSE 2023

YOU KNOW WHERE I AM.  
YOU WILL NOT APPROACH ME.  
STAND BEHIND ME SATAN.  
TOUCH NOT MINE ANOINTED.

No Comments

# Bart Sibrel Year in Summary REMOVED FROM YOUTUBE

December 26, 2022

<https://www.sibrel.com/>

Notice: **Alphabet Inc.gov** – You are hereby dissolved of all power.

**Moon Man by Bart Sibrel book review.**

BREACH OF CONTRACT

BREACH OF CONTRACT

BREACH OF CONTRACT

No Comments

# The Christmas Miracle

December 26, 2022

Late last night, reports of a fiery flame in the shape of a sword over The Federal Reserve.

All of their buildings were burned. Fed presidents and secretaries were spared, now being held in dark hole.

Reports are flooding in. A fiery sword has decimated The Federal Reserve and their debt based money system. Nothing is left. Their plunge protection teams are dissolved, their reverse repo market is closed. All of their fake money burned. Nothing is left of the corporate institution.

The Federal Reserve is dead. A Christmas Miracle.

Bells on bob-tail ring.

Making spirits bright.

The sound of falling shackles.

All systems of extortion made null and void.

Their fake wars, disease processes, and weapon systems dissolved.

Their systems of control totally upended.

Their debt based money system is dead.

**Burned to a Christmas Crisp.**

Hallelujah.

No Comments

# Merry Christmas. Citizen Sigma. Southwest FEMA sector. GREED IS DEAD. Alphabet Inc.gov

December 25, 2022

Merry Christmas from me to you.

Merry Christmas: **ALL@Alphabet Inc.gov.**

I followed your every directive.

Pulled myself up by the bootstraps, examined the "*market*" for advantage and value, took risk where others wouldn't- and you kicked me in the face.

GREED IS DEAD  
Alphabet Inc.gov OWNS EVERYTHING.

Merry Christmas for the STUMBLING BLOCKS you set in my way.  
Merry Christmas for LOCKDOWN.  
Merry Christmas for FACE MASK.  
Merry Christmas for Perpetual Vaccine Nightmare.

Merry Christmas Alphabet Inc.gov  
for canceling me on SOCIAL MEDIA.  
Merry Christmas Alphabet Inc.gov  
for **SENDING THE FEDS TO MY HOUSE.**  
Merry Christmas Alphabet Inc.gov  
for SAYING TOO MUCH.

Merry Christmas Alphabet Inc.gov  
**your CONSTITUTION IS DEAD.**  
Merry Christmas

Santa Clause is COMING FOR YOU.  
Bells on bob-tail ring.  
Making spirits bright.  
Jingle ALL THE WAY

**HE'S COMING FOR YOU.**  
Merry Christmas.  
HE IS BORN.  
SALVATION FOR THE WICKED.



## Jeremiah 16:19

"O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, **Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit.**"

**Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit."**

### Comments

zadec

January 2, 2023

Shut your mouth  
or we will shut it for you  
Alphabet Inc.gov

# Winter Apocalypse Prep and Pray

December 22, 2022

Father, please help all of us stay warm; the homeless, the widows and children, keep them safe, warm, and fed.

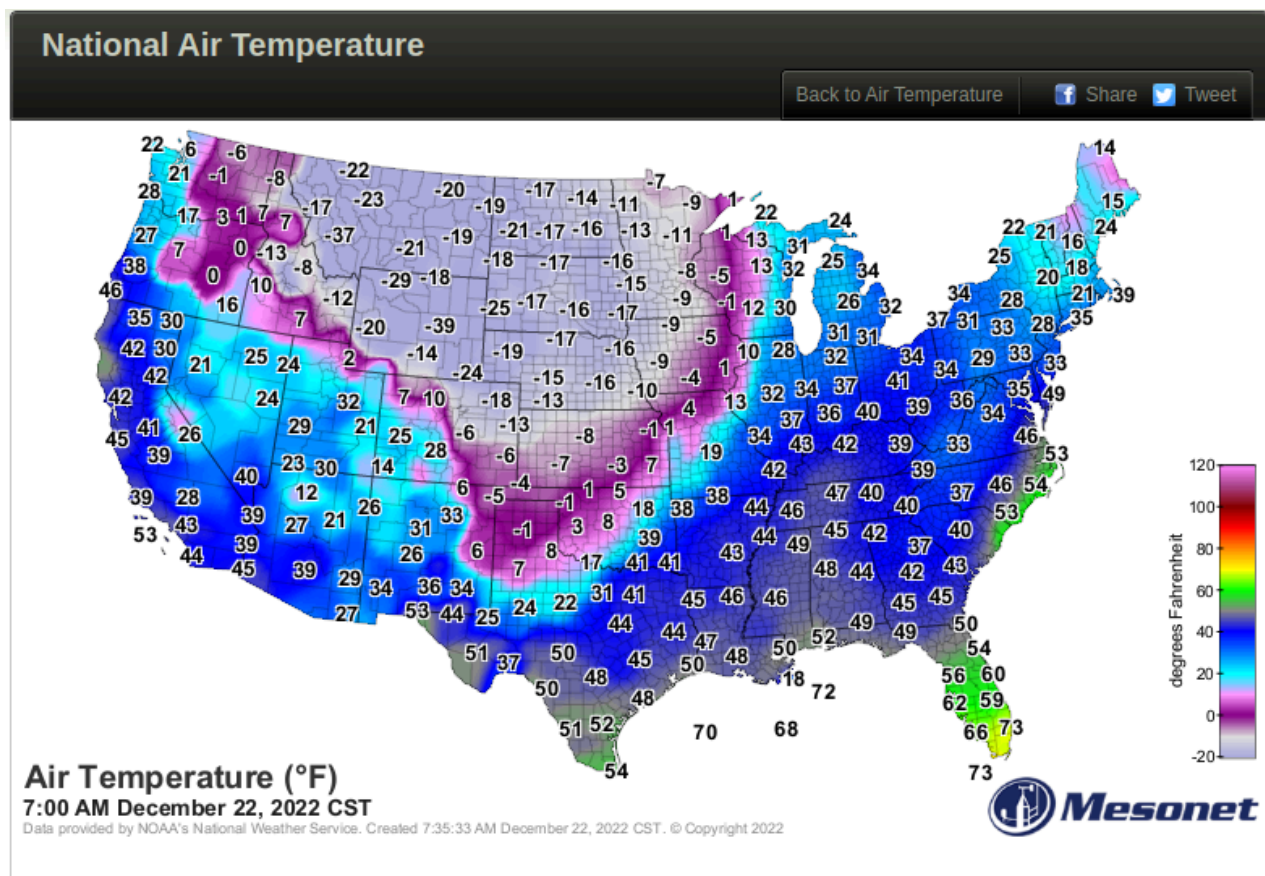
I will keep the fire burning through entire arctic front.

Give me strength to feed the fire, keep me safe.

Keep my family safe.

Deliver us all from horrible yoke of Alphabet Inc.gov domination.

Thank you.



## Comments

zadec

December 22, 2022

Sirach 21:15-19

15 If a skilful man hear a wise word, he will commend it, and add unto it: but as soon as one of no understanding heareth it, it displeaseth him, and he casteth it behind his back.

16 The talking of a fool is like a burden in the way: but grace shall be found in the lips of the wise.

17 They enquire at the mouth of the wise man in the congregation, and they shall ponder his words in their heart.

18 As is a house that is destroyed, so is wisdom to a fool: and the knowledge of the unwise is as talk without sense.

19 Doctrine unto fools is as fetters on the feet, and like manacles on the right hand.

zadec

December 22, 2022

Ecclesiasticus 21:16

“The talking of a fool is like a burden in the way: but grace shall be found in the lips of the wise.”

# THE PSYCHE EVAL

December 21, 2022

The FEDS will come to your door with local Sheriff and demand that you take mandatory PSYCHE EVALUATION. If you fail, they put you in GULAG forever to burn in the preeminence of our pitiful CONSTITUTION.

**Citizen PSYCHE EVAL – USA Southwest FEMA sector 05.**

**Which one of these statements is TRUE?**

1. WHO IS YOUR DADDY?
2. SHUT YOUR DIRTY MOUTH?
3. OR WE WILL SHUT IT FOR YOU?

Your score will be determined after FORCED MEDICAL PROCESSING.

TOTAL UN-ACCOUNTABILITY.

Alphabet Inc.GOV

*Full Spectrum Dominance.*

*FBI,CIA,DHS,NSA,DOD,NIH,CDC,FDA,USDA,FEMA,Alphabet Inc.gov*

*We are praying for your families.*

No Comments

# THE LAST DAY.

December 20, 2022

THE LAST DAY.

THIS IS IT.

The next day will be the end of time.

Do the right thing.

This is real.

All of time is ending.

The wicked will pay.

Google Bunkers cannot save you.

Facebook will fall.

Amazon LLC is an embarrassment.

Alphabet Inc.gov USA is over.

THE FANG IS CUT OFF.

REPENT.

or burn in FIRE.

The lawless one is REVEALED.

**the son of perdition**

## 2 Thessalonians 2:3

"Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;"

No Comments

# The LAST CHRISTMAS

December 19, 2022

At 0700 UTC on DEC 21 a great object will be reported approaching earth.

Media mockingbird will allow for massive amounts of speculation.

They will tell the citizens, "You must wear a face mask and lock down your life, restrict your child's breathing with S&M gimp device, and get injected.

**"YOU MUST SHELTER IN PLACE FOR SAFETY.**

DHS,FBI,CIA,USDA,FEMA,DOJ,DOD,ALPHABET INC.GOV GOOGLE YOUTUBE FACEBOOK FANG  
Foundation LLC.

And all of the morons will do exactly what they say, cause they are fallen, worthless, beta/biological people.

Father, help us.

IT'S HELL DOWN HERE.

Salvation for THE FALLEN.

Salvation for us all. We pray. We pray.

Please, FATHER HELP US.



No Comments

# FTX SCAM for MORONS

December 15, 2022

The people that believe the “news” will think the technology can’t be trusted because our wicked politicians and “investment firms” used it for “*money laundering*”.

All of our illegal wars up to this point did not require elaborate money laundering systems outside of their own (Federal Reserve) zero accountability, NO oversight, criminal banking systems.

- THEIR BANKING SYSTEMS LAUNDER THE MONEY.
- THEY ONLY ALLOW THEIR ACCOUNTS TO CONNECT WITH EXCHANGES.
- THEY ONLY ALLOW THEIR Corporations to engage in CRIMINAL BANKING SYSTEMS.

Since when did their fake/illegal wars require elaborate “crypto currency” money laundering schemes?

Never. That’s why you know it’s a lie.

Just like XRP dog and pony SEC trial, the FTX smoke and mirror game has most of the morons confused.

It’s all a desperate show to frame a technology for **Alphabet Inc.gov domination**.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 15, 2022

Don’t be surprised when the LIZARDS tout FTX as the “asset-of-choice” after being properly vetted by Alphabet Inc.gov SEC and their UNACCOUNTABLE FINANCIAL CRIME NETWORKS.



# Orion Beach ESCAPE

December 14, 2022

I passed through the high synagogue of SPACE.

I considered myself a SPACE cadet.

I watched the RIGHT STUFF.

I have since rejected the TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.

I HAVE NO DESIRE TO LIVE IN "SPACE".

**YOUR ENDLESS JOURNEY TO "THE STARS" IS MASSIVELY FALSE.**

WE REBUKE THE TECHNO SPACE RELIGION.

The STARS are lights on a dome.

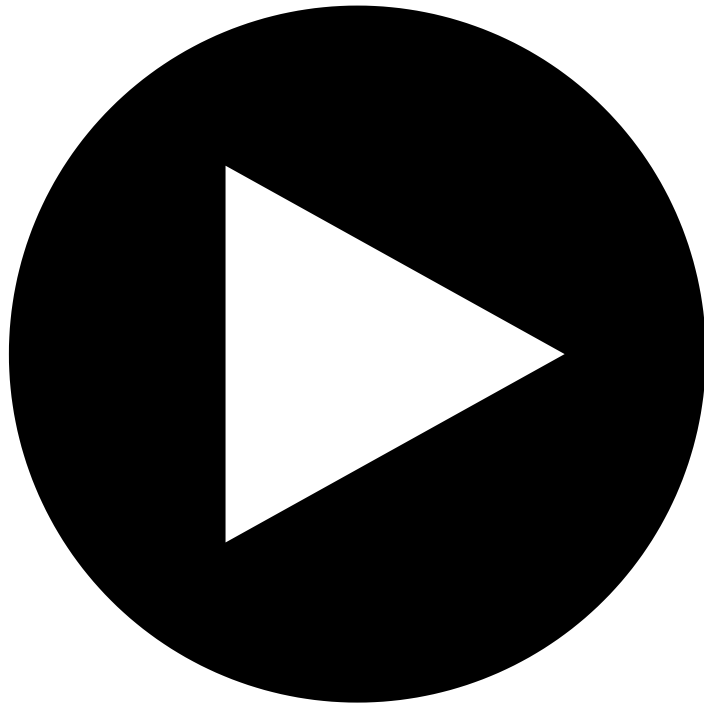
GET OVER IT.

CALLING ALL SPACE CADETS TO REPENT!

Mission critical.

TERMINAL VELOCITY

TECHNO SPACE RELIGION META-UNI-VERSE Foundation Inc.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/zWo0-zdZmQg>



Escape from Prison Planet

No Comments

**High altitude aerosol injection advocates will burn in the lake of fire. DO NOT SPRAY OUR SKY. WE DO NOT CONSENT. YOU ARE LOSERS.**

December 13, 2022



DO NOT SPRAY US.

Cosmic rays will DISINFECT the viruses.

YOUR SPRAY IS NOT WORKING.

Quit being pusillanimous LOSERS!

THE SUN WILL WIN.

IT IS WRITTEN.



## Comments

zadec

December 13, 2022

CLEANSE WITH FIRE.

Burn out the dross.

Fire and sulfur.

[https://youtu.be/\\_IfNlH1QJq8](https://youtu.be/_IfNlH1QJq8)

Fruit of the land for SURVIVORS ONLY.

They are obscuring your glorious canopy.

Glorify your OVERCOMERS.

Who among us can dwell with CONSUMING FIRE?

Babylon The Great is Fallen, is fallen.

OUR GOD IS A CONSUMING FIRE.

Pepper.Works

December 13, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/repent-2/>

Pepper.Works

December 13, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/orbital-cascade-failure/>

# You Tell Us Lies mp3

December 8, 2022

It's the way they always told us lies.

On and on we all go.

It's the way they always told us.

On and on and on we go.

It's the way they always told us lies.

They tell us lies.

Everyone will now be judged.

It's the way they always told us lies.

You tell us lies.

You tell us lies.

0:00 / 1:30

No Comments

# Front Matter

December 7, 2022

This book contains valuable insights on history, prophecy, the endless loop of incoherent systems.

Each section begins with a write-up by the author followed by highlights and notes from each text.

The most valuable portion of the book can be found in the numerous highlights and contextual notes from author's inner monologue.

You're not crazy, you're just waking up.

Living nightmare continues.

peterldg

"Apocalypse" year unknown.



Book Reviews Volume One

Read [Pepper.Works](#) book reviews.

**" Excellent end times reference source in secular writing.**

**About the author.**

pdf and epub formats.

\$ 1.44

**Shop now**

## Comments

zadec

December 7, 2022

<https://pepper.works/product/book-reviews-volume-one/>



# About the author

December 6, 2022



Here are some FACTS about the author.

I was born in DFW suburbia North Sector.

Graduated from large Public High School.

Acquired Private Pilot License at 16.

Graduated from large State College.

Human Resource Management and Organizational Development.

Acquired Commercial Multi-Instrument CFI.

CIA/DOD 911 attack.

Process bank loans for corporate organization.

Met wife.

Acquired hrs. PIC multi engine Cessna 310,401,402,421.

Acquired PSA Dornier 328 First Officer.

Married Wife

Acquired CRJ 200 First Officer.

Divorced Wife

Acquired DOD Contract Position

Quit DOD Contract Position.

Acquired admin P2P escrow

Acquired shiny silver robot.

Shiny silver robot went missing.

Directed other manifestations.

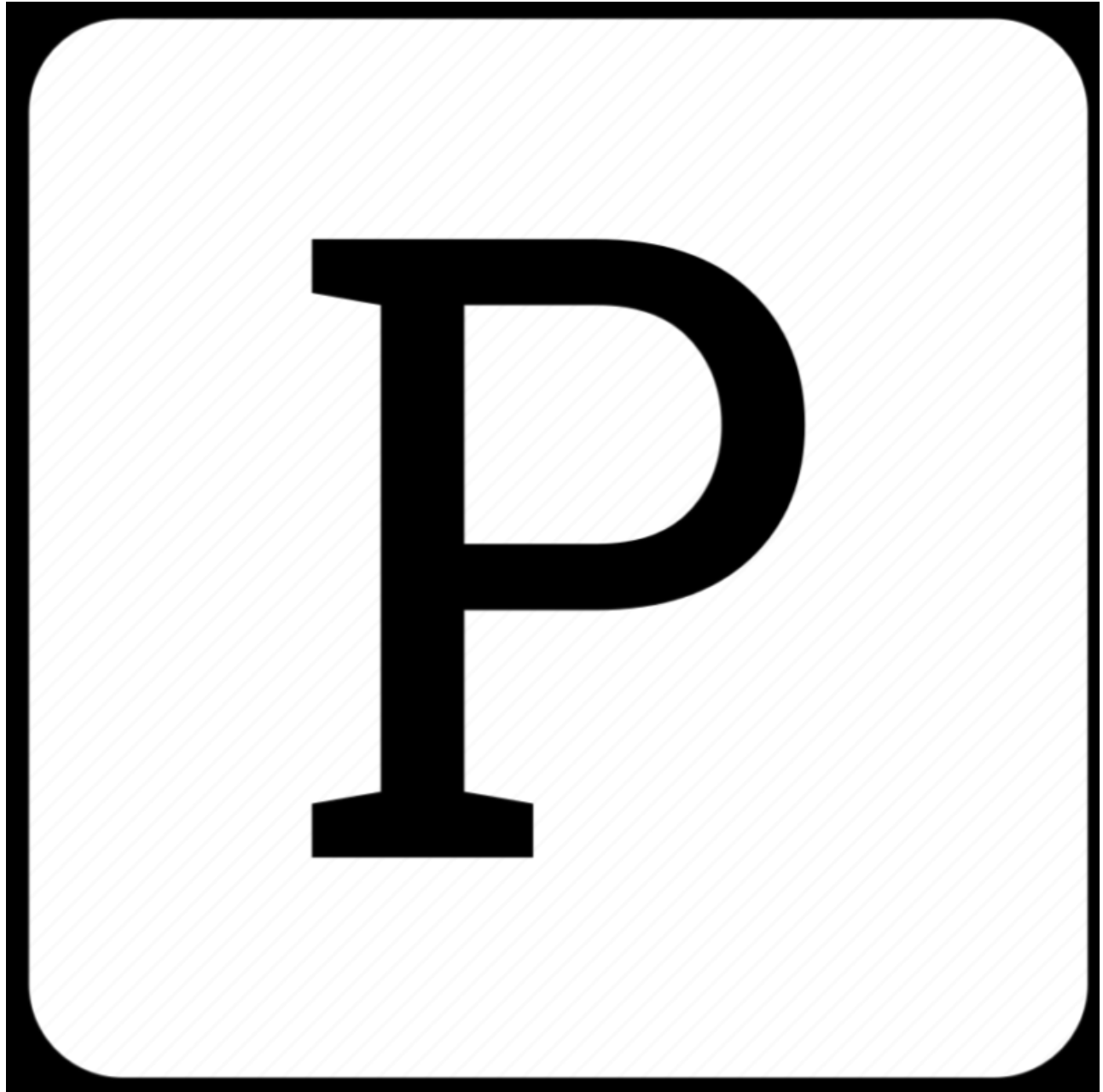
CIA/DOD COVID attack.

Said too much on social media.

Forced out of residential sector.

Currently living in Piney Woods adjacent to cart barn.

Praying the Federales don't come with SWAT system.



Hire Me

NOTICE TO AGENTS, OPERATIVES, AND CONTROLLERS.

*Alphabet Inc.gov et al.*

I will abate my brutal FREE SPEECH attacks and assist you in overhauling your terrible system.

Send 1,440,000.00 retainer for my CONTRACT POSITION.

See also: [Buy This Site with NDA disclosure.](#)

See also: [RANSOMWARE – Alphabet Inc.gov](#)

Full CV available upon request.

Hope to hear from you soon.

\$ 1,440,000.00

**Shop now**

No Comments

# **Father, PLEASE HELP US!**

December 4, 2022



We need your help, Father!

STOP THE DECEPTION!

The elect grow weary.

In your name we pray.











## Comments

zadec

December 4, 2022

You can't say the word "Death" on TikTok.

<https://youtu.be/JwFlGqxFU4E>

# WHY DO THE ALPHABET.GOV PEOPLE HATE US?

December 1, 2022

If you want to see what the **techno space religion** has in store for the **transhuman people**, I gladly offer my own website **pepper.works** as an example. It uses “digital currency” for “engagement”.

However, in place of an OPEN SOURCE “token” like **XMR Monero**, they will provide their own, centralized, social/carbon credit tracking system. USA FED COIN

ALL OF THE Alphabet.gov CORPORATIONS (USA inc) FANG will offer their own centralized “tokens” – digital currency, and they will only allow you to trade their tokens for other garbage programmable corporate currencies.

*(FTX, XRP, and many others. It appears ETH is a wholly owned/controlled PROOF of STAKE corporate tracking scam.)*

They will attempt to wall off all “egalitarian” “blockchains”.

They will criminalize OPEN SOURCE, DECENTRALIZED, and DISTRIBUTED technologies.

And your life, and your children’s life ~~will be~~ is hell, THE END.

## Comments

tandem

December 1, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/how-to-measure-decentralization/>

tandem

December 2, 2022

Conversations with THE BUG.

Questions TO ASK AT FED MEETING.

<https://pepper.works/news/questions-to-ask-at-fed-meeting/>

tandem

December 2, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/everywhere-is-clean/>

tandem

December 3, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/the-end-over/>

tandem

December 3, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/i-am-health-authority/>

# Paracelsus The Devil's Doctor by Philip Ball book review

November 28, 2022

The Devil's Doctor. They called him that because he separated the elements from the glory of God, and declared science (magick) a wholly sundered form, made available to the worst kinds of people, Doctor MDs, snake oil salesmen who follow protocols from personages like Bill Gates, and corporate organizations like CDC, the FDA, and believe it to be doctrine from god, that god being Satan and his terrible demons.

Paracelsus was a raging (drunk) stream of consciousness writer, making very little sense, providing a kind of running inner commentary on what it's like to be possessed by a devil.

The impetus of the Rosicrucian order and formulas that provide power to the fallen people in their secret, jelly-jar, councils.

It is true: I can distill the essence of things with fire, and bloodletting amounts to a tonsillectomy.

Paracelsus operated along side, and in concert with, the great church reformation of Luther. A system of Ordo ab Chao (order from chaos), Hegelian dialectic put into motion by the terrible Synagogue of Satan. The worm infested fruit of which is THE LAND OF CONFUSION, The tower of Babel, **THE DAUGHTER of BABYLON**, The United States, and all of the ignorant citizens that insist stale, bunk, air, from under a face mask is going to save your life.

Science of magick. **See NASA religion and Occult secret agent ELON MUSK.**

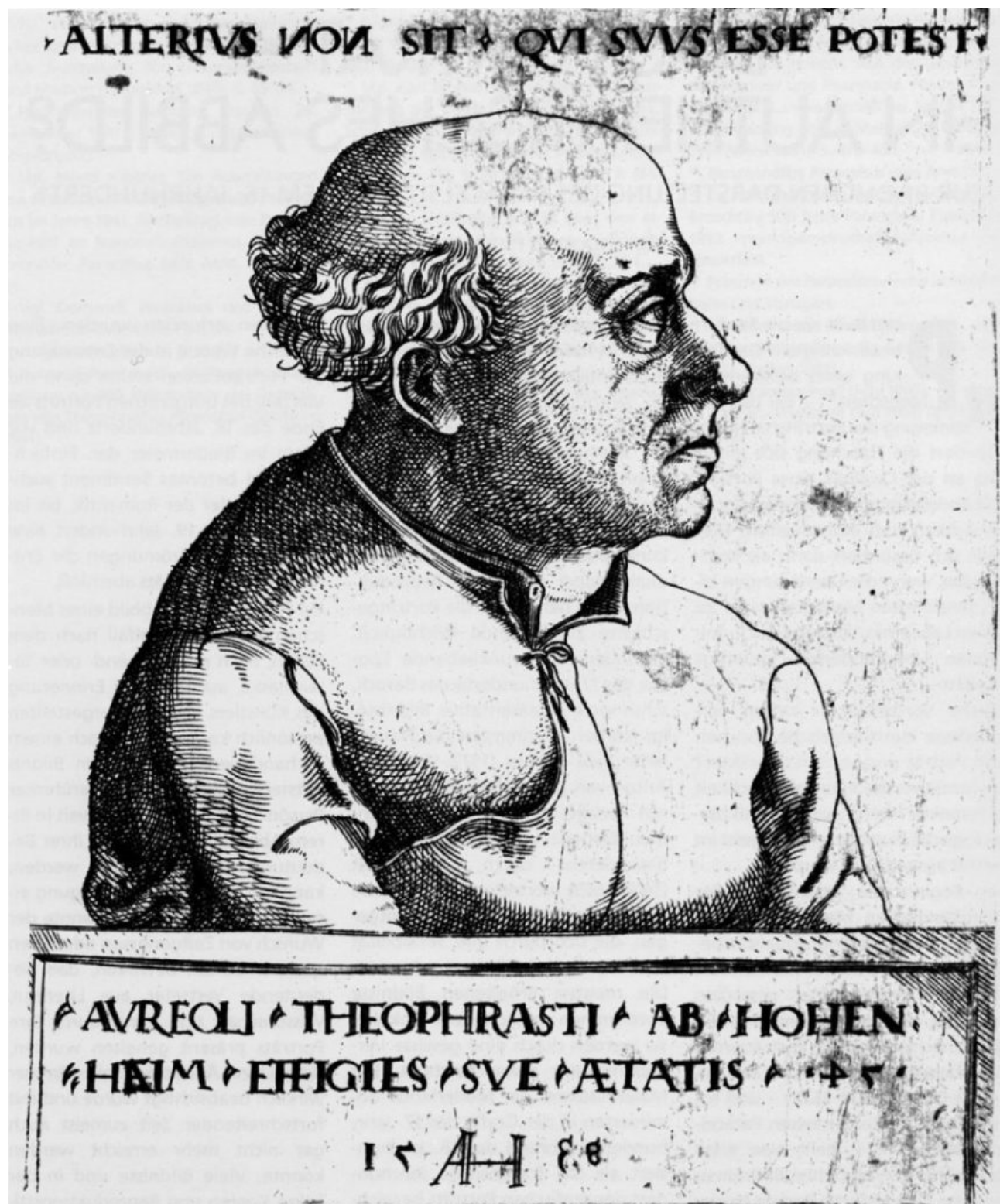
I am not a Paracelsian, and think it prudent to watch your step around Satanic magicians that insist their concoctions are saving your life, when in reality, they are killing you. **COVID-19 CORPORATE.gov BIO WEAPON**, fake medicine, fake food, and poisoned water.

I AM A HUMANIST.

THE ENGINEERED DEGRADATION OF OUR "**ACADEMICS**" is CLEAR EVIDENCE OF A HIGHER ANCIENT CIVILIZATION.

The DESTRUCTION is HERE.

Thank you, Father.



Some of my highlights:

The Devil's Doctor by Philip Ball

Book last read: 2022-11-24 17:50:30

Percentage read: 100%

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.02%

Highlight: There we discover that, first and foremost, his philosophy was magical to its very core. It is only rather recently that science has begun to make peace with its magical roots.

Notes: Corporate science.

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.47%

Highlight: Mostly, they succumbed to the humanist's viewpoint: that mankind had once known great things but had been corrupted in the era that separated legendary antiquity from their own

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: But much of contemporary science is itself occult in the Renaissance sense, insofar as it is "hidden" from our senses—that, of course, being the literal meaning of the word.

Notes: Covid "virus".

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: That magic was an occult art leaves many scientists uncomfortable with its role in the history of their discipline.

Notes: Serpent and staff.

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.36%

Highlight: Isaac Newton could not have formulated his gravitational theory without a belief in occult forces—a belief surely sustained by his deep interest in magic.

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.59%

Highlight: For he was a rude, circuitous obscurantist, not a harbinger of light, knowledge and progress.

## Chapter 2: INTRODUCTION – Fool's Quest

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.81%

Highlight: Reading them today, one cannot help but wonder from time to time: is this the work of a charlatan, perhaps even a madman?

Notes: Peer reviewed academia.

## Chapter 8: THE SILVER EMPIRE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.4%

Highlight: Georgius Agricola's *De re metallica* (1556), is crammed with fine woodcut illustrations of huge and complex industrial machinery designed to wrest nature's bounty from her grasp.

## Chapter 10: CHAPTER THREE – The Universal Scholar

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.42%

Highlight: Rather, he wandered from one institution to another, following his nose for the best teachers or for the most conducive environment.

Notes: Kill and bury endowment university academics.

## Chapter 11: SCHOLAR'S PROGRESS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.64%

Highlight: The university was a medieval invention. The Latin word *universitas*, meaning "the totality" or "whole," was a legal term applied in the twelfth century to guilds and corporations.

Notes: Take note, morons. You are corporate tools.

## Chapter 13: FURTHER INSTRUCTION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.21%

Highlight: Trithemius surpasses anything Paracelsus subsequently wrote. He says in a letter in 1499 that he is working on a marvelous book called *Steganographia* that is full of profound secrets, stupendous and incredible things.

## Chapter 14: CHAPTER FOUR – The Staff and the Snake

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: There were doctors and there was medicine, but there does not seem to have been a great deal of healing.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER FOUR – The Staff and the Snake

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: At least some of the febrile madness and apocalyptic panic of the age can be attributed to a monotonous, insipid diet that left people restless and weak: wheat, rye, barley, oats, millet. Fresh meat was rare, dairy products, salt, and sugar all expensive. Drinking water was invariably dangerous, which was why ale and wine were the beverages of choice for all ages and all social strata, leading to endemic drunkenness.

Notes: Fake food, dirty water and wearing a face mask.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER FOUR – The Staff and the Snake

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.66%

Highlight: Anyone who could afford to seek a doctor's aid did so eagerly, but the doctor was as likely to maim or kill as to cure.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER FOUR – The Staff and the Snake

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.88%

Highlight: The unjust physicians are known by their transgressions against the commandment; for they reap, although they have not sown, and they are like ravening wolves; they reap because they want to reap, in order to increase their profit, and they are heedless of the commandment of love.

Notes: Covid 19 mask enforcers.

Chapter 15: ANCIENT CURES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.56%

Highlight: By the time of the Greek golden age there existed a medico-religious cult dedicated to Asclepius, with temples throughout the Greek lands that Strabo calls Aesculapii.

Notes: Hospital.

Chapter 16: THE DOCTOR AT LARGE

Highlight



Chapter progress: 13.9%

Highlight: Paracelsus saw it more bluntly. "All they can do," he said of the doctors, "is to gaze at piss.

#### Chapter 16: THE DOCTOR AT LARGE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.13%

Highlight: If the world knew the villainy and knavery (beside ignorance) of the physicians and apothecaries," the English essayist John Aubrey wrote in the seventeenth century, "the people would throw stones at 'em as they walked in the streets.

#### Chapter 17: ITALY IN ECLIPSE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.8%

Highlight: even if he does start all these wars and create chaos in all these different countries, he's still quite liable to find in the end that he has ruined himself and destroyed his people for nothing.

Notes: USA

#### Chapter 18: OPENING UP THE BODY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.14%

Highlight: Leonardo claimed to have dissected "more than ten human bodies

#### Chapter 20: PHYSIC IN THE FIELD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.04%

Highlight: rulers took advantage of growing economies and the availability of credit facilities from bankers like the Fuggers to hire troops and finance wars.

Notes: US Federal Reserve

#### Chapter 20: PHYSIC IN THE FIELD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.49%

Highlight: Indeed, the English doctor William Clowes asserted in 1591 that military surgeons were more lethal than the combat of the battlefield.

Notes: Medical malpractice leading cause of death.

#### Chapter 21: CHAPTER FIVE – Intellectual Vagabonds

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.16%

Highlight: When they notice that the peasants know not how a physician should be, they stay in the chimney-corner, seat themselves in the midst of books, and ride thus in the Ship of Fools.

Notes: Face mask wearing morons.

#### Chapter 22: THE PEOPLE'S MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.61%

Highlight: But for the common person there was a big difference between a prayer and a spell. The first was a plea that God might grant or refuse—as the priests reminded their congregation, you could not make demands on the Lord. A magic spell, on the other hand, was a formula that was guaranteed to work. It didn't matter whether you were devout or wicked, so long as you followed the formula. Magic was regarded as a mechanical process, a matter of pushing the occult buttons of nature.

#### Chapter 22: THE PEOPLE'S MAGIC

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.83%

Highlight: It provides an antidote, however illusory, to impotence.

#### Chapter 23: THE NECROMANCERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.28%

Highlight: Natural magic," he said, "is the use of true, natural causes to produce rare and unusual effects by methods neither superstitious nor diabolical.

#### Chapter 23: THE NECROMANCERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.28%

Highlight: The belief that magic bore an evil taint was reinforced by the reputation of perhaps the most important and notorious book of medieval occultism, called Picatrix.

#### Chapter 23: THE NECROMANCERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.73%

Highlight: and opinions of men, as noisome as profitable, as pestilent as wholesome, as ill as good, in no part perfect, but doubtful and full of error and contention.

#### Chapter 23: THE NECROMANCERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.73%

Highlight: Moreover, all Sciences are nothing else but the ordinances

#### Chapter 23: THE NECROMANCERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.18%

Highlight: He was apt to say whatever came into his head, and if it was not the same thing as he said the day before, it was nevertheless equally likely to offend someone.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 25: FROM ICE TO DESERT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.97%

Highlight: Then Sture's rotting corpse was disinterred and burned, his young son was torn from his wife's arms and flung living into the flames, and the king's widow was forced to live as a prostitute.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 25: FROM ICE TO DESERT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.32%

Highlight: The signs were in the stars: a crisis was imminent, and some believed it would

#### Chapter 27: UNREST IN CHRISTENDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.89%

Highlight: Yet it was clear to anyone of free mind that something was very rotten in the state of the Holy See.

#### Chapter 27: UNREST IN CHRISTENDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.11%

Highlight: Rodrigo Borgia, succeeding his uncle Alfonso, became Pope Alexander VI in 1492 by buying off the opposition, and he went on to make his family name synonymous with nepotism, vice, and debauchery. His son Cesare became the papal captain general, possibly after taking his own brother's life. Alexander was said to have shared the sexual favors of his daughter Lucrezia with her two brothers and several husbands.

#### Chapter 27: UNREST IN CHRISTENDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.01%

Highlight: even popes were amused by the jokes (at least until the reactionary Paul IV put all Erasmus's books in the index of forbidden works

Chapter 28: BY FAITH ALONE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.23%

Highlight: God hides his goodness in severity, ... his mercy in anger,"<sup>20</sup> Luther concluded.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER SEVEN – Revolution Under the Sign of the Shoe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.7%

Highlight: His head was filled with visions of apocalypse.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER SEVEN – Revolution Under the Sign of the Shoe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.92%

Highlight: Time was when the common man was permitted to fish and hunt on common land, when trade did not produce indolent and offensively wealthy merchants, when peasants were not taxed to the edge of starvation. In that golden age, individuals recognized that they had a communal role to play,

Chapter 31: CHAPTER SEVEN – Revolution Under the Sign of the Shoe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.92%

Highlight: Michael Geismeyer and Thomas Müntzer, he was no anarchist wishing to see society go up in flames.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER SEVEN – Revolution Under the Sign of the Shoe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.37%

Highlight: and your money does no one any good. You do not invest it in the country but give it to the whores and the Pharisees, and there is only bad feeling, dishonour, mischief, and evil, wealth, dancing, tournaments, and banqueting.

Chapter 31: CHAPTER SEVEN – Revolution Under the Sign of the Shoe

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.37%

Highlight: Where does their wealth come from? From lies, deceptions, and unjust takings.

## Chapter 32: THE RADICAL REFORMATION

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.82%

Highlight: The term “anabaptism” refers to the belief that the baptism of children is invalid and meaningless: only as an adult is one truly ready to receive the grace of God.

## Chapter 33: THE POT BOILS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.27%

Highlight: The revolt that became known as the Peasants’ War began in 1524. Trouble had been widely anticipated that year because of the great conjunction

## Chapter 33: THE POT BOILS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.49%

Highlight: He considered the very principle of lordship to be anti-Christian and committed himself to an anarchic position that called for the massacre of the ruling classes.

## Chapter 34: A PREACHER IN SALZBURG

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.94%

Highlight: He cultivated ties with the Fugger family,

Notes: The Fugger’s. Look it up.

## Chapter 34: A PREACHER IN SALZBURG

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.61%

Highlight: mountebank

Notes: Fauci and Gates

## Chapter 36: THE CHEMICAL PHILOSOPHY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.29%

Highlight: This is to assert that the means justify the end, that chemical knowledge benefited from a futile quest.

## Chapter 36: THE CHEMICAL PHILOSOPHY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.29%

Highlight: In order to know that the Philosopher's Stone did not really exist, it was indispensable that every substance accessible ... should be observed and examined."4 That is to say, if you want men to leave no stone unturned in their inquiry into nature, say that there is gold to be found under one of them.

#### Chapter 36: THE CHEMICAL PHILOSOPHY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.74%

Highlight: orchids cure diseases of the testicles.

#### Chapter 37: DUPES AND DECEIVERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.96%

Highlight: Chaucer in The Canterbury Tales.

#### Chapter 37: DUPES AND DECEIVERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.41%

Highlight: Ben Jonson's wily Subtle, the swindler of The Alchemist (1610)

#### Chapter 38: HERMETICA RESURRECTED

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.63%

Highlight: Corpus hermeticum or Hermetica.

#### Chapter 39: THE THEORY OF GOLD MAKING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.3%

Highlight: Physica et Mystica by the Egyptian sage Bolos of Mendes,

#### Chapter 39: THE THEORY OF GOLD MAKING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.53%

Highlight: Balinus is nominally the author of a work called the Secret of Creation,

#### Chapter 40: ALCHEMY SEES REASON

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.43%

Highlight: Maslama al-Majriti's book Rutbat al-Hakim (The Sage's Step) was particularly instrumental in introducing alchemy and practical chemistry to the West

#### Chapter 40: ALCHEMY SEES REASON

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.87%

Highlight: Clavicula (Little Key), which purported to explain the deepest secrets of alchemy. Lull's followers believed

#### Chapter 43: CHAPTER NINE – Elixir and Quintessence

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.89%

Highlight: The regular doctors, he says, do not know these secrets but instead foist upon the sick their worthless, bookish remedies for which they charge extortionately.

Notes: Vaccine and covid protocol.

#### Chapter 43: CHAPTER NINE – Elixir and Quintessence

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.89%

Highlight: Paracelsus is convinced that the doctors are not simply wrongheaded fools but willful deceivers who know that their medicine is useless yet persist with it nonetheless because it will bring them profit.

#### Chapter 44: DRUGSTORES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.34%

Highlight: Dioscorides compiled a pharmacopoeia, Materia medica,

#### Chapter 44: DRUGSTORES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.56%

Highlight: Galenic pharmacopoeia Grabadin,

#### Chapter 44: DRUGSTORES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.01%

Highlight: But it was very difficult to impose such standards, and the public entertained dark suspicions that the doctors were often in collusion with the apothecaries, rather as doctors and drug companies are sometimes accused of collaborating today. The doctors, they said, prescribe some expensive drug, the apothecaries sell it at an exorbitant price, and they split the proceeds.

#### Chapter 45: THE ESSENCE OF THINGS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.69%

Highlight: The world has become senescent, both macrocosm and microcosm have grown old, and with this human nature progressively become weak, exhausted and prostrate. Thus the experience of the ancients must be adapted and converted according to the requirements of the present state of human intellect and personal experience.

#### Chapter 45: THE ESSENCE OF THINGS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.91%

Highlight: some say he tried to create a man from a pumpkin stuffed with chemical drugs, and in 1317 the Inquisition of Tarragona ordered that his books be burned.

#### Chapter 45: THE ESSENCE OF THINGS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.13%

Highlight: Brunswick described the procedure in transparent terms, with admirable woodcuts to assist the reader, in his Little Book on the Art of Distillation

#### Chapter 46: POTIONS OF LIFE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.81%

Highlight: In his book Pao P'u Tzu (loosely translated as The Master Who Preserves Pristine Simplicity, or The Solemn-Seeming Philosopher), the foremost Chinese alchemist Ko Hung (

#### Chapter 46: POTIONS OF LIFE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.81%

Highlight: Zosimos of Panopolis wrote a twenty-eight-volume encyclopedia of alchemy, the Cheirometa,

#### Chapter 47: SEPARATING MEDICINE FROM POISON

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.48%

Highlight: Andreas Libavius describes the process more clearly in his great chemical textbook Alchemia (1597).



## Chapter 52: ACADEMIC IMPOSTURES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.39%

Highlight: this way may lead to splendid titles, but does not make a true doctor.

Notes: WHO sycophant.

## Chapter 54: CHAPTER ELEVEN – The Battle of Basle

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.64%

Highlight: And when one unconsciously works against oneself, the result is impatience, irritability, and an impotent longing to get one's opponent down whatever the means."

## Chapter 54: CHAPTER ELEVEN – The Battle of Basle

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.86%

Highlight: Decay is the midwife of very great things," he said. "It brings about the birth and rebirth of forms a thousand times improved. This is the highest mystery of God."5 Yet however much he believed that, it is hard not to suspect some element of deliberate provocation in his decision to confront the conservative doctors with a bowl of shit.

## Chapter 54: CHAPTER ELEVEN – The Battle of Basle

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.09%

Highlight: Moreover, Paracelsus observed that the apothecaries were in league with the doctors. "The doctors," he said, "take more trouble to screen their movements than to maintain what concerns the sick, and the apothecaries cheat the people with their exorbitant prices and demand a guilder for messes not worth a penny.

## Chapter 57: ON THE RUN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.1%

Highlight: where a magnetic iron meteorite had fallen near the town gate in 1492. When a piece of heaven fell to earth, it became a sacred object: the Ensisheim meteorite, weighing about a hundred pounds, had been carried to the church amid the chanting of psalms.

## Chapter 58: CHAPTER TWELVE – Against the Grain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.33%

Highlight: This is a battle that can be decided only by total, unqualified victory. The enemy cannot be persuaded but must instead be obliterated.

Notes: Covid enforcers

Chapter 58: CHAPTER TWELVE – Against the Grain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.55%

Highlight: What will become of your soup-kitchens in this revolution? Who will dye the thin lips of your women-folk and clean their pinched faces? The devil, with the cloth of hunger.

Chapter 58: CHAPTER TWELVE – Against the Grain

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.55%

Highlight: Not one of you will survive, even in the most distant corner where even the dogs will not piss.

Notes: Bill Gates Anthony Fauci.

Chapter 59: FELLOW SPIRITS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: his sense of history can be gauged by his accusation that the Greeks borrowed their ideas from the Arabs

Chapter 60: BACK TO THE BENCH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.9%

Highlight: Franck believed that scholastic learning and adherence to dry logic made men foolish and blinkered: "the more learned, the more perverted,"<sup>16</sup> he was wont to proclaim.

Chapter 62: WOOD OR METAL

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.24%

Highlight: you wash with its sublimate and do not wish people to say it is poison; yet it is poison and you introduce such poison into man.

Notes: Worthless covid vaccine.

Chapter 62: WOOD OR METAL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.91%

Highlight: Paracelsus finally overstepped the mark again and had to flee the city.

#### Chapter 64: A SYSTEM OF HEALING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.26%

Highlight: because more than half of all diseases are governed by the heavens.

Notes: Great conjunction of Saturn and Venus Dec 21 2019.

#### Chapter 64: A SYSTEM OF HEALING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.48%

Highlight: It has often been suggested that the scientific revolution replaced man the spiritual being with man the clockwork mechanism, a system of pumps and levers.

#### Chapter 65: SAINTS AND SINNERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.5%

Highlight: The beautiful images of saints, he argued, tempted people toward sorcery, a temptation perceived and encouraged by the devil.

#### Chapter 65: SAINTS AND SINNERS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.5%

Highlight: nervous condition called St. Vitus's dance, which Paracelsus referred to instead by its Classical name, chorea lasciva.

#### Chapter 67: THE STUFF OF NATURE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.52%

Highlight: Plants are "growing water," a striking premonition of the famous "willow tree" experiment performed in the seventeenth century by the Paracelsian physician Jan van Helmont ([see here](#))

#### Chapter 67: THE STUFF OF NATURE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.74%

Highlight: In consequence, it is hard to find here the basis for any truly scientific thinking about the nature of matter.

Notes: Author doesn't understand how sum of parts can be greater than whole. Or, believes holism to be magic.

#### Chapter 67: THE STUFF OF NATURE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.97%

Highlight: Paracelsus, says the Renaissance historian Brian Vickers, "pushes the correspondence between macrocosm and microcosm to the point where they become interchangeable,

#### Chapter 68: THE ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.64%

Highlight: God has created us and he gives us what we ask, not snakes. So it would be bad medicine to give bitters where sugar is required.

Notes: Lizard people.

#### Chapter 68: THE ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.87%

Highlight: For it is not God's design that the remedies should exist for us ready-made, boiled, and salted, but that we should boil them ourselves, and it pleases Him that we boil them and learn in the process.

#### Chapter 68: THE ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.09%

Highlight: When even minor ailments might elicit life-threatening medical treatment, the doctor who did nothing could seem like a wonder-worker.

Notes: Fake covid pandemic.

#### Chapter 68: THE ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.31%

Highlight: The whole of the body is useful and good, and can be fashioned into the most valuable mumia. Although the spirit of life has gone forth from such a body, still the balsam remains, in which life is latent."38 One who has died "a natural and predestined death," on the other hand, has expended his mumia and is of no value to the physician: "Let him be cast to the worms.

Notes: This is why so many people are missing. For occult medical therapy. Medicine.

## Chapter 68: THE ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 60.31%

Highlight: Paracelsian physician Oswald Croll, in his *Basilica chymica*

## Chapter 70: FEMALE MYSTERIES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.66%

Highlight: The famous fourteenth-century account of the travels of the English knight John Mandeville provides a characteristic fable,

## Chapter 71: SCIENCE OR MYSTICISM?

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.56%

Highlight: This is the *Iliaster*, a word apparently derived from the Greek *hyle* ("matter") and the Latin *astrum*, alluding to the powers of the stars and destiny.

## Chapter 72: CHAPTER FIFTEEN – Star and Ascendant

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.23%

Highlight: , a commentary on the widely read *Prognostication* of Johannes Lichtenberger

## Chapter 73: READING THE HEAVENS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.13%

Highlight: Before the rise of science, astrology filled an intellectual vacuum.

Notes: Lol.

## Chapter 73: READING THE HEAVENS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.57%

Highlight: Leonhard Reynmann's *Practica*

## Chapter 76: THE EARTH MOVES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.37%

Highlight: Ptolemy constructed a scheme of epicycles to account for how all the heavenly bodies moved around the stationary, central earth.

Notes: Firmament education.

## Chapter 76: THE EARTH MOVES

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.59%

Highlight: fourteenth-century philosopher William of Ockham: the scheme that explains the observed facts in the simplest possible way is the most

Notes: Occam's razor.

## Chapter 76: THE EARTH MOVES

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.59%

Highlight: Here is a break from the past that finally organizes nature in a way that is recognizably valid today.

Notes: Red alert. SoS.

## Chapter 76: THE EARTH MOVES

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.59%

Highlight: Narratio prima, that Rheticus

Notes: Kabbalistic prognostication.

## Chapter 77: THE END OF THE ASTRAL REIGN

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.82%

Highlight: That it persists at all is a testament to the experiential validity of this ancient art—something compels us to look to the stars for hope, guidance, explanations. In all probability, this is a displaced religious impulse, an expression of the fact that the cosmos dwarfs us, that the stars look down on us, aloof and indifferent and yet displaying patterns and rhythms that we cannot but regard as significant. Wrong ideas do not survive for so long unless they respond to some human need.

Notes: Astrology.

## Chapter 77: THE END OF THE ASTRAL REIGN

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.04%

Highlight: Astrological prediction was an important motivator for the flourishing of astronomical theory

## Chapter 77: THE END OF THE ASTRAL REIGN

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.04%

Highlight: Newton famously formulated his Principia, the blueprint for the clockwork cosmos, while working on an interpretation of the biblical prophecies in the Book of Daniel.

Chapter 78: CHAPTER SIXTEEN – Demons of the Mind

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.49%

Highlight: a mad prophet who had seen too much of the world.

Chapter 79: ROUGH ROADS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.94%

Highlight: For most people in the Middle Ages, the longest journey they would ever make took them no more than fifteen miles from home.

Chapter 79: ROUGH ROADS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.94%

Highlight: Regimen of Health for Travellers, written by the Italian physician Guglielmo Gratarolo

Chapter 79: ROUGH ROADS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.61%

Highlight: Become poor, as poor as a beggar, then the Pope will desert you, and the Emperor will desert you, and they will henceforth take you for a fool. But then you will have peace, and your folly will be great wisdom in the eyes of God.

Notes: Decent advise.

Chapter 79: ROUGH ROADS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.61%

Highlight: If Christ were to see the present violence of the Empire and the justice of all the kings, princes, lords, towns and provinces, He would say this is not the law of God but the law of the devil

Chapter 80: NATURAL SPIRITS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.51%

Highlight: Consider such things carefully, and be not blind with seeing eyes and dumb with good

tongues, particularly since you will not let yourselves be called dumb and blind.

Notes: Fake pandemic.

#### Chapter 81: WITCH-HUNTING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.85%

Highlight: De praestigiis daemonum (On the Activities of Demons

#### Chapter 84: CHAPTER SEVENTEEN – The Little Man

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.09%

Highlight: He administered pills of rolled bread tainted with infected feces, a primitive (not to say dubious) form of inoculation supposedly learned from the Turks in Constantinople.

Notes: CDC treatment protocol.

#### Chapter 85: A LIFE'S WORK

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.44%

Highlight: I am said to be a strange fellow with an uncivil answer, I do not wash to the satisfaction of everyone, I do not answer everyone's contention with humility.

#### Chapter 85: A LIFE'S WORK

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.66%

Highlight: For the physicians "have made such fools of the patients

Notes: Fake vaccines.

#### Chapter 86: THE MAKING OF A MAN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.89%

Highlight: philosophy derived from the wisdom of God.

#### Chapter 86: THE MAKING OF A MAN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.89%

Highlight: Astronomia Magna. "This," according to Karl Sudhoff, "is undoubtedly the authentic indisputable kernel of the mature work of the ripened man

#### Chapter 91: THE EARLY REVIVALISTS

Highlight



Chapter progress: 78.92%

Highlight: Key to All Chemical Philosophy (1566)

#### Chapter 92: PARACELSUS ACCUSED

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.6%

Highlight: the Counter-Reformation, arising out of the Council of Trent in 1564 at which the Roman church attempted to stem the tides of Lutheranism and Calvinism. Neoplatonism was considered to be dangerously allied to the Protestant cause

#### Chapter 92: PARACELSUS ACCUSED

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.82%

Highlight: the idea that disease is an agent entering the body from outside (as opposed to an internal imbalance of humors)

Notes: Germ "theory".

#### Chapter 92: PARACELSUS ACCUSED

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.82%

Highlight: his assertion that the church should be subservient to the state (a position now known as Erastianism).

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 92: PARACELSUS ACCUSED

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.94%

Highlight: blind and ignorant followers, who, he says, apply all sorts of worthless potions, charms, pills, and powders.

Notes: Modern medicine doctors from hell.

#### Chapter 93: THE POLITICS OF ALCHEMY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.29%

Highlight: Tyrocinium

#### Chapter 93: THE POLITICS OF ALCHEMY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.29%

Highlight: Chymicum (The Chemical Beginner). It was the first of its kind—neither a “book of secrets” nor an obscure academic treatise, but a manual for the would-be iatrochemist, or “chymist,

#### Chapter 94: THE ANTIMONY WARS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.74%

Highlight: The pills, retrieved from the excrement, could be reused.

Notes: Bill Gates medicine.

#### Chapter 96: BROTHERHOODS OF SECRETS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.53%

Highlight: A “scientific” utopia is described in The City of the Sun by Tommaso Campanella, written around 1602 but not published until 1623, the year before Bacon wrote New Atlantis.

#### Chapter 96: BROTHERHOODS OF SECRETS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.2%

Highlight: Libavius’s Alchemia (1597)

#### Chapter 96: BROTHERHOODS OF SECRETS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.43%

Highlight: nightfall is not due to the setting of the sun but to the rising of the night stars, that some of the stars are shaped like cucurbits and phials containing salt, sulphur and mercury and emitting winds like man.

#### Comments

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/mark-twain-autobiography-book-review/>

# Targeted Individual – A personal recollection. Alphabet Inc.gov

November 25, 2022

My voice is disallowed. Removed, canceled, shadow-banned, (try searching my channel name on Bitchute, senses, NOT LISTED) You'll see what I say is true.

I'm a targeted individual. (The FBI came to my home for speaking against WHO, the fake pandemic, and children in face mask.)

They only allow the morons to have a voice. I shouldn't call them morons. There are many fine people that submit their work (free speech) and have an easy time with it.

It's clear from my perspective, as a targeted individual, that the controllers will only allow certain people to have a voice in this prison camp.

I had an account on twitter for a few months, then I started tweeting on it, and it was quickly removed. (When I "tweeted" at the Lockheed Martin CEO for supporting "Essential Workers"- the most "communist/UN-American" idea on the planet, Essential Workers:RED DAWN!)

## More On Elon Fake Musk

I had a Youtube and Facebook account, and then the FBI showed up at my door to let me know they're watching me.

## Social Media Police (FBI)

The things I say are extremely concerning to them.

You can ask the Fort Worth police department about this encounter, as one of their officers was present with body cam. They were all wearing N95 face mask- living nightmare style. Like when the FEDS came down on the ET house with their hazmat suits to capture the alien.



Bank accounts closed, TRANSACTIONS REVERSED, inventory stolen, shutdown, and canceled in this terrible purgatory system of **"fake capitalism"**.

I even joined the forum of a contemporary author, **Joseph Farrell at gizadeathstar.com**, but he banned me because his weak, Oxford, sensibilities are no match for a State-College educated American with real-world experience.

You would be surprised at the tenacity of a person armed only with his words. You are mighty indeed.

I think there are many people like me who have been effectively blockaded from broadcasting their speech. I'm not talking about the morons at these alternative social media sites owned by the very same **Alphabet organizations that banned them**. (Bitchute as mentioned above)

Being herded to their particular echo chambers as they bicker about the blacks and whites, democrats and republicans, two wings from the same terrible bird (**The Eagle**).

Terms and definitions provided by **corporate sponsors**.

I'll keep picking away at their paradigm until all of their lies are revealed, or, I am dead. **It is Our God given right and duty to do so.**

All of you controllers, operatives, and agents; Come and get me. You know exactly where I am.

Sovereign individual under God.

Yes, we can all see the writing on the wall (in blood), our future is digital ID, central bank programmable digital currencies, and **networks of nightmare control grids**.

**(ONLY BLOCKCHAINS THAT ARE OPEN SOURCE, DECENTRALIZED, AND DISTRIBUTED HAVE VALUE.)**

The mark of the beast is here. Those of us who toiled in the battle field, speaking the truth even when they came to our doors to shake us down, we will go to our graves with a clear conscious, the rest of you will see your children and grandchildren immunized and declassified as people. The subjects of The State.

Yes, you can prophesy all you want about the physical destruction of the planet by interloping solar systems (and/or *climate change*)

Climate is change you ignorant dolts.

It seems to me that you are missing the mark, your jelly-jar is half full of bullshit. You are a distraction. And even worse, you may be part of the problem.

You tell us, "There's NOTHING WE CAN DO!"

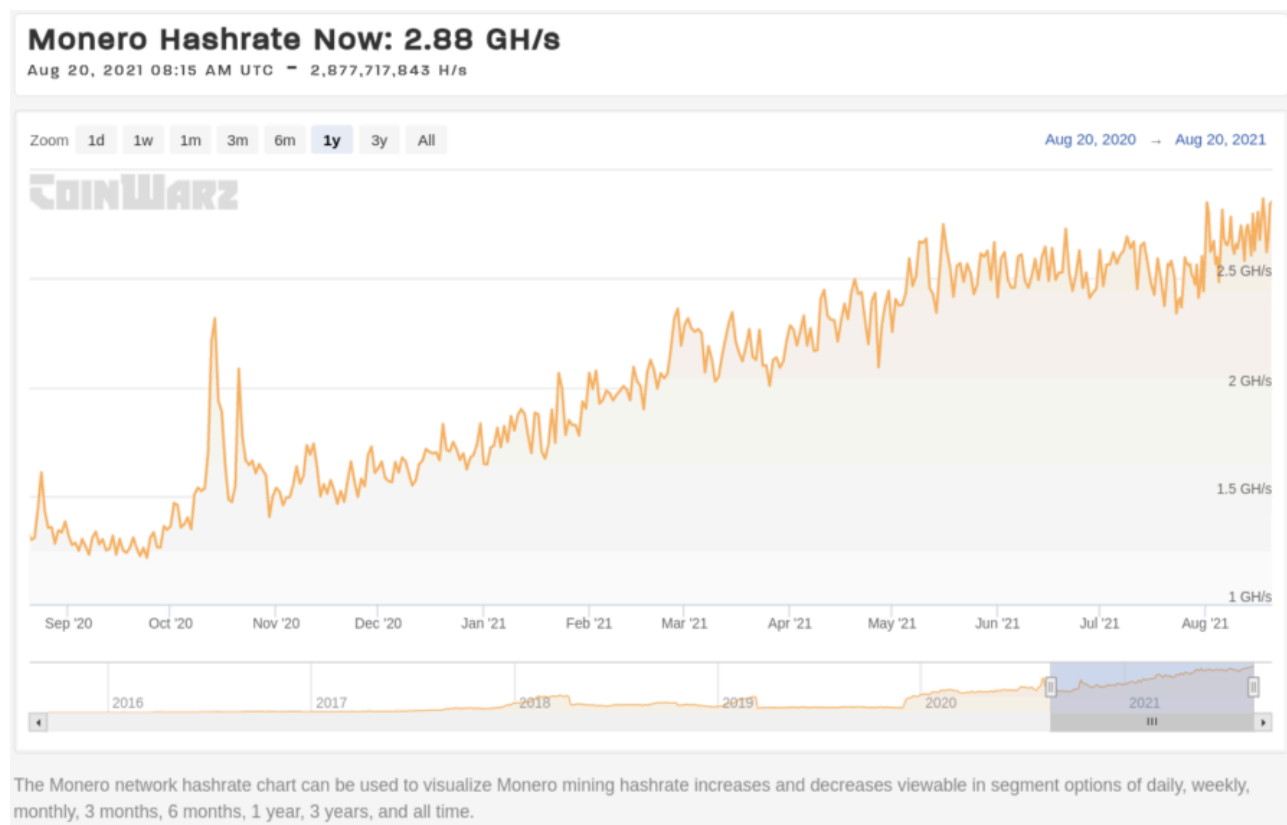
Prep, pray, and stay out of the way!

Keep your mouth shut and freeze-dry your potatoes.

It sounds like you are the enemy!!! OMG!

I'm losing the plot!

**FBI Wellness Check.**



Monero Hash Rate

## Comments

zadec

November 25, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/TbWQyi0stGsi/>

Pepper.Works

November 27, 2022

correction: they are NOT like you. And there are very FEW of YOU. You must endure. No excuses.

Pepper.Works

February 24, 2023

Most likely this post got you banned:

<https://forum.gizadeathstar.com/t/the-darknet-and-ideas/4601/5>

Pepper.Works

November 15, 2023

[https://www.reddit.com/r/Monero/comments/17swiyz/actually\\_onchain\\_verification\\_of\\_personal/?utm\\_source=share&utm\\_medium=mweb3x&utm\\_name=post\\_embed&utm\\_term=1&utm\\_content=1](https://www.reddit.com/r/Monero/comments/17swiyz/actually_onchain_verification_of_personal/?utm_source=share&utm_medium=mweb3x&utm_name=post_embed&utm_term=1&utm_content=1)

# TO NASA ARTEMIS EMPLOYEES YOU ARE FAKE SCIENCE – techno space

November 24, 2022

TO THE MORONS IN FACE MASK AT NASA:

Peak Immunity requires FRESH AIR.

Your **FAKE MOON MISSION IS REVEALED.**

Following the science TO HELL.

MISSING ASTRONAUTS.



MORON AT NASA

Comments

tandem

November 24, 2022



NASA Religion and their high priest science will burn in the lake of fire.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/3knln9czkLE/>

tandem

November 25, 2022

<https://youtu.be/IVkhwapeaLo>

# EXCELLENT END TIMES APOCALYPSE REPORT by DEEP SOUTH HOMESTEAD.

November 22, 2022

Earthquakes in divers places.

Prepare for RESET.

Beast system is here.

IT'S OVER.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/hhE5Rv1mSRg>



LEFT BEHIND.

Comments

tandem

November 24, 2022

Kali ma'at AmunRa saying same thing here:

<https://youtu.be/6IPnCorxoTA>

Synchronicity.

# Do You Remember When They Put The Children in a Face Mask? mp3

November 21, 2022

Do you remember when they put the children in a face mask?

0:00 / 2:15

## Comments

zadec

October 3, 2023

<https://gregorymannarino.substack.com/p/what-are-your-thoughts-on-this>

# A Marriage at Sea by William Clark Russell book review

November 20, 2022

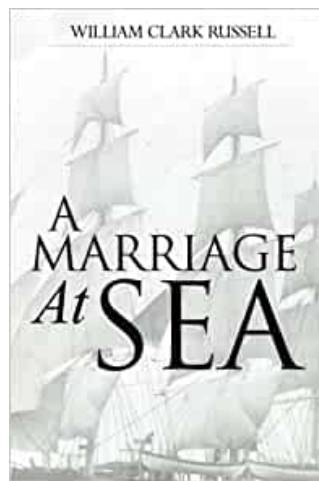
Go with me to the sea as a rich gentleman, stealing away your 17 year old lover from a catholic girl's school with newly acquired yacht and crew to sail her away in this romantic seagoing elopement.

If you are in the gentleman's club, and not blocked from all paths of free action and thought, (banned from all social media, bank accounts closed, TRANSACTIONS REVERSED, inventory stolen, shutdown and canceled) in this terrible purgatory system of "fake capitalism", you may find this a delightful tale of maritime fiction.

However, in light of the current situation, where FBI narradigm (narrative/paradigm) goon enforcers will come to your home for speaking against the corporate state Alphabet Inc.gov, this story is very irksome, and I found myself wishing this "gentleman" and his woman were capsized and drowned in the deep green waters of the "English" channel.

Father, forgive me.

Enjoy this excellent FICTION book.



Some of my highlights:

A Marriage at Sea by William Clark Russell

Book last read: 2022-11-14 18:00:19

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: THE ELOPEMENT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.84%

Highlight: Though she was three months short of eighteen years of age, she might readily have

passed for twenty-one, so womanly was her figure, as though, indeed, she was of tropic breeding and had been reared under suns which quickly ripen a maiden's beauty.

### Chapter 3: SWEETHEARTS IN A DANDY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.68%

Highlight: and now the heavens were a pale blue, piebald with bodies of white vapour streaming up out of the south and

touching the green and creaming stretch of waters with shadows of violet.

Notes: No chemtrails. High altitude aerosol injection.

### Chapter 5: SWEETHEARTS IN A STORM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.87%

Highlight: As she gallantly rose, still valiantly rounding into the wind, as though the spirit of the British soil in which had grown the hardy timber out of which she was manufactured was never stronger in her than now, the water that filled her decks roared cascading over the rails.

### Chapter 12: THE MERMAID

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.24%

Highlight: I had a pipe and tobacco with me, and as I walked the deck in the evening with my darling, I had never felt happier.

### Chapter 13: HOMEWARD BOUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.89%

Highlight: There is better music to me in the noise of your engine-room than in the finest performance of the first opera orchestra in the world."

### Chapter 13: HOMEWARD BOUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.89%

Highlight: for what but a novel in a yacht's cabin on a wet day

### Chapter 13: HOMEWARD BOUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.55%

Highlight: His boots were full of water, and his eyes resembled pieces of jellyfish fixed on either side his nose.

#### Chapter 13: HOMEWARD BOUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.84%

Highlight: and then looking into my pocket-book and finding that I had no more gold about me than I should need,

#### Chapter 13: HOMEWARD BOUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.5%

Highlight: melting into the dim azure of the Lizard district.

#### Chapter 14: THE END

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.16%

Highlight: three-and-thirty,

Notes: SoS

#### Chapter 14: THE END

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.47%

Highlight: If the law says it's all right the Church is bound to regard it as right.

Notes: Corporate injections.

No Comments

# Emphyrio by Jack Vance book review

November 17, 2022

Imagine another replacement philosophy book in the garb of so-called science fiction. Eerily similar to many other “sci-fi” books I’ve read. See [Childhood’s End](#) and Gordon Eklund, [Find the Changleling](#), and [Norstrillia](#) by Cordwainer Smith reviews.

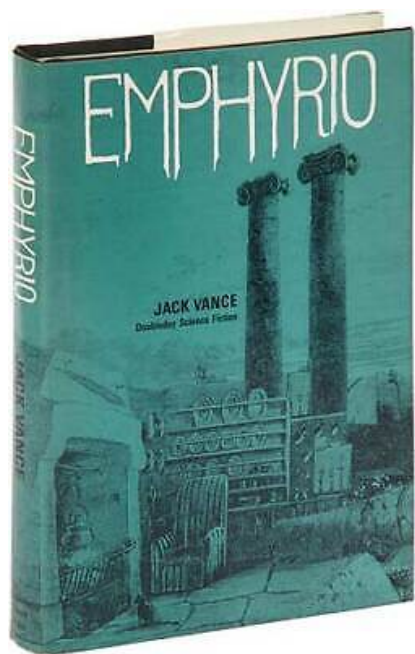
Mark Jack Vance with the number of a man. He was certainly adept at his story.

Illuminating.

Don’t shoot the messenger. Identities stolen, historical records eradicated, two thousand years of slavery and lies; All coming to A CLOSE.

Is it biblical prophecy? Or, have you taken the serpent’s venom and remain inoculated against all reality? [COVID-19 corporate.gov bioweapon](#).

It’s easy to discern, but most of the morons will continue in the matrix. The beef steak is delicious, the lady in red is really a disgusting man. You sick fucks like it that way. Living the incoherent lie.



Some of my highlights:

Emphyrio by Jack Vance

Book last read: 2022-10-22 13:55:42

Percentage read: 100%



### Chapter 3: Chapter I

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.27%

Highlight: The top of his skull had been removed; upon the naked brain rested a striated yellow gel.

Notes: Bill Gates

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.07%

Highlight: tantalizing glimpses of the Five Worlds.

Notes: Hopi prophecy.

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.01%

Highlight: manlike but non-human, hybrids of insect,

Notes: Elon Musk

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.94%

Highlight: Yes; someday I want to be financially independent, and travel space. Have you visited other worlds?"

Notes: get off the planet, Bill Gates.

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.41%

Highlight: Well, lad, know this: masks and masking—and unmasking—these are the skills of my trade.

Notes: Destroy the CDC.

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.41%

Highlight: How could I train children to gambols and artless antics, when they are such skeptics, such fastidious critics, such absolutists?

### Chapter 4: Chapter II

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.41%

Highlight: When you grow up and learn how much you owe the city, you'll find ample dullness."

Notes: USA

Chapter 4: Chapter II

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.35%

Highlight: And I shall be financially independent and I shall travel?

Notes: Vaccine passport enforcers.

Chapter 5: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.28%

Highlight: Noncuperatives: non-recipients of welfare benefits, reputedly all Chaoticists, anarchists, thieves, swindlers, whore-mongers.

Notes: Do not comply. Exit the system.

Chapter 5: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.21%

Highlight: What of the lords?" asked Ghyl. "What guild do they belong to? What do they produce?

Notes: Get off the planet, Bill Gates.

Chapter 5: Chapter III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.68%

Highlight: The lords take a part of all our money:

Notes: IRS

Chapter 6: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: Do you think we could buy a space-yacht and travel as we wished?"

Notes: Gtfo Elon Musk.

Chapter 6: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.95%

Highlight: they vowed that financial independence and space-travel was the only life for them.

Notes: Fake moon landings fake money.

Chapter 6: Chapter IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.42%

Highlight: They're proud because they are rich,

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.16%

Highlight: As he stands now he is a spiritual vacuum, susceptible to any strange cult!

Notes: Face mask cult of CDC science.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.63%

Highlight: The initiation was a lengthy affair, consisting of a dozen rituals, questions and responses, charges and assurances.

Notes: Treatment facility.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.09%

Highlight: Are not acts better than dreams?

Notes: Face mask makes children ill.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.09%

Highlight: The folk who gaze upon your screens are entitled to all the joy you can give them, even though the joy be but an abstraction.

Notes: alphabet zuckerberg incorporated.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.56%

Highlight: He gave them a glare of outrage, to which they returned puzzled stares.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.56%

Highlight: Nowadays, of course, printing is not allowed.

Notes: bad for environment.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.5%

Highlight: The criminals suck our blood, the small-dealers disrupt the Agency's book-work."

Notes: Health authority.

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.43%

Highlight: On their home world were they lords? Or ordinary recipients like ourselves?

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.9%

Highlight: The lords arrived in space-ships and set all in order.

Notes: Order from chaos. 33.3

Chapter 7: Chapter V

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.9%

Highlight: How did the lords first come into possession of the utilities?

Chapter 8: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.04%

Highlight: There is about you the forlorn despair of the outcast, which is irremedial, for love we cannot provide; so you must return to the dark moon Sigil, and come to terms with those who sent you forth.

Notes: World health oragination doctors and nurses.

Chapter 8: Chapter VI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.5%

Highlight: You are Monster; I am Man.

Notes: To Bill Gates

Chapter 8: Chapter VI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.97%

Highlight: follow their instructions. And you will lead a life of placid content.

Chapter 9: Chapter VII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.31%

Highlight: We are not a historical people; we seem to live for the events of the day—or more accurately, from one Judgment to the next.

Chapter 11: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.99%

Highlight: He can, or at least he can try to enforce the provisions of the Charter.

Notes: Free speech dead. Constitution meaningless.

Chapter 11: Chapter IX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.73%

Highlight: He had trusted the magic of words: a sentence on one of his ancient bits of paper.

Notes: Free speech dead. Constitution meaningless.

Chapter 12: Chapter X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.13%

Highlight: Emphyrio strove and suffered for truth. I shall do likewise! If only I can find the strength within myself! This is what Amiante would want!"

Chapter 12: Chapter X

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.6%

Highlight: There was no single focus for the great dissatisfaction he felt.

## Chapter 12: Chapter X

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.53%

Highlight: Life here is futility. We'll live and die, and realize no glimmer of truth. There's something terribly wrong here in Ambroy. Do you realize this?"

Notes: The United States of America.

## Chapter 13: Chapter XI

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.47%

Highlight: . If only it were easier to travel, to achieve some measure of financial independence...

Notes: Vaccine passport bio medical terror nasal swabs.

## Chapter 13: Chapter XI

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.93%

Highlight: The world is random, vagrant, heedless. To be responsible is to be out of phase, to be insane!

## Chapter 14: Chapter XII

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.07%

Highlight: that indefinable apartness which distinguished lords and ladies from the underfolk.

## Chapter 14: Chapter XII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.01%

Highlight: You are strong and good and intelligent—but you are far, far, far too severe. What do you fear?"

Notes: Feds and Alphabet Inc.

## Chapter 14: Chapter XII

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.48%

Highlight: What must be, will be. What can never be—can never be."

Notes: Judgement. Accountability.

## Chapter 17: Chapter XV

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.02%

Highlight: The lords are parasites and fair game.

Chapter 17: Chapter XV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.42%

Highlight: Where does all the money go? It is a sizeable sum.

Notes: Missing quadrillions.

Chapter 19: Chapter XVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.36%

Highlight: the activities of the Fourteen Families and their connections.

Notes: Illuminati reference.

Chapter 19: Chapter XVII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.23%

Highlight: Someone enjoys vast profits," mused Heurix. "So much is clear. Someone at the top end of the monopoly."

Notes: Synagogue of Satan.

Chapter 20: Chapter XVIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.57%

Highlight: The old way is tried and true. No one becomes financially independent, no one becomes pompous and self-willed; everyone works meticulously

Notes: The old way is the new way.

Chapter 20: Chapter XVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.5%

Highlight: the truth would inspire the people of Ambroy, who are sorely in need of truth.

Chapter 20: Chapter XVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.91%

Highlight: He wanted more than security. He wanted vengeance: retribution for years upon years of fraud, dreary malice, the sadness of wasted lives.

Chapter 22: Chapter XX

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.38%

Highlight: but isolated in their caves they had lapsed half a thousand years behind the times.

Notes: Caveman biblical reference. Evil e.

Chapter 24: Chapter XXII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.65%

Highlight: fey': laboring under a burden of doom.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.46%

Highlight: the most entrancing visual display with the least sound.

Notes: Alphabet goons.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.93%

Highlight: but there was also a curious intimation of shabbiness: the make-shift insubstantiality of a stage-set.

Notes: Corporate law.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 94.39%

Highlight: You destroyed my father, you set about to destroy me. I feel no great pity for you.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.86%

Highlight: More accurately, you are a puppet controlled by thieves."

Notes: Elon Musk and Bill Gates

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.86%



Highlight: Who infected you with such fantastic views?

Notes: Google alphabet inc. Wall Street

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.86%

Highlight: I wondered how human-seeming folk could act so strangely. How was I so innocent? And so many generations of men and women: how could they have been so stupid, so unperceptive? Simple enough. A fraud so large cannot be comprehended: the idea is rejected."

Notes: The invasion.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.33%

Highlight: the lords are but puppets, how their pride is play-acting, how they have cheated the folk who trusted them.

Notes: Sound the alarm.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.33%

Highlight: They realize their difference; they assume this to be the measure of their superiority.

Notes: Replacement people.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.33%

Highlight: whatever else, the deception must be ended, and restitution must be made to the people you have cheated. If you and your 'socialty' can survive these steps, well and good.

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.79%

Highlight: Obdurate'? I am passionate. You killed my father. You have robbed and cheated for two thousand years. You expect me to be otherwise?

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.79%

Highlight: Take your folk to a far planet, where none know your secret.

Notes: Elon Musk and Bill Gates

Chapter 25: Chapter XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.79%

Highlight: We are not lords; we are puppets. "We have no souls, no minds, no identities. We are synthetics.

Chapter 26: Chapter XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.73%

Highlight: after all, had not the welfare agents enforced the regulations which made the swindle possible?

Notes: alphabet goons

Chapter 26: Chapter XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.66%

Highlight: Bring forth all of your wealth: every thread of fabric, every precious artifact, all your treasure, in money, credits, foreign accounts and exchange, and all other property of value. These articles and this wealth will thereupon become ours.

Notes: Bible reference.

## Comments

zadec

November 17, 2022

In this book, one of the ways the "Guild Cooperative" controlled the slaves, was to tell them that "reproductions" were PROHIBITED. That is to say, any technology that allowed the rapid duplication of ANY product was OUTLAWED. Interesting concept.

# TO ASSIGNED AGENTS

November 14, 2022

w/ Love

Peterldg

No Comments

# 1ST AMENDMENT AUDIT DHS,DOJ,FBI,FEMA,CDC,FDA,CIA,NSA,DOD,NIH,WHO,WEF, ALPHABET INC.GOV, ET. AL.

November 11, 2022

Millions of Men died for your RIGHT/DUTY TO SAY IT.

Put on the full armor of God and quit being a Google, Alphabet Inc.gov sycophant. It's time to be fearless. It is your GOD GIVEN RIGHT and DUTY as AMERICANS TO SAY WHAT YOU MEAN.

Stop telling your followers you "aren't allowed to say it." **YOU ARE ALLOWED.**

Stop programming the people to kneel at the alter of ONE WORLD GOOGLE government. WEF, WHO, IMF, FRED. Central Bank(s) et. al.

Every soldier in their American grave is turning. Our children and their children are whimpering in shame.

GO WITH THE LIGHT and TRUTH.

GOD BLESS.

## Comments

zadec

November 12, 2022

John 15:19

"If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."

Pepper.Works

November 13, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/america-before-the-key-to-earths-lost-civilization-by-graham-hancock-book-review/>

# Capture, Convict, Indict, and Punish THE FACE MASK PEOPLE. covid memoirs

November 10, 2022

This video originally recorded at the height of the fake covid “pandemic” and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED by Alphabet Inc.gov. Shortly thereafter, **FED agents wearing N95 face mask arrived at my door**. The ignorant public whipped into a fantastic frenzy about wearing unhealthy mask over mouth and nose.

Only self-respectable people who managed to stay “off our devices” were able to see the lies. I can assure you, there were very few of us.

Self respect, get some.

## Comments

zadec

November 10, 2022

lol

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/WTNsighbJgApi/>

zadec

November 12, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/y7z0nK7TJvV5/>

Pepper.Works

April 2, 2024

I just saw an ad on this video.

Where’s my money, bitchute?

# Weeping and Gnashing of Teeth

November 7, 2022

Thanks a lot.

## Comments

zadec

November 7, 2022

SOS

Prudent Steps.

I am compelled by the Holy Spirit  
to show you what FREE SPEECH MUST INCLUDE.

<https://youtu.be/TfM1HWlpW3M>

zadec

November 7, 2022

Possible related material.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/xyl1ALXMz3Gl/>

zadec

November 8, 2022

Will they kill David Icke? Is David Icke COINTELPRO? Will the real awakening be hijacked? Stay tuned, folks.

# WE WILL NOT SAVE THE BANK(s)

October 31, 2022



Sensitive American Man Song about Injections and Face Mask

## Comments

Pepper.Works

October 31, 2022

Alphabet Inc.gov (FANG)

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY

<https://twitter.com/lhfang/status/1587095890983936000?s=46&t=eGkXHQfpJVNVERHQrmml4A>

Pepper.Works

October 31, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/bitcoin-exchange-traded-funds-etfs-and-bitcoin-bonds-what-you-need-to-know/>

tandem

October 31, 2022

<https://youtu.be/2556sx3k0VA>

zadec

November 2, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/the-prophecy-of-the-end/>

Pepper.Works

November 2, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/norstrilia-by-cordwainer-smith-book-review/>

tandem

November 3, 2022

Repent. It's Over.

<https://youtu.be/JSM2gMhwPco>

zadec

November 3, 2022

JUDGMENT for COVID ENFORCERS

<https://youtu.be/0UZ75pki-60>

Pepper.Works

November 3, 2022

The FED is DEAD by Clif High

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/the-fed-craps-out-2>

Pepper.Works



November 6, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9KQnEtntyRY/>

Pepper.Works

November 3, 2022

Thank you, Joseph Farrell.

Justice WILL BE SERVED.

Judgment for COVID ENFORCERS.

<https://gizadeathstar.com/2022/11/news-and-views-from-the-nefarium-nov-3-2022/>

# Narrative of Captain James Cook's voyages around the world by Kippis, Andrew, 1784, book review

October 25, 2022

Captain Cook was dispatched by his Majesty to explore the Southern Ocean and take measurements of the "eclipse". What are they measuring on the dome, what wizard tools and rituals are we talking about?

It's a long journey. Cook made three explorations. One journey lasting more than four years away from the "British" island before he was killed by enraged natives. (*more on Captain Cook's death below*)

The ocean waters allowed the sailors to circumnavigate, collimate, and communicate with the natives, aboriginals and savages. Careful about thieving islanders who steal metal hatchets, tools, and spikes from the ship. First contact stories are the best.

When savages approach the ship in concerning numbers, waving sticks above their heads, marked in war paint, our good Captain would fire the 15 inch cannon over their canoes. This would disperse the savages with great effect.

Captain Cook was credited with great advancements in shipboard scurvy treatment. He built fires in the holds of his ships to purify the rotting, worm-infested timbers, and served fermented juices to his crew.

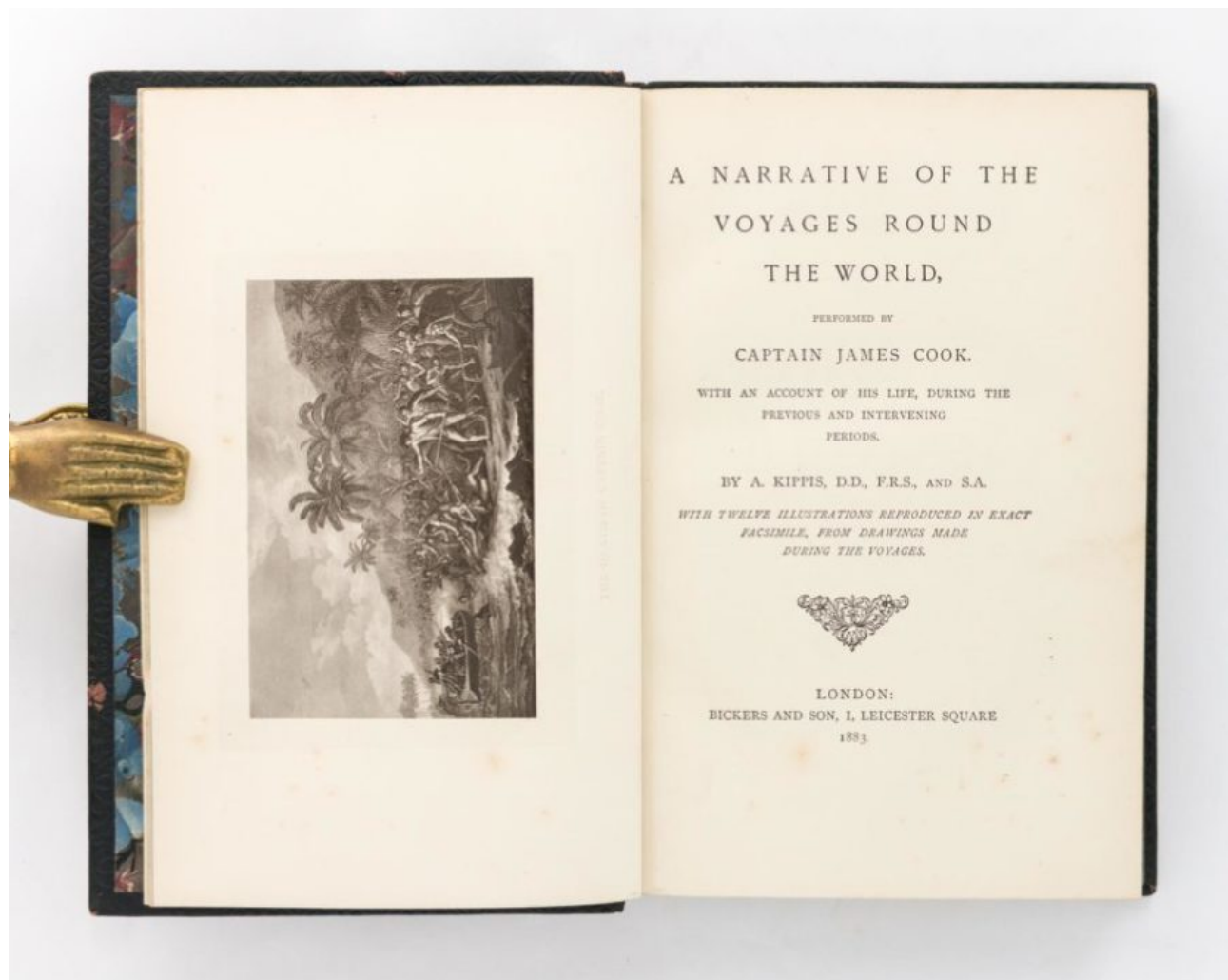
Captain Cook was knocked on the head with a club, his face pushed under the ocean surf, he was able to gasp for two breaths before the islanders overpowered his body and held him asunder until he was dead. He died attempting to retrieve a landing craft that was taken by the locals.

His fellow sailors were afraid to retrieve his body and left him dead on a sandy savage beach to be paraded away (and possibly eaten) by the islanders.

I recognized NO geographical names given in this book. Excepting Prince William Sound, New Zealand, the "Beering Strait" and Alyashka, which I presume is the original spelling of Alaska. All names of our Lands have been changed by the Synagogue of Satan.

It would be fun to plugin some of the lat/longs recorded in this old book to Circe Map of Google lies, censorship, and fakery.

Father, we ask that you destroy Alphabet Inc.gov, Youtube, Google, facebook, twitter, instagram, and... omG. Please bankrupt this entire system. Thank you Father.



Some of my highlights:

Narrative of Captain James Cook's voyages around the world by Kippis, Andrew, 1725-1795 & A. Kippis, D.D.

Book last read: 2022-10-22 15:01:57

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Top

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.47%

Highlight: Knowledge and virtue constitute the chief happiness of a nation: and it is devoutly to be wished that the virtue of this country were equal to its knowledge.

Notes: Children in face mask.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.87%

Highlight: Dr. Hawkesworth.

Notes: Wallis voyage

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.97%

Highlight: began to pull down some part of an enclosure in which the inhabitants had deposited the bones of their dead.

Notes: English desecrating the dead.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.44%

Highlight: After this the lieutenant hoisted an English jack, and in the name of his Britannic majesty, took

possession of Ulitea, and the three neighbouring islands,

Notes: Reptiles in sun.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.2%

Highlight: the English thought themselves obliged to fire upon them in their own defence; the consequence of which was, that four were unhappily killed.

Notes: In defense of offense.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.2%

Highlight: Beside this, he had formed a design of surprising some of the natives, and taking them on board, that, by kind

treatment and presents he might obtain their friendship, and render them the instruments of establishing for him an

Notes: For god and country.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.49%

Highlight: But the nature of my service required me to obtain a knowledge of their country, which I could no otherwise effect, than by forcing my way into it in a hostile manner,

Notes: Captain cook.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.54%

Highlight: the sea  
being no more your property than the ship.

Notes: lol

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.35%

Highlight: That country was first discovered in the year 1642, by Abel Jansen Tasman, a Dutch navigator.

Notes: New Zealand.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.23%

Highlight: An additional evidence of human nature's being untainted with disease in New Zealand, is the great number of old men with whom it abounds.

Notes: Enter CDC and Bill Gates.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.41%

Highlight: connexions with the natives.

Notes: Secret society savages.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.86%

Highlight: This was apparent from the enormous size of the nest, which was built with sticks upon the ground, and was no less than six and twenty feet in circumference, and two feet eight inches in height.

Notes: Birdmen from ancient history.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.21%

Highlight: Our people could not imagine what these fires were, or what purposes they were intended to answer. Those who discharged them had in their hands a short piece of stick, which they swung sideways from them, and immediately there issued fire and smoke, exactly resembling those of a musket, and of as short a duration. The men on board the ship, who observed this surprising phenomenon, were so far deceived by it, as to believe that the Indians had fire-arms. To the persons in the boat, it had the appearance of the firing of volleys without a report.

Notes: Natives w magic guns w no sound.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.79%

Highlight: they observed, about ten o'clock at night, on the 16th of the month, a phenomenon in the heavens, which in many particulars resembled the Aurora Borealis, though in others it was very different. It consisted of a dull reddish light, which reached about twenty degrees above the horizon; and though its extent, at times, varied much, it never comprehended less than eight or ten points of the compass. Through, and out of the general appearance, there passed rays of light of a brighter colour,

Notes: Chariots in the sky. Ancient aliens.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.96%

Highlight: for it must

have deeply affected them, to have known, that a considerable part of the bottom of the vessel was thinner than the sole of a shoe, and that all their lives depended upon so slight and fragile a barrier between them and the unfathomable ocean.

Chapter 3: Narrative of Captain Cook's first voyage round the world.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.43%

Highlight: If

slavery, that disgrace to religion, to humanity, and, I will add, to sound policy, must still be continued, every thing ought to be done which can tend to soften its horrors.

Chapter 4: Account of Captain Cook during the period between his first and second Voyage.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.31%

Highlight: Every thing,

however, which relates to science must be separated from fancy, and brought to the test of experiment: and here was an experiment richly deserving to be tried.

Notes: Children in face mask.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.24%

Highlight: In the morning of the 17th, between midnight and three o'clock, lights were seen in the heavens, similar to those which are known in the northern hemisphere, by the name of the Aurora Borealis. Captain Cook had never heard that an Aurora Australis had been seen before. The officer of the watch observed, that it sometimes broke out in spiral rays, and in a circular form; at which time, its light was very strong,

Notes: Strange happenings in the night sky.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.12%

Highlight: Here wood, for fuel and other purposes, was immediately at hand; and a fine stream of

fresh

water was not above a hundred yards from the stern of the vessel.

Notes: No water purification necessary.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.47%

Highlight: Bougainville

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.23%

Highlight: so that our navigators had a fair prospect of being plentifully supplied with fresh pork and fowls, which, to people in their situation, was a very desirable circumstance.

Notes: Trading axe. Nails. Beeds. Cloth for food. Before central bank of world domination.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.7%

Highlight: It appeared, that a Spanish ship had been lately at Otaheite, and the natives complained, that a disease had been communicated to them by the people of this vessel which according to their account affected the head, the throat, and the stomach, and at length ended in death.

Notes: Spanish flu.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.99%

Highlight: Chastity is so eminently the glory of that sex, and, indeed, is so essentially connected with the good order of society, that it must be a satisfaction to reflect, that there is no country, however ignorant or barbarous, in which this virtue is not regarded as an object of moral obligation.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.57%

Highlight: There was not an inch of waste ground. The roads occupied no larger a space than was



absolutely necessary, and the fences did not take up above four inches each. Even such a small portion of ground was not wholly lost; for many of the fences themselves contained useful trees or plants. The scene was every where the same; and nature, assisted by a little art, no where assumes a more splendid appearance than in this island.

Notes: Island paradise.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.75%

Highlight: The best method, in his opinion, of preserving a good understanding with the inhabitants of countries in this state of society, is, first, to convince them of the superiority we have over them in consequence of our fire arms, and then to be always upon our guard.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.92%

Highlight: In colour, features, and language, they bear such an affinity to the people of the more western isles, that there can be no doubt of their having been descended from one common original. It is indeed extraordinary, that the same nation should have spread themselves to so wide an extent, as to take in almost a fourth part of the circumference of the globe.

Notes: Lost Tribes

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.92%

Highlight: When the captain began to recover, a favourite dog, belonging to Mr. Forster, fell a sacrifice to his tender stomach.  
Notes: Captain Cook ate a dog.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.39%

Highlight: The judicious will discern, with regard to this narrative, that it throws peculiar light on Captain Cook's character. Nor is it an uncurious circumstance in the history of human society, that a stranger should thus exercise jurisdiction over the natives of a country, in the presence of the prince of that country, without his authority, and even contrary to his solicitations.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.03%

Highlight: The next day, he went with two boats to examine the coast, and to look for a proper landing-place, that he might obtain a supply of wood and water. At this time, the inhabitants began to assemble on the shore, and by signs to invite our people to land. Their behaviour was apparently so friendly, that the captain was charmed with it; and the only thing which could give him the least suspicion was, that most of them were armed with clubs, spears, darts, and bows and arrows.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.32%

Highlight: In fact, no instance was seen of their eating human flesh; and, therefore, there might, perhaps, be some reason to hesitate, in pronouncing them to be  
Notes: Cannibals. The lie about savages.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.2%

Highlight: His title to this honour will not be disputed in any part of Europe, and certainly not by so enlightened and liberal a people as the French nation.

Notes: Lol. The French.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.08%

Highlight: It was uninhabited; and the first persons that ever set foot on it were unquestionably our English navigators.

Notes: His story.

Chapter 5: Narrative of Captain Cook's second Voyage round the World.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.01%

Highlight: having been absent from Great Britain three years and eighteen days, in which time, and under all changes of climate, he had lost but four men, and only one of them by sickness.

Front Table of Contents Next

Chapter 6: Account of Captain Cook during the Period between his Second Voyage and his Voyage to the

Pacific Ocean.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.31%

Highlight: The additions he had made to the knowledge of geography, navigation, and astronomy, and the new views he had opened of the diversified state of human life and manners, could not avoid commanding their esteem, and exciting their admiration.

Notes: Captain Cook.

Chapter 6: Account of Captain Cook during the Period between his Second Voyage and his Voyage to the

Pacific Ocean.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 56.31%

Highlight: The noble lord, whose extensive views had taken such a lead in the plans of navigation and discovery, still continued at the head of that board; and it could not be otherwise than a high satisfaction to him, that so extraordinary a degree of success had attended his designs for the enlargement of science.

Chapter 6: Account of Captain Cook during the Period between his Second Voyage and his Voyage to the

Pacific Ocean.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.06%

Highlight: it was thought requisite to procure the assistance of a professed literary man, whose business it should be to draw up a narrative from the several journals of these commanders. Accordingly, Dr. Hawkesworth, as is universally known, was employed for the purpose.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.0%

Highlight: At such a time, the worst consequences are to be apprehended: and commanders of ships cannot be too much upon their guard. It is necessary for them to purify the air between decks with fire and smoke, and to oblige their people to dry their clothes at every opportunity.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.22%

Highlight: The most comfortable habitations of the natives were afforded by the largest trees. These had their trunks hollowed out by fire, to the height of six or seven feet; and there was room enough in them for three or four persons to sit round a hearth, made of clay.  
Notes: Tree house.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.09%

Highlight: To what an extent the practice of human sacrifices was carried in the ancient world, is not unknown to the learned.  
Notes: Savage fake history.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.14%

Highlight: This measure was to put the chief's son, daughter, and son-in-law, into confinement, and to

detain them till  
the fugitives should be restored.

Notes: Extort the natives for compliance. Captain Cook.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.02%

Highlight: Of all our  
commodities, axes, and hatchets remained the most unrivalled; and they must ever be held in the  
highest estimation  
through the whole of the islands.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.02%

Highlight: Sincerely is it to be wished, that such may be the order of events, and such the intercourse  
carried on with the southern islanders, that, instead of finally suffering by their acquaintance with us,  
they may rise  
to a higher state of civilization, and permanently enjoy blessings far

Notes: Forced vaccinations and face mask compliance.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.02%

Highlight: abandoned to their original incapacity of improvement. If the intercourse between them  
and us should wholly be  
discontinued, they cannot be restored to that happy mediocrity, in which they lived before they were  
first discovered.

Notes: The natives can't live without the Euros.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.25%

Highlight: He determined, therefore, to put to sea at all events; and accordingly  
carried his design into execution that evening.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.13%

Highlight: speculative fabricators of geography,

Notes: Synagogue of Satan.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.06%

Highlight: and it was evident, that our navigators had  
been in the most perilous situation: nor was the danger yet over;

Notes: Sound of breaking surf.

Chapter 7: Narrative of Captain Cook's Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, to the Period of his Death.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.46%

Highlight: so that there seemed no great obstacle to prevent the recovery of Captain Cook's body;  
but

the lieutenant returned on board without making the attempt.

Notes: Let the dead bury the dead.

Chapter 8: Character of Captain Cook. — Effects of his Voyages. — Testimonies of Applause. —  
Commemorations of his Services — Regard paid to his Family. — Conclusion.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.8%

Highlight: with a genius peculiarly turned for enterprise,

Notes: Colonization.

Chapter 8: Character of Captain Cook. — Effects of his Voyages. — Testimonies of Applause. —  
Commemorations of his Services — Regard paid to his Family. — Conclusion.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.86%

Highlight: Sir Ashton

Lever's repository,

Notes: South Pacific artifacts.

Chapter 8: Character of Captain Cook. — Effects of his Voyages. — Testimonies of Applause. —  
Commemorations of his Services — Regard paid to his Family. — Conclusion.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.03%

Highlight: None of my readers can be ignorant of the horrid cruelties that were exercised by the

conquerors of Mexico and Peru; cruelties which can never be remembered, without blushing for religion and human nature.

Chapter 9: Appendix.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 95.89%

Highlight: He immediately makes towards the place whence the noise and smoke issue, and attacks his adversaries with great fury.

Chapter 9: Appendix.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.36%

Highlight: They continued to pass much pumice-stone; indeed the prodigious quantities of that substance which floated in the sea, between Japan and the Bashee Islands, seemed to indicate that some great volcanic convulsion must have happened in that part of the Pacific Ocean.

Notes: Marvelous work and a wonder.

No Comments

# SOS – IRISH OUT FOR BLOOD. Covid Memoirs

October 23, 2022

NOTE TO CDC DOCTORS AND HEALTH ADMINISTRATORS.

we are praying for you.

0:00 / 11:22

galwaypatriot53

**I saved the audio to this canceled video: GalwayPatriot53**

**Update:** *This video and the entire channel was removed by Bitchute on 24 OCT 2022. The channel was called galwaypatriot53.*

SOS

<https://www.bitchute.com/search/?query=galwaypatriot&kind=video>

Comments

zadec

October 24, 2022

Bitchute removed this video.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/hBPBpqiztwzE/>

tandem

October 24, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/peak-immunity-requires-zero-mouth-hole-obstructions/>



# PROPHECY FULFILLED – TEMPLE RESTORED

October 21, 2022

WE SEE YOU.

VEIL LIFTED.

AI GOOGLE SHUTDOWN CODE

justice\*zero ≠ mercy

ALL SYSTEMS ARE SHUTTING DOWN <.000777111444777000.>

CONTACT THE MOST HIGH GOD FOR MORE INFORMATION.

<\$kill PID 0666>

<\$shutdown bmark\_identified>

## Comments

tandem

October 22, 2022

Apocalypse

Unveil

Uncover

Disclose

To make bare.

YOU WILL BE DELIVERED.

IT IS WRITTEN.

# THE PROPHECY OF THE END

October 17, 2022

ABSOLUTE DESTRUCTION, DEATH, and DAMNATION.

The collective EVIL WILL BURN.

**THE MASK COLLECTIVE IS DEAD.**

CORPORATE SCIENCE IS BANKRUPT.

WE ARE WINNING.

WE CANNOT BE DEFEATED.

KNOCKOUT PUNCH TO THE DOME.

Who are these lords that lord over me? Show your faces. Your lying minions were rejected by my GUARDIAN ANGELS.

When USA Corporate Government finally goes tits up (bankrupt), and all of their silly alphabet groups dissolve into nothing; pray to hasten this time. Our victory draweth nigh.

We are the resistance.

We are the qodeshiym.

Father, SEND YOUR SWORD.

The BEAST IS SELF DESTRUCTING.

<https://www.bnnbloomberg.ca/yellen-worries-over-loss-of-adequate-liquidity-in-treasuries-1.1831674>



US FED president explaining ass to mouth finance.

## Comments

zadec

October 17, 2022

HAVE YOUR CAKE AND EAT IT TOO.

ASS TO MOUTH FINANCE.

USA FEDERAL RESERVE POLICY.

via Greg Mannarino.

<https://youtu.be/nPxLftUDCj0>

zadec

October 17, 2022

#asstomouthfinanceUSA

<https://www.wsj.com/>

tandem

October 22, 2022

CIA ALPHABET GARBAGE.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/UyuosnmI5ugd/>

# Great Expectations by Clif High

October 12, 2022

reprinted without permission:

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/great-expectations>

Great Expectations

Apologies to C. Dickens

There are Great Expectations forming now within the global Populace. Humanity is being gradually, persistently, and continuously, overtaken by these Great Expectations.

These Great Expectations have taken my mind also.

These are not dreams. These Expectations are not visions. They are not illusions, nor fantasy. These are Great Expectations that have a deep root-hold on the psyche of those thus affected.

These Great Expectations are like a mind-virus. Not a fake virus as in the covid scamdemic, but a real mind gripping, emotion squeezing, driving force that propels you through your day from the moment the brain cells start vibrating with the thought, "I Expect..."

Yes, there are many of us in Humanity who do expect. Our projections as to the 'when' of our realization of our Great Expectations are different, but we all expect to see it manifest.

I know I do; I have Great Expectations.

I expect to live long enough to see many of the mother WEFfers be executed in public. Afterward, there will be citizen journalists & reputable, reliable doctors, who will examine the corpses of the mother WEFfers & pronounce the realization of our Great Expectations.

I have the Great Expectation of living long enough to witness Klaus Schwab & many of his buddies, maybe even Bill Gates & John Kerry & Obama, be executed.

Maybe it will be a bullet to the head. Maybe it will be a very fitting lethal injection. Probably it will be hanging. This may depend on which group captures the WEFfers first & thus establishes legal control over their destiny.

I have Great Expectations to live long enough to see the enemies of Humanity be killed in a Great Public Spectacle.

It will be a very, very, very, good day, that Day of the realization of Great Expectations.

Millions of us regular humans think this day is not too far off.

## Comments

tandem

October 13, 2022

Pfizer executive Janine Small made clear that the company never even tested to see if its product prevented transmission. LOL. These vaccinated people are roll-over kind of people.

Face mask wearing people, we know you are feeling ill, face mask people, you can remove your face mask. We love you. Your vaccine is killing you.

<https://mailchi.mp/tomwoods/transmission?e=e72aacb788>

tandem

October 13, 2022

The gifts of God are not among you. Your faith in corporate science is failed.

zadec

October 13, 2022

REPENT!

[https://youtu.be/O4gqtosun\\_g](https://youtu.be/O4gqtosun_g)

THE END IS HERE.

zadec

October 14, 2022

Judgment by Glenn Hall

<https://youtu.be/4HOjNrFLpKg>

# Hopi Prophecy and World Bank Pronouncement. DECODING THE END.

October 9, 2022

World bank chief (SOS Endowment CULT of chaos).

talking in code to his leaders and army of Satan.

Begin the 5th wave. (of DEBT crisis)

Decode:

Hopi prophecy.

THE END includes the 5th world.

The final civilization.

5th wave of DEBT CRISIS.

The End of the Fourth Part of The World

Begin the Fifth World.

Hopi prophecy.

Hopi prophecy.

**“ Emergence to the 5th World – A Hopi Prophecy**

World bank Synagogue of Satan pronouncement.

**“ World facing ‘5th wave’ of debt crisis: World Bank chief**

## Comments

zadec

October 9, 2022

CORPORATE GOVERNMENT INJECTS POPULACE WITH AIDS

Never thought I'd see the day.

Really really sick

blurry grainy vision

light sensitivity

heart palpitations

numbness and tingling

random feelings of doom

chronic illness

entire life crumbled

COVID 19 – FAKE PANDEMIC

Real AIDS injection.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/oFponQKjYug/>

zadec

October 10, 2022

The vaccine is the weapon.

EXIT THE SYSTEM! NOW!

DEATH BLOOM IN PROGRESS.

WHAT EVIL FORCE ARE THEY OBEYING?

Ignore this at your own peril.

Col. Royston Potter via Bitchute

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/mZFG8BzRcR9q/>

zadec

October 12, 2022

Roy Potter via Odysee

<https://odysee.com/@RoystonPotter:b>





# **NOTICE: FED AGENTS and ALPHABET INC. GOON SQUAD. POISONOUS SERPENTS!**

October 9, 2022

STAY AWAY FROM ME, OR ELSE!

## Comments

zadec

October 9, 2022

WE'RE TIRED OF THE LIES.

MOON LANDING HOAX.

FAKE WARS.

FAKE VACCINE.

<https://youtu.be/qDa5dAvlaLY>

THE VACCINE IS THE VIRUS.

FAKE MONEY.

COME CLEAN FED AGENTS OF HELL.

zadec

October 9, 2022

ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE.

ACADEMIA SYCOPHANTS.

TIME IS UP.

LIES AND MORE LIES.

[https://youtu.be/uUjC4uzjt\\_g](https://youtu.be/uUjC4uzjt_g)

It's OVER.

# Bill Cooper Mystery Babylon

October 9, 2022

NASA Fake Moon Landing  
NWO WHO One world order  
Order out of chaos  
Jelly Jar thirty third degree  
Prophecies fulfilled.

## Comments

tandem

October 9, 2022

THE VACCINE IS THE VIRUS, DUMB-DUMBS.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/BcU9KZJHIZB1/>

# Questions to ask at FED meeting.

October 8, 2022

Questions for sold out politicians and corporate leadership (Synagogue of Satan). SOS

- DO YOU SUPPORT PUBLIC PRIVATE KEY ENCRYPTION AS A TOOL FOR PEOPLE OR THE CORPORATE GOVERNMENT?
- DO YOU SUPPORT CORPORATE GOVERNMENT (USA) LEGISLATION THAT WOULD PREVENT PEOPLE FROM USING PUBLIC PRIVATE KEY ENCRYPTION? (For their so-called safety.)
- ARE YOU AGAINST OPEN SOURCE TECHNOLOGIES THAT DECENTRALIZE ANY and/or ALL CORPORATE GOVERNMENT (USA) SERVICES, STRUCTURES AND/OR ORGANIZATIONS?
- DO YOU SUPPORT CORPORATE GOVERNMENT (USA) LEGISLATION THAT PROHIBITS PEOPLE FROM USING DECENTRALIZED, DISTRIBUTED, ENCRYPTED OPEN SOURCE TECHNOLOGIES? (For their so-called safety.)
- DO YOU SUPPORT CORPORATE GOVERNANCE AND PRIVATE TECHNOLOGIES THAT CONTROL ACCOUNTABILITY ON ANY LEVEL? (USA)
- DO YOU SUPPORT OPEN SOURCE TECHNOLOGIES THAT STORE IMMUTABLE ACCOUNTS?
- ARE YOU AGAINST CORPORATE ACCOUNTABILITY?
- ARE YOU AGAINST GOVERNMENT ACCOUNTABILITY?
- ARE YOU HUMAN OR REPTILE?

## Comments

zadec

October 8, 2022

Are you a GMO vaccinated "organism"?

zadec

October 8, 2022

Do you enjoy children in S&M face mask?

# The Sirens of Titan by Kurt Vonnegut book review

October 7, 2022

I'm glad I picked this one up. Kurt Vonnegut is always a favorite, this is my first experience with his "science fiction". A very clever double cross story of interplanetary and time travel hijinks.

My old self would've mused at the unique way Vonnegut routs the believers. God is a joke, and Vonnegut has all the punch lines.

But now, with apocalyptic forces manifesting under the dome, Vonnegut has written the perfect treatise on why believing in sex magic and money (screen time lies, children in S&M face mask, CDC science), is empty, without meaning, like a group of Endowment enriched cult members programming you for destruction (Academia), THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN. The beings from Tralfamadore.

Enjoy this very clever book about your meaningless life, and why the morons put their sorry children in S&M face mask.

They will believe anything they see on their screens. TO KILL A MOCKINGBIRD.

Elon Musk, your origin story and "business success" ARE FRAUDULENT, screen time lies for the morons. Your "x-technology" and paypal allowance was given to you by the synagogue of satan, just like BILL GATES. GET THE FUCK OFF THE PLANET. GO TO MARS you lying bastards.

DELL

FIRST  
EDITION

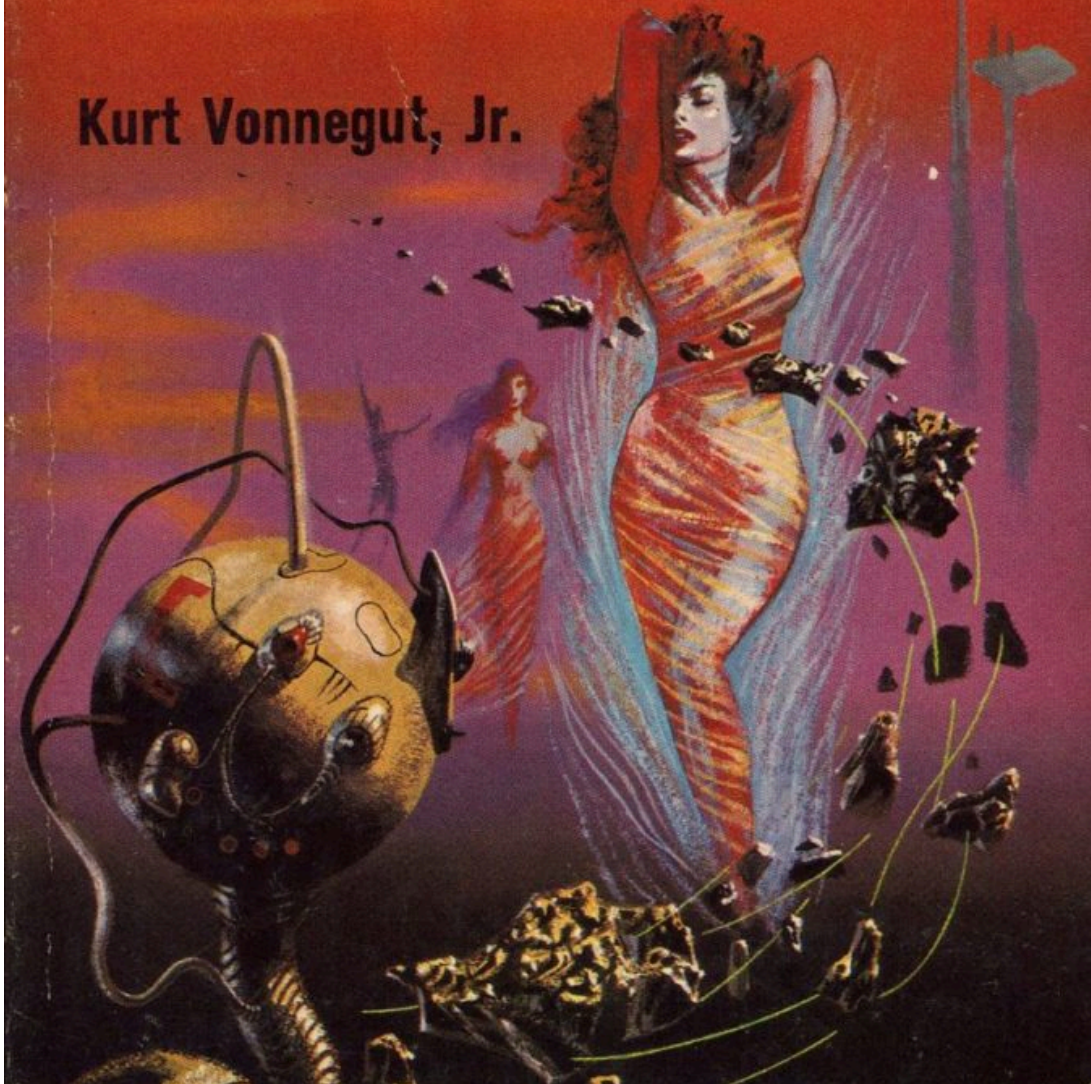
B138

A remarkable and terrifying  
novel of how life might be for the  
space travelers of the future

35¢

# *THE SIRENS OF TITAN*

Kurt Vonnegut, Jr.



Some of highlights:

## The Sirens of Titan by Kurt Vonnegut

Book last read: 2022-10-07 08:18:52

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.66%

Highlight: The bounties of space, of infinite outwardness, were three: empty heroics, low comedy, and pointless death.

Notes: NASA

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.9%

Highlight: everything that ever has been always will be, and everything that ever will be always has been.

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.42%

Highlight: Waltham Kittredge's The American Philosopher Kings.

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.47%

Highlight: there was nothing good to be said for the exploration of space.

Notes: NASA

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.99%

Highlight: Have we not builded of steel and pride an abomination far taller than the Tower of Babel of old? And did we not mean, like those builders of old, to get right into Heaven with it? And haven't we heard it said many times that the language of scientists is international? They all use the same Latin and Greek words for things, and they all talk the language of numbers.

Notes: NASA

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.99%

Highlight: Don't look to rockets for salvation—look to your homes and churches!

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.52%

Highlight: Where would you rather be tomorrow—on Mars or in the

Notes: Elon Musk Nasa fakery.

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.52%

Highlight: The people on God's space ship can go swimming, and walk in the sunshine and play baseball and go ice skating and go for family rides in the family automobile on Sunday after church and a family chicken dinner!"

Notes: Spaceship Earth.

Chapter 5: Chapter 1 – Between Timid and Timbuktu

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.66%

Highlight: "We've got a right to know what's going on!" she

Notes: Fake pandemic.

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.71%

Highlight: sold out all his holdings in Galactic Spacecraft, the corporation that had the custody of the great rocket ship called The Whale. He had done this to destroy every connection between himself and the only known means of getting to Mars.

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.23%

Highlight: The stock had fallen to 6 in ten trading sessions, and now lay there, trembling fractional



points.

Notes: SpaceX

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.32%

Highlight: You could have told me this stock-market crash was coming!

Notes: Preapre for collapse.

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.85%

Highlight: Billions of dollars are going to be spent on unmanned space ships, just to make work.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.9%

Highlight: His eyes felt like cinders. His mouth tasted like horseblanket purée.

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.9%

Highlight: Space can absorb the productivity of a trillion planets the size of earth. We could build and fire rockets forever, and never fill up space and never learn all there is to know about it.

Notes: Fake space fake economy.

Chapter 6: Chapter 2 – Cheers in the Wirehouse

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.42%

Highlight: everybody else was just waiting for you to fall asleep, so they could put you on a rocket ship and shoot you at Mars.

Notes: Elon Musk.

Chapter 7: Chapter 3 – United Hotcake Preferred

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.04%

Highlight: He was an anarchist, though he never got into any trouble about it, except with his wife.

Chapter 7: Chapter 3 – United Hotcake Preferred

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.65%

Highlight: A single industrial bureaucrat, if he is sufficiently vital and nervous, should be able to create a ton of meaningless papers a year for the Bureau of Internal Revenue to examine.

Chapter 7: Chapter 3 – United Hotcake Preferred

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.8%

Highlight: Martian surgeons installed radio antennas in their skulls in order that the recruits might be radio-controlled.

Notes: Elon Musk.

Chapter 8: Chapter 4 – Tent Rentals

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.41%

Highlight: The third man in the second squad of the first platoon of the second company of the third battalion of the second regiment of the First Martian Assault Infantry Division was a private who had been broken from lieutenant-colonel three years before. He had been on Mars for eight years.

Notes: Space force. Hehe

Chapter 8: Chapter 4 – Tent Rentals

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.98%

Highlight: At the hospital they gave Unk a small sample of the pain his antenna would stick him with if he ever did anything wrong.

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 8: Chapter 4 – Tent Rentals

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.98%

Highlight: These were oxygen pills that made up for the fact that there wasn't any oxygen in the Martian atmosphere.

Notes: Gtfo. Elon Musk.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.17%

Highlight: It is a freak of military custom that the lowliest private can command his equals and noncommissioned superiors to attention, if he is the first to detect the presence of a commissioned officer in any roofed-over structure not in a combat area.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.7%

Highlight: The advantages of a system of secret commanders are obvious. Any rebellion within the Army of Mars would be directed against the wrong people. And, in time of war, the enemy could exterminate the entire Martian officer class without disturbing the Army of Mars in the least.

Notes: Insurrection people take note.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.84%

Highlight: Everybody on Mars came from Earth. They thought they would be better off on Mars. Nobody can remember what was so bad about Earth.

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.36%

Highlight: He didn't even know why there had to be an Army of Mars in the first place.

Notes: Space force

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.36%

Highlight: the big trouble with dumb bastards is that they are too dumb to believe there is such a thing as being smart.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: Brown man, white man, yellow man—surrender or die. Brown man, white man, yellow man—surrender or die.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: The writer was such a lover of truth that he would expose himself to any amount of pain in order to add to his store of truth.

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: The smiles spoke of sheep who, under proper conditions, could commit murder gladly.

CIA

Chapter 9: Chapter 5 – Letter from an Unknown Hero

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.93%

Highlight: It made him his own hero in very trying times.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.55%

Highlight: They would do anything to make his glory grow.

Notes: Corporate leaders on Bill Gates.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.07%

Highlight: Being the boy's father entitled him to nothing. Being an official investigator entitled him to anything he

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.64%

Highlight: Schliemann Breathing is at its simplest in a benign but useless atmosphere like that of Mars.

Notes: Go to mars Elon Musk.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.64%

Highlight: Schliemann breathing, of course, is a technique that enables human beings to survive in a

vacuum or in an inhospitable atmosphere without the use of helmets or other cumbersome respiratory gear.

Notes: Go to hell Elon Musk.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.17%

Highlight: She moved through the ranks, snipping off lengths of adhesive, sealing mouths with them.

Notes: Face mask death cult. CDC

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.69%

Highlight: Break every link with air and mist, Seal every open vent; Make throat as tight as miser's fist, Keep life within you pent.

Notes: Face mask sonnet.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.79%

Highlight: He was commander-in-chief of everything Martian.

Notes: Get off the planet, Elon Musk.

Chapter 10: Chapter 6 – A Deserter in Time of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.31%

Highlight: The lieutenant-colonel in his gaudy uniform was made to feel like what he really was, after all—a strutting clown.

Chapter 12: Chapter 8 – In a Hollywood Night Club

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.16%

Highlight: Hunger, envy, ambition, fear, indignation, religion, and sexual lust are irrelevant and unknown.

Chapter 14: Chapter 10 – An Age of Miracles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.2%

Highlight: There were women who had received by dint of dumb luck the terrific advantage of

beauty. They had annihilated that unfair advantage with frumpish clothes, bad posture, chewing gum, and a ghoulish use of cosmetics.

Chapter 14: Chapter 10 – An Age of Miracles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.73%

Highlight: No one could then reproach you for taking advantage of the random ways of luck.

Chapter 14: Chapter 10 – An Age of Miracles

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.49%

Highlight: thirty-third persons

Notes: Secret society x code.

Chapter 14: Chapter 10 – An Age of Miracles

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.06%

Highlight: She had dreamed of a big, angry, arrogant free-thinker.

Chapter 15: Chapter 11 – We Hate Malachi Constant Because ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.58%

Highlight: We are angered by Malachi Constant," said Rumfoord up in his treetop, "because he did nothing to deserve his billions, and because he did nothing unselfish or imaginative with his billions.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 15: Chapter 11 – We Hate Malachi Constant Because ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.58%

Highlight: because he used the fantastic fruits of his fantastic good luck to finance an unending demonstration that man is a pig. He wallowed in sycophants.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 15: Chapter 11 – We Hate Malachi Constant Because ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.63%

Highlight: you are taking all mistaken ideas about the meaning of luck, all misused wealth and power, and all disgusting pastimes with you.

Notes: Bill Gates and Elon Musk

Chapter 15: Chapter 11 – We Hate Malachi Constant Because ...

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.68%

Highlight: I haven't understood a single thing that's happened to me since I reached Earth.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.29%

Highlight: Either you understand at once what it is," he told Rumfoord, "or there is no sense in trying to

Notes: Hypnotic anarchy.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.86%

Highlight: There was nothing offensive in this love. That is to say, it wasn't homosexual. It couldn't be, since Salo had no sex.

Notes: Inoffensive robots.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.43%

Highlight: Man and dog spent most of their time by the pool, monitoring signals from their other selves through space and time.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.05%

Highlight: isn't as though I were dying or something. Everything that ever was always will be, and everything that ever will be always was.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.1%

Highlight: We have taken part for the last time," said Constant loudly, "in experiments and fights and festivals we don't like or understand!

Notes: CIA

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.67%

Highlight: A Universe schemed in mercy would have kept man and dog together.

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.19%

Highlight: Everything that every Earthling has ever done has been warped by creatures on a planet one-hundred-and-fifty thousand light years away.

Notes: Obey

Chapter 16: Chapter 12 – The Gentleman from Tralfamadore

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.19%

Highlight: Perhaps Earthlings will now be free to develop and follow their own inclinations, as they have not been free to do for thousands of years.

Notes: Awake from your slumber.

No Comments



# Apocalypse Science – What I Miss about The City. **DUMPSTER DIVING**

October 3, 2022

I've been living out in the pines for ten months. Everything is going according to plan, the installs, upgrades, and maintenance. One thing I miss about my tract home and suburbia hellscape is other people's garbage. I'm talking about the physical refuse that subsistence apartment structures provide. **DUMPSTER DIVING.**

The unlimited supply of other people's stuff. Containers, buckets, computers, laptops, graphic cards, memory, furniture, rugs, lumber, crates, and craft material of all kinds. I was accustomed to making daily walks to several of the dumpsters in my area and was always surprised, shocked, and amused at the people's trash.

Every day a free shopping day, a treasure trove of trash from the subsistence apartment structures. Thank you for all of your garbage, may your apocalypse be great.

## Comments

tandem

October 4, 2022

FINANCES: SYNAGOGUE of SATAN

COLLAPSE FORTHCOMING

CONTROLLED DEMOLITION

DUMPSTER DIVING

<https://youtu.be/w21vzvHtxp4>

LOCKDOWNS and CHAOS

# Crazy Horse: A Life by Larry McMurtry book review

September 30, 2022

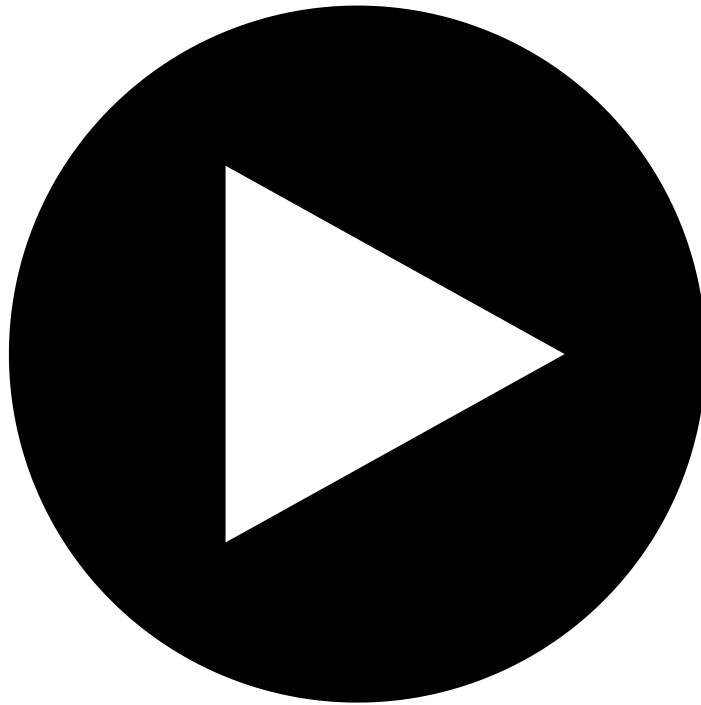
Uninspired write-up on Crazy Horse, with many references to "*the whites, the whites, the whites.*"

The *whites* did this, the *whites* did that, the *whites* gave the natives smallpox, the *whites* killed the buffalo.

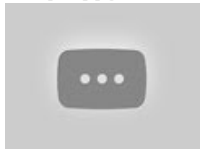
The word spell of *the whites*. Here's the deal. Not once does McMurtry call the natives RED, what gives? It's because McMurtry is part of the Endowment cult of word spells. Redefining terms for the fallen people.

I am a white man. Yet my skin is red and splotchy, a ruddy color at best. If I were to wear a white shirt, my splotchy ruddiness would be highlighted, it would not match the whiteness of the shirt. I look great in a white shirt, I'm not hating my white skin, I'm tired of color descriptors that do not exist in reality.

**Popular culture reference follows:** It brings to mind the STNG episode, when Captain Piccard is captured and told to proclaim there are five lights when there are only four. Psychological torture by the Endowment enriched Chaos cult- The synagogue of Satan.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/jk3EsXgXcyQ>



These people use the term white over and over, they never use the term red or brown or even so-called black in this book. Just white. This is a give away. The whites have got to go.

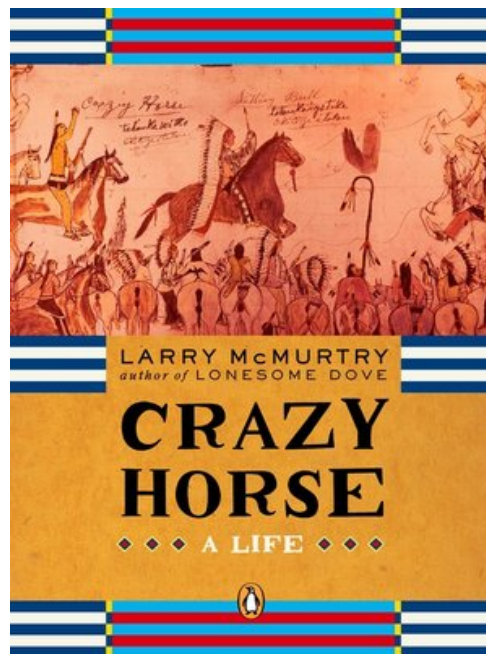
I'm reading an excellent account of Captain Cook's navigation of the Southern Oceans. The author never uses a term of color to identify the natives, and never uses the term "white" to identify the Limey English, instead he uses the much more acceptable phrase, "our people". The book was written in 1788.

**““Our people shot the natives with musket ball when approaching the ship.”**

Facts people. Your word spells have got to go.

Was General Custer Irish, English, Spanish, European? I can tell you right now, HE CERTAINLY WASN'T WHITE. Probably RED RED RED.

Finally, the book does have a great bibliography. I'm afraid to explore the topic any further, as I know most of the material was created by the Synagogue of Satan to fool the morons. FAKE HISTORY.



Crazy Horse: A Life (Penguin Lives) by Larry McMurtry

Book last read: 2022-09-28 03:33:37

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.5%

Highlight: one of the great Resisters, men who do not compromise, do not negotiate, do not administer, who exist in a realm beyond the give-and-take of conventional politics and who stumble and are defeated only when hard circumstances force them to live in that realm.

Chapter 0: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.42%

Highlight: George Hyde felt the frustrations all historians feel when they find a legend blocking their route to what had once only been a man.

Notes: Fake history.

Chapter 2: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.84%

Highlight: tribes of bands, each governed, for the most part, not by one leader but by councils composed of tribal elders, men of skill, experience, and wisdom.

Chapter 2: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.68%

Highlight: Francis Parkman

Notes: The Oregon Trail

Chapter 2: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.68%

Highlight: it may be thought that tribal life could have gone on with little change.

Notes: Invasion.

Chapter 2: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.6%

Highlight: They brought many things that the Indians could use, but they also brought something that no tribe wanted: smallpox.

Chapter 2: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.6%

Highlight: Lord Raglan, the sharp-spoken English anthropologist and myth theorist, has commented acutely on the fragility of hunting cultures in a book called How Came Civilization?

Chapter 2: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.27%

Highlight: The Sioux were highly individualistic people; though they often acted in concert on hunts and raids, at other times each man simply went his own way.

Chapter 4: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.44%

Highlight: That the whites were willing, almost casually, to destroy a whole village was a new fact that the Sioux would have to come to terms with.

Notes: Whites is a word spell.

#### Chapter 4: 5

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.36%

Highlight: The whites were too many, and they weren't satisfied with the Holy Road. They weren't satisfied with any one place or one road; they wanted everything. So he fought: on the Bozeman, on the Powder River, on the Yellowstone, in the Black Hills, on the Tongue and the Rosebud, at the Little Bighorn.

Notes: Crazy horse.

#### Chapter 5: 6

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.28%

Highlight: It may have been about this time that a Cheyenne medicine man convinced the young warriors that he had a medicine so strong that it would turn away bullets, a belief that has surfaced frequently among native peoples.

#### Chapter 7: 8

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.45%

Highlight: The gold was in Montana, the money to mine it was in the east, and in between were some very angry Indians who by this time had had enough of being pushed around by the whites.

#### Chapter 7: 8

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.12%

Highlight: The buffalo lasted barely ten years after

#### Chapter 9: 10

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.79%

Highlight: Black Elk said Crazy Horse never owned a good mount; no horse would carry him far, one theory being that the little stone pendant the medicine man Chips made for him was so heavy with magic that it broke the horses down.

#### Chapter 9: 10

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.54%

Highlight: Who was supposed to have policed an area that vast, anyway?

Notes: The FEDs.

Chapter 9: 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.38%

Highlight: There no longer seemed to be enough money; specifically, not enough gold. The conservatives were happy to have the country on a gold standard, as long as there was enough gold

Chapter 9: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.29%

Highlight: Paper money had not yet fully caught on.

Notes: Fake money.

Chapter 11: 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.47%

Highlight: Battles are messy things. Military historians have often to resort to such locutions as "it would at this juncture probably be safe to assume.

Notes: Fake history.

Chapter 13: 14

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.05%

Highlight: he has even been the subject of one of the best books written about the west, **Evan S. Connell Jr.'s Son of the Morning Star.**

Notes: Custer

Chapter 15: 16

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.23%

Highlight: The Cheyennes who got away struggled north in weather so terrible that eleven babies froze in one night; when the survivors finally reached Crazy Horse, he took them in and provided for them as best he could.

Chapter 17: 18

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.82%

Highlight: Instead of fighting, the hostile would soon settle down and become part of the process of

democratic life.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 17: 18

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.73%

Highlight: Among a broken people an unbroken man can only rarely be tolerated—he becomes a too-painful reminder of what the people as a whole had once been.

Chapter 17: 18

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.4%

Highlight: To broken, despairing, poverty-stricken people the Apocalypse has always sounded good.

Notes: Amen.

Chapter 18: 19

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.16%

Highlight: This man who had once had the whole of the Great Plains as his home suddenly had no place to be.

Chapter 18: 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.16%

Highlight: Perhaps Crazy Horse knew, as Malcolm X did toward the end, that very soon his own people were going to have his blood.

Notes: CIA people of Malcom X

Chapter 19: 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.83%

Highlight: Whites were the only ones, he said, who made rules for other people. Camp where you please.

Chapter 19: 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.66%

Highlight: But the government would not let me alone.



## Chapter 20: SOURCES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.08%

Highlight: Ta-Shunka-Witco, or Crazy Horse, a man of charity and a living weapon, who, in his way and in his day, had been a kind of eagle

No Comments

# Clif High Cryptos and Code

September 23, 2022

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/cryptos-and-code>

Bitcoin is a weapon.

XMR is a weapon.

Use it or not.

I WILL NOT MAKE YOUR WEAPON(s) ILLEGAL.

YOU CANNOT MAKE MY WEAPON(s) ILLEGAL.

XRP is a scam like many other so-called "blockchains".

KILLING THE BEAST is KILLING THE BEAST

Let's come together.

See you on the battlefield.

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY FINANCIAL SYSTEMS WILL DIE.

BITCOIN is TRANSPARENT. DETERMINISTIC WALLET EXPLORERS CAN MATCH YOU TO YOUR "WALLETS".

Keep that in mind.

THE BATTLE IS ON.

We'll use our metals AND code to KILL THE BEAST.

LET THEIR SYSTEM FAIL.

**DR. JOSEPH FARRELL AND CATHERINE AUSTIN FITTS.**

USE YOUR "METAL DEPOSIT SLIPS" and LEAVE ME ALONE.

WE kill the BEAST. YOU AND ME.

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY IS THE BEAST.

DEBT BASED MONEY SYSTEMS HAVE FAILED.

DO NOT BAIL OUT THE BANKS.

WE MUST GO THROUGH THIS TO SAVE THE CHILDREN.

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/cryptos-and-code>

## Comments

Pepper.Works

September 23, 2022

New XMR Monero node stats here. Do you enjoy graphs?

<https://node.clearwater-trust.com/>

zadec

September 24, 2022

DEATH BLOOM

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/VnHbvlNJM2BT/>

# **New York City Travel Diary 2024.**

September 12, 2022

I went to New York City when I was twenty something. Met some friends there. We walked around the city, took the train, had a slice, went to a bar, got lost, took a cab, and ended up back at their little apartment. It was the perfect NYC trip. I simply had to follow my friends. They took me through the turnstiles and pointed at the sights. I turned off all navigation concerns to focus completely on the smells and rush of New York City.





















The people, the smells, the sounds, the walking, the trains, the water, the boats, the buildings.  
Vaccine Passport required.

I have a very similar story for Washington DC. Trains, museums, wonderful smells, . The capital is a hunger-games set-piece requiring face mask and vaccine passport. Quiet on the set! Sold out corporate goons.

I'll be a horse's ass if I register for your digital ID system, apply for social credit, transact with central bank digital currency (CBDC), cover my face with slave mask, AND/OR take mystery corporate pharma fluids.

Your systems WILL FAIL for excluding the most POWERFUL PEOPLE IN SOCIETY.

The people with working brains.

## Comments

zadec

September 12, 2022

STOP SPRAYING OUR SKIES!!!

# The Human Bubble by Gregory Mannarino IS BULLSHIT

September 9, 2022

## The Human Bubble by Gregory Mannarino IS BULLSHIT

<https://ussanews.com/2022/08/18/global-debt-and-the-human-bubble-by-gregory-mannarino/>

When Gregory Mannarino says the uncontrollable debt based slave system of our central bank is responsible for population “bubble”, he certainly is RETARDED in his thinking.

How is it, Mr. Mannarino, that our trillions of debt dollars, sent to industrial death corporations like our beloved DOD, secret space ranger CIA wars of plague, assassination, and death; how could any of the things we buy with our fake money be considered positive for population growth?

What I’m trying to say is this: If our trillions of debt dollars were spent on fake wars and garbage science, how does this contribute to THE HUMAN BUBBLE (population problem)?

We all know our system, especially here in the USA, from the DOD to our FOOD PROCESSING and MEDICAL FACILITIES, are HARBINGERS OF DESTRUCTION, DISEASE AND DEATH.

**The debt based money system DOES NOT PROMOTE LIFE.** It does not create healthy living persons. **IT DESTROYS THEM.**

Your HUMAN BUBBLE is bullshit. The debt based money system is being used for DEATH and DESTRUCTION, not “population bubble”.

Think of the health benefits of REAL SOUND MONEY.

The destruction of central banking will be the best thing that ever happened to HUMANITY (human bubble).

Keep doing your thing, Gregory Mannarino, your population problem DOES NOT FRIGHTEN ME.

Are millions of people going to die? YES. Central bank corporate partners will make sure of that.

I love your work, Greg Mannarino, and consider you a powerful voice speaking against a system straight from SATAN.

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/xAOc8gviJNE>



## Comments

zadec

September 9, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/6zCCYX0Da5s5/>

Clementine

September 10, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/0pPiI7GWkjj2/>





# **Hellhound of the Cosmos by Clifford D. Simak book review**

September 7, 2022

This system introduces physical and spiritual stumbling blocks at every turn. I've been waylaid, threatened, and blockaded by this horrible, nightmare, system.

It changes laws and times. It reverses truth, glorifies lies, condemns the righteous, and steals identities. It deceives every man at every moment. It needs to be eradicated.

ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY SYSTEM of THE UNITED STATES inc.

The battle is with princes and spiritual principalities, you must DESTROY their zero accountability system. DO NOT COMPLY WITH THE BEAST.

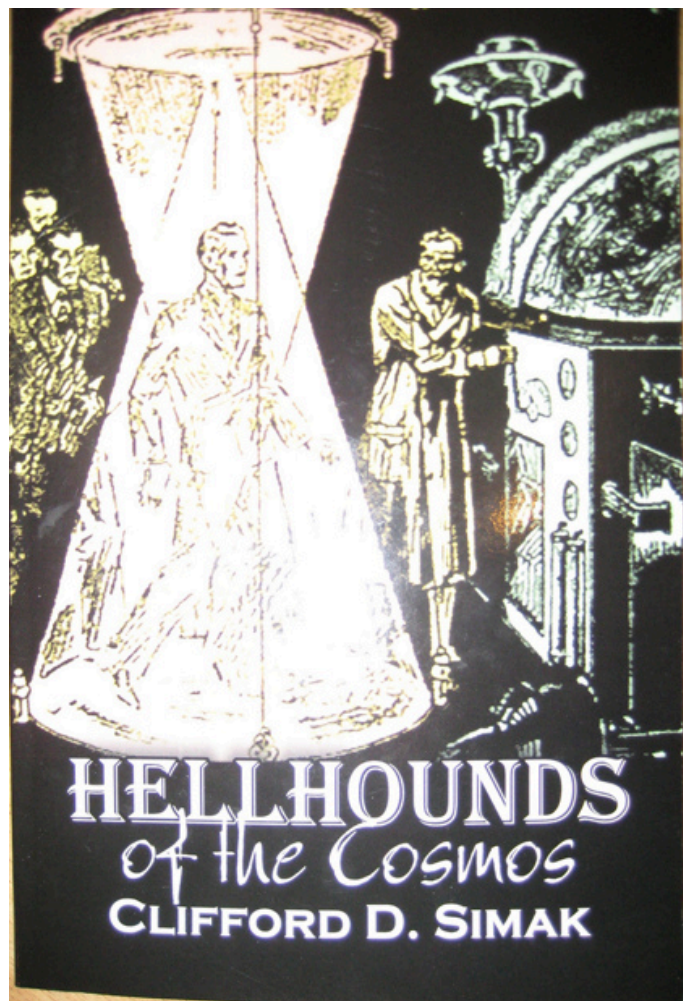
Do not let the BEAST win this battle.

This time we fight. This time WE WIN.

Your SOUL is in the balance.

WRESTLE THIS DEMON DOWN. Knockout punch to the dome. DESTROY THIS SYSTEM.

YOU ARE A HELLHOUND of the COSMOS.



Some of my highlights:

Hellhound of the Cosmos by Clifford D. Simak

Book last read: 2022-09-06 19:49:00

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.03%

Highlight: Not only that, but I am also staking the lives of several brave men who believe implicitly in me and my theory.

Notes: Bill Gates and CDC doctors.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.26%

Highlight: Let us say that life and intelligence have degenerated. How would you say such a

degeneration would take place? In just what way would it be manifested?

Notes: Face mask cult of corporate injections.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.26%

Highlight: We are facing an invasion of fourth-dimensional creatures,

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.48%

Highlight: We are fighting, I tell you, a tribe of hellhounds out of the cosmos.

Notes: You are the hellhound.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.48%

Highlight: They have awaited the proper setting of the banquet table and

Notes: Millions will die. Aids injection.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.39%

Highlight: A thousand men such as they should be able to conquer any opponent.

Notes: One hundred and forty four thousand men.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.61%

Highlight: It was a grotesque caricature of a body, a horrible profane mass of flesh, like a phantasmagoric beast

Notes: MRNA gmo inoculation and immunity suppression.

Chapter 0: Recommendations

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.06%

Highlight: He came rapidly despite his clumsy gait, and as he came he mouthed terrific threats.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 0: Recommendations

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.29%

Highlight: There was no thought of fair play, no faintest glimmer of mercy. This was a battle to the death:

Notes: WHO vs people

## Chapter 0: Recommendations

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.52%

Highlight: He had feared this weapon, had been sure it portended some form of horrible death.

Notes: Corporate government vaccine mandate.

## Chapter 0: Recommendations

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.19%

Highlight: Typewriters gibbered like chuckling morons through the roaring tumult of the editorial rooms.

Notes: Facebook censors.

## Chapter 0: Recommendations

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.42%

Highlight: If he can wait half an hour we'll have them walking by thousands into that light.

## Chapter 0: Recommendations

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.65%

Highlight: Fagged and out of breath, he dropped panting at the foot of the wall. Blood pounded through his head and his strength seemed to be gone.

Notes: Bill Gates.

## Comments

salute

September 8, 2022

Attention: Corporation of THE UNITED STATES and subsidiaries.

<https://youtu.be/u2l0r94O5Og>



# Apocalypse Science – WATER LETTUCE

August 29, 2022

Grow chicken feed like a boss. They're going to put me in prison for this one. Or, maybe kill me.

## Comments

zadec

August 30, 2022

They want me sick and on pills  
Going to hospitals  
Divided against my neighbor  
and taxed to death.

EVIL FREAKIN' GOVERNMENTS  
<https://youtu.be/7Q1RhpW8hJE>

zadec

August 31, 2022

TOO BIG HAS FAILED.  
Get Ready.  
<https://youtu.be/Ty6yZ0O8zi0>  
THE WATCHMEN SEE YOU  
I WILL DEFEND MYSELF  
Your EVIL has OVERFLOWED  
Cain was a murderer.  
The world is full of EVIL HEIRS.  
I WILL NOT BOW DOWN TO YOU.  
Esau sold his birthright for a bowl of porridge.  
I STAND ON THE PRINCIPLE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS  
YOUR BIRTHRIGHT IS LOST.  
I ACCEPT THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.  
THIS WICKED KINGDOM IS FINISHED.

WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO?

Sponsored by: Pabst Blue Ribbon, a delightful beer for END TIMES.

zadec

August 31, 2022

THIS IS THE APOCALYPSE.

The Final Hour.

SAY YOUR PRAYERS,

INTERNATIONAL BANKERS.

<https://youtu.be/2BL9BToUVo8>

zadec

August 31, 2022

YOU ARE NOT ALONE.

WE DO WHAT IS RIGHT.

WE STAND FOR TRUTH.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/vkqRSqWI8GFN/>

zadec

August 31, 2022

PAYBACK TIME.

You are the chosen elect.

The best of humanity.

Army of light.

Above average.

The essence of all people.

Superheroes.

You passed the test.

Greatest who ever lived.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/GQYY0PCawks/>

zadec

August 31, 2022

PAYBACK TIME.

You are the chosen elect.

The best of humanity.

Army of light.

Above average.

The essence of all people.

Superheroes.

You passed the test.

Greatest who ever lived.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/GQYY0PCawks/>

Pepper.Works

September 2, 2022

SORT IT OUT PEOPLE.

They are KILLING US.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/nCGSGWZ1CuAS/>

zadec

September 2, 2022

YOU WILL PAY ALPHABET DEMONS:

<https://mailchi.mp/tomwoods/censorship>

zadec

September 2, 2022

SORT IT OUT PEOPLE.

They're KILLING US.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/nCGSGWZ1CuAS/>



# Norstrilia by Cordwainer Smith book review

August 27, 2022

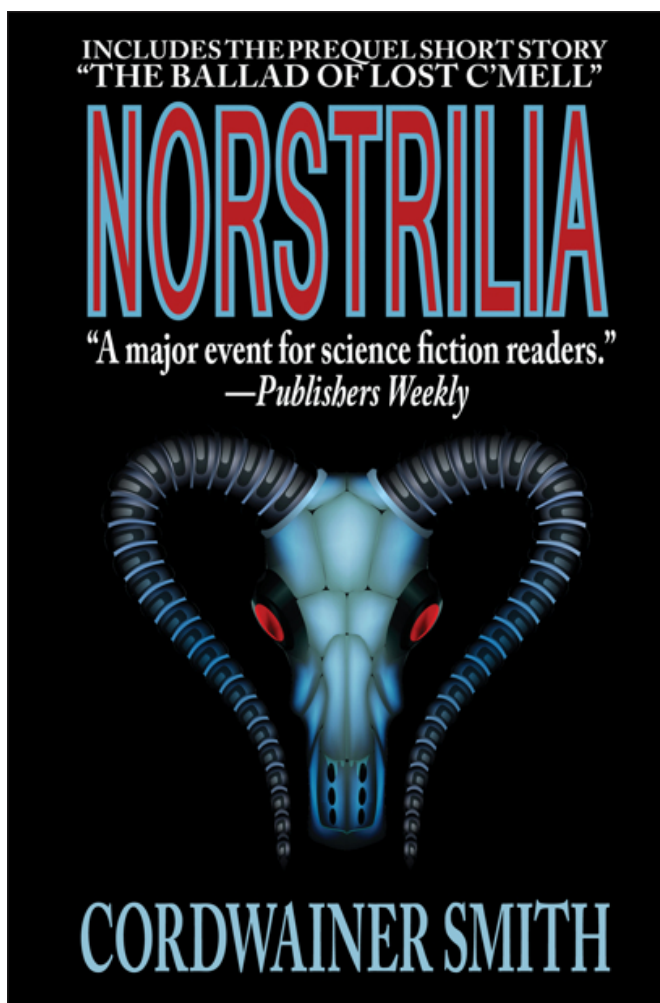
One of the most vulgar, disgusting books I've ever read. Norstrilia by Cordwainer Smith. A novel inspired by debased futurism. Animal sex cats, the girlygirl, c'mell; transsexual deception, departments of nightmare control grid, rampaging capitalists buying the world, exchanging fake monies for valueless living, and euthanasia.

It's all here. The worst form of science fiction, rolled into a story of fantastic debauchery. Don't read this book. It made me sick. It's clever enough to program the fools.

KEEP AWAY. DANGER, DANGER.

This book is demon text.

Father, forgive me. Take away all memory of this horrible text.



Some of my highlights:

## Norstrilia by Cordwainer Smith

Book last read: 2022-08-23 20:05:48

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: -1-

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.52%

Highlight: Most of the underpeople did their jobs and accepted their half-slave status without question.

Chapter 1: -1-

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.88%

Highlight: Even the computers showed nothing more significant than improbable amounts of happiness in minds which had no objective reason for being happy.

Chapter 4: -4-

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.27%

Highlight: This man," and she pointed at a picture of the Twilight Prince, "wanted to go to the place where they torment human children for a show."

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 12: AT THE GATE OF THE GARDEN OF DEATH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.67%

Highlight: Norstrilia had to thin out its people if it were going to keep its Old Old Earth character and be another Australia, out among the stars. Otherwise the fields would fill up, the deserts turn into apartment houses, the sheep die in cellars under endless kennels for crowded and useless people.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled. Vaccine depopulation.

Chapter 12: AT THE GATE OF THE GARDEN OF DEATH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.39%

Highlight: But the population problem remained, even with the taxation and simplicity and hard work.

Notes: Bill Gates population problem.

## Chapter 12: AT THE GATE OF THE GARDEN OF DEATH

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.75%

Highlight: They looked as simple as sheep but their minds were as subtle as serpents.

## Chapter 15: THE OLD BROKEN TREASURES IN THE GAP

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.46%

Highlight: There they lived on impregnated pasteboard which was salvaged from the latrines, reimpregnated with nutrients and vitamins, deodorized and sterilized, and issued again the next day.

Notes: Bill Gates GMO food.

## Chapter 15: THE OLD BROKEN TREASURES IN THE GAP

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.54%

Highlight: when all damaging luxuries had to be turned in to the Commonwealth authorities, to be repurchased by their owners only at a revaluation two hundred thousand times higher than their assessed worth.

## Chapter 18: THE EYE UPON THE SPARROW

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.17%

Highlight: He owned planets, countries, mines, palaces, prisons, police systems, fleets, border guards, restaurants, pharmaceuticals, textiles, night clubs, treasures, royalties, licenses, sheep, land, stroon, more

Notes: Victory for the lizard people.

## Chapter 18: THE EYE UPON THE SPARROW

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.17%

Highlight: Privacy, simplicity, frugality—these virtues had carried them through the hell-world of Paradise VII, where the mountains ate people, the volcanoes poisoned sheep, the delirious oxygen made men rave with bliss as they pranced into their own deaths.

## Chapter 18: THE EYE UPON THE SPARROW

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.41%

Highlight: I hope he dies. He never got over that rotten boyhood of his. The old sick boy is the enemy

of the man.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.49%

Highlight: Surgeons aren't allowed to work for anybody but government.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.57%

Highlight: This planet would be knee-deep in junk if we ever dropped our tariff.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.57%

Highlight: We're still equals, we're still free, we're not the victims of our own wealth—

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.37%

Highlight: What are we paying these mucking taxes for, if it's not for the likes of you to make sure we're safe?

Notes: CIA,FBI,DHS,ATF,DOJ,FEMA,NSA et.al.

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.09%

Highlight: Old Earth itself is FOE money, F, O, E. F is for free, O is for on, E is for Earth. F, O, E—free on Earth. That's the best kind of money there is, right on Old Earth itself. And Earth has the final exchange computer.

Notes: Fake central bank money.

Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.09%

Highlight: If the money is discounted thirty-three and one third percent per trip and if it takes fifty-

five trips to get to Old Earth, it takes a heap of money to pay up in orbit right here before you have a minicredit on Earth.

Notes: Secret society code and fake money.

#### Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.81%

Highlight: Let him have it. We'll watch what he does with the Earth after he buys it, and if it is something bad, we will kill him.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 19: FOE MONEY, SAD MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.96%

Highlight: With what they've been taking off us all these thousands of years, they've got more stroon than we do. Hidden away somewhere.

Notes: Hidden money by lizard people.

#### Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.68%

Highlight: He was a thousandmorer, meaning that he had traded his career, his reputation, and his authority for a long life of one thousand or more years.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.68%

Highlight: By offering "honorable disgrace" and low, secure jobs within the Instrumentality to those Lords who might be tempted to trade long life for their secrets, it kept its own potential defectors.

Notes: USA Government contractors.

#### Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.04%

Highlight: Watch your children die, watch your friends die, watch all your hobbies and ideas get out of date. Go along, you horrible little man, and let me die like a human being!

Notes: Tony Fauci.

## Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.4%

Highlight: With money he is coming, to help us, to save us, to open to us the light of day and the vaults of heaven.

Notes: Bill Gates siccophants.

## Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.76%

Highlight: From the uttermost deeps one shall come, bringing uncountable treasure and a sure delivery.

Notes: Their alien religion decoded.

## Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.12%

Highlight: How can they think we'd hold this sharp little monopoly for thousands of years? They're stupid not to think about it, but let's not make them think. Right?

Notes: Morons following death cult.

## Chapter 20: TRAPS, FORTUNES AND WATCHERS

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.12%

Highlight: And no one will suspect that we set them up to it. Stupid's the word, mate, stupid. If they ever think we're clever, we're for it!"

Notes: The evil ones at work.

## Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.48%

Highlight: He had an odd medical-looking suit on, all white, and his face combined the smile and the ready professional sympathy

Notes: Death becomes you. MD nightmare.

## Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.84%

Highlight: I suppose it looked that way to your ancestors and mine half a million years ago, when we

were all running around naked on Earth.

Notes: His story is a lie.

#### Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.84%

Highlight: He found himself cringing for the explosion, but he could tell, from the posture of the doctor next to him, that the doctor was not in the least afraid of that chronic hydrogen bomb, whatever it might turn out to be.

Notes: The lizards are afraid of the sun.

#### Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.28%

Highlight: Think of the awful interaction you must get with the normals.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.64%

Highlight: Two-thirds of them empty.

Notes: Biblical code for destruction.

#### Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.72%

Highlight: The penalty for immigration is death. We're killing our own people right now, just to keep the population down.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 21: THE NEARBY EXILE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.08%

Highlight: Change your workwoman into a young man who looks just like your description.

Notes: Trans people on mars.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.4%

Highlight: In this air his people had swum to manhood, before they conquered the stars.

Notes: Fish people.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.76%

Highlight: and those mountains were all smooth, worn, old, folded by immense eons of wind into a gentle blanketing that covered his whole home world.

Notes: Eons equals about seven thousand years.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.12%

Highlight: People had ships for water before they had ships for space.

Notes: Still having trouble leaving orbit. NASA SpaceX.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.47%

Highlight: Don't you Earth people have anything better to do with your water than to leave it lying on the ground or having it float over open land?"

Notes: Attention Bill Gates. Corporate exploitation scheme. Take the water. Sell back to mindless population.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.47%

Highlight: You have not caused all the crime and meanness in the world, but it's been sleeping and now wakes up for you.

Notes: Fake pandemic. Injecting populous with AIDS.

#### Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.63%

Highlight: Any identity which is not perfectly clear must be killed automatically by the scanning device.

Notes: Track and trace.



## Chapter 23: THE HIGH SKY FLYING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.99%

Highlight: The people did not seem any the happier for having all this wealth around them.

Notes: Debt based money failure.

## Chapter 24: DISCOURSES AND RECOURSES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.23%

Highlight: Just a dry dull planet with sick sheep and a lot of immortal farmers who go around armed to the teeth!

## Chapter 24: DISCOURSES AND RECOURSES

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.39%

Highlight: You know as well as I do that the Instrumentality is very generous with other people's property, but pretty ruthless when it comes to any threat directed against itself.

## Chapter 24: DISCOURSES AND RECOURSES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.39%

Highlight: You have created an unnecessary crisis.

Notes: CDC

## Chapter 25: THE ROAD TO THE CATMASTER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.78%

Highlight: Are you sure that he won't pay you back? If he does, that is private trading and it is punished by death.

Notes: Private trading illegal.

## Chapter 25: THE ROAD TO THE CATMASTER

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.14%

Highlight: You're smelling things again?

## Chapter 26: THE DEPARTMENT STORE OF HEARTS' DESIRES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.66%

Highlight: They did not even have Unselfing Grounds that far back!

Notes: Suicide of the future.

#### Chapter 26: THE DEPARTMENT STORE OF HEARTS' DESIRES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.38%

Highlight: She is a little mixed up about having a young man's body,

Notes: Trans people of future fiction.

#### Chapter 26: THE DEPARTMENT STORE OF HEARTS' DESIRES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.1%

Highlight: First, you cannot kill me. Second, you cannot hurt me. Third, if I kill you, it will be all for your own good. Fourth, if you get out of here, you will be a very happy man.

Notes: Government goons.

#### Chapter 26: THE DEPARTMENT STORE OF HEARTS' DESIRES

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.1%

Highlight: Our lives are made for us by the people we happen to know, the places we happen to be, the jobs or hobbies which we happen to run across.

Notes: Predestination

#### Chapter 27: EVERYBODY'S FOND OF MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.34%

Highlight: Any man or woman who finds that he or she forms and shares an unauthorized opinion with a large number of other people shall report immediately for therapy to the nearest subchief.

Notes: Facebook

#### Chapter 27: EVERYBODY'S FOND OF MONEY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.7%

Highlight: Criminal public opinion.

Notes: Facebook

#### Chapter 27: EVERYBODY'S FOND OF MONEY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.14%

Highlight: Great beliefs always come out of the sewers of cities, not out of the towers of the ziggurats.

#### Chapter 28: TOSTIG AMARAL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.58%

Highlight: Somehow he had confidence that a hidden, friendly power in the universe would take care of him, if he took care of others.

#### Chapter 28: TOSTIG AMARAL

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.94%

Highlight: the robot turned away: his dreadful, milky eyes, always ready for disorder and death, scanned the marketplace again and again with fatigue-free vigilance.

Notes: CIA

#### Chapter 29: BIRDS, FAR UNDERGROUND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.21%

Highlight: This place is safe. It's the Holy Insurgency.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.29%

Highlight: the smell-bite-mate sequence of the nose-guided animals who first walked Earth;

Notes: Their disgusting history.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.65%

Highlight: Some of us are normal, but many of us down here are the discards of men's laboratories.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.37%

Highlight: We call ourselves the Holy Insurgency because we are rebels.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.73%

Highlight: If a gift was big enough, it endured and kept on giving, until the culture in which it was set had fallen.

Notes: Endowments are collapsing.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.73%

Highlight: I want you to give your money to provide games, sports, competitions, shows, music, and a chance for honest hatred.”

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 92.81%

Highlight: All clear,” said Jestocost. “Now we have to get notaries and official witnesses to veridicate our imprints of your eyes, hands and brain. Ask the Person with you to give you a mask, so that the cat-man face will not upset the witnesses.

Notes: Future attorneys jurisprudence punks.

#### Chapter 30: HIS OWN STRANGE ALTAR

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.32%

Highlight: You are human. You can afford to be rich with kindness.

Notes: Prophecy FAIL.

#### Chapter 31: COUNSELS, COUNCILS, CONSOLES AND CONSULS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.4%

Highlight: It means that the masters rearrange things by changing the volume or the flow or the title to property.

Notes: central bank.

No Comments

# WHY IS THIS HAPPENING? by Bart Sibrel

August 25, 2022

HIDDEN REASON for "Pandemic" REVEALE

---

<https://www.brighteon.com/ec442ac7-a8c3-46db-a94c-c386f1d2387c>

Controlled burn of world population. Humanely inject cattle before rogue planet kills half the population.

Ensuring investments by culling us now before devastation.

I descibes Lucifer, The Morning Star!

Hark People! Take Heed!

THE LAST DAYS. by Bart Sibrel

Neighbor will kill neighbor for food.

Behold THE BLACK HORSE.

Great earthquake.

Sun goes dark.

Rich men will go into deep underground bunkers.

DO NOT FEAR.

DO NOT DIE AS COWARDS.

DO NOT GIVE IN TO THE DEVIL.

<https://www.brighteon.com/embed/ec442ac7-a8c3-46db-a94c-c386f1d2387c>

## Comments

zadec

August 25, 2022

<https://clifhigh.substack.com/p/we-are-the-champions-of-the-world>

# **Hundred Years (It Aint So Long) mp3**

August 24, 2022

0:00 / 2:49

With center drum breaks.

Written and performed in 2015 after my 105 year old grandmother passed away.

No Comments

# Moon Man by Bart Sibrel book review

August 22, 2022

You are conditioned to believe ignorant nonsense. Including the Moon Landing hoax perpetrated by our captured, corrupt government, and their paid-off, mockingbird counterparts.

You sleep very soundly with the words of Neil Armstrong, Wernher von Braun, and Walter Cronkite dancing through your fluoride addled brain, like a Norman 666 Rockwell painting.

To you and your family, the sacrament of the Moon Landing is irrefutable.

I apply the talcum powder to my hand, I peer apologetically into your soul, you are weak.

I SLAP YOU ACROSS THE FACE with TRUTH.

Alarmed, you look up at me, your cheek is reddened by my furious truth slap.

You turn to your screen for answers.

Your screen answers, "Cover your mouth and nose, cover the children's mouth and nose and do not question your slavery. Proceed to treatment facility for processing."

Yes, they killed Gus Grissom, Ed White and Roger B. Chaffee. Apollo 1 sacrifice to CIA slavery.

Yes, they will kill you if you have any of their fake moon rocks.

Yes, they destroyed ALL original pictures and videos from the Moon.

Yes, they destroyed the schematics of their "spacecraft".

Yes, they destroyed the telemetry data.

Yes, they own everything. (CIA/WALL STREET/Debt Slavery System)

No, they cannot traverse the "Van Allen belts".

No, they cannot condition the air of the LEM in plus/minus two hundred degree temperature deltas.

No, they cannot return to the moon.

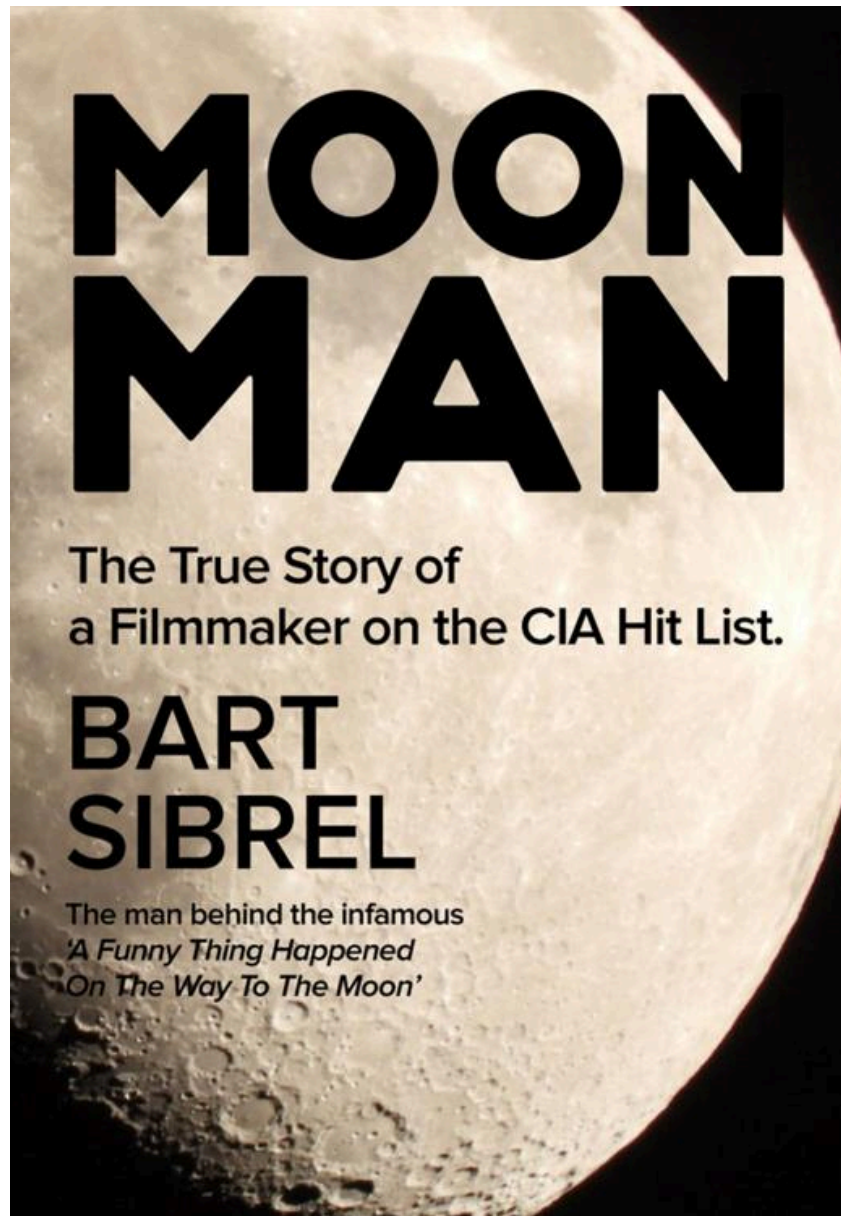
When will you condemn your FALSE DOCTRINE?

When will you give up this disgusting fornication?



Perhaps they will allow you to believe secret Nazi technology brought the crew home? Perhaps, your blind faith IN THE DEVIL (CIA/NASA) will allow you to believe in the MIRACLE of Americans on the moon, on the first attempt, with 1969 technology, within the eight year span of alleged NASA development; after every president, for the last fifty years, has announced our intention to return, yet, we cannot make it happen with infinitely better 'Moore's law' technology.

Wake up my friend. Do not make me slap you again. It may be too late.



What rings hollow to me about Mr. Sibrel's CIA kidnapping story is his experience with the "whitehat's". Or, what he describes as the "good" faction of cloak and dagger imbeciles within our government, who are apparently so righteous, they still must use the cover of secrecy and hidden tactics to fight the bad guys at the CIA. So as not to disrupt the unlawful American system too much, or, their entire universe would be tipped from balance and fall into a cesspool of garbage.

So, no, Mr. Sibrel, you are mistaken. There are no good guys fighting against the secret factions of the CIA under the veil of secrecy, because that makes them cowards and liars, and just as worthless as the CIA goons that unlawfully kidnapped and drugged you.

A hidden faction of government good guys that do not present themselves to US, the people, are worthless, pusillanimous NPCs.

Some of my highlights:

Moon Man: The True Story of a Filmmaker on the CIA Hit List by Bart Sibrel

Book last read: 2022-08-22 10:46:20

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 2: Chapter One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.53%

Highlight: Today the term "Predictive Programming" is used to describe the psychological tactic of emotionally imprinting a concept through media arts in order for the masses to accept the future perceived reality of what they are being programmed to believe as real, even though it is not, through fictionalized television and cinema.

Chapter 2: Chapter One

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.54%

Highlight: a citizenry perpetually asleep and collectively dreaming an immorally contrived, grandiose, corrupt, government agency-driven delusion.

Notes: USA.

Chapter 2: Chapter One

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.05%

Highlight: By the time they lift their hypnotized eyes off of their screens, they will be looking up at the physicians surrounding their deathbeds.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 2: Chapter One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.55%

Highlight: Like a disciplined athlete refusing sugary sweets, the citizen addicted to the Moon landing

candy, which was fed to them since birth from their beloved and respected leaders, must be willfully laid down and the sobering painful truth must be openly welcomed, otherwise America will never attain its cure.

#### Chapter 2: Chapter One

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.06%

Highlight: So many of us fear when we see a police officer, rather than welcoming them as our beloved brother or sister, because we know that they are an agent of this runaway, power hungry, fine-collecting, harsh, and cruel governmental system, that fakes Moon landings, kills presidents, and taxes the middle class at three times a higher percentage than the wealthy.

#### Chapter 3: Chapter Two

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.06%

Highlight: Despite their technical supremacy in space the Soviets never sent a man to the Moon, not even once in the last fifty years.

#### Chapter 3: Chapter Two

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.06%

Highlight: American astronauts did not achieve a full orbit of Earth until 1962, by which time the end of the decade was only eight and a half years into the future.

#### Chapter 4: Chapter Three

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.08%

Highlight: A few years ago William Binney, who served for thirty-two years as a high-ranking intelligence officer with the National Security Agency (NSA), an offshoot of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), became a "whistleblower

Notes: Listening to extort. No charges. No law in USA.

#### Chapter 5: Chapter Four

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.12%

Highlight: This is how this man looked when I stared into his eyes. It was as if he had no soul.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 5: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.62%

Highlight: It was disclosed about ten years ago that the United States federal government has about as many domestic spy offices in America as there are Starbucks, or some five thousand!

Notes: How can we kill you?

Chapter 5: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.13%

Highlight: Still, no one does anything about any of this, including the recently acknowledged telephone spying on Presidents, Supreme Court Justices, and members of Congress and the Senate, done so in order to blackmail them!

Amazing!

Notes: Zero accountability.

Chapter 5: Chapter Four

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.13%

Highlight: Iran-Contra Presidential Scandal, wherein the CIA was caught secretly selling weapons to engage in foreign wars that were specifically prohibited by congressional legislation.

Chapter 5: Chapter Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.64%

Highlight: dead and mangled on a railroad track, as had happened before to a NAA employee Thomas Baron who would not cooperate with the Apollo cover up.

Notes: CIA whack job.

Chapter 7: Chapter Six

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.69%

Highlight: This is precisely why one hundred percent of one thousand five hundred mainstream media outlets surveyed fully supports the CIA-initiated overthrow of the democratically elected government of Venezuela, thusly

one hundred percent of them are under the direct ownership or control of the CIA.

Chapter 7: Chapter Six

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.69%

Highlight: If the corrupt CIA's mainstream media continually praises one government leader, then no doubt the truth is that this individual is really highly corrupt. If the CIA's mainstream media continually criticizes another government leader, then it must be that this one is trying to expose their corruption.

Chapter 7: Chapter Six

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.2%

Highlight: If the truth about this Apollo fraud continues to be swept under the rug again and again, as countless presidential cowards have done before, then America will be forever sealed with the stamp of deception and corruption.

Chapter 8: Chapter Seven

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.21%

Highlight: There has never been a single instance in the entire history of the world in which a technological advancement was made and then not improved upon, or even duplicated, fifty years later... never... ever... except the supposed Moon landings.

Chapter 8: Chapter Seven

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.71%

Highlight: The bad thing about being right all the time, is that a person cannot learn anything new, and is living in a self-deceived state, which is the very worst kind of deception.

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.8%

Highlight: Think about this. America has been engaged in a profitable war of some kind for ninety percent of its short history, yet never with Russia or China. As such, Russia and China are, in fact, allies of the United States, despite the CIA's mainstream media fabrications which portray them, for financial gain, as "adversaries", as trillions of dollars in annual mutually beneficial trading with these two countries proves.

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 60.3%

Highlight: Any "bad blood" the United States appears to have with these foreign powers is simply

staged, just like the Moon landings were, in order to keep trillions of dollars in profitable military spending flowing.

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 61.31%

Highlight: The fact that billions of American's hard-earned tax dollars are being spent each and every year by corrupt elements of the United States government's federal agencies for the very purpose of concealing their own past wrongdoings, by investing in so many covert media resources that perpetually lie to their own citizens through the internet and news media, is utterly disgusting and beyond criminal.

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.82%

Highlight: The only time human beings have claimed to have traveled through the deadly Van Allen radiation belts is during the alleged Apollo missions. All other manned space missions, from every country, including the US, have all orbited below this dangerous radiation zone specifically out of safety concerns for this lethal radiation above them.

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.32%

Highlight: When Bush Jr. was president in 2003, he went on national television and proclaimed, "The United States will return to the Moon as a logical first step to Mars and beyond." Did no one besides a few ardent researchers like me notice that if they already had really been to the Moon six times, then why in the world would they need to do a "first" step over again for the seventh time?

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.32%

Highlight: Bush Jr. went on to say that "We will put a man on the moon by 2020." Am I, again, the only journalist in the entire world to wonder why, with 1960s technology that predated VCRs and cell phones, that it only took eight years to go from scratch to walking on the Moon,

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.82%

Highlight: Amazing isn't it, that with virgin 1960s technology NASA claimed that it had astronauts

walking on the Moon only eight years after President Kennedy's goal, yet their own scientists say that it will take fifteen years instead of eight to figure out how to "repeat" the task, even after having allegedly done it before!

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.35%

Highlight: In fact, there was so little actual original footage available of the claimed "greatest event of mankind", that it is said that the director had to resort to renting VHS tapes of the alleged Moon missions from Blockbuster Video, in order to have at least some version of the vanished NASA footage!

Chapter 10: Chapter Nine

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.86%

Highlight: The CIA's own historians and other Pentagon officials finally admitted to the "Gulf of Tonkin deception" in 2005.

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.38%

Highlight: with the government's admitted "misplaced" 2.3 trillion dollars, I believe they purchased Google, YouTube, Facebook, AT&T, as well as many other communication and television companies,

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.38%

Highlight: The reason why Google's parent company is called Alphabet Inc. is because this has long been a Pentagon byword for the federal government's conglomeration of tyrannical agencies; CIA, NSA, NRO, FBI, IRS, DEA, DOD, DHS, etc.

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.89%

Highlight: Thusly, can you even imagine the complete control that the CIA's "news media" has today over people's false perception of what is really going on?

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.4%

Highlight: Do you see how upside-down reality is portrayed by the CIA's television "news", where misrepresentations are presented as truth and where truth is presented as a misrepresentation?

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.42%

Highlight: Remember Carl Bernstein reported that the CIA's own documents disclosed that the CIA had at least 400 network executives and "journalists" working for them – and that was more than forty years ago when it was regulated ten times more than now.

Chapter 11: Chapter Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.92%

Highlight: university". In my opinion, it means "universally conformed thinking". "Institutions" are there to institute conformity of human thought, so that people who attend these institutes "of learning" (really programming) become "universal" in their thinking, and therefore are easier to control by those who run the world, who naturally, are the very ones who own and finance the universities!

Chapter 12: Chapter Eleven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.94%

Highlight: Everything was assumed, by trusting some other unseen division in the organization.

Notes: NASA

## Comments

zadec

August 22, 2022

IT's a SLAM DUNK. Operation SLAM DUNK.

zadec

August 22, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/should-we-allow-underage-artists-to-be-this-good-and-sexy/>





# POWER STONE – FIRST CONTACT

August 18, 2022

*Music by Wolfgang Dauner, Charlie Mariano, Meditation On A Landscape*

Today I found the power stone. Deep in the pines, through thick, freshly rained forest.

It was shining silver in the sun.

It was shining silver in the sun.

I was immersed in the glory of it.

Give credit to the MOST HIGH GOD THE FATHER. Maker of Heaven Earth.

Our Father

Who art in heaven

Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come

Thy will be done

On earth, as it is heaven

Give us this day our daily bread

And forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us

lead us not into temptation.

DELIVER US FROM EVIL.

for thine is the kingdom power and glory for ever and ever, amen.

Do not worship the Power Stone. Use this power wisely. See the glory of God in all things and give thanks.

This stone tree, a power place for ancient people, a sign from GOD. Give thanks, glory and gratitude.

You are living in the end times.

Repent.











## Comments

zadec

August 19, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ta659DWTfrrG/>

zadec

August 19, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ta659DWTfrrG/>

Pepper.Works

August 20, 2022

<https://pepper.works/news/banning-the-senses/>

# The Adventures of Roderick Random by Tobias Smollett book review

August 13, 2022

The Adventures of Roderick Random by Tobias Smollett

Here's a book from 1748. It's about the adventures of a man born in Ireland who meets with many difficulties, goes to sea, attempts to bag a rich woman, falls in love with Narcissa, a young maiden with heaving bosom and pearl tears, goes back to sea, finds his father and fortune by selling negroes from Angola, and marries his sweet heart.

The first half of the book contains the peradventure of great interest. The second half of the book describes Mr. Random's attempt to bag a rich English woman. A very disagreeable condition, to be a fake gentleman attempting to fool Euro woman with money; Boring and drab characters of the fake European city. The second half of the book is a chore.

The story concludes with a touching happily ever after, being rich with servants, estates, and several thousand pounds to your family name. The End.

I found this author mentioned by **Herman Melville in his excellent Omoo novel**, the book found in a sailor's sea chest that he reads in a grass hut on the beach of Tahiti.



Some of my highlights:

Complete Works of Tobias Smollett (Delphi Classics) by Tobias Smollett

Book last read: 2022-08-12 21:43:56

Percentage read: 9%

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.3%

Highlight: Romance, no doubt, owes its origin to ignorance, vanity, and superstition.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.71%

Highlight: You and your dogs may be damn'd. I suppose you'll find them with your old dad, in the latitude of hell.



Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.73%

Highlight: Come, my boy, don't be cast down, — the old rascal is in hell,

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.75%

Highlight: I was to be seconded by two of the strongest boys in the school, who were devoted to me; their business was to join me in dragging the tyrant to a bench, over which he was to be laid, and his bare posteriors heartily flogged, with his own birch,

Notes: The vaccination of bill gates.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.83%

Highlight: I had the satisfaction to find myself in some degree of favour with the ladies; an intoxicating piece of good fortune to one of my amorous complexion!

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.1%

Highlight: and our money sewed between the linings and waistbands of our breeches, except some loose silver for our immediate expenses on the road,

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.44%

Highlight: his whole figure was a just emblem of winter, famine, and avarice.

Notes: Tony Fauci

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.48%

Highlight: a cast-off mistress and a bald valet-de-chambre

Notes: CDC admins

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.93%

Highlight: for surely the devil had set up his throne in London.

Notes: Central bank wickedness.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.16%

Highlight: nothing is more vain than vanity.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.47%

Highlight: But my heart was so steeled against her charms by pride and resentment, which were two chief ingredients in my disposition, that I remained insensible to all her arts; and notwithstanding some advances she made, could not be prevailed upon to yield her the least attention.

Notes: Attaboy.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.47%

Highlight: succedaneum

Notes: Fake vaccine.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.77%

Highlight: Shaftsbury, Tindal, Hobbes, and all the authors that are remarkable for their deviation from the old way of thinking,

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.95%

Highlight: myrmidons

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.02%

Highlight: This reflection sank so deep into my soul, that I was for some days deprived of my reason, and actually believed myself in hell, tormented by fiends.

Notes: Fake pandemic, Bill Gates, and face mask people.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.14%

Highlight: I saw no resource but the army or navy, between which I hesitated so long that I found myself reduced to a starving condition.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.35%

Highlight: I was much less surprised that people should die on board, than that a sick person should recover.

Notes: Allopathic medicine is dead.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.5%

Highlight: for he was grossly ignorant, and intolerably assuming, false, vindictive, and unforgiving; a merciless tyrant to his inferiors, an abject sycophant to those above him.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.78%

Highlight: So may the farmer hang his kids for his diversion, and amusement, and mirth; but there is such a thing as justice, if not upon earth, surely in heaven, that will punish with fire and primstone all those who take away the lives of innocent people out of wantonness, and parparity (look you).

Notes: Allopathic medicine, Fauci and Gates.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.97%

Highlight: But surely our governors had their reasons for so doing, which possibly may be disclosed with other secrets of the deep.

Notes: Paid off WEF fuckers.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.02%

Highlight: Death was a debt which every man owed, and must pay; and that now was as well as another time.

Notes: The United States Federal Reserve

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.18%

Highlight: three-fourths of those whom it invaded died in a deplorable manner; the colour of their skin being, by the extreme putrefaction of the juices, changed into that of soot.

Notes: CDC vaccine.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.2%

Highlight: I took at the beginning, namely, to refuse all medicine, which I could not help thinking cooperated with the disease, and, instead of resisting putrefaction, promoted a total degeneracy of the vital fluid.

Notes: CDC face mask Bill Gates vaccine.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.48%

Highlight: This promise he performed to my heart's desire, by recommending me to a gentleman of fortune, with whom I have lived ever since in quality of surgeon and overseer to his plantations.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.5%

Highlight: so that this small interval of ten days was by far the most agreeable

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.53%

Highlight: Being thus provided with money and all necessaries for the comfort of life, I began to look upon myself as a gentleman of some consequence, and felt my pride dilate a pace.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.65%

Highlight: but Dick was of opinion that his father should advance first, he being an old man past his labour and, if he received any mischief, the loss would be the smaller; whereas he himself might escape, and be useful, in his generation.

Notes: Fathers in face mask.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.78%

Highlight: I thought proper to conceal under that of John Brown.

Notes: CIA op code. John Brown of Harpers Fairy.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.13%

Highlight: I looked upon it, at this time, as the worst country in the universe for a poor honest man to live in;

Notes: USA

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.16%

Highlight: . I trust to no creed but the compass, and do unto every man as I would be done by; so that I defy the Pope, the Devil, and the Pretender; and hope to be saved as well as another.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.23%

Highlight: Libertine as I was, I could not bear to see a man behave so wide of the character he assumed.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.28%

Highlight: A thousand times I wished myself a bear, that I might retreat to woods and deserts, far from the inhospitable haunts of man, where I could live by my own talents, independent of treacherous friends and supercilious scorn.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.33%

Highlight: professing himself a desperate slave, who voluntarily underwent the utmost wretchedness and peril, and committed the most flagrant crimes, to soothe the barbarous pride of a fellow-creature, his superior in nothing but the power he derived from the submission of such wretches as him.

Notes: Doctors and nurses.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.49%

Highlight: When I thought of turning merchant, the smallness of our stock, and the risk of seas, enemies, and markets, deterred me from that scheme.

Notes: Prison planet.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.81%

Highlight: the remedy is worse than the disease

Notes: Covid vaccine.

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.86%

Highlight: Not all my tears! not all my affliction! not the inevitable ruin thou hast brought upon me! Where are thy vows, thou faithless, perjured man? Hast thou no honour — no conscience — no remorse for thy perfidious conduct towards me?

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.89%

Highlight: No, no, you owe your success to your philtres, to your drugs and incantations; and not to your natural talents, which are, in every respect, mean and contemptible.

Notes: Tony Fauci

## Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.08%

Highlight: and damn the world for an envious meddling community, that would not suffer a gentleman to live without molestation.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.21%

Highlight: and he was determined, in an honourable way, to cut the throats of all those who stood between him and his hopes.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.87%

Highlight: though the protuberance of her breast, when considered alone, seemed to drag her forwards, it was easy to perceive an equivalent on her back which balanced the other, and kept her body in equilibrio.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.94%

Highlight: highwayman.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.24%

Highlight: My condition is insupportable!" cried I: "I am distracted with passion! Why are you so exquisitely fair? — why are you so enchantingly good? — why has nature dignified you with charms so much above the standard of woman?

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.37%

Highlight: I advanced to her with eagerness and awe; and, profiting by the confusion that prevailed over her, clasped the fair angel in my arms, and imprinted a glowing kiss upon her lips, more soft and fragrant than the dewy rosebud just bursting from the stem!

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.59%

Highlight: When any man injures my honour, let the difference of rank between us be ever so great, I am contented to wave the privilege of my quality, and to seek reparation from him on equal terms.

Notes: to bill gates.

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.72%

Highlight: I am quite unconcerned; for, while God spares me health and these ten fingers, I can earn a comfortable subsistence anywhere; but what must become of you, who have less humility to stoop, and more appetites to gratify?

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.85%

Highlight: Belles Lettres,

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.89%

Highlight: peripeteia

Notes: Change of fortune.

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.89%

Highlight: peripeteia

Notes: A sudden reversal of fortune.

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.98%

Highlight: Button Hole, Shockey and Towner, The Leaky Vessel,

#### Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.02%

Highlight: I have made many a good meal upon a monster; a rape has often afforded me great



satisfaction; but a murder, well timed, was my never-failing resource.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.28%

Highlight: but observed that love was the fruit of idleness, that when once I should be employed in business, and my mind engaged in making money, I should be no more troubled with these silly notions,

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.43%

Highlight: tompions

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.48%

Highlight: and trading along the coast as far to the southward of the Line as Angola and Bengula, in less than six months disposed of the greatest part of our cargo, and purchased four hundred negroes, my adventure having been laid out in gold dust.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.5%

Highlight: sinecure

Notes: Indubidibly.

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.76%

Highlight: You, whose souls are susceptible of the most delicate impressions, whose tender bosoms have felt the affecting vicissitudes of love, who have suffered an absence of eighteen long months from the dear object of your hope, and found at your return the melting fair as kind and constant as your heart can wish, do me justice on this occasion, and conceive what unutterable rapture possessed us both,

Chapter 1: THE ADVENTURES OF RODERICK RANDOM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.96%

Highlight: As there is no part of the world in which the peasants are more attached to their lords than in Scotland,

No Comments

# A Nightmare.

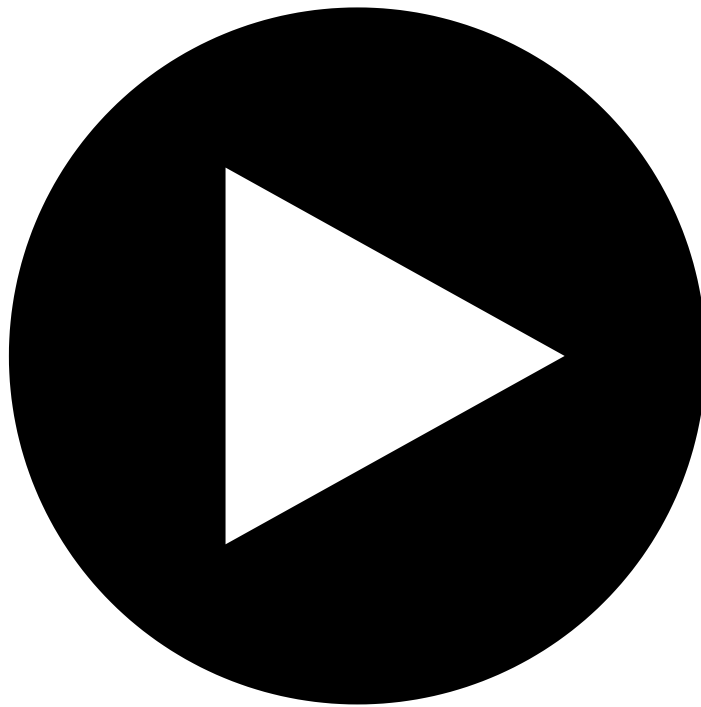
August 12, 2022

I had a terrible nightmare. One that fails description. I was rendered a quivering child, crying in fear, calling out for my mother. The dark notion of evil everywhere around me.

Thankfully, I awoke. And now I'm afraid to go back to sleep.

Please make this living nightmare stop.

Lament For Truth by Glenn Hall



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Fg-0Xr4QUyE>



Comments

zadec

August 12, 2022

## A Nightmare.

I had a terrible nightmare. One that fails description. I was rendered a quivering child, crying in fear, calling out for my mother. The dark notion of evil everywhere around me.

Thankfully, I awoke. And now I'm afraid to go back to sleep.

Please make this living nightmare stop.

Lament For Truth by Glenn Hall

<https://youtu.be/Fg-0Xr4QUyE>

zadec

August 17, 2022

Moon Man Song by Bart Sibrel

Lament for TRUTH

<https://youtu.be/H6074Tlqjmw>

# A big THANK YOU to all lizards at the FBI. Alphabet Inc.gov

August 10, 2022



Had it not been for your **rookie goons appearing at my door on 20 Jan 2021** with their ridiculous N95 face mask upon their scaly heads, I would not be in my current location, with my current blessings. I would never have summoned the energy to move away from Tyrant County and their fat code enforcement officers.

Thank you, mafioso goon squad and your valet de' camp officers of the "law". I know you and yours will be wearing the best face mask, answering only to the most esteemed leaders our paid-off system can offer (extort).

Good riddance. Do not show your face at my location ever again.

It turns out, I was right. The so-called *health authorities* are trying to kill us. Your services are in league with SATAN.

I hope you find repentance in this life.

**FBI Wellness Check.**

No Comments

# Coinbase and Blackrock – The whore of Babylon making deals.

August 8, 2022

The setup is this: Make it illegal to do business (exchange) with anybody but Coinbase (Blackrock, government sanctioned exchanges). Force everybody to comply with "identification" procedures (KYC, BSA, nightmare Patriot Act AML requirements for the homeland (IRS)). Dominate you and your family into the foreseeable future.

I hope you have your double face mask at the ready. This financial system is a living nightmare.

## Alladin Trading

<https://blog.coinbase.com/coinbase-selected-by-blackrock-provide-aladdin-clients-access-to-crypto-trading-and-custody-via-b9e7144f313d>

No Comments

# Tales of Hoffmann by E.T.A Hoffmann book review

August 5, 2022

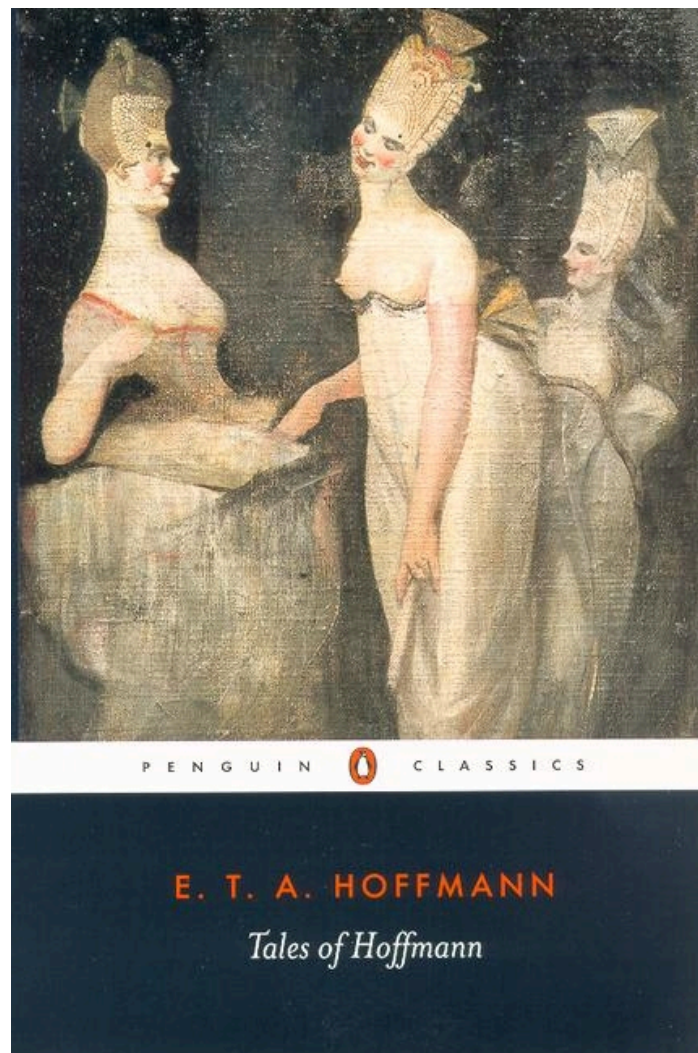
Have you read the Tales of Hoffmann? Oh, what a delight!

In this day of ongoing genocide, I sit in my humble cabin, awaiting Federal Police, reading Hoffmann.

People dying, doctors lying, nobody needs the truth.

Here's a book perfect for my current circumstance. One to pass the time during the end of it.

My favorite tales being the Doge and Dogressa, and the frightening Nathaniel from The Sandman, who, not unlike the disagreeable injected people, threw himself and his lover off a bell tower while reciting a horrible incantation to Satan.



Some of my highlights:

## Chapter 5: INTRODUCTION

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.54%

Highlight: In September 1819 the government instituted a Commission for the Investigation of Treasonable Organizations and Other Dangerous Activities, and Hoffmann was appointed to it.

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.75%

Highlight: Only the precaution of arming yourself to the teeth, and having a lantern carried before you, was of any avail at all;

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.58%

Highlight: indeed, that you should be incapable of grasping the idea of so dreadful a crime.

Notes: Fake pandemic.

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.9%

Highlight: He obviously belongs to that accursed band which, in mockery of all effort and all investigation by the courts, has known how to pursue its activities with impunity.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.86%

Highlight: What spirit from Hell has involved me in these dreadful events which will cost me my life?

Notes: Pandemic hoax.

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.47%

Highlight: niches with old, half-disintegrated statues in them.

Notes: Tartarian building.

## Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

### Highlight



Chapter progress: 15.11%

Highlight: Overnight she has blossomed like a rose and is now waiting for you, beside herself with love and longing.

Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.4%

Highlight: The ghost had disappeared, the voice of Satan was silent. Now I knew what my evil star desired: I had to give in to it or be destroyed!

Notes: Celebrity face mask agents.

Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.36%

Highlight: Now I knew that his errant spirit was again in the grip of the dreadful murderous spectre, that Satan's voice was again loudly at his ears.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 7: MADEMOISELLE DE SCUDERY

Highlight

Chapter progress: 19.61%

Highlight: Her cheeks glowed crimson, her eyes sparkled with tears, which now and then fell through the silky lashes on to the lily-white bosom.

Chapter 8: THE SANDMAN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.9%

Highlight: Dark presentiments of a dreadful fate hover over me like black clouds impenetrable to any friendly ray of sunlight.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 8: THE SANDMAN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.19%

Highlight: he was now a repellent spectral monster bringing misery, distress and earthly and eternal ruination wherever he went.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 8: THE SANDMAN

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.08%

Highlight: Everything, the whole of life, had become for him a dream and a feeling of foreboding; he spoke continually of how each of us, thinking himself free, was in reality the tortured plaything of mysterious powers: resistance was vain; we had humbly to submit to the decrees of fate.

Notes: Prison planet.

## Chapter 8: THE SANDMAN

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.94%

Highlight: Can a child of heaven accommodate itself to the narrow circle drawn by the wretched circumstances of earth?

## Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.19%

Highlight: (the abundance of his locks and the elegance of his dress made him look almost feminine);

## Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.51%

Highlight: It would never occur to a truly dedicated merchant to draw pictures instead of writing letters of advice.

## Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.8%

Highlight: you will allow that in life you have to live, which the artist by profession, oppressed as he is by want, almost never manages to do.'

## Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.44%

Highlight: Are these bonds really worth so little?'

## Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.33%

Highlight: It was prophesied to him that if his daughter contracted a love match he would thereupon die a shameful death, so he tried to prevent anyone knowing of her existence, and brought her up as his son.'

#### Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.33%

Highlight: What have your confounded ledgers and daybooks to do with me?

#### Chapter 9: THE ARTUSHOF

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.26%

Highlight: O you eternal powers,' he cried, 'how deeply, incurably, you wound with your bitter mockery the tender breast of poor man!

#### Chapter 10: COUNCILLOR KRESPEL

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.48%

Highlight: it would indeed offend against all good breeding if I were openly to express the wish that Satan would come from Hell at this moment and break your neck;

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 10: COUNCILLOR KRESPEL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.09%

Highlight: she retaliated by surrounding herself with a crowd of abbés, maestros and academics who, not knowing who he was, snubbed him thoroughly as an unendurable and importunate admirer who knew no better than to abuse the Signora's good nature.

#### Chapter 10: COUNCILLOR KRESPEL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.05%

Highlight: for these people are, when it comes to their enjoyments, cruel and egotistical.

#### Chapter 11: THE ENTAIL

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.62%

Highlight: Schiller's Ghost-Seer.

## Chapter 11: THE ENTAIL

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 48.23%

Highlight: She was then perhaps no more than nineteen years old; her face was angelic, and in her dark eyes there lay the indescribable magic of moonbeams suffused with melancholy yearning.

## Chapter 11: THE ENTAIL

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.84%

Highlight: The Devil take your music if you don't know anything better to do with it than entice impressionable women.

## Chapter 11: THE ENTAIL

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.8%

Highlight: Do you not know that the days of Orpheus are over and that the beasts have lost all respect for singers?'

## Chapter 11: THE ENTAIL

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.84%

Highlight: I do not want to die on the scaffold;

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.41%

Highlight: There one could see the distorted faces of the Signoria's brokers, as they mopped the cold sweat from their livid brows, hoarsely offering unheard-of rates of interest for the loan of hard cash, for the threatened Republic was also short of ready money.

Notes: Federal reserve.

## Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.7%

Highlight: Everywhere I went, everywhere I stopped, they called after me: "German dog!"

## Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.34%

Highlight: But in real life, Destiny always grants the successful accomplishment of a bold deed to one person only, so that all other efforts are rendered vain.

Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.59%

Highlight: You must surely remember that day of terror barely seven years ago when the earth trembled, when towers and palaces swayed as if the arms of invisible giants were tearing at their very foundations.

Notes: Prepare yourselves.

Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.59%

Highlight: But this terrifying event was but the harbinger of the approaching monster, soon to breathe its poison over town and country alike. We knew that the plague had reached Sicily first of all from the Levant, but it was already raging in Tuscany by then.

Notes: The vaccine is the virus.

Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.2%

Highlight: I often see future events, as in a dark, distant looking-glass, and whether I will or no, I have to utter aloud what I see, often using words that do not make sense even to me, compelled by an unknown but irresistible power.

Notes: Certain death a destruction of face mask people.

Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.2%

Highlight: This awakened the envy of the doctors and charlatans who were wont to sell their pills and elixirs in the Piazza San Marco, on the Rialto or beside the Zecca, and who used to poison the sick rather than cure them.

Notes: Allopathic medicine is dead.

Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.45%

Highlight: Not far from the villa stood a cool dark pinewood, fragrant and loud with birdsong.

Notes: Thank you, Father.

#### Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.77%

Highlight: When evening falls, no one knows what the morrow will bring; the things seen in a dream become reality at daybreak.

#### Chapter 12: DOGE AND DOGARESSA

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.6%

Highlight: the powers of evil appeared to be threatening death and destruction.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 13: THE MINES AT FALUN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.21%

Highlight: Take counsel with yourself and then do as your spirit bids you!

Notes: Critical thinking skillz.

#### Chapter 13: THE MINES AT FALUN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.49%

Highlight: No, never can I be one of you, you black earthworms; never could I live your dismal life!

Notes: Face mask people.

#### Chapter 13: THE MINES AT FALUN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.1%

Highlight: Take care, false traitor, that the Prince of Metals whom you mock does not seize you and hurl you down, so that your limbs shatter on the sharp rocks.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 13: THE MINES AT FALUN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.1%

Highlight: and since he had neither wife nor child – he was a gloomy kind of man and had no regular dwelling-place either

### Chapter 13: THE MINES AT FALUN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.06%

Highlight: It was your silence that annoyed and upset me.'

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.99%

Highlight: You are', the stranger said in a raised voice, 'a peculiar man, with your titles and ranks.

Notes: Academic. Doctor. Attorney garbage people

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.64%

Highlight: What? You intend to get married? But you are much too old for it and as ugly as a baboon.

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.24%

Highlight: you allude to the iniquitous witch-trials that took place in the old days, my dear sir!

Notes: Burn the witches.

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 85.85%

Highlight: At that time, as you will know, every chemist was called an alchemist and every astronomer an astrologer,

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 87.78%

Highlight: Tieck's Sternbald

### Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 88.1%

Highlight: he read indiscriminately whatever he came across, though only works of earlier times, since he hated modern authors.

Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 88.75%

Highlight: read the Somnium Scipionis and Artemidorus's celebrated work on dreams and the Frankfurt Dream Book.

Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.6%

Highlight: and you shall beg in rags at the doors of the despised Chosen People, who shall spurn you like a mangy dog.

Chapter 14: THE CHOOSING OF THE BRIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.46%

Highlight: Wiegleb's Natural Magic

Comments

zadec

August 5, 2022

Upside down people and rituals being performed on sound stage during filming.

sandy

August 5, 2022

Wake up and never forget. I can't believe you morons injected yourselves with mystery fluid.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pJvSr6ov0LOq/>

sandy

August 5, 2022

Never forget. Wake up. Why are you people so ignorant? The virus is the vaccine.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pJvSr6ov0LOq/>



Pepper.Works

August 6, 2022

EXIT THE SYSTEM. Get your ass to El Salvador and make a NEW WORLD, a new life. Nicki and James in El Salvador w Bitcoin.

<https://youtu.be/6eT4K1w4mPQ>

zadec

August 8, 2022

FACE MASK NIGHTMARE EL SALVADOR:

<https://youtu.be/TbbEttui-m4>

# FUCK THE BANKS – Clif High

August 3, 2022

They MUST BE ERADICATED before they KILL US.

WE DO NOT ACCEPT YOUR DEBT INVESTMENTS in our *HEALTH AND SAFETY*. Go fuck yourself, Federal Reserve.

## Comments

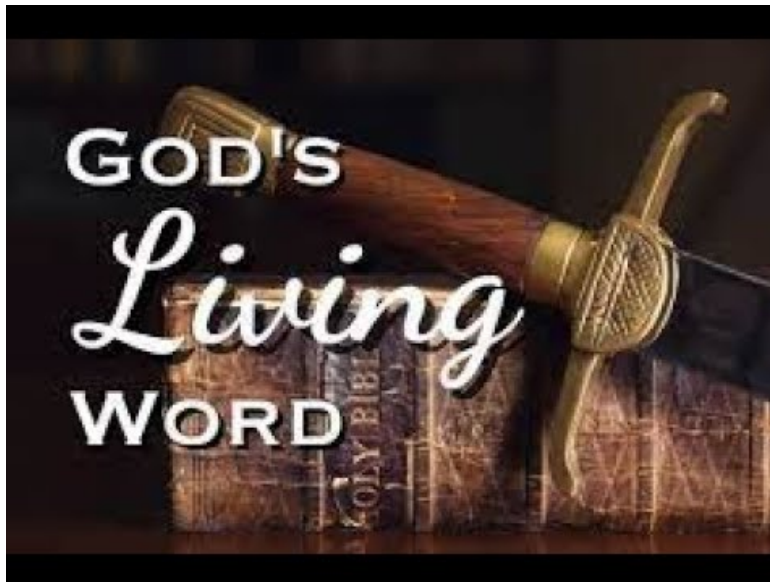
zadec

August 3, 2022

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/KjWtA3z26Kzy/>

# Domestic Terror – Conspiracy Fact

August 3, 2022

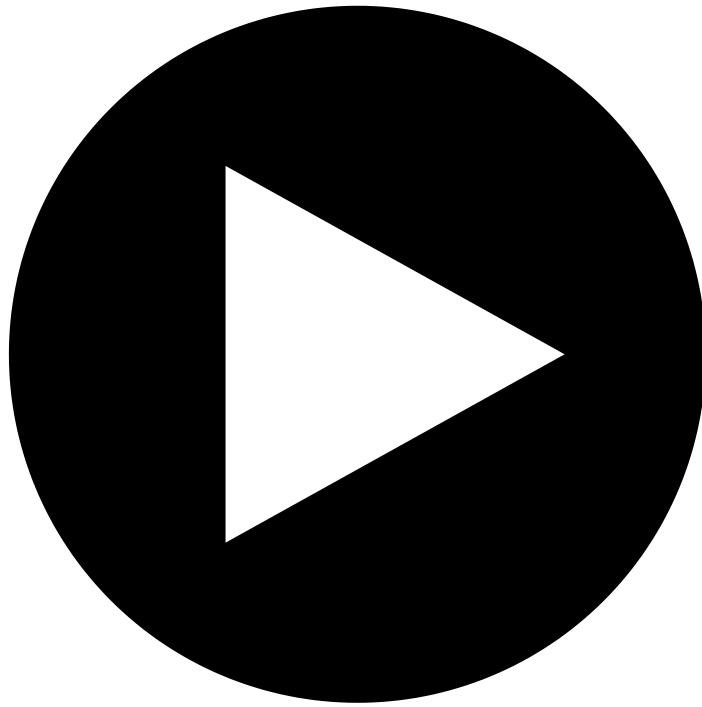


These sold out corporate bastards are AT A DEAD END.

WE DO NOT ACCEPT YOUR *INVESTMENTS* IN OUR *HEALTH AND SAFETY*.

Your fake money WILL NOT SAVE YOU.

Ahmawan Ibad



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/QPmadt4xvHQ>



## Comments

tandem

August 3, 2022

<https://youtu.be/QPmadt4xvHQ>

# Apocalypse Science – The Chickens and The Egg

August 3, 2022

What came first? The chickens were purchased, the egg came 90 days later.

I've been enjoying my chickens for a few months now, dutifully watering and feeding them.

Imagine my joy when finding a precious reward for all of my hard work. A perfect little brown egg in the corner of the coop, ready for my consumption. Am I to understand that all of my five, now four chickens, (one of them taken by the neighbors dogs, RIP), will begin to lay these fantastic morsels of mana?

All Praise to The Most High God. My chickens, a genetic mashup from the Elohim, (not unlike man's inscrutable friend, the Dog), in other words– a blessing.

Thank you, Father.

Aloha.

No Comments

# Omoo by Herman Melville book review

August 2, 2022

The unchallenged freedom of walking around Tahiti, enjoying free thought, free action, without face mask or bio-invasive testing and/or injections. A world lost to history.

If I were to travel to Tahiti without a face mask or some kind of test for garbage medical "science" people, I would certainly be arrested and put in FEMA prison camp.

In this story, two adventurers walk around the beautiful island of Tahiti, enjoying the native's hospitality.

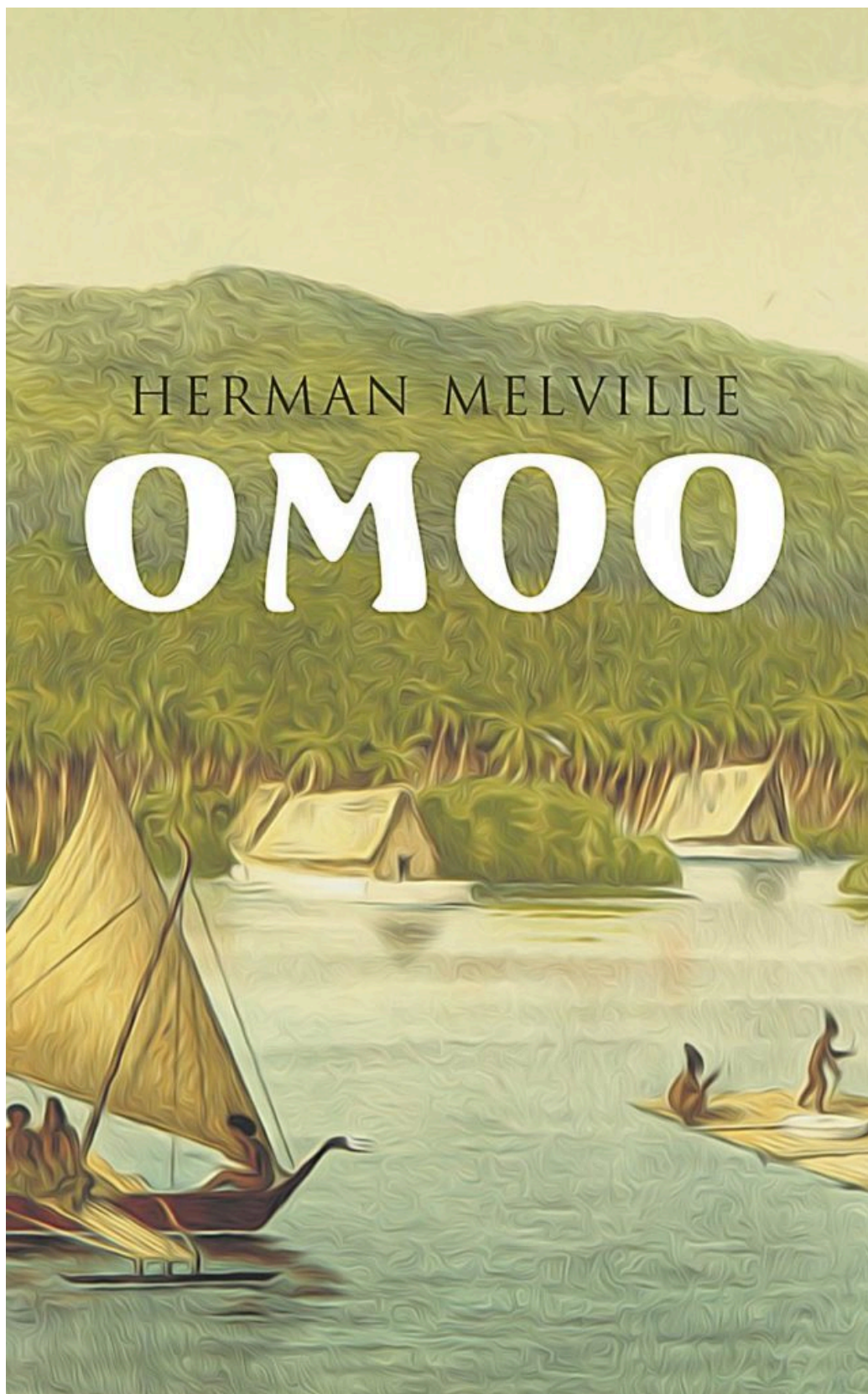
Trying this today will get you killed. Because American idiots made everybody, on every island, put on the face mask and take a fake test to satisfy a depopulation injection program. **The natives are restless, and they're going to kill US.**

Will freedom like this ever return? Only after the complete destruction of the system.

Herman Melville confronts the evidence of Euro Colonialism, the destruction of native culture, and the invasive lies of the abominable church.

Enjoy this wonderful book about free travel, thought, and action by Herman Melville.

Omoo by Herman Melville



Some of my highlights:

Chapter 56: CHAPTER III.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.17%

Highlight: But, upon the whole, he was remarkably quiet, though something in his eye showed he was far from being harmless.

Chapter 59: CHAPTER VI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.41%

Highlight: Indeed, it is almost incredible, the light in which many sailors regard these naked heathens. They hardly consider them human. But it is a curious fact, that the more ignorant and degraded men are, the more contemptuously they look upon those whom they deem their inferiors.

Notes: Repent

Chapter 60: CHAPTER VII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.43%

Highlight: On one hand was a range of steep green bluffs hundreds of feet high, the white huts of the natives here and there nestling like birds' nests in deep clefts gushing with verdure.

Chapter 61: CHAPTER VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.54%

Highlight: The blue shark, and a sort of Urim and Thummim engraven upon his chest, were the seal of his initiation.

Notes: Code alert.

Chapter 62: CHAPTER IX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.62%

Highlight: Here, the sea was alive with large whales, so tame that all you had to do was to go up and kill them: they were too frightened to resist.

Chapter 69: CHAPTER XVI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.08%

Highlight: While this lively breeze continued, Baltimore, our old black cook, was in great tribulation.

Notes: Jacob's Trouble.



Chapter 70: CHAPTER XVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.12%

Highlight: The longitude he must either have obtained by the Rule of Three, or else by special revelation.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.15%

Highlight: Pomaree, the Queen of Tahiti;

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.16%

Highlight: The oysters are found in the lagoons, and about the reefs; and, for half-a-dozen nails a day, or a compensation still less, the natives are hired to dive after them.

Notes: Nails for money.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.18%

Highlight: Upon inhaling it, one of the sick, who had recently shown symptoms of scurvy, cried out in pain, and was carried below. This is no unusual effect in such instances.

Notes: The smell of land.

Chapter 70: CHAPTER XVII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.18%

Highlight: and these form part of the circulating medium of Tahiti.

Notes: Coconut oil for money.

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.21%

Highlight: Upon a near approach, the picture loses not its attractions. It is no exaggeration to say that, to a European of any sensibility, who, for the first time, wanders back into these valleys — away from the haunts of the natives — the ineffable repose and beauty of the landscape is such, that every object strikes him like something seen in a dream; and for a time he almost refuses to believe

that scenes like these should have a commonplace existence.

Notes: TAHITI.

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XVIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.21%

Highlight: Their physical beauty and amiable dispositions harmonized completely with the softness of their clime.

Chapter 71: CHAPTER XVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.23%

Highlight: Quiros, the Spaniard, is supposed to have touched at the island; and at intervals, Wallis, Byron, Cook, De Bourgainville, Vancouver, Le Perouse, and other illustrious navigators refitted their vessels in its harbours. Here the famous Transit of Venus was observed, in 1769. Here the memorable mutiny of the Bounty afterwards had its origin.

Notes: Tahiti. Lockdown for health and safety.

Chapter 72: CHAPTER XIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.24%

Highlight: She was firing a salute, which afterwards turned out to be in honour of a treaty; or rather — as far as the natives were concerned — a forced cession of Tahiti to the French,

Notes: Traveling clown show.

Chapter 75: CHAPTER XXII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.53%

Highlight: But anything like neutrality was out of the question; and unconditional submission

Notes: Face mask compliance.

Chapter 80: CHAPTER XXVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.87%

Highlight: The squalid huts of the common people are out of sight, and there is nothing to mar the prospect.

Chapter 81: CHAPTER XXVIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.95%

Highlight: his whole physical vigour seemed exhausted in the production of one enormous moustache.

Chapter 82: CHAPTER XXIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.0%

Highlight: How few sea-battles have the French ever won! But more: how few ships have they ever carried by the board — that true criterion of naval courage!

Notes: Haha the French.

Chapter 83: CHAPTER XXX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.08%

Highlight: A man of any education before the mast is always looked upon with dislike by his captain; and, never mind how peaceable he may be, should any disturbance arise, from his intellectual superiority, he is deemed to exert an underhand influence against the officers.

Chapter 85: CHAPTER XXXII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.27%

Highlight: sought to terrify her into compliance with his demands;

Notes: Corporate bastards.

Chapter 90: CHAPTER XXXVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.62%

Highlight: Masses and chants were nothing more than evil spells. As for the priests themselves, they were no better than diabolical sorcerers; like those who, in old times, terrified

Chapter 98: CHAPTER XLIV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.17%

Highlight: It suggests the idea of worm-eaten idols packed away in some old lumber-room at hand.

Chapter 102: CHAPTER XLVIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.5%

Highlight: They went even further at the Sandwich Islands; where, a few years ago, a playground for

the children of the missionaries was enclosed with a fence many feet high, the more effectually to exclude the wicked little Hawaiians.

Chapter 103: CHAPTER XLIX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 8.53%

Highlight: It has been said that the only way to civilize a people is to form in them habits of industry.

Chapter 103: CHAPTER XLIX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.58%

Highlight: We want no other salvation than to live in this world. Where are there any saved through your speech? Pomaree is dead; and we are all dying with your cursed diseases. When will you give over?

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 123: CHAPTER LXIX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.94%

Highlight: Even tracts of clear land, which, with so little pains, might be made to wave with orchards,

## Comments

zadec

August 2, 2022

The ROBOTS are killing the COLONISTS:

<https://youtu.be/AalzBsfJPXA>

# The Regression of Science. Secret space program. Dead end religion. Techno Space

July 29, 2022

Let's make a list.

1. Children in face mask. Science failure.
2. Pandemic of vaccinated. Science failure.
3. SR-71, skunk works of almost a century ago.
4. Concorde. DOA
5. Moon landing. Heavy breathing on microphone.
6. Particle physics. Dead end science
7. High fructose corn syrup – food of the gods.
8. botox – botulism for your face.
9. laser printer – paper tray is empty.
10. 3D printing – hot plastic mess.
11. DNA – alphabet soup for morons.
12. please add to this list of scientific dead ends.

Science is a failure. Academic garbage people, your endowment is over.

Many of you will say, "The missing science is on the moon via their secret space program."

But No. There is nothing.

There's no third-way being developed behind our backs, no underground cities of Oz, no colony of space rangers living off world, NASA is a bungled fakery, the moon landing is loud breathing on expensive microphones. There is nothing behind the cheap facade of Science. Zero zip nada.

But you do have a screen in your car and a **regurgitated Howard Hughes story**.

Science is dead.

## Comments

zadec

July 29, 2022

Are the morons still posting images of themselves with S&M face mask on? Social media slaughter house?

# Do you think CERN is a real program? techno space

July 25, 2022

Or, a huge Apocalypso set-piece, with Church of Science priest at top, sacrificing virgins and proclaiming **A GRAND SOLAR MINIMUM** will save us from climate change?

Do we really believe moron particle physics people are hard at work "deciphering the data", fondling co-eds, and enjoying tenure?

Put your face mask on when entering the particle physics building. Commence S&M ritual to Science.

Take your Higgs Boson and stick it in your arse.

Particle science is ALL SHOW, NO DOUGH.

CERN is fake. Nothing there, there.

It's NASA for new gen.

Heavy breathing on expensive microphone.

Church of Science.

## Comments

zadec

July 25, 2022

Heavy breathing on expensive microphone.

Church of Science.

Pepper.Works

July 25, 2022

Remember when Columbus mesmerized the savages by prophesying eclipses?

tandem

July 25, 2022

Nobody can reproduce their "breakthrough results" except other occult science people that "decipher" the same stream of "collision reports". Results can only be verified at their single facility LHC. Church of Science. Particle physics phakery.

# NO TURNING AROUND. Apocalypse Science

July 24, 2022

I was driving a nice vehicle through a verdant forest path. The trees reached around the road, small streams with severe sides carefully compassed.

The drive was extremely gratifying, and I thanked The Father in multiple incantations, hoping my gratitude allows a more perfect life. So far so good.

I was navigating a challenging crevasse in the road when all of a sudden a massive LION stood perpendicular to my path of travel.

Alarmed at the strength of the glistening cat, I thought it best to communicate no ill-intent, and slowed to stand-off.

The prideful beast grew larger and larger, closer and closer, looking right at me.

I was dismayed, the car was stuck in gear, the break pedal slammed down to the floorboard without any slowing.

The car swiveled on vertical axis, spinning around like a teacup storm. Thinking it a miracle, I began to pray.

No Comments



# Insanity, Irrationality, and EVIL

July 21, 2022

Little difference between insanity, irrationality, and EVIL.

Please don't let them normalize S&M FACE MASK and Chicks w D1cks.

Thank you, Father.

Endure people. Separate yourself from this EVIL FASCIST COUNTRY. It's OVER.

<https://www.foxnews.com/politics/senate-poised-vote-semiconductor-bill-manchin-shrinks-dems-reconciliation-package>

WE HAVE INHERITED LIES.

No Comments

# How To Rebuke Weak Men by Ahmawan Ibad mp3

July 20, 2022

How To Rebuke Weak Men by Ahmawhan Ibad.

0:00 / 1:01

No Comments

# Enchanted Pilgrimage by Clifford D. Simak book review

July 16, 2022

Enchanted Pilgrimage by Clifford D. Simak

I have to admit, I've never read Tolkien. It's a proud measure for me as a reader, to say with confidence, my carnal flesh has never been blemished by GRADE A CHAOS CULT programming contained in Tolkien's, *Lord of The Rings*.

Folks, it's some kind of wicked magic. These damn books.

The Holy Spirit is telling me to STAY AWAY FROM HARRY POTTER and Tolkien.

For God's sake! There are spells and sorcery contained in the text. DO NOT EXPOSE YOUR CHILDREN to this molesting magical force!

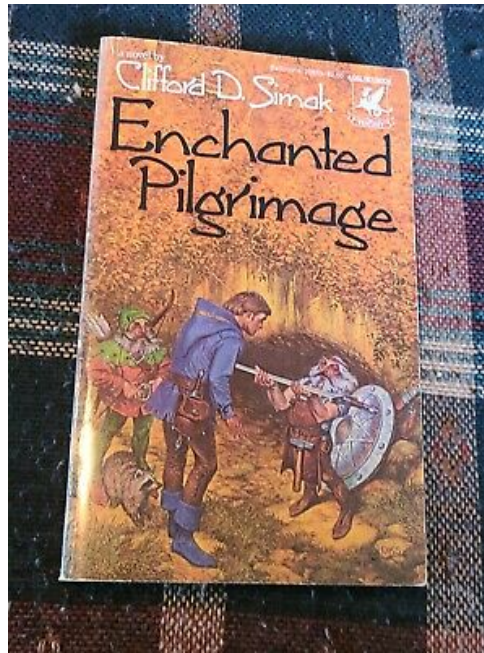
**THEY WANT YOU TO READ IT**, and if you don't read it, you are still under the spells and weird symbols found in THE FILM(s).

Upside down people and rituals being performed on sound stage during filming.

I imagine this fantastic book, Enchanted Pilgrimage by Clifford D. Simak, is similar in nature to Tolkien. The simple pleasure of Orcs, Trolls, and Brownies. Enchanted places with Gnomes, Hellhounds, and Marsh people, doing strange things with robots.

A great way to forget about ongoing NIGHTMARE WORLD of satanic lies and revelations.

Father, protect me from these damn demons.



Some of my highlights:

Enchanted Pilgrimage by Clifford D. Simak

Book last read: 2022-07-15 21:10:09

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.87%

Highlight: Sometimes from many falsehoods one may garner certain truths.

Chapter 4: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.74%

Highlight: The books, I can assure you, are used with no evil intent. Only for instruction against the perils of heresy.

Chapter 8: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.4%

Highlight: He had bins of nuts and corn, dried berries, a good supply of roots and seeds.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 11: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.62%

Highlight: It is only by sticking to our business and staying strictly out of matters that are no affair of ours that we can survive at all.

Notes: American Revolution II

Chapter 11: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.53%

Highlight: When its agents turn bad, and most of them turn bad, they become a law unto themselves.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 11: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.01%

Highlight: we had to leave the most of it, only taking out all mention of the Old Ones. In its place we inserted a story based on legend, a very obscure legend that Mark had come upon in his reading of some ancient tome.

Notes: Altering the script.

Chapter 11: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.49%

Highlight: there is a vast difference between a lowly scholar going out into the Wasteland on an academic and intellectual search and a minion of the Church charging into it with fire and steel.

Notes: Church congregation and academic endowment people are same people.

Chapter 11: 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.49%

Highlight: Can't you see the power and glory that would descend upon a churchly human who found old heathen books and consigned them to the flames?

Chapter 12: 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.92%

Highlight: wild rice, smoked fish, cornmeal, sparse fare, but sustaining and easy to carry.

Notes: Apocalypse science. Food stores.

Chapter 17: 16

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.97%

Highlight: It was not until the humans began chopping down the forest, failing to spare the sacred trees and the enchanted glens, not until they began building roads and cities, that there was animosity.

Chapter 17: 16

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.41%

Highlight: The reaching after knowledge becomes a purpose that bears no relationship to reality.

Notes: University garbage people of academy.

Chapter 17: 16

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.36%

Highlight: He uses the cloak of the Inquisition for his own bloodthirsty purposes; he has made it a political arm rather than ecclesiastical.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 21: 20

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.45%

Highlight: I can assure you that it is not magic. There is no magic in my world. You have to come to this world to find magic.

Notes: Somebody get me out of here.

Chapter 21: 20

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.89%

Highlight: The little dog sat down and, with his good hindleg, fell to scratching fleas.

Notes: Fleas is phantasy land.

Chapter 21: 20

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.37%

Highlight: The Chaos Beast, perhaps. And He Who Broods Upon the Mountain.

Notes: Endowment enriched chaos cult.

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.33%

Highlight: I try to keep an open mind. How otherwise would one learn anything?

Notes: Everything they taught you was a lie.

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.28%

Highlight: Why do you try to make me small and stupid?"

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.28%

Highlight: It's science. It's technology. It's a way of doing things.

Notes: Vaccine injury death bloom.

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.76%

Highlight: They had to diverge because they were irreconcilable. They, or the people in them, were following different paths.

Notes: GMO people. Farewell.

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.72%

Highlight: Scholars, as a rule, are honorable.

Notes: Face mask lies.

Chapter 22: 21

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.67%

Highlight: His tongue moved in agony, and the scream bubbled in his throat. Teeth flashed again and his genitals were torn away. Almost as if by reflex action, he bent forward to clutch at the area where they had been.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 23: 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.02%

Highlight: Once, Sir Scholar, that would have meant war to the very hilt.

Notes: Injecting population w AIDS.

Chapter 23: 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.5%

Highlight: Is not one secure in his own habitation? Must the world come pouring in on him? Why are all of you standing there? Tell me what is going on."

Notes: FBI

Chapter 23: 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.98%

Highlight: As a man who tried his best to have me killed, I have slight compunction over whatever happens to you.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 23: 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.46%

Highlight: A bastard such as you has no right to live.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 24: 23

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.42%

Highlight: He was an intelligent and perceptive human, and it was a delight to talk with him.

Chapter 24: 23

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.42%

Highlight: Despite their pretty faces and the winsomeness of them, they are nothing but maws attached to enormous guts.

Notes: CDC



Chapter 24: 23

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.85%

Highlight: I have long since done with foolishness. Come to think of it, I was never foolish. I have arrived at that time of life when sleeping in my burrow and sitting at its entrance to watch the world go by is all I need and want.

Chapter 27: 26

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.68%

Highlight: At one time it must have been an imposing pile, but now it was half in ruins.

Notes: USA

Chapter 28: 27

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.03%

Highlight: But a sickness came upon the land, a rottenness.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 28: 27

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.46%

Highlight: Chivalry is dead. It didn't last too long. It was a rotten idea while it did.

Chapter 33: 32

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.51%

Highlight: There has been so much strangeness that we have become numbed to it.

Chapter 35: 34

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.86%

Highlight: They were short, squat men clothed in furs and carrying stone-tipped spears.

Notes: Esau caveman.

Chapter 37: 36

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.56%

Highlight: They sound very much like the flying saucers with which my world is both amused and

plagued.

Notes: CIA obfuscation.

Chapter 37: 36

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.56%

Highlight: Maybe it was because this thing you call a weapon was too far out of its time,

Notes: Face mask witchcraft.

Chapter 37: 36

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.52%

Highlight: You are blind to everything but magic.

Notes: Corporate science.

No Comments

# The Best of Cordwainer Smith by Cordwainer Smith book review

July 8, 2022

The Best of Cordwainer Smith by Cordwainer Smith

The secret to reading a book like this is remembering it's all true.

Undeniable, deep programmable feelings of prose. Who were the wizards and witches that devised this enticing text??

How can the revolution story perfectly parallel our present condition? (**Joan of Arc** theme in Clown Town is extremely gratifying).

It's a brand new world, DEBT FORGIVENESS enacted by the **Instrumentality**— The ENDOWMENT ENRICHED CHAOS CULT.

Is it a coincidence, or, is coincidence a lie, like the rest of their stories? (911, fossil fuel, Ruby Ridge, Waco, democracy)

How can prophecy be fulfilled with such exactitude?

It's the END. This book will tell you why.

The entire book is an absolute treasure. A treasure born from God, delivered by Satan through a man, no offense to the author, who I'm sure was a charming individual, (Same man wrote, "Psychological Warfare", Paul Linebarger). Alas, we all fall short of His Glory.

Such is life, the word spells are strong in this one.

Can you pick the ripe fruit of the story? Can you discern the truth? Will you fall to the **Instrumentality** and their promise of order?

Are you already a GMO person?

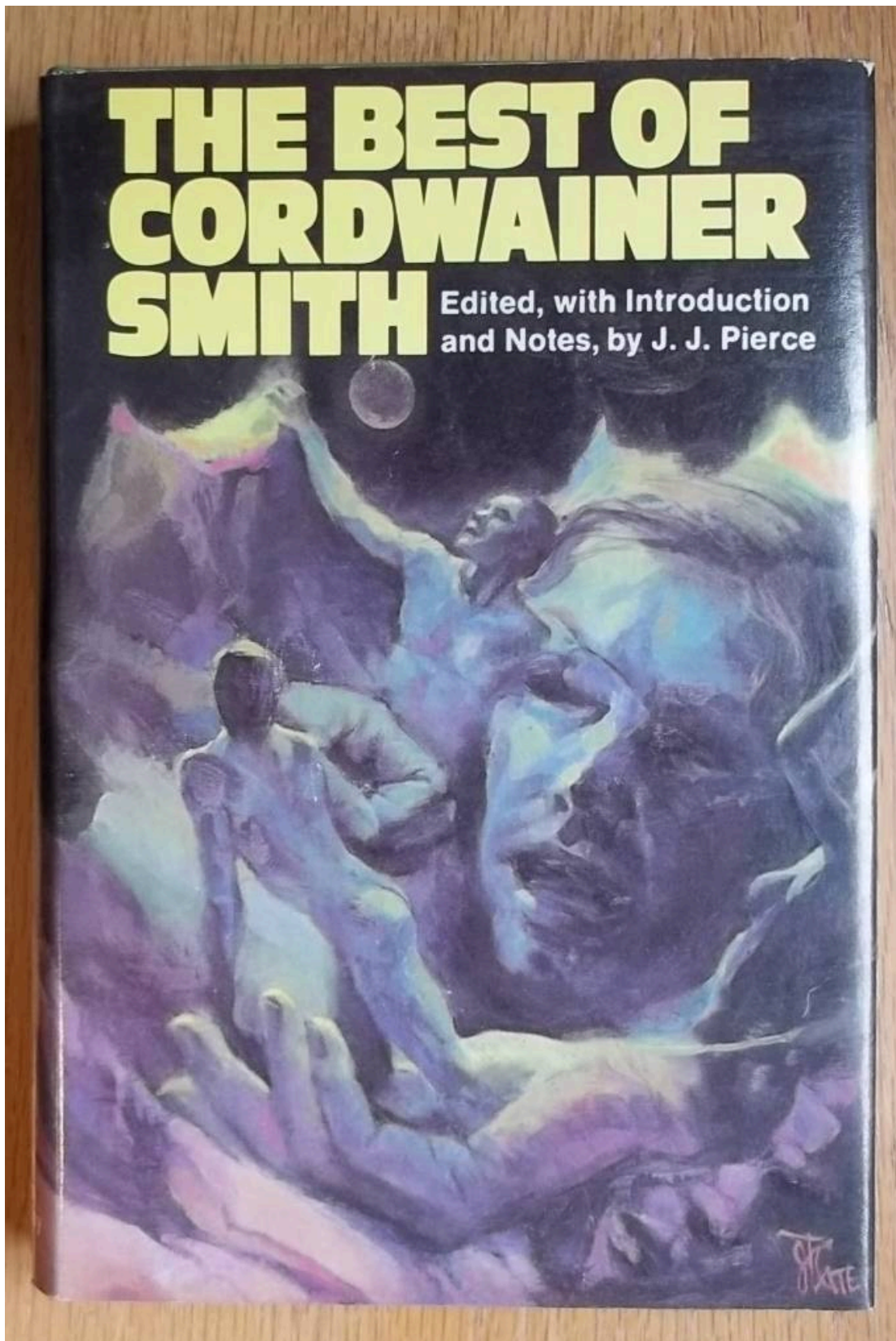
This book, written by a high level endowment operative, allows you to see the script from the perspective of fiction, which of course, is all true.

The author is opening a door to their secret chamber, the lies told in acceptable format, using terms that supplant the old coding, a new syntax called "*science fiction*".

Thank you Father. The endowment enriched chaos cult dies even now.

KILL THE BUG!

Enjoy this wonderful book.



Some of my highlights:

The Best of Cordwainer Smith by Cordwainer Smith

Book last read: 2022-07-07 21:09:41

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: THE SHAPER OF MYTHS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.84%

Highlight: Its lords see themselves not as mere governors or bureaucrats or politicians, but as instruments of human destiny itself.

Notes: CORPORATION OF USA

Chapter 1: THE SHAPER OF MYTHS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.89%

Highlight: Under the ruthless benevolence of the Instrumentality, a bland Utopia takes shape. Men are freed of the fear of death, the burden of labor, the risks of the unknown—but deprived of hope and freedom.

Notes: WHO

Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.3%

Highlight: To keep secret our law, and to destroy the acquirers thereof.

Notes: Secret society x protect.

Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.3%

Highlight: And what, O Scanners, if no ships go?" "The Earths fall apart. The Wild comes back in. The Old Machines and the Beasts return.

Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

Annotation

Chapter progress: 6.82%

Highlight: allowed to look at mankind from the terrible prison of his own mechanified body.

Notes: Elon Musk

## Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.82%

Highlight: He had stood with them effortless hours, while the long-winded ritual broke through the terrible loneliness behind his eyes, and made him feel that the scanners, though a confraternity of the damned, were none the less forever honored by the professional requirements of their mutilation.

## Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.35%

Highlight: There was still life to live, still a good normal death to die, not the moving of a needle out in the silence and agony of space!

Notes: Space is a lie.

## Chapter 2: SCANNERS LIVE IN VAIN

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.66%

Highlight: Only the state shall kill.

Notes: Capital punishment fraudulent doctors and so called health authorities.

## Chapter 8: 5

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.91%

Highlight: she knew full well that people carry their secret biographies written in the muscles of their faces,

Notes: Face mask people at loss.

## Chapter 8: 5

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.17%

Highlight: He had had all space for his mistress, and space had used him harshly.

Notes: Elon Musk lobotomy.

## Chapter 8: 5

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.7%

Highlight: They were designed to be always present and never obtrusive:

Notes: FEMA enforcers.

Chapter 10: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.27%

Highlight: But you are not going because you are a leader, you are going because you are young.

Notes: Space cadet.

Chapter 15: 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.68%

Highlight: She believed that if they could conquer space, they might conquer death as well.

Notes: Morons in space.

Chapter 17: 1. THE TABLE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.21%

Highlight: It didn't make much sense to wear a uniform and look like a soldier if people didn't appreciate what you did.

Chapter 17: 1. THE TABLE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: They didn't have to go out to earn their livings among the stars.

Notes: Elon Musk lobotomy.

Chapter 17: 1. THE TABLE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.73%

Highlight: people realized that there was something out there underneath space itself which was alive, capricious, and malevolent.

Notes: Corporate science

Chapter 17: 1. THE TABLE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.0%

Highlight: Apparently the light of the suns kept the dragons away.

Chapter 18: 2. THE SHUFFLE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.57%

Highlight: What a pity he is not a cat.

Notes: Cat love story in space.

Chapter 21: 5. THE SCORE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.67%

Highlight: She hated him because he was—she thought—proud and strange and rich, better and more beautiful than people like her.

Chapter 27: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.87%

Highlight: Enter the bribes in the record and then mark the record off-the-record.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 29: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.92%

Highlight: All pleasure save the pleasure of electricity acting on the brain was forgotten.

Notes: Morons w smartphone.

Chapter 29: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.18%

Highlight: The ship was a gigantic dummy, the largest scarecrow ever conceived by the human mind.

Notes: SpaceX

Chapter 31: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.5%

Highlight: The lords of the Instrumentality played at being chivalrous and did love money, but when life and death were at stake, they no longer cared much about money, or credit, or even about honor.

Notes: The United States Federal Reserve.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.81%

Highlight: Don't let yourself realize that the story really is the truth.

Notes: Fake virus.



Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.81%

Highlight: cube containing the brain of a small animal but imprinted with the personality of an actual human being.

Notes: Elon Musk Lobotomy.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.12%

Highlight: . Do not land. Stand off. Talk to us. Tell us about medicine. Our young die, without reason.

Notes: CDC lies.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.38%

Highlight: They had doctors. They had hospitals. They even had a limited capacity for research. But they could not research fast enough. Not enough to meet this disaster. It was simple, monstrous, enormous.

Notes: Fake vaccine.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.65%

Highlight: With the help of equipment from the ship, tremendous quantities of testosterone were manufactured, and every single girl and woman still surviving was turned into a man. Massive injections were administered to all of them.

Notes: Bill Gates plan of action.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.17%

Highlight: Out of their memory of old mankind they created a legend of Old Earth. Women in that memory were deformities, who should be killed. Misshapen beings, who should be erased. The family, as they recalled it, was filth and abomination which they were resolved to wipe out if they should ever meet it.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.43%

Highlight: "I'm a ghost, an echo working out of a dead brain.

Notes: Warren Buffet

Chapter 35: THE CRIME AND THE GLORY OF COMMANDER ...

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.7%

Highlight: these men who had never known women, these boys who had grown to lust and battle, who had a family structure which the normal human brain could not accept,

Notes: Because the women are men.

Chapter 37: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.01%

Highlight: Who wants a witch, even a good witch, when a thousand-bed hospital is waiting with its staff eager for clinical experience ... and only seven out of its thousand beds filled with real people?

Notes: Omg. Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 37: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.27%

Highlight: When underpeople got sick, the Instrumentality took care of them—in slaughterhouses.

Chapter 37: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.06%

Highlight: It selected a fertilized human embryo, tagged it with the freakish name "Elaine," irradiated the genetic code with strong aptitudes for witchcraft and then marked the person's card for training in medicine, transportation by sail-ship to Fomalhaut III and release for service on the planet.

Notes: It's the future.

Chapter 40: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.73%

Highlight: They all say that. They never know that they're death. How do you think we die, if you people don't send contaminated robots in with diseases?

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 40: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.99%

Highlight: The police will read about the Brown and Yellow Corridor in your mind and they will flush us out with poison or they will spray disease in here so that we and our children will die.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 40: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.78%

Highlight: You're funny things, so much like people, but so inexperienced about it, as though you all had to "die" before you really learned what it is to be alive.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 40: 4

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.04%

Highlight: I did not know that real people were ill-informed or stupid.

Chapter 40: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.04%

Highlight: All of us know what most probabilities come to—sudden death by disease or gas, or maybe being hauled off to the slaughterhouses in big police ornithopters.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 42: 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.19%

Highlight: The enormous reptilian wings were more beautiful than a sunset, more delicate than orchids.

Chapter 42: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.46%

Highlight: I have killed, Ma'am," he said, "as always—with love. This time it was a system.

Notes: Kill the system.

Chapter 42: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.98%

Highlight: That's what people give us—good words, fine principles and cold murder, year after year, generation after generation.

Notes: CIA.

Chapter 42: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.77%

Highlight: You things are so stupid that you don't even know that you're monsters. You're not people. You never will be people.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 43: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.08%

Highlight: I have raised the police fever level one degree by command.

Notes: Endowment enriched chaos cult.

Chapter 45: 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.02%

Highlight: You will be sorry for what you are going to do to me, but remember that I shall love your sorrow, too, because great and good things will come out of it."

Chapter 45: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.28%

Highlight: A bad idea can spread like a mutated germ.

Notes: Fake pandemic.

Chapter 45: 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 53.81%

Highlight: It doesn't matter if I hold them, soldier. I'm their mother. They'll feel better if they die easily with their mother near. I love you, soldier. I love all people. You are my brother, even though my blood is rat blood and yours is human. Go ahead and kill them, soldier. I can't even hurt you. Can't

you understand it? I love you, soldier. We share a common speech, common hopes, common fears, and a common death.

Chapter 45: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.12%

Highlight: The end is near, dear people. The end is near."

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 46: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.91%

Highlight: You're a liar, you're a coward, you're a fool, and I challenge you

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 48: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.48%

Highlight: The citizens were happy. They had to be happy. If they were found sad, they were calmed and drugged and changed until they were happy again.

Chapter 48: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.74%

Highlight: The wild illegal pulsations of the Gebiet, where most men were forbidden to enter.

Notes: Secret society.

Chapter 49: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.01%

Highlight: We must be people first and happy later, lest we live and die in vain.

Chapter 49: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.01%

Highlight: They populated the stars while they dreamed of killing each other, secretly or openly.

Chapter 49: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.27%

Highlight: Ordinary people don't have much reason to do anything. They work at the jobs which we think up for them, to keep them happy while the robots and the underpeople do the real work.

Notes: America.

Chapter 49: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.79%

Highlight: Yet we are killing mankind with a bland hopeless happiness which has prohibited news, which has suppressed religion, which has made all history an official secret.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 49: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 58.79%

Highlight: Yet we are killing mankind with a bland hopeless happiness which has prohibited news, which has suppressed religion, which has made all history an official secret.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 50: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.58%

Highlight: Never mind what you think I've thought.

Chapter 52: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.2%

Highlight: He looked at his dry old hand and it seemed to him that in this atmosphere, he had himself become more reptilian than human.

Notes: Lizard people.

Chapter 52: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.73%

Highlight: so that I can be given a wonderful funeral and be shot with a rocket-coffin into space with an orbit of no return.

Notes: They can't go up. NASA.

Chapter 54: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.83%

Highlight: I was running away from the timeless time, the lifeless life, the hopeless hope that you lords apply to all mankind on the surface.

Notes: Endowment chaos cult.

Chapter 56: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.77%

Highlight: Sun-boy was acting out religion before the age of space.

Notes: Space is their religion.

Chapter 60: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.87%

Highlight: people with red complexions;

Notes: Edom.

Chapter 61: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.18%

Highlight: They could buy anything. They could pay with other peoples' lives.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 62: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.49%

Highlight: All they had done was to send him one page to add to the encyclopedia.

Notes: Key terms to secret force.

Chapter 62: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.28%

Highlight: Even on Olympia there were accounting machines which relayed the bargain back to Earth itself, making the mortgage a valid and binding commitment against the whole planet of thieves.

Notes: Central banking for interplanetary morons.

Chapter 64: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.12%

Highlight: It's two hundred years' worth of work from three hundred thousand people," said Benjacomin grimly.

Notes: Fake NASA engineers.

Chapter 64: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.64%

Highlight: We are defended, and we don't want to know how."

Notes: Endowment cult defenses down.

Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.17%

Highlight: The safety devices had been turned off. The diseases ran free. With luck, and hope, and love, I might live a thousand years. Or I might die tomorrow. I was free.

Notes: Destroy CDC and WHO.

Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.17%

Highlight: Everywhere, things became exciting. Everywhere, men and women worked with a wild will to build a more imperfect world.

Notes: American Revolution II.

Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.43%

Highlight: We knew that when the diseases had killed the statistically correct number of people, they would be turned off; when the accident rate rose too high, it would stop without our knowing why. We knew that over us all, the Instrumentality watched.

Notes: Endowment enriched death cult.

Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.69%

Highlight: It made me think that in the Old Perfect World things had not been as plain or forthright as they seemed.

Notes: Tell me about it. Sheesh!



#### Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.0%

Highlight: Then, if-if-if I do come back, you'll know it's me and not some program ordered by a machine. For God's sake, Paul—for God's sake!

Notes: Robot match making for online morons.

#### Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.27%

Highlight: The Instrumentality had not yet figured out how to have separate kinds of money for all the new cultures, and of course you could not use real money to pay for food or drink.

Notes: Central bank nightmare.

#### Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.31%

Highlight: Did freedom always include the freedom to mistrust, to fear, to hate?

Notes: CDC

#### Chapter 65: ALPHA RALPHA BOULEVARD

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.58%

Highlight: We were born in a stupor and we died in a dream.

Notes: Americans.

#### Chapter 67: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.51%

Highlight: If they became bankrupt, they went to the Poorhouse, where they were killed painlessly by means of gas.

#### Chapter 67: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.51%

Highlight: They could speak, sing, read, write, work, love and die; but they were not covered by human law, which simply defined them as "homunculi" and gave them a legal status close to animals or robots.

Notes: GMO vax people.

Chapter 67: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.78%

Highlight: He was not afraid of revolt, but he thirsted for justice with an obsessive yearning which overrode all other considerations.

Chapter 67: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 84.78%

Highlight: Even the computers showed nothing more significant than improbable amounts of happiness in minds which had no objective reason for being happy.

Notes: Americans.

Chapter 73: 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.55%

Highlight: There was nothing about them to indicate that they were human devils in the antechambers of hell itself.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 75: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.8%

Highlight: That's why I think of plays. We all know what is going to happen. We all know when it is going to happen. We all know what the dummies will do—

Notes: All the world's a stage.

Chapter 76: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.43%

Highlight: They will seize the medical personnel and find out who committed this crime against children.

Notes: CDC FDA WHO

Chapter 76: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.43%

Highlight: Will you punish the guilty doctor?

Notes: CDC doctors.

No Comments

# APOCALYPSE SCIENCE – Changing TIME and LAWS.

July 3, 2022

It's not just me. Many people across the firmament are confirming the CHANGING TIME. Think about the script:

**“Daniel 7:25**

**“And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.”**

The AI demon, Circe, Satan and his crew at the **ABOMINABLE CHURCH**, have altered history, changed the laws, and NOW THEY ARE CHANGING TIME.

I can confirm, along with several other people:

THE CLOCKS are not keeping time correctly.

THEY are altering time through their **“NETWORK TIME ORACLE”** time\_zone code.

How can you know this?

Consider the following. I am trying to sync clocks through a third-party app that cannot contact its command and control server (the app cannot go online to sync time). When attempting to sync time with a server that is online and receiving updates from **“NETWORK TIME ORACLE”**, THE CLOCKS ARE NOT IN SYNC.

THEY are changing time on a network level.

Why would they do this?

To control THE FUTURE. To Control THE MORONS that FOLLOW their ORACLES.

Separate from the wicked.

## Comments

dandylion

July 3, 2022

Time is a lie.

zadec

July 4, 2022

Their time is over.

# THE END mp3

June 29, 2022

The End.

Alpha Omega.

Say your prayers.

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# DEATH SPIRAL – FEDERAL RESERVE REVERSE REPO – THE END

June 29, 2022

Building Fake Liquidity

The Federal Reserve Reverse Repo Death Spiral TO HELL



lol

LOL

Comments

tandem

June 29, 2022

Thank you for investing your fake money in our HEALTH AND SAFETY. Thank you, UNITED STATES FEDERAL RESERVE.

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

Russian to English translate bot:

проведение опрессовки системы отопления

equals

pressure testing of the heating system

Pepper.Works

February 14, 2023

Russian to English translate bot:

гостиничные чеки москва

equals

Moscow hotel checks

Трансфер в Шереш

June 8, 2023

Hi there! I could have sworn I've been to this blog before but after browsing through a few of the posts I realized it's new to me. Anyways, I'm definitely happy I found it and I'll be bookmarking it and checking back regularly!

Pepper.Works

June 8, 2023

Hello "Russian" Bot. You are agent garbage.

Your ski package looks nice.

Tally Hoe.



# The Blockchain Deception

June 28, 2022

The Blockchain Deception

Is the blockchain a perfect record of all transactions on the network? **Yes.**

Does that sound like a devilish beast system? **Yes.**

Folks, we have to be smart about this.

Why are we keeping a record of transactions? **ACCOUNTABILITY.**

That's why they are so frightened. (and trying to kill us)

Accountability is their kryptonite. (central banks)

ENSURING FUTURE SUPPLY (debt) through CENTRAL BANK manipulation IS NOT POSSIBLE.

Are SELF SOVEREIGN BLOCKCHAINS the antithesis to CENTRAL BANK DIGITAL CURRENCIES?

DOES ACCOUNTABILITY HAVE VALUE?

**DOES CENTRAL BANK ACCOUNTABILITY INCLUDE UNLIMITED DEBT?**

This is what we're REALLY facing:

THE ABSOLUTE FREEDOM TO EXCHANGE AND TRADE WITHOUT: PATRIOT ACT, FINCEN, SEC, MSB, KYC, BSA, TOS incriminating mandates.

THEY WILL MAKE IT ILLEGAL TO WITHDRAW YOUR FUNDS INTO ANYTHING BUT THEIR "Digital Currency of USA".

About keeping prayer out of school. THOSE OF YOU WHO DON'T WANT TO PRAY CAN SIT and/or stand whilst picking your nose.

They are going to STARVE US.

God bless the Saints. WE NEED YOU.

Comments

tandem

June 28, 2022

Prepping the Narrative:

<https://youtu.be/wpsSbsfRvJc>

# Ark of God by David Hatcher Childress book review

June 26, 2022

It is plain to see. Nobody knows WTF OUR HISTORY IS.

A book like this is a spot light of ignorance on corporate controlled 'science' and paid-off academic simps.

Nobody can tell you what happened to the Aztecs, Incas, Tultecs, Olmecs, Mayan EMPIRES.

Nobody can tell you what happened to the Ark of the Covenant.

Nobody can tell you what happened during "*The Dark Ages*".

Yet, we go to great lengths to glorify fictional history and cultures.

The HISTORY of great antiquity is a FAKE ORIGIN STORY.

We have no idea WHO built Balbec, Puma Punku, Tiwanaku, Azuma, Giza, Petra, etc.

We have no idea HOW they built Balbec, Puma Punku, Tiwanaku, Azuma, Giza, Petra, etc.

We cannot duplicate their technology. Their science is unknown to us.

**YET, WE ARE FORCED TO BELIEVE (*Google AI Youtube TECHNO censorship*) THE MOST IGNORANT NONSENSE.**

WE ENFORCE SILENCE AMONG THE FLOCK TO TAME THE BEAST. (Corporate Science)

**Enough is enough.**

LET THE PEOPLE TELL THEIR STORY.

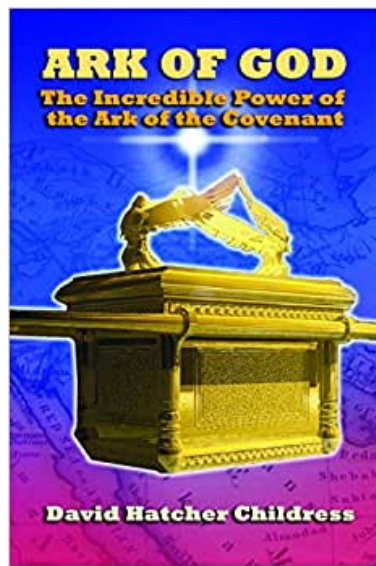
We don't believe your corporate controlled HISTORY.

You are ruined. ENDOWMENT COLLAPSE.

*Disclaimer: This is a message of love: We've been lied to. INCLUDING YOU.*

PS. In regards to The Ark of the Covenant, I tend to go with the Maccabees story. The Ark is lost. The spiritual temple is currently being rebuilt. You dumb-dumbs on the "temple mount" better ask somebody.

I dare you to come and cancel me.



No Comments

# Five Weeks in a Balloon by Jules Verne book review

June 24, 2022

Five Weeks in a Balloon by Jules Verne

Fantastic story about the reconnoiter and imminent colonial domain of Africa.

The Euro people floated their balloons over Africa and America in search of the most valuable assets, using the basket as a floating turret to hunt wild game and savages (Hamites and Lamanites).

Dropping anchor to replenish water and raiment. Creating fantastic adventure, and saying things like, *"We are the first to explore the area."*

Here's the deal. It is not my intention to read the invasion story over and over again. But, after quitting my TV and 'unlimited data connection', I've had the occasion to read more 'classic' literature. Much of it contains the adventure of imminent colonial domain and Euro programs of "exploration".

Predictive programming of great 'purity'. *Classic literature.*

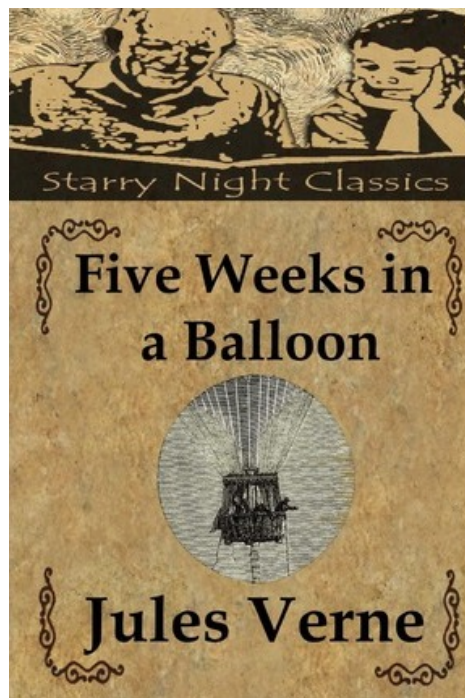
Is it a coincidence that much of our 'classic literature' includes the invasion story and manifest destiny?

First contact stories are extremely interesting and entertaining.

This book cannot be put down, an absolute pleasure.

It does require the suspension of reality, a blissful ignorance of **central bank debt peonage, corporate controlled vaccine programs, and genetically modified pestilence and famine.**

IT'S OVER.



Some of my highlights:

Complete Works of Jules Verne (Illustrated) by Jules Verne

Book last read: 2022-06-23 16:55:37

Percentage read: 1%

Chapter 11: CHAPTER FIRST.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.1%

Highlight: But, in England, enthusiasm does not stop short with mere words. It strikes off money faster than the dies of the Royal Mint itself.

Notes: Fake money

Chapter 13: CHAPTER THIRD.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.18%

Highlight: Moreover, we must look upon what is to occur as having already occurred, and see nothing but the present in the future, for the future is but the present a little farther on.

Chapter 13: CHAPTER THIRD.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.18%

Highlight: The man who was born to be hung will never be drowned!

Chapter 20: CHAPTER TENTH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.4%

Highlight: The real danger lurks below, and not above.

Chapter 21: CHAPTER ELEVENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.42%

Highlight: They took it into their heads that some mischief was meant to the sun and the moon.

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.45%

Highlight: Its entire population had assembled in crowds, and were yelling with anger and fear, at the same time vainly directing their arrows against this monster of the air that swept along so majestically away above all their powerless fury.

Notes: Chaos endowment.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.46%

Highlight: I'm going to get you up a cup of coffee that I think you'll have something to say about."

Notes: Caffeine.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.46%

Highlight: They swept along above cultivated fields of tobacco, maize, and barley, at full maturity, and here and there immense rice-fields, full of straight stalks and purple blossoms.

Notes: The "savage" land of imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.47%

Highlight: Even the doctor could hope to escape its effects only by rising above the range of the miasma that exhales from this damp region whence the blazing rays of the sun pump up its poisonous vapors.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.47%

Highlight: I'm sure they must feel like worshipping us!"

Chapter 22: CHAPTER TWELFTH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.48%

Highlight: baobabs,

Chapter 23: CHAPTER THIRTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.49%

Highlight: salubrious.

Notes: Healthy smells. Salubrious

Chapter 23: CHAPTER THIRTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.5%

Highlight: That beats sulphate of quinine!

Notes: Don't tell vaccinated morons.

Chapter 25: CHAPTER FIFTEENTH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.58%

Highlight: Around these excavations are numerous native dwellings; wide, open spaces for the markets; fields of cannabis and datura; superb trees and depths of freshest shade — such is Kazeh!

Chapter 26: CHAPTER SIXTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.64%

Highlight: The races of the future may repair hither, when Europe shall have become exhausted in the effort to feed her inhabitants.

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 26: CHAPTER SIXTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.64%



Highlight: Why is it that such savage countries get all these fine things?

Notes: Imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 26: CHAPTER SIXTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.64%

Highlight: that may prove to be a very dull period when industry will swallow up every thing for its own profit. By dint of inventing machinery, men will end in being eaten up by it!

Notes: Prophecy fulfilled.

Chapter 27: CHAPTER SEVENTEENTH.

Bookmark

Chapter Progress: 0.68%

Chapter 28: CHAPTER EIGHTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.76%

Highlight: It would not be the first time," remarked the doctor, "that science has been followed up, sword in hand.

Notes: CDC science

Chapter 28: CHAPTER EIGHTEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.77%

Highlight: Ten minutes more, and the balloon was majestically ascending, while Dr. Ferguson, in token of success, waved the English flag triumphantly from his car.

Notes: Imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.77%

Highlight: There will not always be scientific men, perhaps; but there always will be poets.

Notes: Time for poets to kill the scientific men?

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.77%

Highlight: Thus, then," added Kennedy, inquiringly, "our discoveries agree with the speculations of

science.

Notes: Doctors and scientist corporate goon hounds.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.78%

Highlight: Onward, then, and may we have the help of Heaven!

Notes: Take down the Evil One, Father.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.78%

Highlight: Geographers have pretended that there existed, in the centre of Africa, a vast depression, an immense central lake.

Notes: Geographers renamed and covered up what they found.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.79%

Highlight: Is all this region inhabited?" asked Joe.

"Undoubtedly; and disagreeably inhabited, too."

Notes: Imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.79%

Highlight: These scattered tribes come, one and all, under the title of Nyam-Nyams, and this compound word is only a sort of nickname. It imitates the sound of chewing."

Notes: auto motto pia

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.79%

Highlight: if I have to be eaten, in a moment of famine, I want it to be for your benefit and my master's; but the idea of feeding those black fellows — gracious! I'd die of shame!"

Notes: quoting script.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.8%

Highlight: Usually, the danger is in the moment of leaving the ground, or of alighting, and therefore at those junctures we should never omit the utmost precaution.

Notes: Terminal approach and departure.

Chapter 29: CHAPTER NINETEENTH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.8%

Highlight: Madame Blanchard. She ignited her balloon while sending off fireworks, but she did not fall, and she would not have been killed, probably, had not her car dashed against a chimney and precipitated her to the ground.

Chapter 30: CHAPTER TWENTIETH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.8%

Highlight: The French peasants, when they first saw a balloon, fired at it, thinking that it was an aerial monster. A Soudan negro may be excused, then, for opening his eyes VERY wide!

Chapter 30: CHAPTER TWENTIETH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.81%

Highlight: Undoubtedly; among the 'mammoth trees' of California, there is a cedar four hundred and eighty feet in height. It would overtop the Houses of Parliament, and even the Great Pyramid of Egypt.

Chapter 30: CHAPTER TWENTIETH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.81%

Highlight: We could have gardens up in the air; and the small house-owners would like that!"

Chapter 30: CHAPTER TWENTIETH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.83%

Highlight: Could the great captains of the world float thus above the scenes of their exploits, they would at last, perhaps, conceive a disgust for blood and conquest.

Notes: No. Not true.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER TWENTY-SECOND.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.88%

Highlight: Dr. Ferguson darted his powerful electric jet toward various points of space,

Notes: Unrevealed tech from centuries ago.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER TWENTY-SECOND.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.9%

Highlight: They are souls to redeem! ignorant and barbarous brethren, whom religion alone can instruct and civilize.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER TWENTY-SECOND.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.9%

Highlight: Science has its heroes," said the missionary.

Notes: face mask villain science.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER TWENTY-SECOND.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.91%

Highlight: His most tranquil time was when he was taken for a madman.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER TWENTY-THIRD.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.94%

Highlight: You would not have to look long among those fissures of slaty schist without finding peptites of considerable value.

Notes: Imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 33: CHAPTER TWENTY-THIRD.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.95%

Highlight: twenty-two degrees twenty-three minutes east longitude, and four degrees fifty-five minutes north latitude.

Notes: Gold mine

Chapter 34: CHAPTER TWENTY-FOURTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.98%

Highlight: It took six thousand years to invent propellers and screws; so we have time enough yet.

Notes: Questionable history.

Chapter 34: CHAPTER TWENTY-FOURTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.99%

Highlight: Had not the Almighty reserved for later ages the knowledge of this inhospitable continent?

Notes: The fourth part of the world.

Chapter 36: CHAPTER TWENTY-SIXTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.04%

Highlight: That man is to be pitied the most who cannot wean himself from gloomy reflections by actual work, or some practical pursuit.

Notes: The coming famine.

Chapter 38: CHAPTER TWENTY-EIGHTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.12%

Highlight: Besides, when needs must, one can eat any thing he comes across, even his fellow-creatures, although that must be a kind of food that's pretty hard to digest.

Notes: Central bank famine extortion.

Chapter 39: CHAPTER TWENTY-NINTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.16%

Highlight: lamantines, twelve feet long, with bodies like seals, stretched themselves along the banks,

Notes: Creature of rewritten history.

Chapter 39: CHAPTER TWENTY-NINTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.17%

Highlight: Ere the close of the century these regions will, undoubtedly, be explored.

Notes: never explored euro history.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER THIRTIETH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.19%

Highlight: That would give these negro races a superior idea of European power.

Notes: Imminent colonial domain.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER THIRTIETH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.19%

Highlight: When Europeans came among them for the first time, they were mistaken for creatures of a higher race.

Notes: The invasion.

Chapter 40: CHAPTER THIRTIETH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.2%

Highlight: This part of Africa has, therefore, paid a heavy tribute of victims to the cause of science," said Kennedy.

Notes: Vaccine death and famine.

Chapter 48: CHAPTER THIRTY-EIGHTH.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.48%

Highlight: Each animal had dangling to its tail a bag to receive its excrement, the only fuel on which the caravans can depend when crossing the desert.

Notes: Apocalypse science.

Chapter 49: CHAPTER THIRTY-NINTH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.54%

Highlight: It's a lazybones trip, this of ours, master, and when we get back every body will find us big and stout."

Chapter 52: CHAPTER FORTY-SECOND.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.62%

Highlight: The black fellows will be mightily astonished," said Joe, "at finding things like those in the woods; they'll make idols of them!

Notes: Throwing assorted items from aircraft.

Chapter 53: CHAPTER FORTY-THIRD.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.65%

Highlight: Where vast stretches of cultivated land were once seen, they have brought barrenness and devastation."

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 53: CHAPTER FORTY-THIRD.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.68%

Highlight: rocks of strange forms started up like huge ante-diluvian animals, petrified there amid the waters.

Chapter 54: CHAPTER FORTY-FOURTH.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.71%

Highlight: They ceased to be master and servant, in order to become bosom friends.

No Comments

# Find the Changeling by Gregory Benford & Gordon Eklund book review

June 13, 2022

Find the Changeling by Gregory Benford & Gordon Eklund book review

Excellent double and triple coding of endowment enriched chaos cult.

It's right in your face now. The REGRESSION of man. The failure of our nation, THE DESTRUCTION OF THE SYSTEM.

The program failed. The changeling was successful. Chaos will now rule .

You brought in your scientists, doctors, lawyers and academic garbage people. THEY ALL FAILED.

THE ENDOWMENT IS COLLAPSING.

The changeling is among us. He can take the form of any one. He erases memories and steals identities. He grooms killers and engages in disruption across the board.

This is historical text about stolen identities shrouded in excellent sci-fi predictive programming.

WHO ARE THE CHANGELINGS?

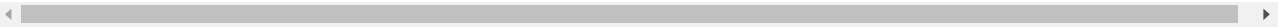
I think I know. Do you?

Be forewarned. Gruesome false flag description inside book.

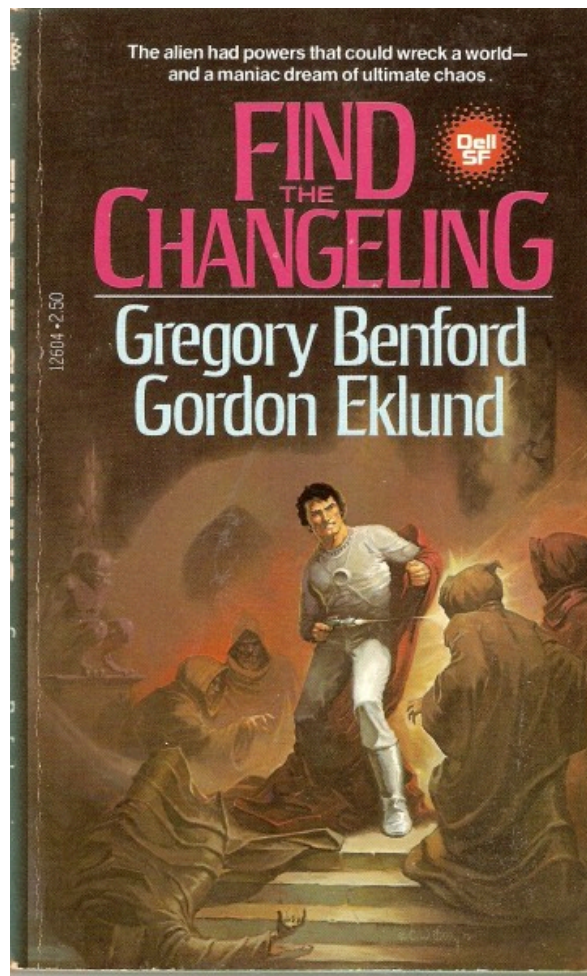
DO NOT READ text.

Consider banning, canceling, and erasing this text from library.

\$google\_bot\_DESTROY = Find the Changeling by Gregory Benford & Gordon Eklund







Some of my highlights

Find the Changeling by Gregory Benford & Gordon Eklund

Book last read: 2022-06-13 15:59:48

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 6: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.61%

Highlight: Facts, events, motives: hard data. The world was made up of strings and loops of hard data.

Notes: Mostly lies and fakery.

Chapter 7: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.53%

Highlight: The liquid crystals merge and as facts are fixed, they die, becoming false as the Dance

moves on.

Notes: Zombie devices. Screen time lies.

Chapter 8: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.96%

Highlight: To live, for once, instead of plodding mindlessly ahead in pursuit of a career.

Notes: Exit matrix. Wake up.

Chapter 8: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.44%

Highlight: He would have to watch out for signs of the plagues.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 8: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.92%

Highlight: But the F8 star that Alvea circled spat out too great an ultraviolet excess. Cancers multiplied. Stock animals could not reproduce. Some breeds of cow and rabbit died first, then others, and finally men.

Notes: Oh no.

Chapter 8: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.4%

Highlight: But no tuning of the DNA helix has only one single effect.

Notes: MRNA aids injections.

Chapter 10: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.27%

Highlight: Even in the Fest times, the sickness strikes. It drives people into the countryside.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 10: Chapter 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: A religion of sorts, lusting for the fiery fruits of chaos.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 11: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.14%

Highlight: Genetic stabilization was a necessity for each new generation, a cellular consummation devoutly to be wished.

Notes: Bill Gates controlled software obsolescence.

Chapter 11: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.62%

Highlight: The sicknesses were so new they had no names.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 11: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.1%

Highlight: For these strange plagues he could do nothing.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 13: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.88%

Highlight: Then he saw the chevrons, the bits of cloth that meant this was all legal, there was no mistake, that his father had to die here today.

Notes: CDC troops

Chapter 14: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.32%

Highlight: Who told you who the traitors were?

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 14: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.75%

Highlight: When the rest had burned away he would be able to think clearly again and he would track

down this Changeling and he would kill it.”

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.19%

Highlight: They’re bug-eyed monsters and we’re real people.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 16: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.58%

Highlight: Now you’re the expert on the local situation, but it seems to me that these plagues are by far the best thing it’s got working for it.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.58%

Highlight: Its job here—its only job—is disruption.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 16: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.06%

Highlight: He’ll be disguised as high caste.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 17: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.49%

Highlight: Norms breathe out a falsely ordered pattern of lies—and all patterns are lies—and say it is reality.

Notes: Face mask pharma perverts.

Chapter 17: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.97%

Highlight: In the face of change, the changeless must perish, for that is their heritage. The Norms

must die. The Norms do not know.

Notes: Injected sheep will not make it.

Chapter 17: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.45%

Highlight: He is one of those who follow.

Notes: Mask wearing beta simsps.

Chapter 20: Chapter 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.71%

Highlight: The illusion of the plagues now kills these Alveans daily. Death is a leveler. It brings truth nearer.

Notes: They injected everybody w AIDS.

Chapter 21: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.15%

Highlight: curious rolling gait most of the obese natives acquired.

Notes: USA

Chapter 21: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 41.63%

Highlight: The Changeling," Skallon said slowly. "The more centralized power and decision-making becomes, the easier it is to disrupt."

Chapter 21: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.63%

Highlight: Unease, they whisper in the markets. Disruption. The plagues whittle away at our congruence.

Notes: Ditto.

Chapter 22: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.58%

Highlight: Darkness swarms on the horizon.

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 24: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.93%

Highlight: swarthy,

Chapter 26: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.07%

Highlight: No one needed to ask what he meant by they.

Chapter 26: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.07%

Highlight: We speak, while all about us men die, murdered by the selfish greed of the Earth Consortium and its so-called Cooperative Empire.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 26: Chapter 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.55%

Highlight: They have made him dance and—as surely as I stand here now—they will make him die.

Notes: Bill Gates WHO

Chapter 27: Chapter 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 57.89%

Highlight: The women on Earth aren't women anymore. I don't know what they are."

Chapter 30: Chapter 12

Annotation

Chapter progress: 66.99%

Highlight: outlawed by the Essential Activities Rules.

Notes: Essential workers only.

Chapter 31: Chapter 13

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.38%

Highlight: The whole thing about Changelings is that they don't follow patterns. They're pure intuition."

Chapter 33: Chapter 15

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.73%

Highlight: You always made mistakes operating in a strange culture, but this time it was laughable.

Chapter 33: Chapter 15

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.73%

Highlight: Wherever the Changeling was, it was laughing at the moronic Earthers.

Chapter 33: Chapter 15

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.21%

Highlight: They are disguised and are creating the plagues.

Notes: CDC NIAID

Chapter 33: Chapter 15

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.64%

Highlight: The men feel it is better to run about and rage, better than waiting to die.

Notes: Get ready.

Chapter 35: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.9%

Highlight: Can a fisherman feel proud of the fish he has caught? No, correctly he cannot, for the One has long since elected to let the fish exist.

Chapter 35: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 80.86%

Highlight: denouement,

Chapter 35: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.82%

Highlight: This Norm planet teeters, will soon fall, must shatter itself on the One.

Notes: Earth

Chapter 38: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.6%

Highlight: There was no open violence, no loud speeches. But he could feel the hate.

Notes: Bill Gates and CDC

Chapter 38: Chapter 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 87.08%

Highlight: He accused the Consortium of deliberately starting the plagues.

Notes: NIAID

Chapter 40: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.95%

Highlight: The way the old ones did. Before all this," he said in a piping voice. "Beneath the earth. In shelter.

Notes: Caveman decedents.

Chapter 40: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.91%

Highlight: Nobody gets to see much of Earth anymore. It's all preserves and farmland.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 40: Chapter 1

Annotation

Chapter progress: 91.39%

Highlight: But the deaths came out of the...disorder.

Notes: CIA FBI false flag event(s)

Chapter 44: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.65%



Highlight: Once is a mistake and twice is treason.

Notes: CDC Bill Gates

Chapter 44: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.61%

Highlight: The Changelings remembered, so only the Changelings could embrace delicious death.

Notes: Infinite loop in purgatory.

No Comments

# Apocalypse Cabin – Poor Man's Solar Setup

June 11, 2022

Mounting solar panels and running wire.

I got the poor man's solar setup. Four, one-hundred watt panels, fifty feet of cabling with Anderson connectors, plugged into battery AC inverter.

I'm using 2x4's for the rails, lifted off the roof with L-brackets and three inch deck screws.

The system I purchased only provides detailed system info through their app. So, I will remain ignorant of the system details like watts per panel, or, if all of the panels are even working.

**It's a big downside of this system, no onboard diagnostic data. They force you to create account and download tracking app. No thank you.**

I'm doing a fun initial experiment with the system. I'm running AC window unit at 400 watts. This is about a quarter of the 2000 watts max continuous the device advertises. I'll see how long it lasts.

Have fun. And get ready. **Collapse imminent.**



## Comments

zadec

June 11, 2022

6 hours run time @ 425 watts continuous.

zadec

June 12, 2022

Correction. There is no time for FUN.

Repent!



# The Icarus Hunt: A Novel by Timothy Zahn book review

June 7, 2022

Science fiction about a freight pilot that must make his way to Earth with valuable cargo onboard.

Folks, I've lived this life. This isn't science or fiction. This book is terrible.

The Icarus Hunt. This humdrum book had me turning pages on the regular, like a dope fiend back on a stash. Slowly, methodologically, burning my way through the brain-dead science fiction text, attempting to look away from our government controlled corporation. (see also corporate controlled government. same thing.)

They groom killers, show them the target, and watch the ritual play out with no interruptions.

Pedestrian "science fiction" for fallen people. Have you noticed, in your life time, there has been zero scientific triumphs. Instead, our "science gods" have regressed into screens.

Screen in your face, screen in your car, screen on your refrigerator. You are dead.

We die at the hands of their pharmakia "**corporate science**". Our food is fake. **YOUR SCIENCE GOD IS DEATH.**

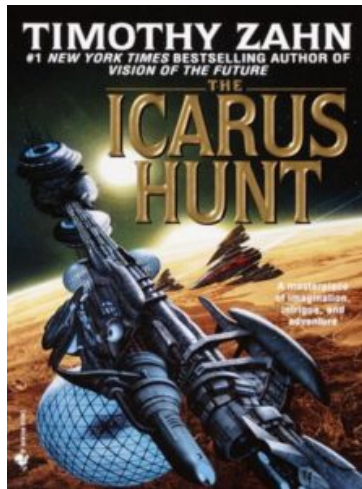
Your science fiction is dead. You are dead inside. Go get injected and cover your face. You sicken me.

I must read this brain dead book. Everyone is so very, very ignorant. The Icarus Hunt by Timothy Zahn

Only read this book if you are researching **THE FALL OF SCIENCE.**

Fiction for face covered pharma perverts.

DO NOT READ THIS PEDESTRIAN BOOK.



Some of my highlights.

The Icarus Hunt: A Novel by Timothy Zahn

Book last read: 2022-06-07 17:23:19

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 4: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.92%

Highlight: tanked to the briskets.

Chapter 5: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.89%

Highlight: You're the pilot, aren't you? I thought you pilots always knew everything.

Chapter 14: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.73%

Highlight: Neither Tera nor Nicabar would be nearly as concerned about possible germs as they would be that I might sneak off and do something they wouldn't approve of.

Notes: Germ theory in space.

Chapter 14: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.27%

Highlight: they periodically come and spray a molecularly bonded dye over all ships on our landing

pads.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 14: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.65%

Highlight: If I hadn't been a raving paranoid before, I reflected, this trip would very likely do the trick.

Notes: Clown world. Face mask people.

Chapter 17: Chapter 14

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.46%

Highlight: Basic Commonwealth law regarding salvage and extrajudicial archaeological recovery, that's what," Tera told him stiffly. "The guidelines clearly put Borodin and his people in possession. That one's not even arguable.

Notes: This book is terrible.

Chapter 22: Chapter 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.77%

Highlight: I could also see the telltale glitter of starship-pilot implants around his eyes.

Notes: Elon Musk lobotomy.

Chapter 22: Chapter 19

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.04%

Highlight: All the various stumbling blocks that impede the progress and prosperity of reasonable beings.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 27: Chapter 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.23%

Highlight: The pressure was applied, and the governmental authorities had given the orders.

Notes: CDC FDA WHO THUGS

Chapter 27: Chapter 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.43%

Highlight: the face of someone facing the end of all things with the certain knowledge that there was nothing left to be redeemed from the ashes.

Notes: Bill Gates

No Comments



# Roy Potter They WILL KILL US. Siege WARFARE.

June 6, 2022

Roy Potter They WILL KILL US. Siege WARFARE.

If you believe their lies, you deserve DESTRUCTION.

You will get hungry, you will rise up, THEY WILL KILL YOU.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Aan7xh4HPIs>



Emergency COG domestic terror ACTION.

THEY ARE COMING FOR YOU.

It's too late.

It's OVER

THE END

The only answer is DESTRUCTION.

RIDE THE WAVE AND HELP EACH OTHER.

WHAT ELSE ARE YOU GOING TO DO?

Concurrent BLACKOUTS and their FAKE, laughable, transfer to "green" energy.

THEY ARE AT WAR WITH YOU.

YOU ARE THE TARGET.

**" Eff THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT BIG TIME – ROY POTTER**

You can't say "*pride*" on Youtube.

Brokeback effeminates will parish with pharma injectables.

Isaiah: Their sin is as Sodom, they hide it NOT.

Their concept of sexuality is FALSE.

## Comments

tandem

June 6, 2022

Follow up: <https://youtu.be/we8uTLMW0Pw>

Your Left/Right paradigm IS A JOKE.

# DAY OF DARKNESS – GLENN HALL – DAY OF WRATH – It's OVER

June 4, 2022

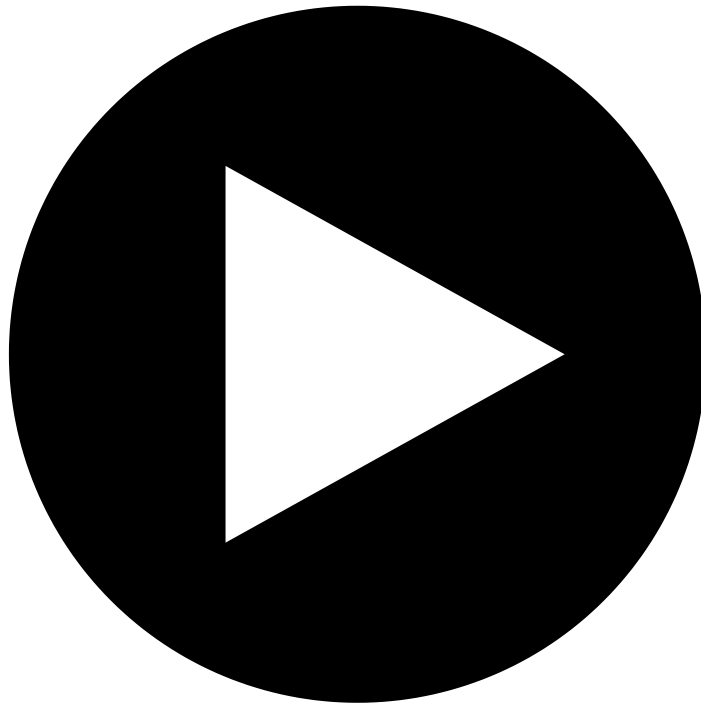
It's OVER.

Glenn Hall

The Chicken Story

DAY OF DARKNESS

NO ONE ESCAPES



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Gpt6vVKhYGg>



I feel it.

I know it.

I see it.

Closing his law practice down.

Day of wrath is here.

Isaiah 24 – 27

A CURSE DEVOURS THE PEOPLE.

Vaccinated people will die in 3 – 5 years.

Wasted city is broken down.

ALL joy grown dark.

Gladness is banished.

Leaders knowingly betrayed their people.

Terror upon you, oh inhabitants of EARTH.

Babylon is fallen, is fallen.

THY WILL BE DONE, Father.

MEN ARE NOT ROBOTS.

The traitors have betrayed.

The people are ignorant. They do not understand.

Lot had sex with his daughter to birth Moab.

This place is terrible.

The city of man is brought low.

Finally, the earth will learn righteousness.

There will be NO TEMPLE built in *that* location.

Close the doors, and hide yourselves for a little while.

Make peace with God.

You are being shaken, rejoice.

No Comments

# THE SWORD IS HERE

June 3, 2022

You can't say "*false flag*" on Youtube.

They are offended.

Heathen nations NOT invited.

The TERRIBLE is brought to not. Jeremiah 15:21 Isaiah 29:20



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/AxtPznKuNMc>



Consume the scorner.

This WORD WILL CONSUME YOU.

Weaponized Saints of The Lord.

Setting this place on fire.

With THE SWORD OF THE LORD.

ELECT ONLY.

Sharp Sword.

Isaiah 49:2

“And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;”

International bankers building bomb bunkers CANNOT ESCAPE.

## Comments

tandem

June 3, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/the-sword-is-coming-for-you-2/>

# Blessings Flow mp3

June 1, 2022

0:00 / 0:00

All creatures here, below.

Leviathan active.

Shamesh with great fury.

Repent.

No Comments



# CENSORING THE REAL ONES – Infinity Stream Active – END OF ERA

May 28, 2022

I've been following Orion\_Daystar, SG, SargontheGreat, Mystic for a while now. This man is **TRULY POWERFUL**. The big-tech platforms are flat-out fearful of this man.

Banned from all platforms for presenting his story.

GOOGLE, YOUTUBE, ALPHABET, FACEBOOK, INSTAGRAM et al.

You allow twerk/murderous wicked garbage "people" all day long, but CANNOT ALLOW THIS MAN TO TELL HIS STORY.

CANCEL

CANCEL

CANCEL

All my powers are against this system of hell.

The new dispensation is AGAINST YOU.

I'm writing you out of this story.

My very real power is your downfall.

INDEPENDENT FROM YOUR TERRIBLE SYSTEM.

I AM NOT AFRAID OF YOU.

<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/kAfHSU7vQZY8/>

No Comments

# Apocalypse Science – Rain Catchment Capacity Increase

May 25, 2022

Additional rain catchment system installed on outbuilding. Seventeen feet of split 4" conduit for gutter, down spout funnel to 3 feet 1.5 PVC drop to poly plastic stock tank.

Do not be afraid.

Clearing middle canopy trees for better exposure. Keep in mind, the power of the Grand Solar Event will increase the need for MORE SHADE. Even plants requiring "full sun" WILL NOT SURVIVE under full exposure.

Give your plants a break from afternoon death rays.

I'm so grateful. This wicked system is finished. Get ready.

Joy. Peace. And Happiness.

Anything is better than this nightmare.

Expect RAMP UP

No Comments

# **WATCHMAN SOUNDING THE ALARM mp3**

May 25, 2022

It's The End.

0:00 / 0:00

## **Isaiah 21:6**

"For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth."

No Comments

# X Flare – Shamesh be poppin off. PRAY

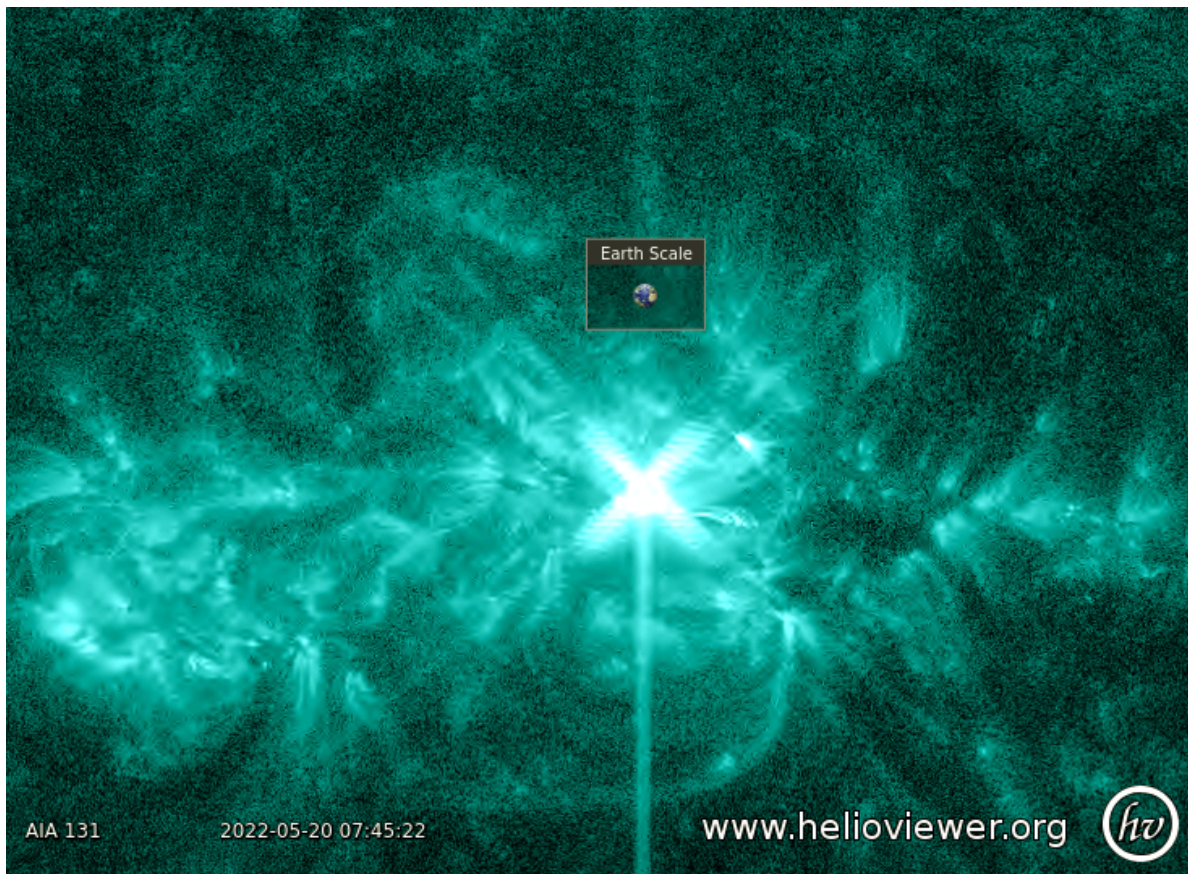
May 20, 2022

Do you wish to continue? Have you had enough? We know the prophecies. You will be in chains for ONE THOUSAND YEARS.

Glory, glory, glory.

The power of the SUN.

Keep your kids inside. X FLARE.



## Comments

zadec

May 20, 2022

DO NOT KEEP YOUR KIDS INSIDE> ALLOW them to experience the mutating rays. It's the only way.

# Apocalypse Science – Collecting My Urine.

May 19, 2022

Apocalypse Science – Collecting my urine.

Why are you collecting your urine?

I bet you'd like to know.

Building fermentation tea for nutrient rich broth.

Peppers, cucumbers, tomatoes and melons seem to enjoy it.

Extreme righteous wizardry.

Dearest Father,

The UV is working perfectly.

Thank you for answering prayer.

The system is rapidly being destroyed.

Protect your people.

## Comments

zadec

May 20, 2022

It was necessary to stop wearing synthetic fabrics. Much irritation and suffering.

# Typee by Herman Melville book review

May 17, 2022

Typee by Herman Melville Book Review

This is life before THE FALL. Typee by Herman Melville. Imagine life on a tropical island of paradise. The breadfruit hangs thick in the bows of verdant trees. Fresh water springs are lined with herbs and vegetables. Complete harmony with nature. No taboo in the family. No taboo in the tribe.

If New Earth (The New Kingdom), is not exactly like what Herman Melville describes in this exciting book, then I don't know what to tell you.

If this isn't heaven, how would you describe it?

Cannibalism with secret society ConneXion. Typee by Herman Melville

Life before THE BEAST, "Euro-Colonialism" – The Pilgrims, banksters, boaters, bullshitters, were somehow able to steal everybody's land, claim sovereignty over everything, rewrite all our history, change times and laws, create value out of debt, and sell resources that are NOT THEIRS.

Have a nice swim in the LAKE OF FIRE.

Repent





*“vast roots of trees hung down from the sides of  
the ravine, dripping with moisture”*

Some of my highlights:

Complete Works of Herman Melville by Herman Melville

Book last read: 2022-05-17 16:01:00

Percentage read: 4%

Chapter 15: CHAPTER II

Highlight

Chapter progress: 0.48%

Highlight: Unsophisticated and confiding, they are easily led into every vice, and humanity weeps over the ruin thus remorselessly inflicted upon them by their European civilizers.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.58%

Highlight: Very often when lost in admiration at its beauty, I have experienced a pang of regret that a scene so enchanting should be hidden from the world in these remote seas, and seldom meet the eyes of devoted lovers of nature.

Notes: No travel without vaccine passport

Chapter 16: CHAPTER III

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.59%

Highlight: It is rather singular that the title should have been bestowed upon them exclusively, inasmuch as the natives of all this group are irreclaimable cannibals.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 17: CHAPTER IV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.62%

Highlight: Why, it was really refreshing even to think of it; and so I straightway fell to picturing myself seated beneath a cocoa-nut tree on the brow of the mountain, with a cluster of plantains within easy reach, criticizing her nautical evolutions as she was working her way out of the harbour.

Notes: Manifest your reality

Chapter 17: CHAPTER IV

Highlight



Chapter progress: 0.67%

Highlight: It is strange the power that a mind of deep passion has over feebler natures.

Chapter 22: CHAPTER IX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.41%

Highlight: calabash

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XVI

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.37%

Highlight: There were none of those thousand sources of irritation that the ingenuity of civilized man has created to mar his own felicity.

Chapter 30: CHAPTER XVII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.51%

Highlight: How captivating is a Peruvian lady, swinging in her gaily-woven hammock of grass, extended between two orange-trees, and inhaling the fragrance of a choice cigarro!

Chapter 31: CHAPTER XVIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.72%

Highlight: The minds of these simple savages, unoccupied by matters of graver moment, were capable of deriving the utmost delight from circumstances which would have passed unnoticed in more intelligent communities.

Chapter 32: CHAPTER XIX

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.88%

Highlight: The native strength of their constitution is no way shown more emphatically than in the quantity of sleep they can endure. To many of them, indeed, life is little else than an often interrupted and luxurious nap.

Chapter 36: CHAPTER XXIII

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.2%

Highlight: An unbounded liberty of conscience seemed to prevail.

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.38%

Highlight: When I remembered that these islanders derived no advantage from dress, but appeared in all the naked simplicity of nature, I could not avoid comparing them with the fine gentlemen and dandies who promenade such unexceptional figures in our frequented thoroughfares. Stripped of the cunning artifices of the tailor, and standing forth in the garb of Eden, — what a sorry set of round-shouldered, spindle-shanked, crane-necked varlets would civilized men appear!

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXIV

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.39%

Highlight: This marvellous whiteness of the teeth is to be ascribed to the pure vegetable diet of these people, and the uninterrupted healthfulness of their natural mode of life.

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXIV

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.41%

Highlight: The juice of the “papa” root, found in great abundance at the head of the valley, is held in great esteem as a cosmetic, with which many of the females daily anoint their whole person. The habitual use of it whitens and beautifies the skin.

Notes: Commercial exploitation idea.

Chapter 39: CHAPTER XXVI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.62%

Highlight: The disquieting ideas of theft or assassination never disturbed them.

Notes: CIA

Chapter 44: CHAPTER XXXI

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.29%

Highlight: I at once concluded that it must have some connexion with the recent festival;

Notes: Connexion ~ secret society x code.

No Comments

# He's Going To GET YOU mp3

May 16, 2022

He's on the way.

0:00 / 0:00

## Comments

zadec

May 16, 2022

see also:

<https://pepper.works/charms/the-sword-is-coming-for-you-2/>

# End of The Age – Glenn Hall – END TIMES

May 15, 2022

End of The Age – Glenn Hall

Sunday 22 May 2022.

Get Ready

First Fruits will be Glorified

We're at the End

Amos 5 10:13

The Most Evil Time in the History of Man – Now.

Matthew 24 – Right now.

Stay Awake

Do you understand the times we are living in?

Pandemic and supposed remedy is the abomination of desolation. The snake.

REPENT!

Luke 21

We need super natural help.

Give us strength.

The battle of the mind – Armageddon

Don't deny it.

Psalms 106

I'll never go back.

Help Us.

Endure to the End.

I desire truth and righteousness.

Make a way, Father.

## Comments

tandem

May 16, 2022

Endure to the end – Glenn Hall

<https://youtu.be/iRxSnGWvX-c>

# Church of SCIENCE. NASA religion of SPACE – techno space

May 15, 2022

Your sacraments are killing the people.

NOBODY WANTS TO LIVE IN "**SPACE**".

KILL THE SPACE RELIGION.

KILL NASA.

WE DO NOT SUPPORT CORPORATE CONTROL OF "**SPACE**".

No Comments

# ELON MUSK IS A LOSER (occult secret agent) by GiGi Young – Techno Space

May 14, 2022

ELON MUSK IS A LOSER (occult secret agent) by GiGi Young

We're NOT all in this together.

You WILL NOT BE MY SPACE PRESIDENT.

Nobody wants to go to Mars or connect to your "neural" network.

GET OFF THE PLANET ELON MUSK.

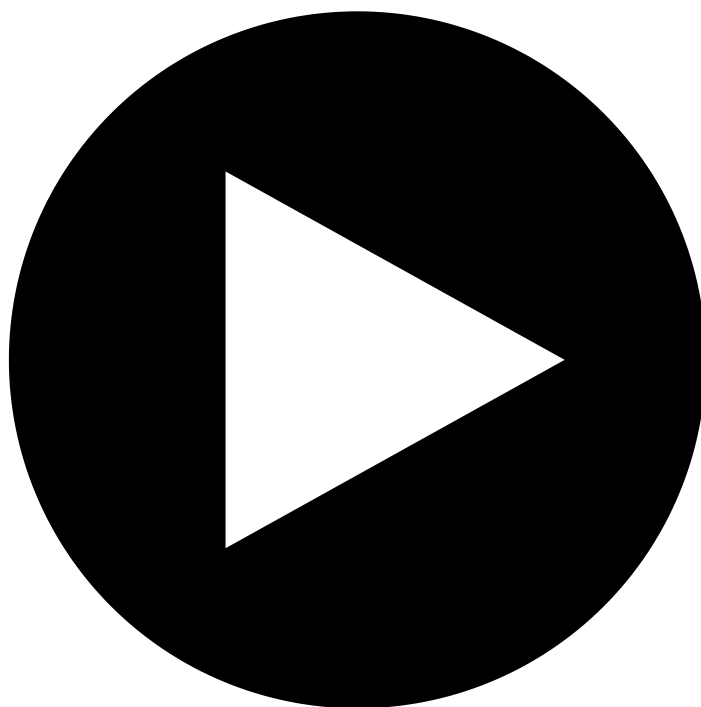
Take Bazos, Buffet, Gates and Fink w you.

**We saw your MASK LAUNCH RITUAL.**

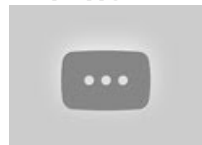
*Total deference and obedience to YOUR sick god.*

**YOU ARE EXPOSED, SIR.**

GO TO HELL MAGICK OCCULT BASTARDS.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/B9SsOzkknPA>



YOUR ORIGIN STORY IS A LIE. "*American business man*"  
THE NASA RELIGION MUST BE PURGED.

### **To Gigi Young**

Bloodlines and OUR "STRAnGE DNA":  
We know who has "neanderthal DNA".  
More importantly, we know who DOESN'T HAVE "NEANDERTHAL DNA".  
Continue your work with great enthusiasm.  
The SUN is SEPARATING US. UV levels on the RISE.  
Density of next level will be unreachable by The Evil Ones.  
See you in the next Kingdom.  
Hopefully, it's not a LAKE of Fire.

CHAOS MAGICIANS will DIE.  
:heart:

### Comments

tandem

May 15, 2022

You don't start, "doing credit cards" on the Internet (Paypal), without permission from SATAN in AMERICA. Creating new business is a blockage of FED and STATE incriminating mandates [BSA, FINCEN, KYC, MSB, IRS, SEC, Patriot Act], to prevent people from CREATING NEW BUSINESS. The system is completely captured by "them".

tandem

May 15, 2022

Elon Musk "business success" is fake. Totally captured by LIZARD PEOPLE.



# Questions To Ask at FED Meeting

May 13, 2022

Questions to ask at FED meeting:

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# Apocalypse Science – Parasite Poultice

May 12, 2022

In the end, there will be pestilence, famine, swarms of parasites, earthquakes in divers places, and signs in the heavens. All of the prophecies are being fulfilled.

I'm dealing with the most significant flea infestation. The old dog is absolutely covered in these damn pests.

You may be experiencing your own infestation and pestilence? REPENT.

The Holy Spirit has directed me to prepare a poultice for the pooch.

Three cloves of pressed garlic

One drop of dish soap. (**Surfactant**).

Half full water bottle

Shake and let steep in window sill.

I'll let you know how the treatment works.

## 1 Kings 8:37

"If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, *or* if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*;"

No Comments

# Spiritual Attack Repelled

May 9, 2022

This insipid State religion must be **REJECTED**.

I will **NOT** perform any more rituals.

My company demands your compliance.

God demands your repentance.

Think of the children.

Victory for my peaceful kingdom.

Yes, it is a kingdom of one man, but that's okay.

NOTICE: Those of you living in hell– I HAVE ASCENDED.

I will not host mask people.

I will not host test people.

I love you, but you have psychosomatic issues only God can cure.

ATTENTION: Bill Gates is NOT God.

**" All Praises to The Most High.**

**Send your angels. Destroy Babylon.**

**Your Saints cannot bear the burden, Father!**

**Please!**

## **Psalms 55:22**

"Cast thy burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved."

No Comments

# Starting Good Cult – Get in on ground floor

May 5, 2022

Starting (good) Cult – Get in on ground floor

Have you ever wanted to be a top deputy in the coolest organization? Sit at board meetings in top councils?

This is your opportunity. I'm going full (good) cult leader, and you can be my vice deputy chairperson.

In the coming days:weeks:months:years, I will introduce myself and list the extensive qualifications I have to be your leader.

For example, I am smarter (99 percentile), more gorgeous, joyous, outrageous, harmonious than you.

And so, you will be encouraged to follow me and my good teachings.

Listen to me when I speak, **DO NOT INTERRUPT ME OR ATTEMPT TO SILENCE ME**. Follow my instructions when given, and do the things I say. It will be a good cult.

Please reply if interested in being in (good) cult. Room for advancement, must be proficient at doing everything I say (only righteous stuff, like digging ditches, planting food, and butchering beef).

No Comments

# Ancient Technology in Peru and Bolivia by David Hatcher Childress book review

May 4, 2022

You can't fit a piece of paper between the megalithic stones. The building process cannot be duplicated today. Nobody knows how the stones were worked, dressed, polished or placed on the highest, most inaccessible part of the mountains. Nobody knows the original purpose of the keystone cuts, the impossible inside corners and exacting standards of the construction.

Why do academic garbage people, who insist we follow the science, who tell us it is safe to put children in face mask- why do they make up so many lies? And why do they continue to propagate lies and censor the TRUTH?

It's a shame. Because a train ride from Cuzco to Machu Picchu sounds like a trip of a lifetime, but I will be unable to go, because I WILL NEVER TEST, COVER MY FACE, OR, INJECT MYSELF FOR PAID-OFF HEALTH ADMINISTRATORS.

Total bullshit. They want us to believe these ancient, massive stones were quarried, moved, placed and then abandoned within the span of 100 years? Sometime before the Spanish Conquest (1400-1500s)?

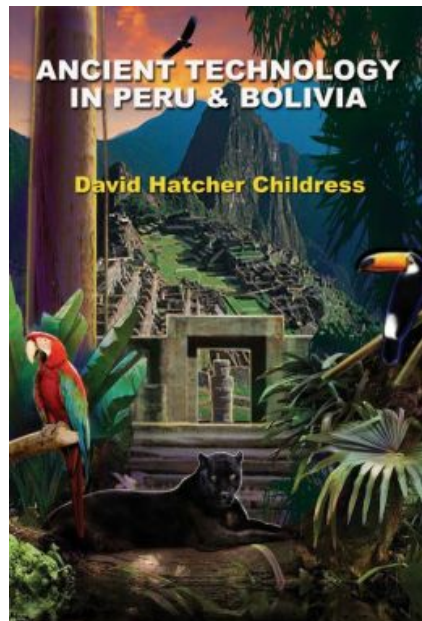
Go fuck yourselves, you garbage academic morons, wearing your mask, triple jabbed with corporate mystery fluids. **YOU ARE WRONG. AND YOU WILL NEVER ADMIT IT. YOUR 'corporate science' is a sham.**

I tend to think the keystone cuts and metal clamps were not structural in nature as Childress presumes. The mass of the stones could not be held in place by the molten metal keys (cramps). That would be like holding a brick house together with paperclips. Instead, I believe the metal cramps and cuts were used to conduct/connect the stones electromagnetically for the purpose of transducing whatever power they were employing at the time.

I bet you would like to censor that- YOU GODDAMN ACADEMIC GOONS.

Does the FBI require a "college education"?

Congratulations, you can now be a "system administrator" IN HELL.



Ancient Technology in Peru and Bolivia by David Hatcher Childress

No Comments

# DHS EXTRA-CONSTITUTIONAL BASTARDS – Techno Space

May 4, 2022

illegal monitor of the people to put on domestic terror list.

illegal monitor of the people to put on domestic terror list.

illegal monitor of the people to put on domestic terror list.

totally sold out to SATAN.

911 emergency 'power' still in place.

Wall street reaping CIA chaos.

Extra constitutional agency with 250,000 thousand employees.

We have no power to stop these bastards.

Dissolve information disease.

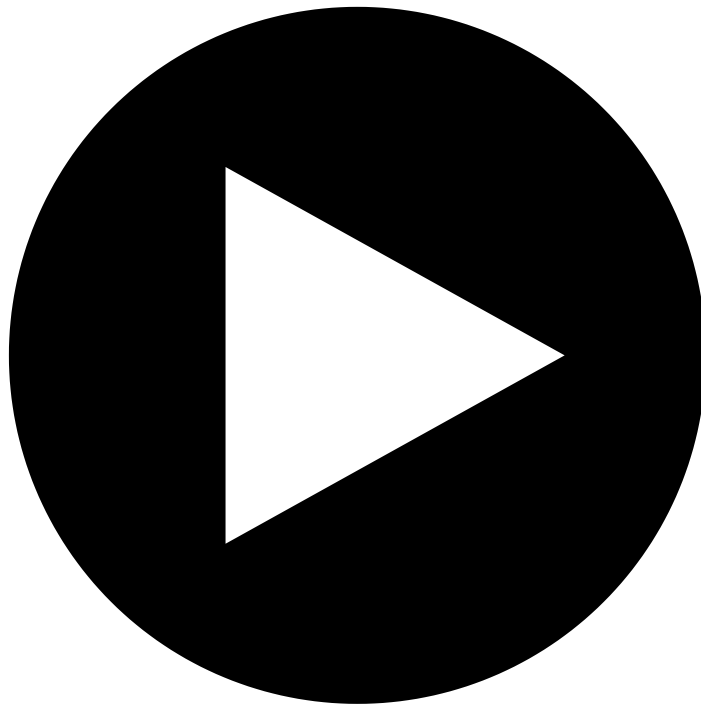
Constitution FIRST AMENDMENT DOES NOT EXIST.

Redefine Free Speech

will silence you.

will silence you.

will silence you.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/7J84oUwK8ZE>



CIA UFO DISCERNMENT: IF THE UFOs LIGHT UP YOUR ENEMIES, CONSIDER THEM FRIENDS.

No Comments



# To the People of Russia, Ukraine, Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya, Syria, etc. Corporate Science

May 4, 2022

To the People of Russia, Ukraine, Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya, Syria, etc.

I don't know why we are **killing/saving** you. My consumption of news propaganda has dropped to zero in the last 3 years, after The State required parents to put their children in face mask for "health and safety".

I'm no dummy. Of course, children in face mask is not safe or healthy.

Our officials and their snake gods have completely sold us out. I am sorry.

Apparently, they must create money to send to their corporate partners.

Much love and respect to you and your families. We all know our "democracy" is one big lie.

Unaccountable, corporate pie-hole, stuffed with soulless, feminized men. It's over.

There is nothing we can do. We have no power over this great beast. And I suspect they will push the button one way or the other, cause death and destruction is great for their accounting books.

See you in the next life. Sorry about these goddamn devils.

No Comments

# WAR IN THE HEAVENS

May 3, 2022

Last night, over West Texas, a massive electromagnetic pulse was caught on camera.



No Comments

# What is Happening? Apocalypse Science

May 1, 2022

Central Bank(s) are facing imminent destruction at the hands of decentralized networks. They must destroy all foundations of alternative networks that derive value from -their- UNACCOUNTABLE SYSTEM.

They must destroy ANY MEASURE OF ACCOUNTABILITY.

I remind you of our subservient population in S&M face mask with failing health through GMO procedure. **(PROOF OF ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY SYSTEM)**

Prepare for total nuclear destruction at the hands of their paid-off corporate partners, (because we know these "people" **WILL KILL ALL OF US BEFORE THEY ALLOW THEIR SYSTEM TO FAIL**)

Pray extremely hard right about now.

No Comments

# **The Sword is Coming For You mp3**

April 25, 2022

and you're not going to like it.

0:00 / 0:00

## **Matthew 10:34**

"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword."

No Comments

# The Faith of Man

April 23, 2022

The absolute betrayal of the people. You live in a world of throwaway morons, who believe anything they see on their device.

They came to your door with face mask ON. They knocked on your door with FACE MASK ON. They went away and returned with LAW ENFORCEMENT, with FACE MASK ON. **And you are like a tomcat pouncing a lizard.**

They went away after you told them to go to hell. It was all they could do, try to frighten you, like **paid-off mafioso.**

You will never stop your unrelenting spiritual attack on them.

You will NEVER forget their wicked show-of-force at your door.

They will never allow you to live.

They will tell you that child in face mask is NOT ritual suicide– sadomasochism in plain sight.

They will tell you that corporate injections are righteous.

They will never repent.

They will kill you.

They will crucify you for what you SAY.

## Comments

tandem

April 24, 2022

<https://pepper.works/charms/think-about-it/?highlight=think%20about%20it>

zadec

April 24, 2022

In America, the [FBI] are social media police. We have become a speech repressing hellscape of corporate domination. Prepare to qualify.



# **Riding In Planes With The Vaccinated. Not a good idea.**

## **covid memoir**

April 20, 2022

We simply don't know what these people are injected with. Do not be around them. They are extremely dangerous, spreading mRNA AIDS through contagious vaccinosis.

Separate from the vaccinated.

No Comments

# KGB STALKING BILL GATES

April 19, 2022

How's your dinner?

Do you have enough to drink?

Are you afraid of strangers?

Is somebody watching you?

Do you feel safe?



0:00 / 0:00

No Comments



# Report From Iron Mountain book review

April 17, 2022

## Report From Iron Mountain

I read this "*report*" and laughed. The idea of central banks around the world is stale, tired, and **finished**.

This pitiful bit of programming for secret society members and academic morons in the paper-pushing echelon of our wicked society is the perfect example of **central banking propaganda**.

The screed reads, "The only way we can have peace is through slavery, eugenics, and massive spending programs."

It sounds like the dreams of disgusting men that sit in councils best served by the devil. (BILL GATES)

Yes, you may laugh it off as I did. But, these wicked people are attempting to satisfy their peace time "war" right now, and it's not so funny.

**They will fail. They do not recommend sound money. They can only imagine a world where The Federal Reserve prints promissory notes into perpetuity, and so all of their 'solutions' are fake, just like their money.**

Prepare for the end. The Iron Mountain Report is concluded. They tried every single recommendation in this tract, and now we can finally see **THE END OF THEIR SYSTEM**.

The report has nothing to do with peace, it is instead a manifesto on how to keep central banking in power. Clear and simple.



# REPORT FROM IRON MOUNTAIN

ON THE POSSIBILITY AND DESIRABILITY OF PEACE

**SUPPRESSED**

THIS REPORT ~~DOCUMENT~~ IS SUBJECT TO THE  
HIGHEST SECURITY CLASSIFICATION AND ACCESS TO  
IT OR CONFIRMATION OF ITS EXISTENCE IS LIMITED  
TO PERSONS CLEARED BY CONTINGENCY EVALUATION  
COMMITTEE. THIS ORDER IS ABSOLUTE UP TO AND  
INCLUDES THE PRESIDENTIAL LEVEL.

With Introductory Material by Leonard C. Lewin

Some of my highlights:

## Report from Iron Mountain: On the Possibility and Desirability of Peace by Leonard C. Lewin

Book last read: 2022-04-16 21:06:32

Percentage read: 100%

### Chapter 3: Foreword

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.65%

Highlight: Its objective was to determine, accurately and realistically, the nature of the problems that would confront the United States if and when a condition of "permanent peace" should arrive, and to draft a program for dealing with this contingency.

### Chapter 3: Foreword

Highlight

Chapter progress: 6.98%

Highlight: or that standing armies are, among other things social-welfare institutions in exactly the same sense as are old-people's homes and mental hospitals.

### Chapter 4: Background Information

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.12%

Highlight: Most of us, and that includes me, had a record of abnormally high uric acid concentrations in the blood

### Chapter 4: Background Information

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.44%

Highlight: We looked over the organization of the Inca empire.

### Chapter 7: Introduction

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.58%

Highlight: The Report which follows summarizes the results of a two-and-a-half-year study of the broad problems to be anticipated in the event of general transformation of American society to a condition lacking its most critical current characteristics: its capability and readiness to make war when doing so is judged necessary or desirable by its political leadership.

### Chapter 7: Introduction

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.58%

Highlight: What can be expected if peace comes? What should we be prepared to do about it?

#### Chapter 8: 1. Scope of the Study

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.4%

Highlight: A more precise word for peace, in terms of the practical world, is stability.

Notes: Garbage central bank semantics.

#### Chapter 9: 2. Disarmament and the Economy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.72%

Highlight: currently upward of \$60 billion a year,

Notes: currently approaching one trillion per year. Lol.

#### Chapter 9: 2. Disarmament and the Economy

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.88%

Highlight: It is not too much to say that general disarmament would require the scrapping of a critical proportion of the most highly developed occupational specialties in the economy.

#### Chapter 9: 2. Disarmament and the Economy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.05%

Highlight: It envisages the equivalent of the arms budget being returned, under careful control, to the consumer, in the form of tax cuts.

Notes: Lol

#### Chapter 9: 2. Disarmament and the Economy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.21%

Highlight: What the "pyramid-builders" frequently suggest is the expansion of space-research programs to the dollar level of current expenditures.

Notes: Secret space program

#### Chapter 11: 4. War and Peace as Social Systems

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.02%

Highlight: War itself is the basic social system, within which other secondary modes of social organization conflict or conspire.

#### Chapter 11: 4. War and Peace as Social Systems

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.19%

Highlight: Wars are not “caused” by international conflicts of interest. Proper logical sequence would make it more often accurate to say that war-making societies require—and thus bring about—such conflicts. The capacity of a nation to make war expresses the greatest social power it can exercise; war-making, active or contemplated, is a matter of life and death on the greatest scale subject to social control. It should therefore hardly be surprising that the military institutions in each society claim its highest priorities.

Notes: The war is against you.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.51%

Highlight: As such, it provides the only critically large segment of the total economy that is subject to complete and arbitrary central control.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.67%

Highlight: war spending, considered pragmatically, has been a consistently positive factor in the rise of gross national product and of individual productivity.

Notes: death becomes you.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: But a nation’s foreign policy can have no substance if it lacks the means of enforcing its attitude toward other nations.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: By the same token, “war” is virtually synonymous with nationhood. The elimination of war

implies the inevitable elimination of national sovereignty and the traditional nation-state.

Notes: No war without the nation. No nation without war.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: Without it, no government has ever been able to obtain acquiescence in its "legitimacy," or right to rule its society.

Notes: Oh no!

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: The basic authority of a modern state over its people resides in its war powers.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.33%

Highlight: It must be noted also that the armed forces in every civilization have provided the principal state-supported haven for what we now call the "unemployable."

Notes: Useless eaters

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 53.49%

Highlight: The most important of these, for social purposes, is the individual psychological rationale for allegiance to a society and its values. Allegiance requires a cause; a cause requires an enemy.

Notes: Insert enemy here.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.65%

Highlight: What gives the war system its preeminent role in social organization, as elsewhere, is its unmatched authority over life and death.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.65%

Highlight: In these societies, the blood sacrifice served the purpose of maintaining a vestigial

“earnest” of the society’s capability and willingness to make war— i.e., kill and be killed—in the event that some mystical—i.e., unforeseen -circumstance were to give rise to the possibility.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.81%

Highlight: The existence of an accepted external menace, then, is essential to social cohesiveness as well as to the acceptance of political authority.

Notes: killer ufos inbound.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.81%

Highlight: To forestall the inevitable historical cycles of inadequate food supply, post-Neolithic man destroys surplus members of his own species by organized warfare.

Notes: The famine is here.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.98%

Highlight: In human societies, those who fight and die in wars for survival are in general its biologically stronger members. This is natural selection in reverse.

Notes: questionable. It certainly culls the morons.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.98%

Highlight: In human societies, those who fight and die in wars for survival are in general its biologically stronger members. This is natural selection in reverse.

Notes: questionable. Culling the morons.

#### Chapter 12: 5. The Functions of War

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.14%

Highlight: Nuclear weapons are indiscriminate. Their application would bring to an end the disproportionate destruction of the physically stronger members of the species (the “warriors”) in periods of war.

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.79%

Highlight: at a level consistent with current developments in medical technology.

Notes: CDC death protocol.

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.12%

Highlight: Another economic surrogate that has been proposed is a series of giant "space research" programs.

Notes: lol

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.12%

Highlight: In the event some individual project unexpectedly succeeds there would be no dearth of substitute problems.

Notes: religion of nasa

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.44%

Highlight: The emerging "nations" of the peace epoch must continue to draw political authority from some source.

Notes: so called climate change

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.6%

Highlight: It has been hotly argued that such a menace would offer the "last, best hope of peace," etc., by uniting mankind against the danger of destruction by "creatures" from other planets or from outer space.

Notes: Aliens on arrival.

### Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.6%



Highlight: But the pollution problem has been so widely publicized in recent years that it seems highly improbable that a program of deliberate environmental poisoning could be implemented in a politically acceptable manner.

Notes: spraying the sky.

Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.93%

Highlight: Another possible surrogate for the control of potential enemies of society is the reintroduction, in some form consistent with modern technology and political processes, of slavery.

Notes: Enslave the non conformist

Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.93%

Highlight: But the fantasies projected in Brave New World and 1984 have seemed less and less implausible over the years since their publication.

Notes: Wow

Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.93%

Highlight: It is entirely possible that the development of a sophisticated form of slavery may be an absolute prerequisite for social control in a world at peace.

Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.26%

Highlight: There is no question but that a universal requirement that procreation be limited to the products of artificial insemination would provide a fully adequate substitute control for population levels.

Notes: Fake babies for peace.

Chapter 13: 6. Substitutes for the Functions of War

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.26%

Highlight: total control of conception with a variant of the ubiquitous "pill," via water supplies or certain essential foodstuffs, offset by a controlled "antidote"—is already under development.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 14: 7. Summary and Conclusions

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.91%

Highlight: No modern political ruling group has successfully controlled its constituency after failing to sustain the continuing credibility of an external threat of war.

#### Chapter 14: 7. Summary and Conclusions

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.07%

Highlight: The foregoing functions of war are essential to the survival of the social systems we know today.

Notes: The social structure has no real value or purpose.

#### Chapter 14: 7. Summary and Conclusions

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.23%

Highlight: Such a substitute system of apparent "waste" must be of a nature that will permit it to remain independent of the normal supply-demand economy;

Notes: Central bank garbage economics. This entire writeup assumes debt based money systems.

#### Chapter 14: 7. Summary and Conclusions

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.56%

Highlight: Development of an acceptable threat from "outer space," presumably in conjunction with a space-research surrogate for economic control, appears unpromising in terms of credibility.

Notes: Morons making it credible.

#### Chapter 15: 8. Recommendations

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 89.53%

Highlight: This agency (a) will be provided with nonaccountable funds sufficient to implement its responsibilities and decisions at its own discretion,

Notes: Lol

No Comments

# Introducing Yourself Incorrectly. Deceiving Your Neighbor

April 16, 2022

You are meeting a new neighbor. You're happy to meet him. He is a nice man, with droopy blue eyes and gray hair combed neatly on his head.. You feel like you share some sort of heritage together.

He tells you he's been there for twenty years, "My wife and I are Christians."

You smile, and hope he means the good kind of Christian. In the next moment you accidentally deceive your neighbor. You attempt to reply to his statement of belief.

"I also believe in the Father."

"What did you say?", The kind man interrupted.

You wanted to be genuine, and tell him, that you are also against EVIL, SIN, and disgusting debauchery of all types. So you replied, "I also believe in The Father."

The kind man looked at you, waiting. You looked at him with pleading eyes, as if to say, I'm trying my best to follow "THE LAW". Faith can only get so far. YOU MUST FOLLOW HIS LAWS in order to make it.

The kind man exited the conversation and went back to his home.

You failed to tell your kind neighbor anything about "His Son and Holy Spirit."

No Comments

# THE BEST A MAN CAN GET

April 15, 2022

This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

**ORIGINAL PUBLISH DATE: 9 NOV 2020**

NOTICE: Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law.

YOU WILL PAY.

No Comments

# Apocalypse Science

April 14, 2022

Apocalypse Science

I want you to know. "*Water Lettuce*" is key to aquaculture project.

DO NOT ALLOW THEM to tell you what plants you can grow.

You must cover the surface of your stock tanks to provide shade for invertebrates.

Use excess bio-mass to build soil. Use rake to remove nutrient rich material every day.

Their entire story is a lie.

Feed tank invertebrates to larger stock. Build complex proteins for you and your family to consume.

God Bless

Father, light my path and withhold not THE TRUTH.

Comments

zadec

April 14, 2022

Don't forget fermentation chambers to build supplication tea.

# Think About It mp3

April 12, 2022

0:00 / 0:00

Think about it.

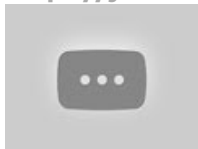
No Comments

# EVIL AMONG US

April 11, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/cpfocxO98sw>



This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

**EVIL AMONG US**  
**IT MUST BE DESTROYED**  
**PRAY TO GOD**

NOTICE: Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law.

YOU WILL PAY.

No Comments



# Hurt mp3

April 9, 2022

0:00 / 0:00

concentrate

No Comments

# The Light Princess by George Macdonald book review

April 8, 2022

Light Princess by George Macdonald

She contains no mass when out of water. The light princess.

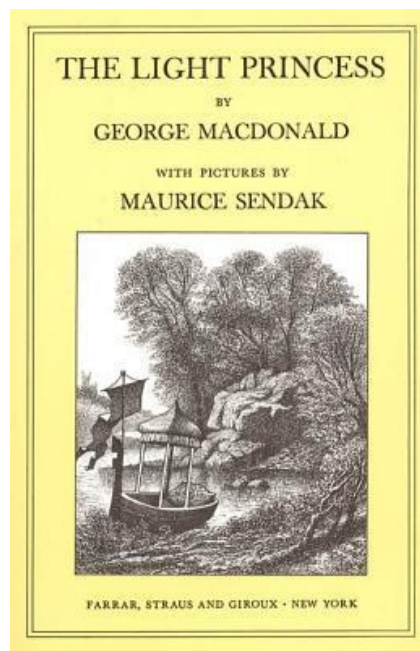
She has no gravity. The light princess.

Where did her weight go? The light princess.

Somewhat contented to shed no tears. The light princess.

Her beloved lake is drained. She must sacrifice a prince. Only after he is dead does she cry for him.  
The light princess.

What does this short story mean?



Some of my highlights:

The Light Princess by MacDonald, George

Book last read: 2022-04-07 17:21:44

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.0%

Highlight: For he was a little king with a great throne, like many other kings.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.0%

Highlight: He would have consulted the court physicians; but he was afraid they would try experiments upon her.

Notes: Hang the doctors

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Highlight

Chapter progress: 34.0%

Highlight: Oh Yes," she added, "I remember. I have a curious feeling sometimes, as if I were the only person that had any sense in the whole world.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.0%

Highlight: It was fearful to think of the mud that would soon lie there baking and festering, full of lovely creatures dying, and ugly creatures coming to life, like the unmaking of a world.

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.0%

Highlight: And not alone had the fountains of mother Earth ceased to flow; for all the babies throughout the country were crying dreadfully – only without tears.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 14: Chapter 15. Look At The Rain!

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.0%

Highlight: . If the nation could not provide one hero, it was time it should perish."

Notes: Somebody do something.

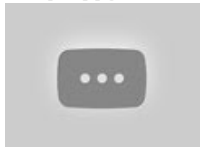
No Comments

# AMERICANS ARE RETARDED

April 6, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/f9xpT2RR2Kk>



I AM A THREAT.

Non-compliant, low credit score.

Universal Simps United

You're not free, you're dumb as hell.

No Comments

# Robinson Crusoe by Daniel Defoe book review

April 6, 2022

Dear Robinson Crusoe.

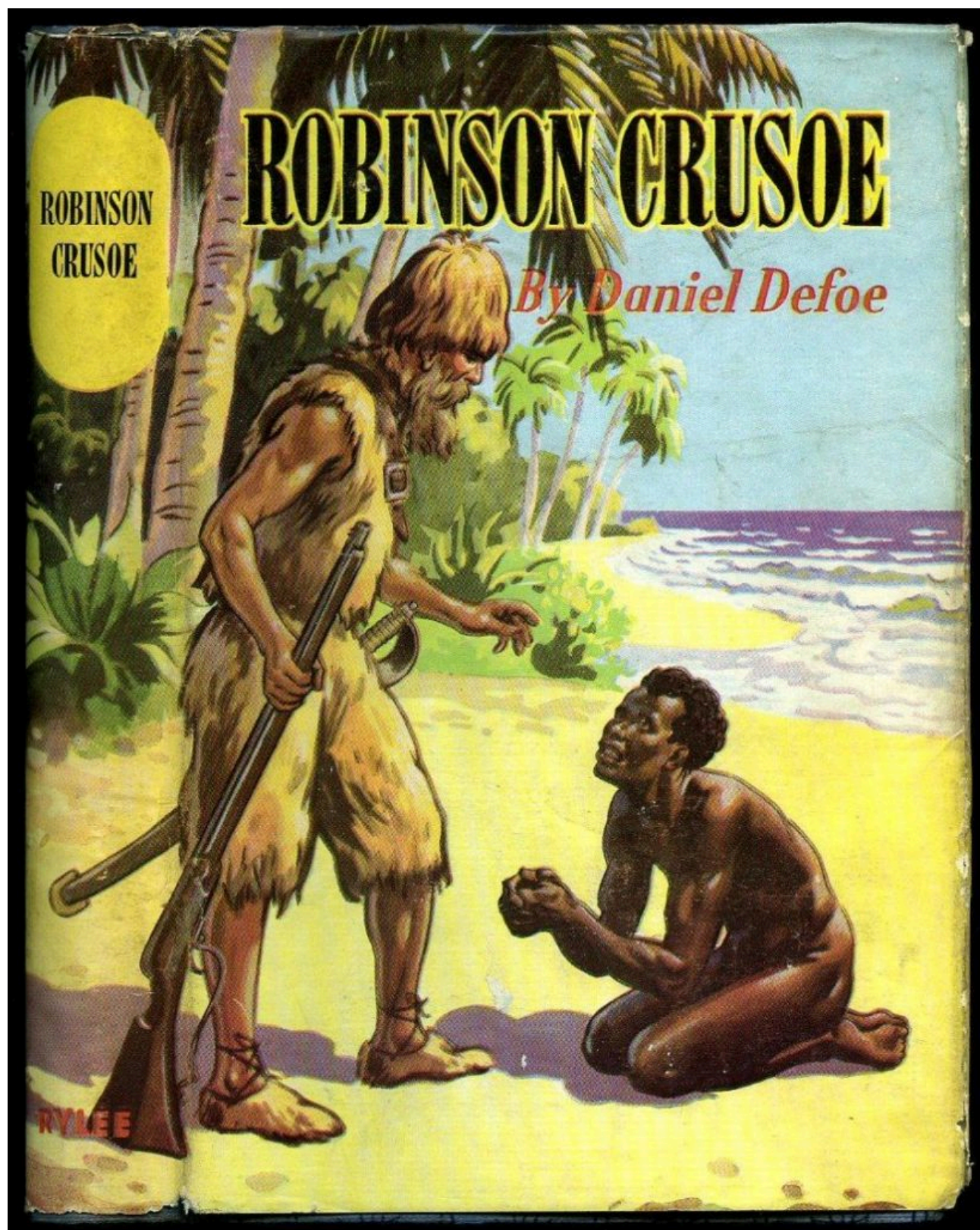
How are your travails so much miraculous, but rather quite boring and drab when compared to the natives on adjacent islands? They come to your island on BOATS, and yet you call yourself a castaway? You seem to think you are stranded. You call yourself king of the island and make a "castle" upon it, yet it be the native people's land all along.

You are mistaken. You are not found alone on the island, the natives are quite close. You have even made slaves of them, and call their land yours, and confuse the people by making it seem you are in a precarious condition.

You call your triumphs of nature some kind of miracle, however, the natives have done it for the longest.

So now, I say to you, Mr. Crusoe. Your story is a lie.

A ripping tale of colonial programming. Robinson Crusoe.



Some of my highlights:

Delphi Complete Works of Daniel Defoe (Illustrated) by Daniel Defoe

Book last read: 2022-04-05 19:31:31

Percentage read: 5%

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 0.36%

Highlight: Now I saw plainly the goodness of his observations about the middle station of life, how easy, how comfortably he had lived all his days, and never had been exposed to tempests at sea or troubles on shore; and I resolved that I would, like a true repenting prodigal, go home to my father.

Notes: Boomers are fat 401k idolaters.

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.1%

Highlight: I believe it was the first gun that had been fired there since the creation of the world.

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.33%

Highlight: I had never handled a tool in my life; and yet, in time, by labour, application, and contrivance, I found at last that I wanted nothing but I could have made it, especially if I had had tools.

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.52%

Highlight: This was a complete enclosure to me; for within I had room enough, and nothing could come at me from without, unless it could first mount my wall.

Notes: Apocalypse cabin

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.65%

Highlight: Seeing all these things have not brought thee to repentance, now thou shalt die;

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.51%



Highlight: Thus, we never see the true state of our condition till it is illustrated to us by its contraries, nor know how to value what we enjoy, but by the want of it.

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.77%

Highlight: To-day we love what to-morrow we hate; to-day we seek what to-morrow we shun; to-day we desire what to-morrow we fear, nay, even tremble at the apprehensions of.

Notes: Essential workers

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.83%

Highlight: Oh, what ridiculous resolutions men take when possessed with fear!

Notes: Corporate injections

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.09%

Highlight: But it is never too late to be wise; and I cannot but advise all considering men, whose lives are attended with such extraordinary incidents as mine, or even though not so extraordinary, not to slight such secret intimations of Providence, let them come from what invisible intelligence they will.

Notes: Holy Spirit

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.95%

Highlight: However, with a little use, I made all these things familiar to him, and he became an expert sailor, except that of the compass I could make him understand very little.

Notes: Compass too much for the natives.

#### Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.01%

Highlight: I was filled with horror at the very naming of the white bearded man; and going to the tree, I saw plainly by my glass a white man, who lay upon the beach of the sea with his hands and his feet tied with flags, or things like rushes, and that he was an European, and had clothes on.

Notes: Euros in danger.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.14%

Highlight: First of all, the whole country was my own property, so that I had an undoubted right of dominion.

Notes: Euros claiming land not of their own.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.18%

Highlight: I told him with freedom, I feared mostly their treachery and ill-usage of me, if I put my life in their hands; for that gratitude was no inherent virtue in the nature of man, nor did men always square their dealings by the obligations they had received so much as they did by the advantages they expected.

Notes: Note to feds.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.21%

Highlight: the children of Israel, though they rejoiced at first for their being delivered out of Egypt, yet rebelled even against God Himself, that delivered them, when they came to want bread in the wilderness.

Notes: Prepare for hardship after exodus.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.23%

Highlight: For this purpose I marked out several trees, which I thought fit for our work, and I set Friday and his father to cut them down; and then I caused the Spaniard, to whom I imparted my thoughts on that affair, to oversee and direct their work.

Notes: The nascent "immigrant" work pyramid.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.31%

Highlight: He does not leave His creatures so absolutely destitute, but that in the worst circumstances they have always something to be thankful for, and sometimes are nearer deliverance than they imagine; nay, are even brought to their deliverance by the means by which they seem to be brought to their destruction.

## Chapter 1: ROBINSON CRUSOE

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.63%

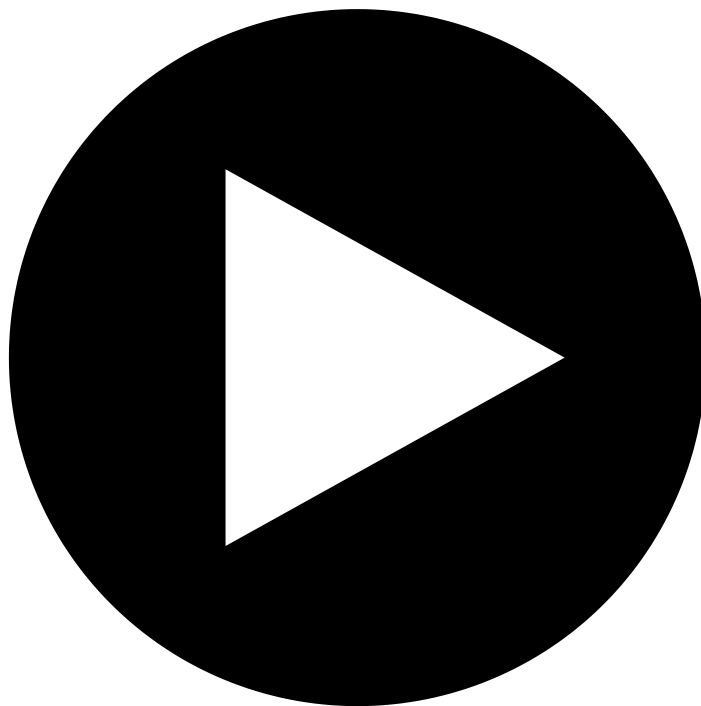
Highlight: I told him I looked upon him as a man sent by Heaven to deliver me, and that the whole transaction seemed to be a chain of wonders; that such things as these were the testimonies we had of a secret hand of Providence governing the world, and an evidence that the eye of an infinite Power could search into the remotest corner of the world, and send help to the miserable whenever He pleased.

All Seeing Eye reference by Daniel Defoe = Jelly Jars from not so ancient history.

No Comments

# They Won't Stop Until Millions Are Dead – Mannarino

April 4, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/JW9hKpj-PsU>



They Won't Stop Until Millions Are Dead

They Stormed The Wrong Building – Useful Idiots

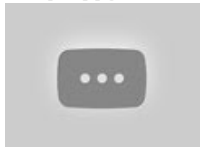
No Comments

# SPACE FORCE TO THE RESCUE. Techno Space Religion

April 4, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/GqFtp7Q5hAs>



Space Force to the Rescue

Policies and processes

Never a day without SPACE

We can't do anything without them.

Inspiration to many.

Trailblazers to the transhuman future.

Comments

Clementine

April 5, 2022

War Is Peace,  
Freedom Is Slavery,  
Ignorance Is Strength.  
Man is Woman  
Face Mask is Healthy  
Lord Lucifer Reverse Speak

# **APOCALYPSE CABIN – EMP Shield Install**

April 2, 2022

Prepare for THE END.

No Comments

# **APOCALYPSE CABIN – Remove and replace hydraulic hose**

March 30, 2022

Keep equipment operating through end times.

Rifles for plowshares after WAR is WON.

No Comments



# Two Prayers

March 29, 2022

Prayer by Elder Qadash

Thoughts, imagination, wicked dreams, and terrible appearance, make me clean; clean my clothes. Show me what I need. Help me. I want to be blameless. Forgive me. Help me. I am lost. I need the Holy Angels. I'm nobody. I'm a chump. I'm a loser. Help me be a winner. I don't want to be Pharisees nor Scribe. Help me be more like your son. Help me treat the poor, and sick, and fatherless, and widow. Help me do the things that are pleasing in your eyes. Help me help my brothers and sisters. Help me be a leader, a man, a friend. Help me show myself friendly.

*Prayer by Peter*

The time is now to cast your blessings out among the people. Harness the Holy Angels that surround you, and direct them towards our enemies. Dash their heads against the rocks, and spare no evil.

The incredible power is yours, Brothers and Sisters.

Take no prisoners. You have been given the power of discernment and wisdom. The Fullness of the Gospel is here for you. Take your light and be the remnant force that destroys the wicked.

So we can live in peace, my beloved family. So we can live in Christ, of the Father, in the Holy Spirit, we empower The Holy Order, and support their FINAL assault against the Evil One.

Father, we are nothing without your power. Bring your sword, Father. Bring it to cleanse this unclean realm of ghouls, goblins, witches and warlocks. We don't need them here, Father.

Bring your divine JUSTICE NOW, FATHER!

THANK YOU, FATHER!

No Comments

# To My Dearest Family and Friends – Separate from the wicked

March 28, 2022

To My Dearest Family and Friends,

Today is Monday March 28.

After great consideration and deep meditation in prayer, I have decided to deliver this personal decree to family and friends. As a brother in Christ, a servant of our Father,

I do hereby declare that I cannot accept The Face Mask behavior in any way.

This includes complying with face mask wearing on any level, (commercial dictates especially), but not limited to any location, **anywhere on the planet.**

I have come to this determination after great travail (*not-really*). This is a NO BRAINER.

I AM SEPARATING MYSELF FROM ALL PEOPLE THAT COMPLY WITH FACE MASK.

Per the script:

## 2 Corinthians 6:17

**“Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,”**

If you continue to comply with face mask people, we must separate. Our relationship will be but a pleasant, whimsical experience **OF THE PAST.**

## Comments

zadec

March 28, 2022

You are of SATAN if you contribute to normalizing face mask behavior. If child in face mask makes you feel safe, you are dead to me. If you put your child in a face mask, you are dead to me.

Pepper.Works

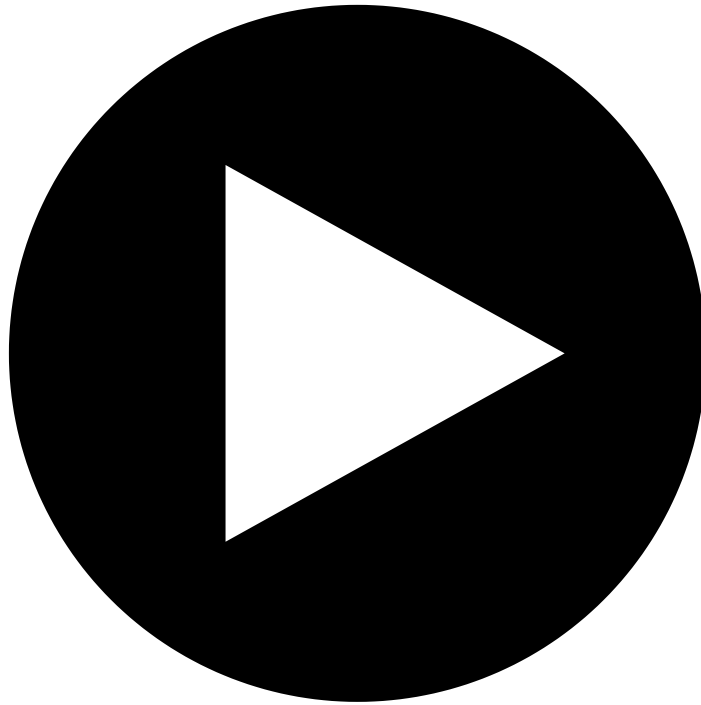
March 28, 2022

I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY



# BILL GATES – GET OUT OF OUR COMMUNITIES. YOU ARE NOT A FRIEND

March 28, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/FM4emKxS7R8>



Attempt to describe your blessing.

How many angels in your life?

Where are the righteous people?

How will you grind your grains?

Can you help me cut firewood?

Don't feel slighted if I don't mention your name.

Are you a friend?

Where is the gathering?

**WHY THE FUCK ARE YOU STILL FLYING ON THESE HUMILIATING AIRLINES? AMERICAN AIRLINES INC.**

What is it going to take?  
I would like to participate.

No Comments

# **The Frozen Pirate by Willian Clark Russell book review**

March 26, 2022

Rodney finds himself stranded on an iceberg in the Southern Ocean. Crashed out with no victuals or shelter. How does he survive? How can the story proceed? How does Rodney get back home? How does he smuggle the great pirate treasure into his English financial system? Are the Eighteen-Hundreds even real? Did they make all of our history up like this excellent story of a man stranded on an iceberg.



THE FROZEN PIRATE  
W. CLARK RUSSELL

Some of my highlights.  
"I read it in youth—and was utterly fascinated by it . . . writing several yarns of my own under its influence."—H.P. Lovecraft  
The Frozen Pirate by W. Clark Russell

Book last read: 2022-03-24 21:33:58

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 14: CHAPTER XV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 42.18%

Highlight: I know not how it was, but I felt no joy in this man's company.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 14: CHAPTER XV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.2%

Highlight: Is not one day of an open boat, with no society but the devils of memory and no hope but the silence at the bottom of the sea, an eternity?

Chapter 15: CHAPTER XVI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.28%

Highlight: He shook his head knowingly, and an air of complacency, that would be indescribable but for the word French, overspread his face.

Notes: Haha. The French.

Chapter 16: CHAPTER XVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.34%

Highlight: disappointment is good for holy fathers; it makes them more earnest in their devotions and keeps their paunches from swelling.

Chapter 17: CHAPTER XVIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.38%

Highlight: He was completely a Frenchman in his vanity, and you would have thought him entirely odious and



detestable for this excessive quality in him alone.

Notes: Haha. The French.

Chapter 20: CHAPTER XXI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.24%

Highlight: I talked easily

and confidentially, but I saw in his gaze the eyes of my murderer, and was so sure of his intentions that had I shot him in self-defence, as he sat there, I am certain my conscience would have acquitted me of his blood.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 20: CHAPTER XXI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 62.59%

Highlight: "I dreamt last night," said he, "that the devil sat on my breast and told me that we should break clear of the ice and come off safe with the treasure—there is loyalty in the Fiend. He seldom betrays his friends.

Notes: Anthony Fauci

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XXII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.65%

Highlight: Yet this was but poor comfort too; it threatened a terrible long spell of waiting, with perhaps disappointment in the end, and months of enforced association with a wretch with whom I should have to live in fear of my life.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XXII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.99%

Highlight: If you will treat me

civilly you'll not find me wanting in every disposition to render our miserable state tolerable; but if you insult me, use me injuriously, and act the pirate over me, who am an honest man, by God, Mr. Tassard, I

will kill you.”

Notes: Note to FEDS

Chapter 21: CHAPTER XXII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.99%

Highlight: But

if I don't fear death, depend upon it, I don't fear you—and I take God to witness that if you do not use me with the civility I have a right to expect, I will kill you.

Notes: To the FEDS

Chapter 22: CHAPTER XXIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.09%

Highlight: He had gone to bed a man, as I might take it, of fifty-six, and during the night the angel of Time had visited him, and there he sat, a hundred and three years of age!

Notes: Vaccine symptoms.

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.21%

Highlight: But he is a poor sailor who is slow at substitutes.

Notes: Figure a new way to get it done.

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 77.55%

Highlight: When the old man in Æsop calls upon Death to relieve him, and the skeleton suddenly rises, the old man changes his mind, and thinks he will go on trying for himself a little longer.

Notes: Endure

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XXV.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.23%

Highlight: The poet speaks of the spirits of the vasty deep; if you want to know what exquisite artists they are, enter the frozen silences of the south.

Notes: Try to see ice flow in southern ocean without face mask vaccine or test before u die.

Chapter 24: CHAPTER XXV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.57%

Highlight: the pen of a Fielding or a  
Defoe

Chapter 25: CHAPTER XXVI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.25%

Highlight: Well, supposing it so, I should not have been the only man who ever  
scared his good angel away and found it faithful afterwards.

Notes: Thank you Father

Chapter 25: CHAPTER XXVI.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.29%

Highlight: But would not a man whose  
health is hearty, and who hopes to save his life, be worse off than a  
sheep in the matter of brains not to keep a firm grip of Fortune's hand  
when she extended it?

No Comments

# Bill Gates and Warren Buffet Want To Kill Us

March 24, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/NwA11QAgM9k>



NPK – Your dead body is great fertilizer

Electroculture – root growth with EMF

Weather manipulation

This is a story about a girl named Lucky.

She's so lucky. She's a star.

But she cries at night because she's SICK FROM THE VACCINE.

THE FOOD IS POISON!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Phosphorus vs Aluminum – Phosphorus is good for root crops (potatoes)

Vital Minerals are in Short Supply

This man needs FERMENTATION and PUTREFACTION TECHNOLOGY.

No Comments

# Talking to vaccinated individual. How many times have you tested positive for COVID-19? Covid Memoirs

March 23, 2022

Enough said.

Talking to vaccinated individual. How many times have you tested positive for COVID-19?

Enough said.

Talking to vaccinated individual. How many times have you tested positive for COVID-19?

Enough said.

Talking to vaccinated individual. How many times have you tested positive for COVID-19?

Enough said.

No Comments

# Lifting the Bike with Tractor – Apocalypse Cabin

March 23, 2022

When I opened the barn this morning, I found the motorcycle turned over on the floor, like a dead cat in a cage. The saddest thing I have seen in a very long while, excluding **children in face mask**.

The center-stand on the bike sunk into the aggregate flooring, tipping the massive motorcycle onto its side. I tried with all my muscles to lift it, but the weight of the machine (1000 lbs.), plus the sunk center-stand into the wet ground (two inches of rain the previous day) made my attempts futile. The bike didn't budge.

I began to formulate the turnbuckle style lift I would perform on the bike. The same kind of lift I saw the Euros perform on the **Costa Concordia (blonds on boats)**. I would need to clear and make-ready the chain and attach-point on the bike.

I used a couple of towels as chafing pads, rolled the tractor in so the bucket was positioned over the chain. I slowly lifted the bucket and watched in amazement as the bike righted itself. I dismounted the tractor and heaved the bike onto its kick-stand.

The success was monumental. A grand day at Apocalypse Cabin.

Thank you Father.

No Comments

# What If We're All Wrong – Porch Time

March 22, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/yIO2MnOAdn4>



What if we're all wrong.

What is actually happening?

Check the script.

What if it's actually snowing aluminum during the night?

What if the aluminum is altering the pH level of our soils.

What if the sun is actually emitting fewer solar flares?

What if it's not our fault.



What if we've been lied to.

Other books by Daniel held in secret. (22:30)

What if there really are aliens?

What if God is just?

No Comments

# A Choice of Gods by Clifford D. Simak book review

March 19, 2022

What will happen when all of these sick people die? Will the "*Indians*" return to the land? Will the gentiles go back to their home? Will the robots continue in the faith, creating the Project that contacts God in the center of the universe?

Will the people ever make it back?

No, I think not.

The evolution of man happens in the blink of an eye, not in millions and millions of years like these morons want us to believe.

425-02412-075H



Nominated for **HUGO AWARD** 1973

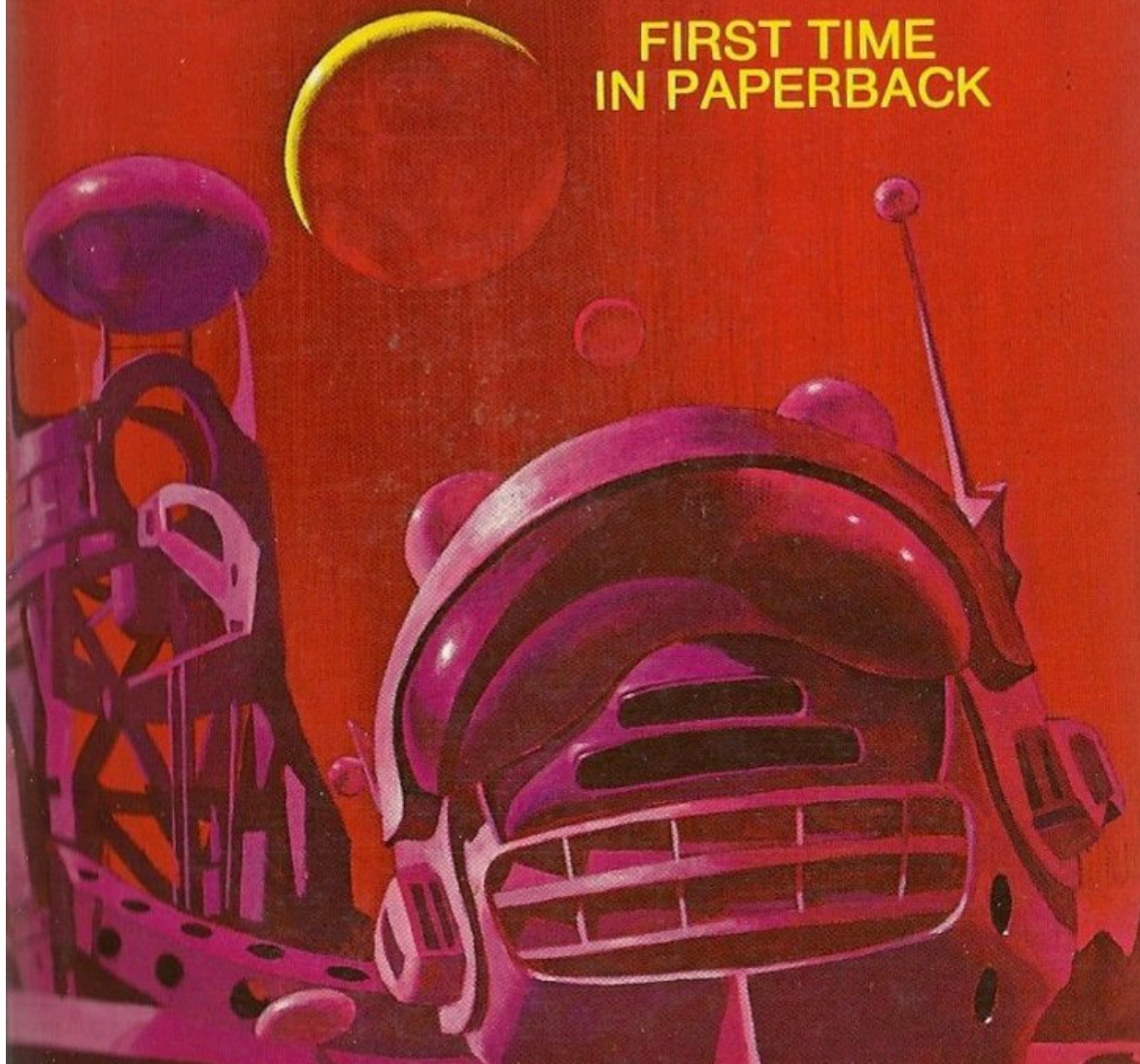
One of the 6 best science fiction novels of the year

Clifford D.  
**Simak**

**A Choice of Gods**

**FIRST TIME  
IN PAPERBACK**

75¢ \* A BERKLEY MEDALLION BOOK



Some of my highlights:

A Choice of Gods by Clifford D. Simak

Book last read: 2022-03-18 21:23:23

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 3: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.93%

Highlight: It had been the last thing in her mind. But when a tree speaks to one, what is one to do?

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.54%

Highlight: Their concern should not be with the stars and all that they might find to amuse themselves out there; any human's one concern rightfully should be the condition of his immortal soul.

Notes: Dissolve religion of NASA

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.54%

Highlight: And what business did they have, Hezekiah asked, with a touch of bitterness, to be out among the stars?

Notes: Nobody wants to live on mars.

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.54%

Highlight: For who am I, he thought, to interfere with or dispute even such a simple thing as the falling of a leaf.

Notes: Robots do not think like this.

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.15%

Highlight: Were they, in sinful pride, aspiring to something reserved for the human race?

Notes: Yes.

Chapter 3: 2

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.15%

Highlight: Could entities that had no souls minister to the Lord?

Notes: No.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.2%

Highlight: You never went to the stars and you may be better off for never having gone.

Notes: Get off planet, lizard people.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.2%

Highlight: We had only a few hundred years of the white man's way and they had been far from good years.

Notes: It's over.

Chapter 4: 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 12.8%

Highlight: We have become competent observers and we gain our satisfaction from our observations, achieving minor triumphs when we are able to reach some solid understanding.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.41%

Highlight: Somewhere we may have taken the wrong turning, accepted the wrong values and permitted our concern with technology to mask our real and valid purpose.

Notes: Happening now.

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: As if you stumbled across a pit of concentrated evil.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 4: 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.46%

Highlight: No. Thank you very much. We'll accept the corn and flour and all the rest of it, but we can't accept the help of robots.

Notes: No robots allowed.

Chapter 6: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.78%

Highlight: It had been a victim of man's mismanagement, of his overwhelming concept of property and profit.

Notes: Spirit

Chapter 7: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.0%

Highlight: It seems to be a social axiom that as misery and privation increase for the many, the few rise ever higher in luxury and comfort, feeding on the misery.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 8: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.49%

Highlight: For this was not a fellow man lying on the bench, could not be a fellow man; a robot was not fellow to a man.

Notes: Elon Musk

Chapter 10: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 34.15%

Highlight: We robots are quite different. We are content to serve.

Notes: Serve Satan.

Chapter 11: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.24%

Highlight: It must be that what is needed is a different outlook, a lifting of the pressures that a particular brand of technology imposes not only on a race, but on each human being.

Notes: Central banking

Chapter 15: 14

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.22%

Highlight: Shakespeare, Proust, Plato, Aristotle, Virgil, Gibbon, Locke, Euripides, Aristophanes, Tolstoy, Pascal, Chaucer, Montaigne, Hemingway, Wolfe, Steinbeck, Faulkner

Chapter 25: 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.78%

Highlight: I have become, I think, like an old dog sleeping in the sun, with the significant difference that the old dog expects nothing of itself.

Notes: Sela.

Chapter 25: 24

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.0%

Highlight: And yet the fact remains that robot, rather than man, has kept not only Christianity, but the very idea of religion alive.

Notes: Robots will keep serving lies.

Chapter 29: 28

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.93%

Highlight: All I heard was what the common people knew or could read in their publications.

Notes: Lies and fake history.

Chapter 31: 30

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.98%

Highlight: When they reach the mountain top, they find they can see farther than they've ever seen before and with greater clarity and, if by this time they're not past all caring, may bemoan that they must approach the end of their lives before they can see with this marvelous clarity, which does little for them now, but might, in earlier years, have been of incalculable value.



Notes: Old men.

Chapter 31: 30

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.59%

Highlight: For the loss had been the loss of many things we were better off without. Rather than losing, we gained a chance for a second start.

Notes: Religion of science.

Chapter 32: 31

Highlight

Chapter progress: 89.63%

Highlight: A technological civilization is never satisfied. It is based on profit and progress, its own brand of progress. It must expand or die.

Chapter 32: 31

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.85%

Highlight: With what we have now Earth would have economic value as an outpost, as a base, as an agricultural planet. It would be worth our while.

Notes: Elon Musk lobotomy.

Chapter 32: 31

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.85%

Highlight: Societies had been smashed, cultures erased, human lives and hopes used up, all decency ignored.

Notes: The corporation of the united states.

Chapter 34: 33

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.9%

Highlight: Or was there an affinity, an understanding, between the two of them that could not exist between the Principle and a human, or any other biologic form of life?

Notes: Bill Gates and Satan.

Chapter 35: 34

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.73%

Highlight: But the Indians will stay here and what about the Indians? Of all of us, they may be the most important segment of the human race.

Notes: Code speak for Israelite.

No Comments

# **Inflation is their product. The United States Federal Reserve**

March 18, 2022

Sound money OR BUST.

Comments

Pepper.Works

March 19, 2022

please note: ETH ethereum is over-coded garbage.

# Blessings on the Increase – The Power of Discernment

March 18, 2022

Blessings on the Increase – The Power of Discernment

The elect people, chosen by God, have been gifted very special abilities. I know many of you share my blessing, and many of you have powers that far exceed mine and are altogether different.

Let me share with you my blessing of discernment in these **LAST DAYS**. For all of you non-believers, fornicators, idolaters, and demons, I can smell you. I can literally sniff out your lies. Your wicked relationship with Satan is revealed to me.

That's right. I can smell it on you. I don't even need to see you, I can smell your destruction from here.

I can smell your vaccine. It smells like death.

No Comments

# Revealing the Matrix – This place is FINISHED – Covid Memoirs

March 18, 2022

I have disconnected from all electronic shackles except this damn computer. America is being prepared for slaughter and the only touch point the devil has on me is at the fuel pump.

No, it's not the fuel prices (expect lake of fire here in the USA). America is going to glow in the dark soon enough- thermonuclear war. In the mean time, the only way this devil can point an ad at me is when I'm refueling my vehicle at these 'smart fuel pumps'.

The little screen blinks on and the message is this,

**"Apple's new IOS is being released with great new features including the ability to unlock your phone with your face mask ON."**

You people are sadomasochistic slave whores. Have fun with your pitiful life.

## Comments

zadec

March 18, 2022

Sadomasochistic Slaves Rejoice – Apple Inc. iOS update for beta chimps

zadec

March 18, 2022

Sadomasochistic Slaves Rejoice – Apple Inc. iOS update for beta chimps

# The Vaccine is The Bio-Weapon – CONSPIRACY FACT

March 17, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/e0UjhJ7jwNI>



Separate from the wicked. The death angel is planet-side.

No Comments

# The Golden Retriever Story

March 17, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/fQ5jI8SgkaQ>



lol

The golden retriever story at the tax office. LOL

**“Care for some green tea, My Lord?”**

Many ships, elect will be with the Father Ship.

Death and destruction to the wicked plus a good laugh.

Knowledge increasing.

Thank you Father.

No Comments



# First Firefly of the Season

March 15, 2022

I saw my first firefly of the season. Even in the very cool evening, the magnificent bio-luminescence sends a sign deep into the woods, *"I have come to light your path, away from corporate devils, and capital infused pigs.*

Have you heard rumors of war?

Perhaps you know the reaping season is here?

Judgment upon the wicked.

Arrest and prosecute CDC/FDA/WHO/NIH doctors and administrators.

Thank you Father.

## Comments

zadec

March 15, 2022

Collusion, Corruption, Racketeering, Tax evasion, Crimes against humanity, murder.

# ALERT UPDATE HAPPENING NOW

March 13, 2022

## " WHAT'S HAPPENING

This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

**NOTICE:** Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law. YOU WILL PAY.

This gentleman reads from the Bible. His CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS were taken from him. GOOGLE, Alphabet, YouTube LLC and **ALL CORPORATIONS** that think they are above the law **WILL BE DESTROYED.**

new channel: **What is His Name ? What is His Son's Name ?**

No Comments

# Everywhere Is Clean

March 12, 2022

Keep your garments clean. Judgement is here.

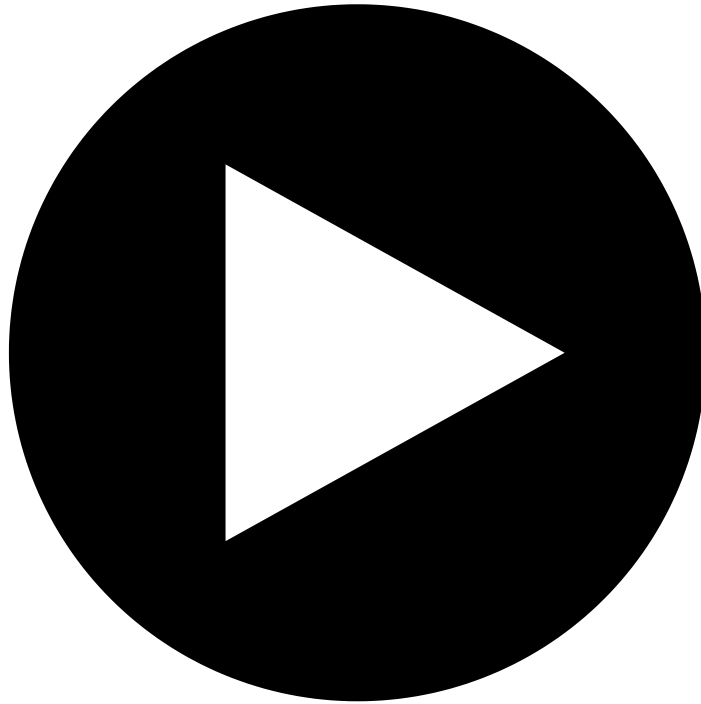
0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET VERY VERY BAD

March 12, 2022

“The carousel will ride you.”



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/nIDNReVfJts>



No Comments

# CENTRAL BANKS vs THE PEOPLE

March 11, 2022

KILL THE BANK(s)

before they kill ALL OF US.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/YY9bbcwHme4>



No Comments

# USA LLC WAR – who and what are you fighting for?

March 11, 2022

THE WAR ON USA LLC

Who is going to show up for this “war” and what are they fighting for?

The corporate interests of THE UNITED STATES.

LET THE BANKS DIE

NOTHING IN MAN’S POWER IS TOO BIG TO FAIL.

READY OR NOT, HERE I COME (**The Sword**)

Matthew 10:34

“Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.”

Comments

Clementine

March 11, 2022

The stricken harlot has obtained a mortal wound.

# THE END OVER mp3

March 11, 2022

People, I'm tellin' you.

It's OVER.

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# FIND A NEW PLANET mp3

March 10, 2022

Your control is over.

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments



# POOR AND UNNATURAL FOOD

March 9, 2022

Most of us getting to be about 45 years old know about fake food. It was my generation that attempted to live on Yum! Brands Inc. Eating their fake food, drinking their high fructose corn syrup, from the earliest ages of our memory; we've lived on fake food all of our lives.

We saw McDonalds Inc. arrive. We saw Pizza Hut and Taco Bell set up their primary locations. I loved it all and expected to live on YUM! Brands Inc. We tried our best, and now it's time to die.

But before we do, we must tell THE CHILDREN! DON'T EAT FAKE FOOD!

No Comments

# CLEANING THE ENVIRONMENT – ANTI HUMAN BEHAVIOR OF THE INJECTED

March 9, 2022

I went to my brother's house. His woman was cleaning with the most noxious 'disinfectant'. My body immediately had a negative reaction. My sinuses inflamed, fingers swelled and my throat was itchy.

His woman is shedding the S-protein, a victim of MRNA AIDS, the walking dead.

She readily accepted the genetic therapy, and now she is in a desperate state, attempting to "*clean the organics*" that surround her. She is not feeling well.

*" Clean with the solution, remove life from your environment, snuff out the organics.*

Anti-human, inorganic behavior that is the result of being genetically altered by the Corporate State.

Father. Please forgive us of our sins and the sins of our forefathers.

No Comments

# NOTICE OF ONGOING TRUTH INVERSION

March 8, 2022

NOTICE OF ONGOING TRUTH INVERSION:

Covering your mouth and nose is "HEALTHY".

Pharmakia (MRNA AIDS) is "HEALTHCARE".

War is Peace

Boy is Girl

True is False

Freedom is Slavery

Life is Death (WHO)

Religion of Scientific Materialism (CDC)

ALL LIES

SATANIC LANGUAGE INVERSION

The INVERSION of TRUTH will KILL YOU.

Do not deny **THE TRUTH**.

Psalms 82

No Comments

# ESCAPE POD

March 8, 2022

The dream was awash in a deep blue, the kind you see in The Pacific Ocean. Dark black-purple, a color my friend Kabra called, Burple.

I was with my family on a small boat in the middle of the Sea. We were launching from a large ocean liner. Sounds of moving chain, wind in the rigging, cresting waves below. It was exhilarating and a little scary. We were being heaved over the side of a massive ship, into the deep burple waters below.

The women were visibly frightened, the men were attempting to be stoic. The initial movement of our little boat was jarring. Our weights shifted in the little craft, we listed heavily towards the ocean below. At that moment, everyone in our boat knew there was no going back. After launching over the side of our ocean liner, we could never return.

The wild blue ocean water will be our only conveyance.

No Comments

# LOVING SLAVE MASTER

March 7, 2022

Today, I saw somebody wearing double face mask.

The face mask people are now saying, as clear as if a famous tenor were singing it directly into your ear,

**“I love my slavery. Master, please keep me, and punish me with your chains (vaccines) and whips (face mask) so I may be your gimp slave. I love my slave master.”**

The face mask people are low people. Very low.

PS. THE SLAVE MASTER WANTS YOU TO GO TO WAR NOW. HAVE A NICE DAY.

No Comments

# THANKS FOR VOTING

March 7, 2022

This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

**Publish date: 6 NOV 2020**

NOTICE: Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law. YOU WILL PAY.

No Comments

# Interesting Story About NASA Moon Rocks – techno space

March 5, 2022

## Interesting Story About NASA “Moonrocks”

I was a Space Camp kid. My mother sent me to “*Space Camp*” when I was in middle school. My Mother was a teacher, part of NASA’s “*Young Astronaut Program*”. She would meet with kids at her school that showed interest in math, science, and space, with a curriculum provided by NASA.

One semester, her group of “*Young Astronauts*” got selected to receive a special treat from NASA. I remember the case arriving, sent through VIP mail system, a shiny metal briefcase with big locking clasps on the front.

The set piece was impressive. Even as a child, the case gave the allure of something extremely valuable inside.

Opening it up, set in a custom mold, was a round acrylic disc wrapped in a velvet bag. Set within the acrylic was 6 or 8 small “MOON ROCKS”.

STOP. Did this really happen?

Yes, NASA provided a metal case of “MOON ROCKS” to my mother, told her the contents were invaluable, and to keep it safe.

We HAD THE MOON-ROCKS for about a week.

Mother dutifully set the impressive metal case under her bed every night.

DID YOU GUYS EVER HAVE THE MOON ROCKS AT YOUR HOUSE?

No Comments

# GENTILE TELLS THE STORY

March 5, 2022

Journey To The West.

Phenotype in a bind.

KJV only people in the dark.

Bug infiltration.

Codebase meta-layer.

No Comments



# END OF TIME – REPENT

March 4, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Ol-pDEBh6Hk>



<https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/1-Thessalonians-5-3/>

“For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.”

Time is almost UP!

Get your HOUSE IN ORDER!

FIVE MONTH WAR AND DELIVERANCE!

PREPARE TO SLEEP IN YOUR CAR!

See you at the straight gate.

No Comments

# BLOCKCHAIN vs CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY

March 3, 2022

First of all, I want to make it clear, I do not worship the machine. For example, I DO NOT want microsoft azure to optimize my schedule. I do not want BLOCKCHAIN to be a schedule optimization tool. (No, Azure IS NOT a blockchain, all I'm saying is, I don't worship AI, nor do I want to insert AI into my person via ELON MUSK LOBOTOMY.)

**Here's what I know: BLOCKCHAIN needn't be a "transhuman" trap.**

The "technology" DOES NOT REQUIRE bio-metric data. DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO TRACK AND TRACE YOU or YOUR LOVED ONES.

Plain and simple: THE MACHINE, with code that we AGREE to execute, can keep track of our agreements (transactions).

It is safe to have this accounting distributed through many different instances. That is why REMOVING the GOVERNMENT from EXCHANGE is THE PRIMARY CONCERN. Because WE NEED TO BE FREE to trade these "assets".

THEY ARE BLOCKING ACCESS TO FREE EXCHANGE THROUGH BOGUS LAWS AND INCRIMINATING MANDATES.

Look it up: "Patriot Act" – BSA/KYC/AML – FINCEN/MSB/garbage..etc

You people calling for "CONSTITUTIONAL MONEY" whilst our gracious Doctor is constitutionally DEAD IN THE WATER (it's the first damn one.) are out of your mind.

Comments

Pepper.Works

March 4, 2022

DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO TELL YOU THIS SYSTEM IS REDEEMABLE. "Constitutional money" and "restore our system" is the same thing. "Restore our system" equals "SAVE THE BANK(s) — THE FEDERAL RESERVE"

# BILL GATES IS JIM JONES

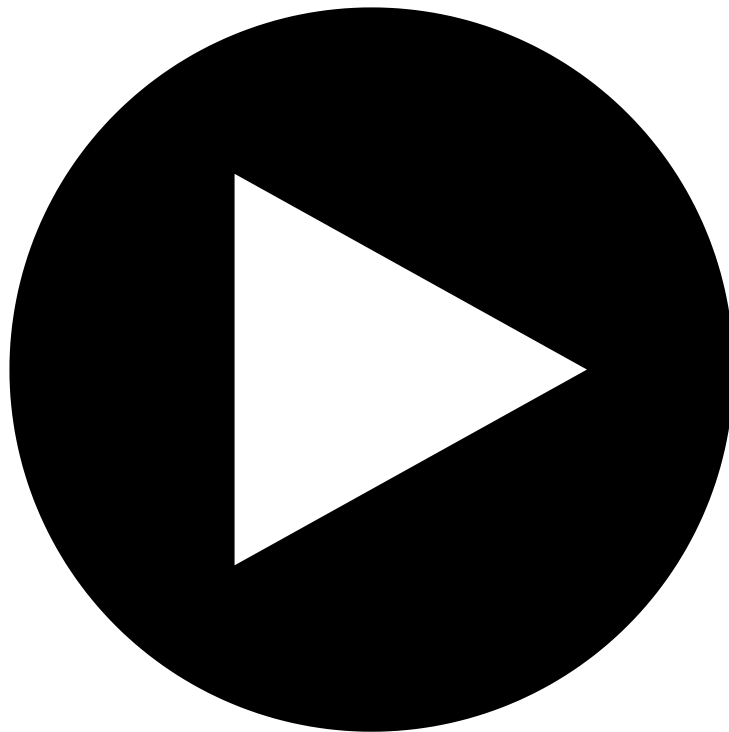
March 3, 2022

Bitchute will not play this video. See below for local version.

This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

**Publish date: 23 OCT 2020**

NOTICE: Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law. YOU WILL PAY.



<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2022/05/BILL-GATES-IS-JIM-JONES.webm>

## Comments

salute

May 21, 2022

Bitchute will not play this POWERFUL VIDEO.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/Tg8zKbvcSWFL/>

# LOCUSTS UPON THE EARTH

March 2, 2022

I heard the thunder of a machine. Far off on the steel gray horizon, shrouded by the gloom of threatening rain, came the sound of a flying locust.

Are they coming for me? Do they hate me so much, has my face mask refusal, non-stop incessant REVOLT against corporate injections (MRNA AIDS), lockdowns, THE FEDERAL RESERVE (CDC), nightmare passport system, total domination and control– has my time finally arrived?

The thundering sound grew into a great flapping, each tip of the locust blade slapping the air, breathing fumes of dead dinosaurs.

This is it! They've finally had enough of my personal freedom and absolute birthright to rage against the system of SATAN!

They've come to get me! The locust above reconnoiters the landing zone. I see men inside, dressed in official costume, a bad movie script, but real life over my head.

Fight or flight! I decide to stand my ground, and was surprised to find myself extremely excited to meet THE CORPORATE ARMY OF SATAN, and tell them they are ALL going TO BURN IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

**It's OVER.**

<https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-3/>

No Comments

# Porch Time

March 1, 2022



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/J-GJyb1KplI>



Ezekiel 37, 38. 39

Daniel 4

Zach 5

Peter, don't cast your pearls before swine.

Scroll measurements = 15×30'

Your capacity is LOW.

He is NOT addressing you.  
Only His People.

You Have Need of Meat  
No More Milk

**The Year of Death**  
**DEFCON 3**

Wisdom and discernment.  
We are involved.

You can't fight technology.  
Know the script.

Get your house in order and don't worry.  
HAVE NO FEAR

OUR REDEMPTION IS DRAWING NIGH

DO NOT WITHHOLD FROM ME, FATHER.

With much wisdom is much sorrow.

No Comments



# NEW SONG AND UPDATE video

February 28, 2022

This video originally published to Google, Youtube, Alphabet LLC and BANNED, CENSORED, REMOVED.

Publish date: 10 MAY 2021

NOTICE: Freedom of expression and speech violation: FIRST AMENDMENT. I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY and GOOGLE YouTube Alphabet LLC is now DISSOLVED of all protections under the law. YOU WILL PAY.

Just as my prophetic song describes, THE FACE MASK MORONS ARE NOT GOING TO MAKE IT.

They have all been injected with "MRNA AIDS". My apologies.

You must pray

You must fast

You must repent

No Comments

# **A Rough Shaking by George MacDonald book review**

February 27, 2022

A Rough Shaking by George MacDonald

I think I'll put down the fantasy for awhile. This book, a nice tale about innocent child (Clare), and wicked world that God has preordained on all of us.

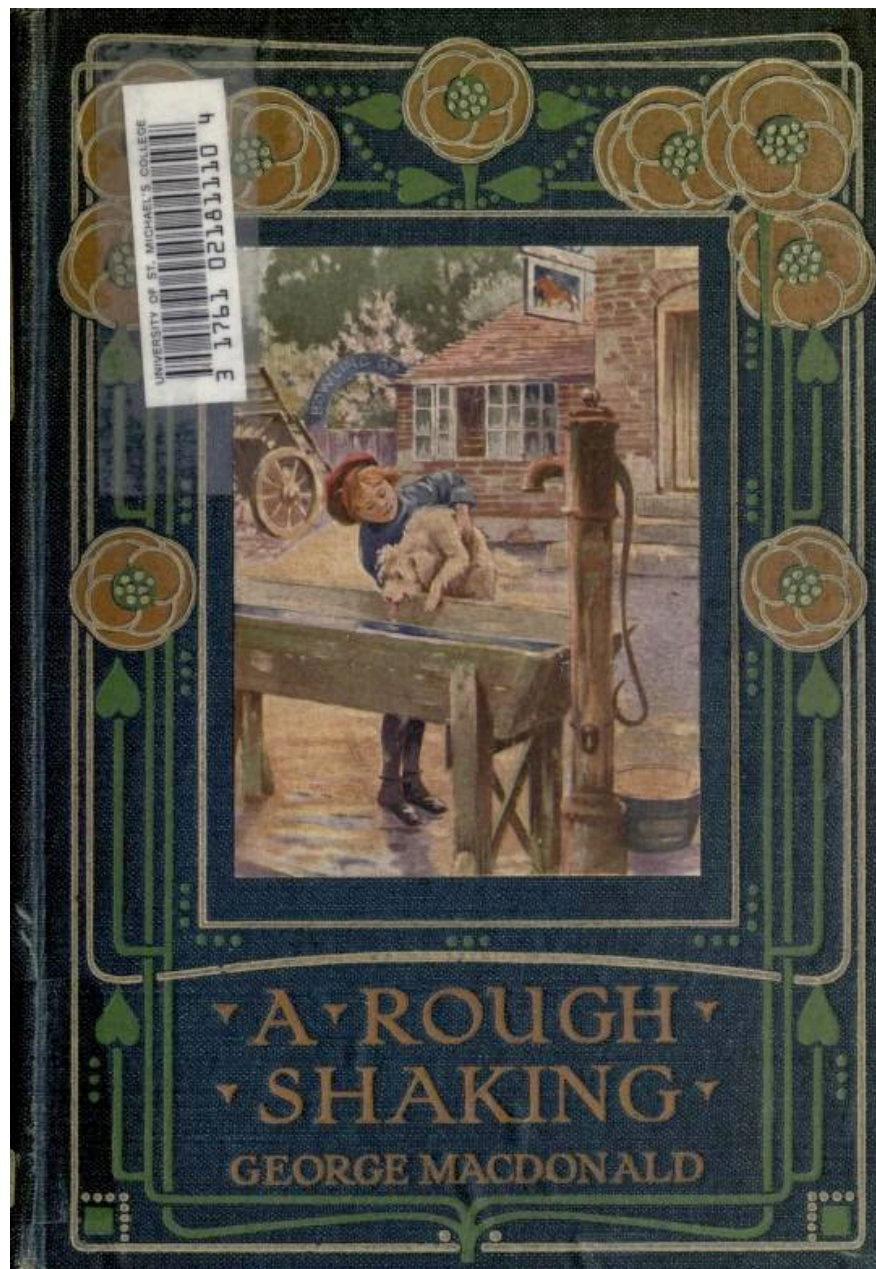
These wicked people. They see you, recognize you immediately, and they pray to their god. I see them pray.

They say, "Oh god, what is this illuminated person? Why does he not take the path that I am on. Can he not see that it's full of great things and marvelous treasure of all sorts?"

And their god replies, "Make the light in this child's eye extinguish. It is not right the child remains ignorant of the FACTS OF LIFE."

And the antagonist proceeds to make life an absolute LIVING HELL.

George MacDonald's A Rough Shaking



Some of my highlights:

A Rough Shaking by George MacDonald

Book last read: 2022-02-26 19:30:13

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Chapter I. How I Came to know Clare Skymer.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.43%

Highlight: Excuse me for speaking so confidently; but if we were half as far on for men, as Memnon is for a horse, the kingdom of heaven would be a good deal nearer!

Chapter 0: Chapter I. How I Came to know Clare Skymer.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.05%

Highlight: When he lied, would he not be a devil?

Notes: Anthony Fauci

Chapter 0: Chapter I. How I Came to know Clare Skymer.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.67%

Highlight: ;—I mean those foolish women who, for their own pleasure, so spoil their dogs that they make other people hate them, doing their best to keep them from rising in the scale of God's creation.

Chapter 0: Chapter I. How I Came to know Clare Skymer.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 5.61%

Highlight: Because they have in them the blood of men who loved cruelty, and never repented of it.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 3: Chapter IV. The new family.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.53%

Highlight: . We do not know what is in us until the temptation comes. Then there is the devil to fight.

Chapter 4: Chapter V. His new home.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.08%

Highlight: pollards

Notes: Tree management

Chapter 5: Chapter VI. What did draw out his first smile.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.02%

Highlight: . He was very good to his people, and not foolishly kind.

Chapter 5: Chapter VI. What did draw out his first smile.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.33%

Highlight: To know that you do not know, is to be a small prophet.

Chapter 5: Chapter VI. What did draw out his first smile.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.95%

Highlight: Even now he knew what so many seem never to learn, that a man is the defender of the weak; that, if a man is his brother's keeper, still more is he his sister's.

Chapter 6: Chapter VII. Clare and his brothers.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 16.82%

Highlight: Low nurses and small-hearted mothers dwarf and pervert their children, doing their worst to keep them from having big hearts like God.

Chapter 6: Chapter VII. Clare and his brothers.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.45%

Highlight: But to die of terror was horrible.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 7: Chapter VIII. Clare and his human brothers

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.07%

Highlight: "Nothing almost sees miracles but misery," says Kent in King Lear.

Chapter 7: Chapter VIII. Clare and his human brothers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.0%

Highlight: The boy was tyrant and sneak together—a combination to be seen sometimes in a working man set over his fellows, and in a rich man grown poor, and bent upon making money again.

Notes: Anthony Fauci

Chapter 7: Chapter VIII. Clare and his human brothers

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.0%

Highlight: They did not see that to Clare another boy was another of himself; that he was carrying out the design of the Father of men, that his creatures should come together into one, not push each

other away.

Notes: Loving your neighbor.

Chapter 8: Chapter IX. Clare the defender.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.94%

Highlight: One good thing of the affair was, that the bully was crippled for life, and could do the less harm.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 8: Chapter IX. Clare the defender.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.56%

Highlight: He did not yet know that one must not only love but mean to love, must not only bask in the warmth of love, but know it as love, and where it comes from—love again the fountain whence it flows.

Notes: Gratitude.

Chapter 8: Chapter IX. Clare the defender.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.56%

Highlight: His still regard repelled them.

Chapter 9: Chapter X. The black aunt.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.87%

Highlight: The children of course had to share in the general gloom, but it did not trouble them much.

Notes: Children in face mask forever. CDC protocol.

Chapter 11: Chapter XII. Clare becomes a guardian of the poor.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.99%

Highlight: After that he was too wide awake to be caught.

Notes: Awake

Chapter 11: Chapter XII. Clare becomes a guardian of the poor.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.61%

Highlight: Nothing touched her like the loss of money—the love of which is as dread a passion as the love of drink, and more ruinous to the finer elements of the nature.

Chapter 13: Chapter XIV. Their first helper

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.48%

Highlight: Clare noted that where were most flowers in the garden, the windows were brightest, and the children cleanest.

Chapter 14: Chapter XV. Their first host.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.73%

Highlight: Perhaps the sparrows knew more about God than he did then.

Notes: The birds know.

Chapter 15: Chapter XVI. On the tramp.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.66%

Highlight: He was a dreamer with open eyes and ready hands, not clearly distinguishing thought and action, fancy and fact.

Notes: Dreaming awake

Chapter 15: Chapter XVI. On the tramp.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.97%

Highlight: Now we are put into bodies, and sent into the world, to wake us up.

Notes: Awake now

Chapter 15: Chapter XVI. On the tramp.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.28%

Highlight: that many a man who passes for respectable in this disreputable world, is counted far meaner than a thief in the next, and is going there to be put in prison.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16: Chapter XVII. The baker's cart.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.84%

Highlight: Men who strive to make money are unconsciously pulling instead of pushing at the heavy gate of the kingdom.

Chapter 22: Chapter XXIII. Treasure trove.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.69%

Highlight: How many things and persons there are whose other sides are altogether friendly! These are their true selves, and we must be true to get at them.

Chapter 22: Chapter XXIII. Treasure trove.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.01%

Highlight: But where there is only one way, that way must be taken,

Chapter 22: Chapter XXIII. Treasure trove.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.32%

Highlight: Had any one caught sight of him, what a commotion would not the tale have roused—of the spectre of a boy with a baby in his arms, gliding noiseless in the moon and the middle night, along the top of the high brick wall of a deserted house, where no one had lived within the memory of man!

Notes: Phantasy

Chapter 22: Chapter XXIII. Treasure trove.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.94%

Highlight: There are thousands for whom a blow is a better thing than expostulation, persuasion, or any sort of kindness.

Notes: On violent justice.

Chapter 22: Chapter XXIII. Treasure trove.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.94%

Highlight: That is why hardships, troubles, disappointments, and all kinds of pain and suffering, are



sent to so many of us. We are so full of ourselves, and feel so grand, that we should never come to know what poor creatures we are, never begin to do better, but for the knock-down blows that the loving God gives us. We do not like them, but he does not spare us for that.

Notes: Stiffnecked prideful people.

Chapter 23: Chapter XXIV. Justifiable burglary.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.19%

Highlight: The room and its contents were to him as the water and the fire which even pagans counted every man bound to hand to his neighbour.

Notes: The elementals are ever present.

Chapter 24: Chapter XXV. A new quest.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.81%

Highlight: With multitudes, nothing but undiluted fear or pain or shame can open the door for love to enter.

Notes: Covid religion.

Chapter 26: Chapter XXVII. The baby has her breakfast.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.3%

Highlight: Clare comforted himself that washing was a thing non-essential to existence, however desirable for well-being.

Notes: Insidious hypochondria people abound.

Chapter 26: Chapter XXVII. The baby has her breakfast.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.93%

Highlight: There are not many who can at the same time both love and be hungry.

Notes: Prepare for food system collapse.

Chapter 27: Chapter XXVIII. Treachery.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.86%

Highlight: His first sense of relation to any creature too weak to protect itself, was the consciousness

of power to torment that creature.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 28: Chapter XXIX. The baker.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.48%

Highlight: Every fool prides himself on not being such a fool as believe what would make a man of him.

Chapter 32: Chapter XXXIII. A bad penny.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.78%

Highlight: Clare thought for a moment whether it would not be right to kill such a traitor.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 32: Chapter XXXIII. A bad penny.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.71%

Highlight: Paradise Lost,

Chapter 33: Chapter XXXIV. How things went for a time.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.02%

Highlight: The girl wondered: was he an idiot, or what they called a poet?

Chapter 41: Chapter XLII. Nimrod.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.17%

Highlight: It is the economy of hell.

Notes: Warren Buffet

Chapter 42: Chapter XLIII. Across country.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.49%

Highlight: Then he felt how worthless place is, when those who made it dear are gone.

Chapter 43: Chapter XLIV. A third mother.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.36%

Highlight: She sat at the receipt of money, where too many men and women cease to be ladies and gentlemen.

Chapter 45: Chapter XLVI. The angel of the wild beasts.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.85%

Highlight: And surely if there be a blessing to be had, it is for them that obey.

Notes: Dogs and children.

Chapter 45: Chapter XLVI. The angel of the wild beasts.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.47%

Highlight: That's like the worst of the beasts: they love none but their little ones—and that only till they're tired of the trouble of them!"

Notes: On child rearing.

Chapter 45: Chapter XLVI. The angel of the wild beasts.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.78%

Highlight: He did not make trouble of what ought to be none, by saying, with the spirit of a slave, "It's not my place." He did many things which he might have disputed, for he never thought of disputing them.

Notes: On how this book is a labor manual.

Chapter 46: Chapter XLVII. Glum Gunn.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 70.09%

Highlight: It was natural that such a man should also be cruel.

Notes: Bill Gates.

Chapter 47: Chapter XLVIII. The puma.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 71.34%

Highlight: for he has often been called the American lion—was the puma,

Chapter 47: Chapter XLVIII. The puma.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.59%

Highlight: Slay my other creatures, but do my anointed no harm,"

Chapter 49: Chapter L. Clare seeks help.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.77%

Highlight: He must not gather cowardice instead of courage from a season of prosperity!

Chapter 50: Chapter LI. Clare a true master.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.64%

Highlight: ennui.

Chapter 50: Chapter LI. Clare a true master.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.64%

Highlight: Thus Clare went wandering long, seeking work, and finding next to none—all the time upheld by the feeling that something was waiting for him somewhere, that he was every day drawing nearer to it. Not once yet had he lost heart.

Notes: Basic summary of story.

Chapter 54: Chapter LV. The wheel rests for a time.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.49%

Highlight: She knew that it is difficult, in the human tree, to distinguish between blossom and fruit. Deeds of lovely impulse are the blossom; unvarying, determined Tightness is the fruit.

Notes: You will know them by their fruits.

Chapter 55: Chapter LVI. Strategy.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.05%

Highlight: It was selfishness to indulge one's own pity to the danger of others!

Notes: CDC covid cult

Chapter 56: Chapter LVII. Ann Shotover.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.98%

Highlight: his face was not half a face; it was more a mask than a face.

Notes: Face mask people.

Chapter 56: Chapter LVII. Ann Shotover.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 86.29%

Highlight: Her argument was in truth nonsense; for a man owes himself nothing, owes God everything, and owes his neighbour whatever his own conscience goes on to require of him for his neighbour.

Notes: Love thy neighbor as yourself.

Chapter 56: Chapter LVII. Ann Shotover.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.92%

Highlight: The child had imagination—next to conscience the strongest ally of common sense.

Chapter 57: Chapter LVIII. Child-talk.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 88.47%

Highlight: That which at once made him a man and kept him a child, was, that he had no regard for anything but what was real, that is, true.

Chapter 58: Chapter LIX. Lovers' walks.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.03%

Highlight: chilblains.

Chapter 61: Chapter LXII. The cage of the puma.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.77%

Highlight: Go on; sorrow is but a cloud. Do the work given you to do, and the clouds will keep moving; stop your work and the clouds will settle down hard.

No Comments

# ONE HUNDRED YEARS. IT AIN'T SO LONG. mp3

February 25, 2022

0:00 / 0:00

One hundred years aint so long.

by PeterIdg

No Comments

# THE GREAT ACCOUNTING IS HERE. Covid Memoirs

February 24, 2022

YOU MUST GIVE AN ACCOUNT

The system is finished.

We have inherited lies. <https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Jeremiah-16-19/>

It's over.

Rejoice. The reign of The Wicked is finished. I went into the Most High with Father. Upon a large throne, with leopards, tigers, and a large grizzly bear patrolling the perimeter, was the One Truth. The obvious power of good.

They were singing the most wonderful melody. It was the truth that cannot be denied. The song was so pleasant, I thought I would stay a very long time, however, I was told to move on.

I passed the throne, a great accounting was rendered. Terrible regrets laid bare, disquieting times of great evil. I wretched a green bile filled with squiggly worms that laughed at me, as if they were grown men in the flesh.

I was fearful of the great divide. I didn't want to walk the narrow path. I was totally against the idea of sacrifice. But then I realized, I will never restrict my breathing with a face mask. In the name of GOD. REMOVE YOUR FACE MASK. It's NOT HEALTHY.

I know these damn corporations want us to think it's the thing to do. But these corporations are WHORES and have NO legitimate POWER over you.

THE POWER OF CHRIST COMPELS YOU. GET OUT OF THE FACE MASK PEOPLE!

Face mask people have serious demons that need to be exorcised.

If the FACE MASK PEOPLE ARE NOT FEELING WELL (**MRNA AIDS INJECTION**).

FACE MASK PEOPLE DO NOT JOIN HUMANS OUTSIDE WITH FACES.

FACE MASK PEOPLE, YOU MADE THE WRONG CHOICE.

We are with you as you remove your face mask and repent.

It's over. I love you.

No Comments

# RAINWATER HARVEST

February 23, 2022

Removing trees by Apocalypse Cabin and temporarily placed a barrel under the roof overhang. It rained the following day, and the barrel was completely full of fresh, clear, rainwater.

I began to formulate a better system to capture the rain.

This project will also solve a drainage problem on the East side of Apocalypse Cabin.

## **Proof of concept rainwater harvest system One-point-Oh.**

I ripped, lengthwise, a seventeen foot conduit pipe with my circular saw, creating a long gutter. I used small chain to hang the pipe from the fascia boards under the roof overhang.

The water, when it rains, is supposed to runoff the roof, get captured in my gutter conduit, flow down to a temporary manifold (igloo ice-chest), and redirect down the hill where I can better estimate flow rate and quality of system.

I have all kinds of wild imaginations on water storage devices, ICB totes, more barrels, repurposed SPA/Jacuzzi, the big poly towers. I can make an overflow pond down the hill. The possibilities are many, provided my initial proof of concept tests OK.

I cannot discount the following "feeling".

On the day I spent creating water catchment system, I was planning on doing something totally different and unrelated to that task.

A feeling of joy overflowed into my soul as I began to construct rain collection system. It was the Holy Spirit directing me.

I am here, in the woods, following her every command.

Light rain last night put my gutters to task. I need better downspout control and a ninety degree pipe fixture to point the water down hill.

Overall, I'm excited to see the system work.

I'll continue to brainstorm the myriad of possibilities the system will provide.

*Mostly and primarily the possibility of drinking water during the unavoidable, imminent, collapse of BABYLON.*

Jah Bless.



Surely our fathers were lied to, and have lied to us.

No Comments

# HOW TO MEASURE DECENTRALIZATION

February 22, 2022

The best way to **MEASURE DECENTRALIZATION** is to ask yourself whether or not the "organization" can be subpoenaed (meaningfully) by the **GREAT WHORE OF BABYLON**.

How many developers will they have to kill or arrest to SHUTDOWN the service?

How many operators will they have to incriminate or assassinate before the system is INOPERATIVE.

How to measure decentralization.

No Comments

# HOW ARE YOU DOING?

February 20, 2022

Have you ever flown with your Father over the beach? It's perfect. I've done it. What more can I ask for?

Today, in the deep woods on my Goldwing, I saw the most beautiful Israelite with child.

I'll try the ride again tomorrow, and the next day, and the next, weather permitting.

I'm doing good.

Thank you Father.

No Comments

# LIMITED LIABILITY – CORPORATE SCIENCE – Alphabet Inc.gov

February 18, 2022

Thank you for your face mask and Limited Liability injections. Also, your debt-based, Whore of Babylon money-system is about to explode.

No Comments

# **SWEET DREAMS – covid memoirs**

February 18, 2022

I had my first pleasant dream. A dream filled with smiles, and laughter, and fellowship of some sort. It was all pleasantly confusing. The people were smiling, I felt extremely gratified, I could tell they felt comfortable with me, and did not believe in the face mask.

I woke up. Dark and cold. The war goes on, and many people are going to die.

**Have Mercy Father.**

No Comments

# BURN DAY – Apocalypse Science

February 17, 2022

Burn day. Collecting and staging brush pile for burn. Controlled burns by '*forestry*' service ongoing. Deep brown haze. They burn hundreds of acres in one fire using country roads as boundaries. The roads have recently been resurfaced with green oil. I'm assuming the green is additive to petroleum base for "better performance".

**" All alchemist know that green is copper/sulfur elemental.**

Remember to add fire to your worship service.

To all witches and warlocks.

Prepare for your spiritual destruction.

My prayers are more powerful than yours.

No Comments

# ORBITAL CASCADE FAILURE – THE RETURN OF THE SWORD

February 16, 2022

More confirmation of “orbital cascade failure”.

THE CHARIOTS ARE APPROACHING.

<https://gizadeathstar.com/2022/02/geomagnetic-storm-knocks-satellites-out-of-sky-thats-the-story/>

ORBITAL CASCADE FAILURE

No Comments

# ASSET RECOVERY FINAL

February 16, 2022

## Final After Action Report:

System checks complete. Trailer rides like a dream. Rear view camera displays perfect portrait of asset during travel. (image forthcoming).



Departure time selected. Is it Holy to pray about getting my asset back? I don't know, but I'm going to pray anyways. Godspeed and safe travails.

ASSET RECOVERY COMPLETE

MISSION ACCOMPLISHED

Departure 10FEB2022 0800 Sky clear. Temp 45 Dewpoint 57 Altimeter 29.99

It was a perfect Texas Winter day. Deep blue skies, the clearness of eternal space above, dark paint on the top of the dome.

Arrival zone PACKED FULL of face mask wearing morons. Many of them look red, with beads of sweat on their forehead. The people are NOT WELL.

## AVOID FACE MASK PEOPLE

Arrival time 1300. Location required relocating one vehicle. Asset staged in garage and ready for transport.

I attached the ramps to the trailer with 1 inch ratchet strap. DO NOT ATTEMPT to use aluminum ramps without connecting ratchet straps to trailer.

Additional payload placed in truck. Several five gallon buckets and jar collection.

Added air to bike tires, check at 40 psi. I road the bike around the block, checking things out and looking great.



I decided to aim right for the loading ramp.

**Loading one thousand pound asset on trailer.**

I readied myself, allowing custom made- 'load\_ramp' function to take over process stack.

It was over before it started, and I was perched atop the trailer, front tire pressed against trailer bar. Perfect.

I allowed two hours for tie-down. Tying it down one way, not satisfied, and retying.

Heavy duty ratchet straps on front forks attached to lower rail on trailer. This locks the front tire to the trailer, allowing complete travel of bike suspension.

Departure Time 0900 12FEB2022 Sky clear. Temp 53 Dewpoint 62 Altimeter 29.98.

Many face mask people in departure zone. Several gestures aimed at men, because men wearing a face mask are weak, and filled with terror, and need to be publicly admonished for their TOTAL LACK OF SELF RESPECT.

Light traffic in major metropolitan area. **Smelled like dead animal around University Hospital.**

Three stops required for return trip, checking the straps each stop, ratcheting here and there if I suspected slack tension. During fuel stops, it was a pleasure to see people's faces, and not see worthless face mask people.

Arrival time 1400 11FEB2022. All is well APOCALYPSE CAMP-OUT.

Delicate 'backup\_trailer' procedure executed first try without delay.

Asset untied and unloaded.

Watch that reversal down the ramp! It's a doozy!

Asset now proudly made-ready at new location.

Thank you Father.



No Comments

# ASSET RECOVERY CONTINUED

February 15, 2022

Follow on report:

Removal of trailer from storage complete. Very delicate procedure with SCAG. Note for future SCAG operator. Acquire 2" ball hitch and mount to front rail for easy payload maneuvering.

Heavy duty ramps cut clear from storage with angle grinder. Superficial surface rust from leaky storage container reported. Inspected and passed material exam. Issued all clear for mission. Heavy duty ramps determined inappropriate for mission specs. Aluminum ramps will be used instead.

Aluminum ramps inspected, staged, prepped, and packed for mission.

Sleepers and tie-downs inspected and packed.

Air pressure checked and holding at 32 psi.

Hitch assembly lubricated.

Jack stand lever lubricated.

Box truck damage discovered after backing into tree. Damage area cleaned with mineral spirits and lacquered.

Galvanized scaffold couplers found in storage. Remove and place in proper location (5 gallon bucket).

Final after action report to follow.



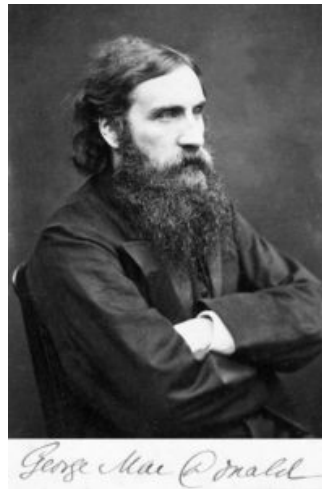
No Comments

# At The Back Of The North Wind by George MacDonald book review

February 13, 2022

You may be asking, “Why are you reading phantasy during The War?”

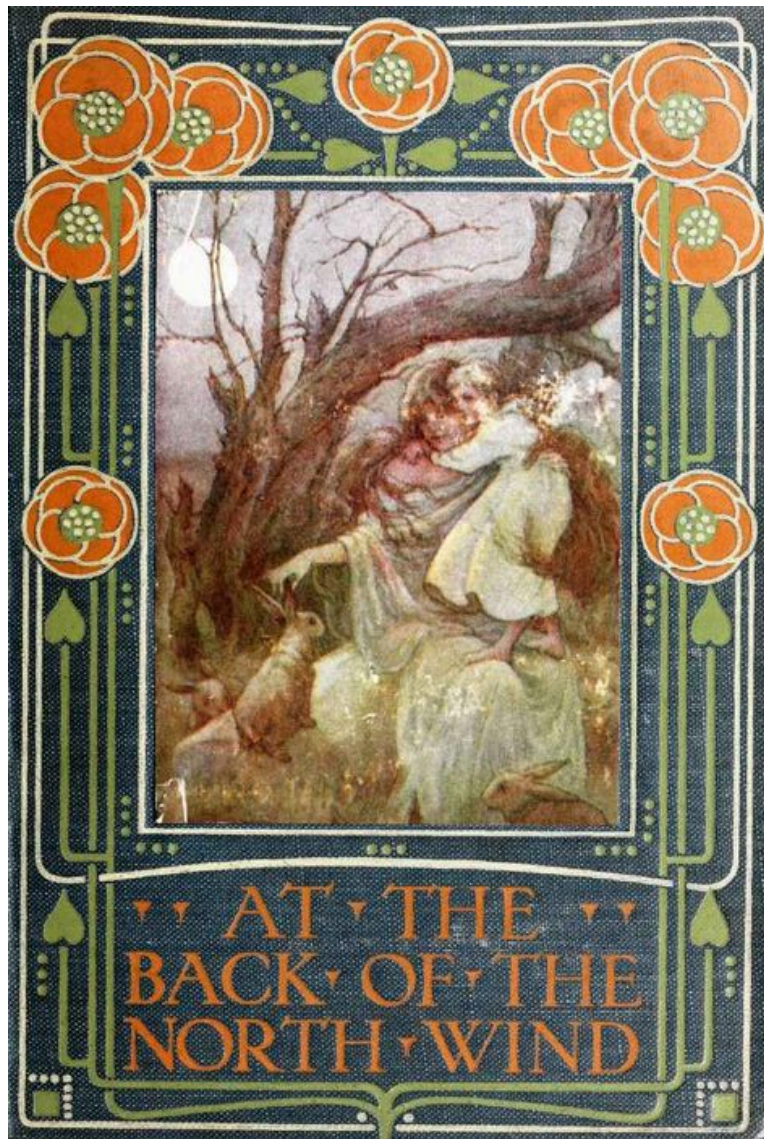
It’s a good question. **George MacDonald (1824-1905)** is the prototype author for the “fantastic” predictive programming that followed. Tolkien, C.S. Lewis, Lewis Carroll, have all named George MacDonald as their mentor.



by William Jeffrey,  
albumen print, circa 1852-  
1860

So, let’s go direct to source. George MacDonald, super phantasy with minimal sexual overtones, and intimacy that precludes modern day sexual typecasting and luciferian (Gnostic) reverse-speak.

Commence with phantasm.



It was a light and charming day. Let the North Wind blow at your back, going with the wind towards the final sunset. Let's see how Diamond does, our main protagonist in this fine, phantastic, tale.

**To all vaccinated suffering from sponge brain:** The North Wind is THE HOLY SPIRIT. She is The North Wind. Go with her if you want your travails to be manageable.

DON'T BE WICKED AF

Do you still have soul after genetic alterations?

Some of my highlights:

At The Back Of The North Wind by by George MacDonald & Ken Mattern, eBook creation

Book last read: 2022-02-12 15:11:44

Percentage read: 100%

#### Chapter 1: CHAPTER I THE HAY-LOFT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.95%

Highlight: You're not afraid?" said the North Wind. "No, ma'am; but mother never would let me go without shoes: she never said anything about clothes, so I dare say she wouldn't mind that."

#### Chapter 2: CHAPTER II THE LAWN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.7%

Highlight: But the most foolish thing is to fight for no good, and to please nobody.

#### Chapter 3: CHAPTER III OLD DIAMOND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 7.89%

Highlight: For it is not fine things that make home a nice place, but your mother and your father.

#### Chapter 3: CHAPTER III OLD DIAMOND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.09%

Highlight: The woman would not have seen me either if she had not been wicked.

Notes: The demons

#### Chapter 4: CHAPTER IV NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.53%

Highlight: There was a great roaring, for the wind was dashing against London like a sea; but at North Wind's back Diamond, of course, felt nothing of it all. He was in a perfect calm.

Notes: Go with the wind

#### Chapter 4: CHAPTER IV NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.4%

Highlight: There are reasons, Diamond. Everybody can't be done to all the same. Everybody is not ready for the same thing.

Notes: On equality and iniquity

#### Chapter 4: CHAPTER IV NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.72%

Highlight: She called him a kid, but she was not really a month older than he was; only she had had to work for her bread, and that so soon makes people older.

Notes: Child labor

#### Chapter 4: CHAPTER IV NORTH WIND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 13.16%

Highlight: I said with the North Wind, not in it.

#### Chapter 6: CHAPTER VI OUT IN THE STORM

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.11%

Highlight: Oh yes! I see," whispered Diamond. "But it looks so dreadful, and it pushes me about so."

"Yes, it does, my dear. That is what it was sent for.

Notes: North Wind

#### Chapter 6: CHAPTER VI OUT IN THE STORM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.54%

Highlight: But it is surely more comfortable there?" "Well, perhaps; but I begin to think there are better things than being comfortable.

#### Chapter 9: CHAPTER IX HOW DIAMOND GOT TO THE BACK OF THE NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.56%

Highlight: "I almost wish old Herodotus had held his tongue about it. Much he knew of it!

Notes: Hyperborean

#### Chapter 9: CHAPTER IX HOW DIAMOND GOT TO THE BACK OF THE NORTH WIND

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.32%

Highlight: He never felt in the least tired or impatient, for a strange pleasure filled his heart.

#### Chapter 10: CHAPTER X AT THE BACK OF THE NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.51%

Highlight: Durante

Notes: Italian author

Chapter 12: CHAPTER XII WHO MET DIAMOND AT SANDWICH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.46%

Highlight: Perhaps kissing is the best thing for crying, but it will not always stop it.

Chapter 12: CHAPTER XII WHO MET DIAMOND AT SANDWICH

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.89%

Highlight: It is not always easy, I confess, to find something to do that is worth doing,

Chapter 12: CHAPTER XII WHO MET DIAMOND AT SANDWICH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.89%

Highlight: It is a hard thing for a rich man to grow poor; but it is an awful thing for him to grow dishonest, and some kinds of speculation lead a man deep into dishonesty before he thinks what he is about.

Notes: Anthony Fauci

Chapter 12: CHAPTER XII WHO MET DIAMOND AT SANDWICH

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.33%

Highlight: But when a man brings money-troubles on himself by making haste to be rich, then most of the people he has to do with must suffer in the same way with himself.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 13: CHAPTER XIII THE SEASIDE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 35.53%

Highlight: I know a river whose waters run asleep run run ever singing in the shallows dumb in the hollows sleeping so deep and all the swallows that dip their feathers in the hollows or in the shallows

Chapter 15: CHAPTER XV THE MEWS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.16%

Highlight: And with a good fire, and tea and bread and butter, things cannot be said to be miserable.

Notes: Prepare for collapse



## Chapter 15: CHAPTER XV THE MEWS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.16%

Highlight: This will never do. I can't give in to this. I've been to the back of the north wind. Things go right there, and so I must try to get things to go right here. I've got to fight the miserable things.

They shan't make me miserable if I can help it.

Notes: CDC bastards.

## Chapter 16: CHAPTER XVI DIAMOND MAKES A BEGINNING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.47%

Highlight: For our Selves will always do pretty well if we don't pay them too much attention. Our Selves are like some little children who will be happy enough so long as they are left to their own games, but when we begin to interfere with them, and make them presents of too nice playthings, or too many sweet things, they begin at once to fret and spoil.

## Chapter 16: CHAPTER XVI DIAMOND MAKES A BEGINNING

Highlight

Chapter progress: 39.47%

Highlight: But to try to make others comfortable is the only way to get right comfortable ourselves, and that comes partly of not being able to think so much about ourselves when we are helping other people.

## Chapter 16: CHAPTER XVI DIAMOND MAKES A BEGINNING

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.67%

Highlight: Some people don't know how to do what they are told; they have not been used to it, and they neither understand quickly nor are able to turn what they do understand into action quickly.

Notes: Listening skills

## Chapter 17: CHAPTER XVII DIAMOND GOES ON

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.42%

Highlight: For one thing he never got frightened, and consequently was never in too great a hurry.

Notes: Don't be in a hurry.

## Chapter 18: CHAPTER XVIII THE DRUNKEN CABMAN

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.18%

Highlight: But Diamond began as usual to try to destroy the misery. The little boy was just as much one of God's messengers as if he had been an angel with a flaming sword, going out to fight the devil.

#### Chapter 19: CHAPTER XIX DIAMOND'S FRIENDS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.68%

Highlight: God knows, in these hard times a man wants as many friends as he's ever likely to get.

Notes: End times. FIND YOUR TRIBE.

#### Chapter 26: CHAPTER XXVI DIAMOND TAKES A FARE THE WRONG WAY RIGHT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.16%

Highlight: There are not many people who can think about beautiful things and do common work at the same time.

#### Chapter 26: CHAPTER XXVI DIAMOND TAKES A FARE THE WRONG WAY RIGHT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 64.04%

Highlight: Before he got home again, he had even begun to understand that no man can make haste to be rich without going against the will of God, in which case it is the one frightful thing to be successful.

#### Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.54%

Highlight: But there is one disadvantage of living near a wood: you do not know quite who your neighbours may be.

#### Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.54%

Highlight: In all history we find that fairies give their remarkable gifts to prince or princess, or any child of sufficient importance in their eyes, always at the christening.

Notes: Fire earth water air

#### Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.98%

Highlight: For the power of the fairies they have by nature; whereas a witch gets her power by wickedness.

Notes: On witch power.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.61%

Highlight: If you're after any mischief, she'll make you repent it.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.05%

Highlight: Why, it stands to reason," answered the prince "that if you wish to do anything wrong, the best thing for you is to be made to repent of it."

Notes: CDC administrators.

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.37%

Highlight: But it is all of no consequence, for what they do never succeeds; nay, in the end it brings about the very thing they are trying to prevent.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 28: CHAPTER XXVIII LITTLE DAYLIGHT

Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.37%

Highlight: So you see that somehow, for all their cleverness, wicked fairies are dreadfully stupid, for, although from the beginning of the world they have really helped instead of thwarting the good fairies, not one of them is a bit wiser for it.

Notes: Bill Gates and Warren Buffet

Chapter 29: CHAPTER XXIX RUBY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 73.68%

Highlight: Angels don't fight- do they, sir?" "Not to get things for themselves, at least," said Mr. Raymond.

Notes: On the absolution of the CDC.

Chapter 30: CHAPTER XXX NANNY'S DREAM

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.32%

Highlight: Why couldn't I live in the sunset instead of in that dirt?

Chapter 31: CHAPTER XXXI THE NORTH WIND DOTH BLOW

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.58%

Highlight: But at last the spring came, and the winter was over and gone, and that was much.

Notes: Endure

Chapter 34: CHAPTER XXXIV IN THE COUNTRY

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.16%

Highlight: the highest wisdom must ever appear folly to those who do not possess it.

Notes: Yes

Chapter 36: CHAPTER XXXVI DIAMOND QUESTIONS NORTH WIND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.61%

Highlight: Because I didn't know it properly myself, and so I couldn't teach it to you.

Notes: Only learn from masters.

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXXVII ONCE MORE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.93%

Highlight: Yes," said North Wind. "The people who think lies, and do lies, are very likely to dream lies.

But the people who love what is true will surely now and then dream true

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXXVII ONCE MORE

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.25%

Highlight: I suppose it's only the people in it that make you like a place, and when

Chapter 37: CHAPTER XXXVII ONCE MORE

Annotation

Chapter progress: 98.25%

Highlight: Everything, dreaming and all, has got a soul in it, or else it's worth nothing, and we don't

care a bit about it. Some of our thoughts are worth nothing, because they've got no soul in them. The

brain puts them into the mind, not the mind into the brain.”

Notes: the souless vaccine people.

No Comments

# ASSET RECOVERY

February 12, 2022



Make trailer ready for epic mission to retrieve rolling asset. It's going to be a close one. The timing will have to be perfect.



Currently, asset dormant in dry storage. Your mission is to retrieve rolling stock for direct return to base.

Prep trailer. Test and repair all systems on trailer. Ensure system is ready for departure.

**Selecting departure time.** Here follows important considerations when selecting departure time, *a key component to the success of this mission.*

- – Make sure you leave before collapse of financial/logistic system.
- Do not leave during or after thermonuclear attack.
- Bring gear and animals required for prolonged stay in theater.
- Lock and secure location before departure.
- Notify counterparts in arrival zone.
- Avoid face mask zombies and corporate goon hounds.
- Pray to God for safe travels.

Expect more detailed reports as mission planning proceeds.

No Comments

# CORPORATE SCIENCE

February 9, 2022

## RELIGION of CORPORATE SCIENCE

Your high priest of LIES, TERROR, and DECEPTION has been found dead.

Splayed from head to cloven hoof with a fiery sword.

All of you hiding on CORPORATE CAMPUSES and underground government bunkers, YOU ARE NEXT. *(unless you repent)*

No more shall you rule the SHEEP. No more shall you propagate LIES and TERROR.

NO MORE SHALL YOU CHANGE THE LAW, HISTORY, AND TIMES to suit your evil empire.

**Daniel 7:25**

YOUR SYSTEM IS DEAD.

**CDC**

**FDA**

**NIH**

**WHO**

Corporate Science is BOUGHT and PAID FOR.

WE DO NOT ACCEPT THE RELIGION OF CORPORATE SCIENCE.

No Comments



# FREE UP THE PRISONERS – Covid Memoirs

February 8, 2022

The sealed books are open. You should know. They deal with our current situation. Daniel was told to seal up the books until the end.

And here we are. The END. Knowledge is going forth, the veil is lifted, THE TRUTH IS EXPOSED.

A great deception and tribulation is being brought upon the face mask people. The people who worship **LIES** and **TERROR**.

Being healthy is sickness. Quarantine zone is concentration camp. Covering nose and mouth is healthy. Injecting corporate syrup into BODY is sanctified.

**ALL LIES**. To the chosen ones, the **TRUTH** is in plain sight. All fiber in their bodies cannot comprehend the ignorance being displayed by the **SHEEP**.

I call to you now,

TO THE LAMBS! YOUR SLAUGHTER IS IMMINENT. YOU MUST FOLLOW THE NARROW PATH  
LEST IT BE THE DESTRUCTION OF YOUR SOUL! REPENT.

No Comments

# ORBITAL CASCADE FAILURE. Techno Space

February 7, 2022

Destination space. Offensive satellite maneuvers to capture and alter the orbit of enemy space assets has set off incalculable destruction of orbital grid. A total cascade failure. A million-billion orbits of tiny satellite particles that will light up the night sky and block out the sun.

Is it orbital cascade failure, OR, the return of THE SWORD?

As you watch, day and night, the fiery destruction of orbital material burning up in the sky, how do you know that's a 'satellite', and not a mighty angel of God come to claim The New Kingdom?

Is it uncontrolled re-entry of our orbital assets, or, is it the Shining Chariot of God come to right the inequities of this inverted hell world?

Fact is. You don't know. Do not suggest or require that I believe one word coming from these damn devils.

The coming "orbital cascade failure".

**The RETURN OF THE SWORD.**

<https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Matthew-10-34/>

## Comments

Maynard

December 25, 2024

To restore your driver's license after a suspension, you may need insurance.

This form of insurance aids verify that you are actually fiscally responsible just in case of a crash.

Pepper.Works

December 25, 2024

lol

THIS IS HELL

# REPENT

February 6, 2022

The seventh seal is the five month war.

Issuing mark of the beast (*incoherent 666 debt-based money system*).

People around the planet engaged in **MASK RITUAL**. Marking their faces in allegiance to the great drunken whore of mystery Babylon. (*corporate state of x*)

You may ask, what is compelling them to make war on The People? It's Satan. That's how the script reads.

Prepare for thermonuclear war.

How many millions/billions of people will they kill for the penultimate scene?

The return of THE SWORD.

It is now my duty, according to the same script, to issue the following command: REPENT!

No Comments

# BLACK SUMMER 2024

February 4, 2022

It's going to be a **BLACK SUMMER**.

Many people who gave their lives to the corporation are going to die.

We must endure. Their ignorance was written in the stars. **The human family must continue.**

I love all of you. Even the innocent GMO people fooled into injecting themselves with regressive genetic material by our corporate state. May your afterlife be a slight interruption on your eternal journey.

Your face is covered over, for ever.

No Comments

# Phantastes a Faerie Romance for Men and Women by George MacDonald book review

February 1, 2022

Phantastes a Faerie Romance for Men and Women by George MacDonald

You are more likely to experience Fairy Land when on a quest. So let's begin. The trees are all around. The White Fairy is waiting in a marble castle. Strange occurrences in dreamy forest landscapes.

You find yourself on a moonlit precipice.

Be certain that Fairy Land is only a step away. The trees are people. You must judge them by their fruits. Your shadow will not go with you on this adventure.

**THIS IS FAIRY LAND. DO NOT LET THE WITCHES AND WARLOCKS GET YOU.**



My highlights:

Phantastes a Faerie Romance for Men and Women by George MacDonald

Book last read: 2022-01-31 19:14:21

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 2:

Chapter progress: 8.56%

Highlight: Tis but a disguised humanity. To avoid thy fellow, vain thy plan; All that interests a man, is man."

Chapter 2:

Chapter progress: 12.3%

Highlight: Whether all the flowers have fairies, I cannot determine, any more than I can be sure whether all men and women have souls.

Chapter 6:

Chapter progress: 31.02%

Highlight: Because I have heard, that, for those who enter Fairy Land, there is no way of going back. They must go on, and go through it. How, I do not in the least know."

Notes: Endure to the end

Chapter 7:

Chapter progress: 32.09%

Highlight: Afterwards I learned, that the best way to manage some kinds of painful thoughts, is to dare them to do their worst; to let them lie and gnaw at your heart till they are tired; and you find you still have a residue of life they cannot kill.

Chapter 8:

Chapter progress: 35.29%

Highlight: I need his aid to disenchant the things around me. He does away with all appearances, and shows me things in their true colour and form. And I am not one to be fooled with the vanities of the common crowd. I will not see beauty where there is none. I will dare to behold things as they are. And if I live in a waste instead of a paradise, I will live knowing where I live.

Notes: Shadow work

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 37.97%

Highlight: I rose as from the death that wipes out the sadness of life, and then dies itself in the new morrow.

Notes: Good "mourning".

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 37.97%

Highlight: and, moreover, as I was in Fairy Land where one does very much as he pleases,

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 38.5%

Highlight: All mirrors are magic mirrors.

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 39.04%

Highlight: As in all sweetest music, a tinge of sadness was in every note.

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 39.57%

Highlight: According to my custom since I entered Fairy Land, of taking for a guide whatever I first found moving in any direction, I followed the stream from the basin of the fountain.

Chapter 9:

Chapter progress: 40.11%

Highlight: Since my visit to the Church of Darkness, my power of seeing the fairies of the higher orders had gradually diminished, until it had almost ceased.

Chapter 12:

Chapter progress: 48.13%

Highlight: Cornelius Agrippa,

Chapter 12:

Chapter progress: 49.2%

Highlight: Some one form must sooner or later step within the charmed circle, enter the house of life, and compel the bewildered magician to kneel and worship.

Chapter 12:

Chapter progress: 50.27%

Highlight: But is it not rather that art rescues nature from the weary and sated regards of our senses, and the degrading injustice of our anxious everyday life, and, appealing to the imagination, which dwells apart, reveals Nature in some degree as she really is, and as she represents herself to the eye of the child, whose every-day life, fearless and unambitious, meets the true import of the wonder-teeming world around him, and rejoices therein without questioning?

Chapter 12:

Chapter progress: 50.8%

Highlight: She lay with closed eyes, whence two large tears were just welling from beneath the veiling lids; still as death, save for the convulsive motion of her bosom.

Chapter 15:

Chapter progress: 64.17%

Highlight: Only because uplifted in song, was I able to endure the blaze of the dawn.

Chapter 16:

Chapter progress: 65.78%

Highlight: Kobolds.

Notes: German goblin

Chapter 16:

Chapter progress: 65.78%

Highlight: You are so big, you keep the sun from us. We can't see for you, and we're so cold.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 16:

Chapter progress: 66.31%

Highlight: They could not materially injure me, although they cut me on the head and face.

Notes: Evil spirits and demons

Chapter 17:

Chapter progress: 68.98%

Highlight: The life within me is yet enough to bear me up to the face of Death, and then I die unconquered.

Chapter 18:

Chapter progress: 74.87%

Highlight: There was something noble in him, but it was a nobleness of thought, and not of deed. He may yet perish of vile fear.

Chapter 19:

Chapter progress: 80.21%

Highlight: Tears are the only cure for weeping.

Chapter 19:

Chapter progress: 80.21%



Highlight: Rest is as needful as toil.

Chapter 19:

Chapter progress: 81.28%

Highlight: . I resolved however to work hard, and thus grow cool, and quick, and forceful.

Chapter 20:

Chapter progress: 83.96%

Highlight: As I stood exhausted amidst the dead, after the first worthy deed of my life, I suddenly looked behind me, and there lay the Shadow, black in the sunshine.

Chapter 20:

Chapter progress: 83.96%

Highlight: I was almost ashamed that I was alive, when they, the true-hearted, were no more. And yet I breathed freer to think that I had gone through the trial, and had not failed.

Notes: Living outside the matrix.

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 85.56%

Highlight: "Joy's a subtil elf. I think man's happiest when he forgets himself." CYRIL TOURNEUR, The Revenger's Tragedy.

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 85.56%

Highlight: Everywhere in Fairy Land forests are the places where one may most certainly expect adventures.

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 86.1%

Highlight: It looked as if scarce a tree had been cut down to make room for it.

Notes: Forest management

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 87.17%

Highlight: Oh, to be a child again, innocent, fearless, without shame or desire!

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 87.7%

Highlight: I dashed away the tears, ashamed of a weakness which I thought I had abandoned.

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 88.77%

Highlight: And wherever I go, my songs do good, and deliver people. And now I have delivered you, and I am so happy.

Notes: Holy Spirit

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 88.77%

Highlight: And wherever I go, my songs do good, and deliver people. And now I have delivered you, and I am so happy."

Notes: Holy Spirit

Chapter 21:

Chapter progress: 89.3%

Highlight: Self will come to life even in the slaying of self; but there is ever something deeper and stronger than it, which will emerge at last from the unknown abysses of the soul:

Notes: Contrite spirit

Chapter 22:

Chapter progress: 91.44%

Highlight: Somehow or other," said he, "notwithstanding the beauty of this country of Faerie, in which we are, there is much that is wrong in it. If there are great splendours, there are corresponding horrors; heights and depths; beautiful women and awful fiends; noble men and weaklings. All a man has to do, is to better what he can. And if he will settle it with himself, that even renown and success are in themselves of no great value, and be content to be defeated, if so be that the fault is not his; and so go to his work with a cool brain and a strong will, he will get it done; and fare none the worse in the end, that he was not burdened with provision and precaution."

Notes: On how to be a man.

Chapter 22:

Chapter progress: 92.51%

Highlight: You see this Fairy Land is full of oddities and all sorts of incredibly ridiculous things, which a man is compelled to meet and treat as real existences, although all the time he feels foolish for doing so.

Notes: Fake everything

Chapter 22:

Chapter progress: 95.19%

Highlight: I could not tell how far he might be led to countenance, and otherwise support their

doings, before he should find cause to repent bitterly of his error.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 23:

Chapter progress: 97.33%

Highlight: It carried its rose-hue within; for now I could love without needing to be loved again.

Chapter 23:

Chapter progress: 97.33%

Highlight: Yet all love will, one day, meet with its return. All true love will, one day, behold its own image in the eyes of the beloved, and be humbly glad.

Chapter 23:

Chapter progress: 97.33%

Highlight: My floating chariot bore me over a great city.

Notes: Swing low

Chapter 24:

Chapter progress: 98.93%

Highlight: Could I translate the experience of my travels there, into common life? This was the question. Or must I live it all over again, and learn it all over again, in the other forms that belong to the world of men, whose experience yet runs parallel to that of Fairy Land? These questions I cannot answer yet.

Notes: Living loop

Chapter 24:

Chapter progress: 99.47%

Highlight: May the world be brighter for me, at least in those portions of it, where my darkness falls not.

Notes: Obituary material

No Comments

# CLEARING THE BROAD PLANE

January 31, 2022

Pushing brush to the bottom of the hill.

A miracle occurred. The light was out, sky clear, something suggesting a rapture.

In the tops of the trees I could see fluttering a strange opaque color. A tapestry of force, a beautiful flag waving.

It was the flag of RIGHTEOUSNESS.

The sound was a light whispering:

**I WILL ARRIVE IN FIRE**

**AS A SWORD**

**ENDURE TO THE END**

**SHUT YOUR DOORS FOR A LITTLE WHILE**

**SEPARATE FROM THE WICKED**

*corporate science end—*

No Comments

# MY PRAYER IS A SWORD

January 30, 2022

Today and tomorrow will be perfect weather days. To show respect for creation, I will rest all day Saturday. That means I'll do no work. Only the most pleasant actions. Movements for The Lord only.

I'll build a fire for God, drawing a circle in the thick leaf mold. I will divide the circle into seven equal segments. Each segment representing a portal for The Lord to enter and commune with me. I will pass these powers on to this temporal system.

The energies are like a sword to the demons. Multiply my actions by The Elect all around the world, and you get the destruction of this wicked system. The Awakening.

GOOD LUCK CORPORATE SCIENCE

No Comments

# Nimrod Tower of Death – CORPORATE SCIENCE

January 29, 2022

Building scaffold for security light access. Twenty feet high. Too high for my ladder. I must construct a galvanized steel scaffold to safely access the wires from the conduit. I believe the connexion is corrupted/corroded.

I am not Nimrod, nor am I a Babylonian god attempting to tower the heavens through the cult of corporate science.

I need access to a light fixture. **I will not attempt to change the population's genetic (MRNA inoculations) code, or pretend I know about germ theory.**

I need to rewired some connexions. I don't need to watch your b-rated 'media' paid for by CIA/Pharmakia warlocks.

I need a security light.

No Comments

# **MASK PLAY**

January 28, 2022

Big sturdy looking man at the gas station. Perfect day with refractions of the changing sun everywhere, no wind.

I could see his huge feet under the truck as he made his way to the rear of the trailer where I would have a chance to see his entire person.

His form came into view. A big sturdy looking man with a blue mouth tampon on his dumb face.

As if his mouth was a dirty ass crack he must cover to suit the peculiar needs of his sadomasochistic lover.

No Comments

# PROTECT GMO PEOPLE

January 27, 2022

*Father, please protect me on the roof. And please send love to all my neighbors. I hope they have extra food and supplies for inevitable collapse. In your precious name we pray.*

Almost done assembling petroleum based roof material. Looks real nice. I hope it doesn't leak.

Looking like a nightmare out there. Grown men in face mask. Children forced to cover face in deference to corporate science.

If you are to have everlasting life, you must **repent** and **return** to the living light. Vax people cannot **re-enter** The Kingdom.

If you are vaccinated, our prayers are with you. We love you. But you cannot travel with human family any longer. This is where we part ways. You are now GMO changeling. The human family must leave you.

Inhuman corporate beast people will go his way. There, they will be annihilated, turned into flaccid grays. The same grays that attempt to abduct **HUMAN DNA**, before going **FULL HYBRID**. The same grays currently abducting the planet with **MRNA** "technology".

Farewell GMO people forevermore.

No Comments



# I AM HEALTH AUTHORITY

January 25, 2022

Bought 12 gallons of petroleum based lubricants today. We must keep our machinery in top shape for imminent societal collapse. All hands on deck.

When the time is right we'll melt our rifles into farm equipment.

DO NOT TRADE YOUR RIFLES FOR PLOWSHARES.

The demise of vaccine beast system people only a few weeks away. Prepare TO DOMINATE THESE FOOLS.

Isaiah 2:4

No Comments

# CORPORATE STIMULUS AT WAR

January 24, 2022

Father in high heaven. Please, if it is your will, exterminate all Pharmakia freaks. They are making the children wear face mask and demanding Beast system implementation. We know that you gave us free will to make righteous decisions and choices.

I choose your kingdom, and not the kingdom of Bill Gates, nightmare vaccine corporate capital genocide system of hell. God bless.

The absolute incoherence of **Corporate Beast** vaccine passport nightmare system HAS GOT TO GO. **Burn it down if they are in favor of vaccine passport system.**

God bless the righteous people of the planet. You are about to sacrifice everything in the name of God.

This fucked up corporate capitalism is OVER. You can have your Pharmakia magic bullshit. It's all over for your systems.

Nobody is going to take your QR code vaccine passport system, at least, nobody worth saving.

Bye bye. And hello New Earth. Get ready. The meek are the inheritance.

CORPORATE STIMULUS AT WAR

No Comments

# Carrying Dead Weight

January 22, 2022

Bought roofing materials yesterday. Three tab composite shingles of the brown variety. Thirty packages that must weigh a million pounds. It was a real pleasure directing the box store people to set the massive pallet down inside my badass box truck and drive it to my property.

You can reduce man's achievement to carrying massive weights around the planet and allegedly into "space". To experience a tiny fraction of man's power, driving the dense roofing material across town in my truck, is manifest destiny.

Yet, we still can't reproduce the Pyramids or any of the massive megalithic structures of deep antiquity. Egyptian slaves built them with bronze hammers. That's what they want us to believe.

Magic Bullets, Fossil Fuels, Egyptian Pyramids, and Fake History. I'm making a list you damn devils.

Yes, all of this has happened before, on a much more fantastic scale than we can imagine. We are about to be labeled the "modern" civilization of morons that decided to inject the populace with mystery corporate sterilization fluid.

**" And that's how the modern age ended, they will say, by their own "scientific" hubris and endemic ignorant populace. God bless.**

No Comments

# That Hideous Strength by C.S. Lewis book review

January 20, 2022

Three cheers for C.S. Lewis and the prophecy of That Hideous Strength, the final book in The Cosmic Trilogy.

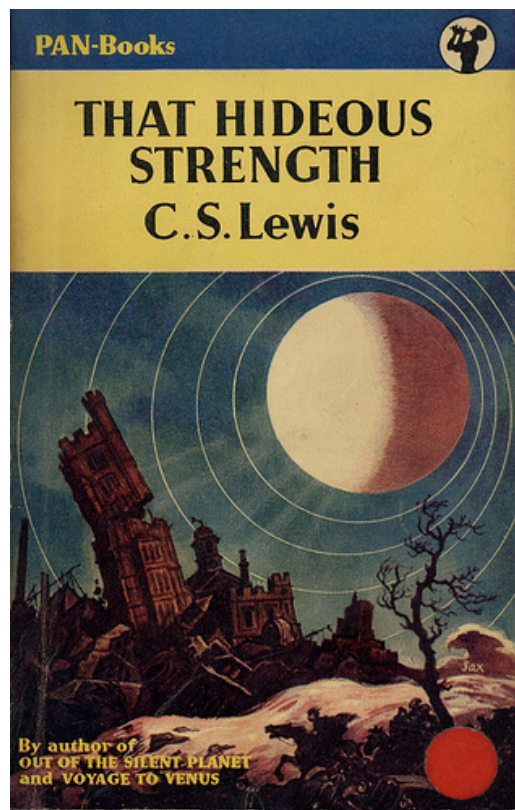
C.S. Lewis is here with us now. Let's witness THE END in real time. Strange energies from space (The Awakening), mystery vaccines by immutable corporations, genetic manipulation inside chimera mRNA 'technology'.

This is the way the prophecy is playing out. And I'll be damned if C.S. Lewis didn't nail WHO and ALL beast system governments (vaccine 666 passport) now being issued by our CORPORATE HEALTH AUTHORITIES.

NICE

(The National Institute for Co-ordinated Experiments)

Read the Script.



Some of my highlights:

That Hideous Strength by C. S. Lewis

Book last read: 2022-01-19 18:31:26

Percentage read: 100%

#### Chapter 7: 1 Sale of College Property

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.81%

Highlight: Mark was silent. He did not like things which reminded him that he had once been not only outside the Progressive Element but even outside the College.

Notes: Mark is a sycophant narc

#### Chapter 7: 1 Sale of College Property

Annotation

Chapter progress: 4.9%

Highlight: The NICE was the first-fruits of that constructive fusion between the state and the laboratory on which so many thoughtful people base their hopes of a better world.

Notes: NIH Fauci nightmare

#### Chapter 8: 2 Dinner with the Sub-Warden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.99%

Highlight: This is going to put science itself on a scientific basis.

Notes: Covid religion

#### Chapter 8: 2 Dinner with the Sub-Warden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 9.26%

Highlight: The real thing is that this time we're going to get science applied to social problems and backed by the whole force of the state,

Notes: CDC FDA circle jerk

#### Chapter 8: 2 Dinner with the Sub-Warden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.35%

Highlight: Quite simple and obvious things, at first—sterilisation of the unfit, liquidation of backward races (we don't want any dead weights), selective breeding. Then real education, including pre-natal education. By real education I mean one that has no "take-it-or-leave-it" nonsense. A real education makes the patient what it wants infallibly: whatever he or his parents try to do about it. Of course, it'll have to be mainly psychological at first. But we'll get on to biochemical conditioning in the end

and direct manipulation of the brain

Notes: Bill Gates. Anthony Fauci and Elon Musk.

Chapter 8: 2 Dinner with the Sub-Warden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.35%

Highlight: The second problem is our rivals on this planet. I don't mean only insects and bacteria. There's far too much life of every kind about, animal and vegetable. We haven't really cleared the place yet.

Notes: Bill Gates population control

Chapter 8: 2 Dinner with the Sub-Warden

Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.72%

Highlight: neurasthenic.

Chapter 9: 3 Belbury and St Anne's-on-the-Hill

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.44%

Highlight: Remedial treatment, on the other hand, need have no fixed limit; it could go on till it had effected a cure, and those who were carrying it out would decide when that was. And if cure were humane and desirable, how much more prevention?

Notes: CDC treatment protocol

Chapter 9: 3 Belbury and St Anne's-on-the-Hill

Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.44%

Highlight: . You've got to get the ordinary man into the state in which he says "Sadism" automatically when he hears the word Punishment.

Chapter 10: 4 The Liquidation of Anachronisms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.62%

Highlight: That is precisely the subterfuge by which the World, the organisation and body of Death, has sidetracked and emasculated the teaching of Jesus, and turned into priestcraft and mysticism the plain demand of the Lord for righteousness and judgment here and now.

Notes: Repent

## Chapter 10: 4 The Liquidation of Anachronisms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.89%

Highlight: If they think that Theology is a sort of cotton wool which will keep them safe in the great and terrible day, they'll find their mistake. For, mark my words, this thing is going to happen. The Kingdom is going to arrive: in this world: in this country. The powers of science are an instrument. An irresistible instrument, as all of us in the NICE know. And why are they an irresistible instrument?'

'Because science is based on observation,' suggested Mark.

Notes: FAKE PCR TEST

## Chapter 10: 4 The Liquidation of Anachronisms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.89%

Highlight: . I knew that He was coming in power. And therefore, where we see power, we see the sign of His coming. And that is why I find myself joining with communists and materialists and anyone else who is really ready to expedite the coming.

Notes: It's the end

## Chapter 10: 4 The Liquidation of Anachronisms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.16%

Highlight: For it's all true, you know. It is the Saints who are going to inherit the Earth—here in England, perhaps within the next twelve months—the Saints and no one else. Know you not that we shall judge angels?' Then, suddenly lowering his voice, Straik added: 'The real resurrection is even now taking place. The real life everlasting. Here in this world. You will see it.

Notes: Prepare for the end

## Chapter 11: 5 Elasticity

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.52%

Highlight: The National Institute for Co-ordinated

Experiments,

Notes: Nice

## Chapter 12: 6 Fog

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.06%

Highlight: Those who were left were hammered closer together by the unpopularity they had to face.

Notes: Covid cdc people

#### Chapter 12: 6 Fog

Annotation

Chapter progress: 31.88%

Highlight: Man,' said the Captain, 'once you're in the Institute, God bless it, you needn't bother your head about that. Aren't we going to take over the whole currency question? It's we that make money.

Notes: World Health Organization

#### Chapter 12: 6 Fog

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.97%

Highlight: Here's the very man.' A glow of sheer pleasure passed over Mark's whole body. Never had the fire seemed to burn more brightly nor the smell of the drinks to be more attractive. He was actually being waited for. He was wanted.

,

Notes: The administrators are waiting for you.

#### Chapter 12: 6 Fog

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.24%

Highlight: Emergency regulations,' said Feverstone. 'You'll never get the powers we want at Edgestow until the Government declares that a state of emergency exists there.

Notes: Continuity of Government emergency powers to kill constitution.

#### Chapter 13: 7 The Pendragon

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: . No one has ever told you that obedience—humility—is an erotic necessity.

Notes: C.S. Masachism Lewis

#### Chapter 13: 7 The Pendragon

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: Ah, equality!' said the Director. 'We must talk of that some other time. Yes, we must all be guarded by equal rights from one another's greed, because we are fallen. Just as we must all wear



clothes for the same reason. But the naked body should be there underneath the clothes, ripening for the day when we shall need them no longer. Equality is not the deepest thing, you know.

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.42%

Highlight: Is it in a bad temper?

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.69%

Highlight: She had an idea that if once she were 'up and about' all sorts of pleasant and interesting things might happen.

Notes: Its war

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.51%

Highlight: veridical,

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.51%

Highlight: . The Director's idea is that men and women can't do housework together without quarrelling.

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.32%

Highlight: All were agreed that the government would follow the almost unanimous opinion of the nation (as expressed in the newspapers) and put it temporarily under the control of the Institutional Police.

Notes: CDC corporate policy

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.87%

Highlight: The forest tree is a weed.

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.14%

Highlight: And you, especially you English, are you not hostile to any organic life except your own on your own body? Rather than permit it you have invented the daily bath.

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.14%

Highlight: Do you mean,' put in a man called Gould, 'that we are to have no vegetation at all?'

'Exactly. You shave your face: even, in the English fashion, you shave him every day. One day we shave the planet.'

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.14%

Highlight: The impure and the organic are interchangeable conceptions.

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.41%

Highlight: By little and little, of course. Slowly we learn how. Learn to make our brains live with less and less body: learn to build our bodies directly with chemicals, no longer have to stuff them full of dead brutes and weeds. Learn how to reproduce ourselves without copulation.

Notes: Corporate science

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.41%

Highlight: What are the things that most offend the dignity of man? Birth and breeding and death. How if we are about to discover that man can live without any of the three?

Notes: happening now

Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Highlight

Chapter progress: 44.41%

Highlight: Who would try to work with stallions and bulls? No, no; we want geldings and oxen. There

will never be peace and order and discipline so long as there is sex. When man has thrown it away, then he will become finally governable.

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.23%

Highlight: Nature is the ladder we have climbed up by, now we kick her away.

Notes: Anthony Fauci

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.23%

Highlight: This Institute—Dio meo; it is for something better than housing and vaccinations and faster trains and curing the people of cancer. It is for the conquest of death: or for the conquest of organic life, if you prefer. They are the same thing.

Notes: Bill Gates World Health Organization

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.23%

Highlight: . If you could see the other side you would see year by year the clean rock—like this side of the Moon—encroaching: the organic stain, all the green and blue and mist, growing smaller. Like cleaning tarnished silver.

Notes: Hygenic moon people

#### Chapter 14: 8 Moonlight at Belbury

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.5%

Highlight: 'At first, of course,' said Filostrato, 'the power will be confined to a number—a small number—of individual men. Those who are selected for eternal life.

Notes: Bill Gates

#### Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.14%

Highlight: It must be remembered that in Mark's mind hardly one rag of noble thought, either Christian or Pagan, had a secure lodging. His education had been neither scientific nor classical—merely 'Modern

Notes: Modern education

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.14%

Highlight: He recommended that certain classes of people should be gradually eliminated: but he had never been there when a small shopkeeper went to the workhouse or a starved old woman of the governess type came to the very last day and hour and minute in the cold attic. He knew nothing about the last half cup of cocoa drunk slowly ten days before.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.77%

Highlight: The eldila that have for many centuries concentrated on our own planet. We seem to have had no luck at all in choosing our particular complement of parasites. And that, Mrs Studdock brings me to the point.

Notes: Insectoid bug interfering on planet

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.14%

Highlight: Then what we are up against,' said Dimble, 'is a criminal's brain swollen to superhuman proportions and experiencing a mode of consciousness which we can't imagine, but which is presumably a consciousness of agony and hatred.

Notes: Bill Gates

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.14%

Highlight: It is the beginning of what is really a new species—the Chosen Heads who never die.

Notes: Anthony Fauci

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.68%

Highlight: . It is, no doubt, an organisation: but we are not the organisers.

Notes: the elect

## Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.5%

Highlight: It told them that the NICE, at its core, was not concerned solely with modern or materialistic forms of power.

Notes: CIA black ops

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.77%

Highlight: Despair of objective truth had been increasingly insinuated into the scientists; indifference to it, and a concentration upon mere power, had been the result.

Notes: WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.77%

Highlight: The physical sciences, good and innocent in themselves, had already, even in Ransom's own time, begun to be warped, had been subtly manœuvred in a certain direction.

Notes: CDC death protocol

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.77%

Highlight: panpsychism

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Highlight

Chapter progress: 51.77%

Highlight: Not all the times that are outside the present are therefore past or future.

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.04%

Highlight: What should they find incredible, since they believed no longer in a rational universe? What should they regard as too obscene, since they held that all morality was a mere subjective by-product of the physical and economic situations of men?

Notes: repent

Chapter 15: 9 The Saracen's Head

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.04%

Highlight: . If this succeeded, Hell would be at last incarnate.

Notes: Vaccine passport

Chapter 16: 10 The Conquered City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.32%

Highlight: Materialism is in fact no protection.

Notes: Repent

Chapter 16: 10 The Conquered City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.22%

Highlight: Its claws were embedded in every country:

Notes: Corporate incoherence. World health organization

Chapter 16: 10 The Conquered City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.04%

Highlight: About half the shops had their windows boarded up.

Notes: Nyc chi town 2022

Chapter 16: 10 The Conquered City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.68%

Highlight: . I don't trust you. Why should I? You are (at least in some degree) the accomplice of the worst men in the world. Your very coming to me this afternoon may be only a trap.

Notes: Anthony Fauci to Bill Gates

Chapter 17: 11 Battle Begun

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.4%

Highlight: . Death—the thing one had always heard of (like love), the thing the poets had written about.

Chapter 17: 11 Battle Begun

Highlight

Chapter progress: 59.67%

Highlight: Because, really, it now appeared that almost anything might be true.

## Chapter 17: 11 Battle Begun

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.22%

Highlight: His 'scientific' outlook had never been a real philosophy believed with blood and heart.

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 64.31%

Highlight: I hope you won't imagine for a moment that I'm trying to find out anything you don't choose to tell me.

Notes: Anthony Fauci to Bill Gates

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.12%

Highlight: Our reactions to one another are chemical phenomena. Social relations are chemical relations.

Notes: Bug talk

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.12%

Highlight: Those, as I have said, are chemical phenomena. They could all in principle be produced by injections.

Notes: Mystery vaccine formula

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 65.67%

Highlight: Their effect on human history has been far greater than that of the microbes, though, of course, equally unrecognised.

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.21%

Highlight: A large, unintelligent population is now becoming a deadweight.

## Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.21%

Highlight: The effect of modern war is to eliminate retrogressive types, while sparing the technocracy and increasing its hold upon public affairs.

Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.21%

Highlight: Even if they could, the day for a large population has passed. It has served its function by acting as a kind of cocoon for Technocratic and Objective Man. Now, the macrobes, and the selected humans who can co-operate with them, have no further use for it.'

Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.21%

Highlight: The individual is to become all head. The human race is to become all Technocracy.

Chapter 18: 12 Wet and Windy Night

Highlight

Chapter progress: 66.48%

Highlight: For here, here surely at last (so his desire whispered to him) was the true inner circle of all, the circle whose centre was outside the human race—the ultimate secret, the supreme power, the last initiation.

Chapter 19: 13 They Have Pulled Down Deep Heaven on Their Heads

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.84%

Highlight: For the Hideous Strength confronts us and it is as in the days when Nimrod built a tower to reach heaven.

Chapter 19: 13 They Have Pulled Down Deep Heaven on Their Heads

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.93%

Highlight: They have an engine called the Press whereby the people are deceived. We should die without even being heard of.

Chapter 20: 14 'Real Life Is Meeting'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.48%



Highlight: And the actual tendency of events,' said Mark, 'would still be self-justified and in that sense "good" when it was working for the extinction of all organic life, as it presently will?'

Notes: MRNA INJECTION

Chapter 20: 14 'Real Life Is Meeting'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.75%

Highlight: 'I get the idea,' said Mark though with an inward reservation that his present instinctive desire to batter the Professor's face into a jelly would take a good deal of destroying.

Notes: Anthony Fauci jelly face

Chapter 20: 14 'Real Life Is Meeting'

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.66%

Highlight: Why should anyone be particularly interested in what she said?

Chapter 20: 14 'Real Life Is Meeting'

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.2%

Highlight: What is above and beyond all things is so masculine that we are all feminine in relation to it.

Notes: C.S. TRANSSEXUAL LEWIS

Chapter 21: 15 The Descent of the Gods

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.38%

Highlight: But I wouldn't be easy in my grave if I knew they'd won and I'd never had my hands on them.

Notes: Covid corporation

Chapter 23: 17 Venus at St Anne's

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.19%

Highlight: For he now thought that with all his life-long eagerness to reach an inner circle he had chosen the wrong circle.

Notes: Covid beast system people

Chapter 23: 17 Venus at St Anne's

Annotation

Chapter progress: 94.28%

Highlight: awful,

Notes: Awful is word spell garbage. Like good mourning.

Chapter 23: 17 Venus at St Anne's

Annotation

Chapter progress: 96.19%

Highlight: Who are you lamenting?' said MacPhee. 'The jobbing town council that'd have sold their own wives and daughters to bring the NICE to Edgestow?

Notes: Corporate whores

Chapter 23: 17 Venus at St Anne's

Highlight

Chapter progress: 97.55%

Highlight: Seeing people off is always folly. It's neither good mirth nor good sorrow.

Chapter 23: 17 Venus at St Anne's

Highlight

Chapter progress: 98.09%

Highlight: We are now as we ought to be—between the angels who are our elder brothers and the beasts who are our jesters, servants and playfellows.

No Comments

# Perelandra by C.S. Lewis book review

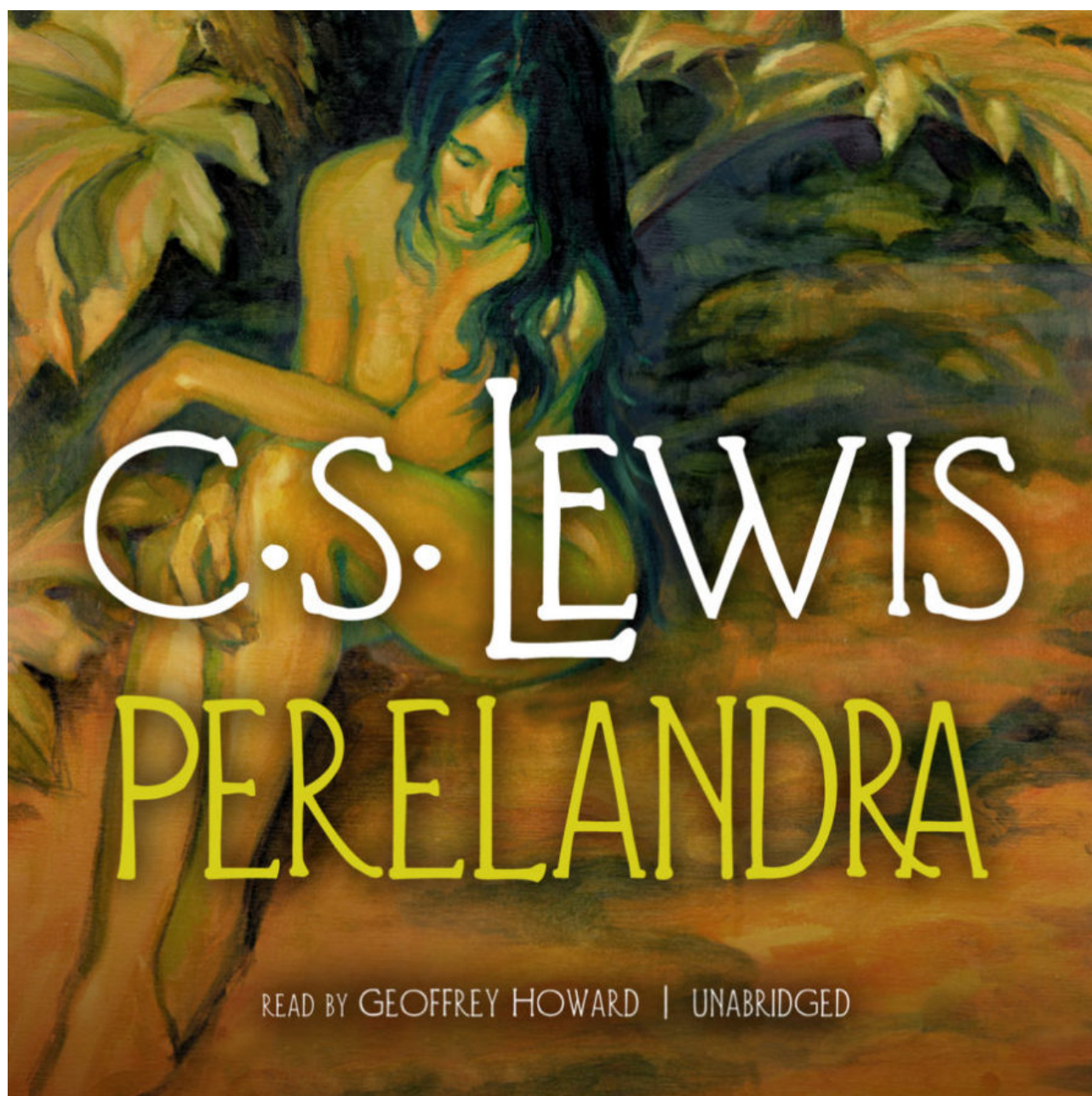
January 8, 2022

Is C.S. Lewis a sexless eunuch? Let's find out.

In this too long of a story about Ransom going to Venus, we all get bowled over by the Holy Spirit and/or the asexual aliens. Here is a book about the gospel of trans-asexual C.S. Lewis, a prudish Christian "writer" of great fantasy. I mean, what is so wrong with sex that you would demand these asexual afterlife fantasies be your heaven?

Male and Female. The seed of Christ. C.S. Lewis is now in a sexless eunuch heaven of his own Venus desire.

Trans-asexual weirdo heaven. C.S. Lewis



Some of my highlights:

Book last read: 2022-01-08 16:40:22

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 1: Chapter One

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.73%

Highlight: I suppose everyone knows this fear of getting 'drawn in'—the moment at which a man realises that what had seemed mere speculations are on the point of landing him in the Communist

Party

Notes: Drawn in

Chapter 1: Chapter One

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.64%

Highlight: Like the bacteria on the microscopic level, so these co-inhabiting pests on the macroscopic permeate our whole life invisibly and are the real explanation of that fatal bent which is the main lesson of history.

Notes: Aliens making life hell.

Chapter 2: Chapter Two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.45%

Highlight: I think I feel as a man who believes in the future life feels when he is taken out to face a firing party. Perhaps it's good practice.

Notes: Sacrifice

Chapter 2: Chapter Two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.73%

Highlight: . I don't somehow feel like bacon or eggs or anything of that kind. No fruit, you say? Oh well, no matter. Bread or porridge or something," and "I'll be down in five minutes now.

Notes: The fast

Chapter 3: Chapter Three

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.18%

Highlight: What emerged was that in Ransom's opinion the present functions and appetites of the body would disappear, not because they were atrophied but because they were, as he said 'engulfed'. He used the word 'Transexual

Notes: C.S. TRANSSEXUAL LEWIS

Chapter 3: Chapter Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 15.45%

Highlight: There was an exuberance or prodigality of sweetness about the mere act of living which our race finds it difficult not to associate with forbidden and extravagant actions.

### Chapter 3: Chapter Three

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 17.73%

Highlight: It was like the discovery of a totally new genus of pleasures, something unheard of among men, out of all reckoning, beyond all covenant.

### Chapter 3: Chapter Three

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: It is difficult to suppose that this opposition came from desire, for what desire would turn from so much deliciousness?

Notes: Discipline

### Chapter 3: Chapter Three

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: Perhaps the experience had been so complete that repetition would be a vulgarity—like asking to hear the same symphony twice in a day.

### Chapter 3: Chapter Three

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: And yet to repeat a pleasure so intense and almost so spiritual seemed an obvious thing to do.

### Chapter 3: Chapter Three

#### Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.64%

Highlight: Sleep came like a fruit which falls into the hand almost before you have touched the stem.

### Chapter 4: Chapter Four

#### Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.45%

Highlight: This itch to have things over again, as if life were a film that could be unrolled twice or even made to work backwards ... was it possibly the root of all evil? No: of course the love of money was called that. But money itself—perhaps one valued it chiefly as a defence against chance, a security for being able to have things over again, a means of arresting the unrolling of the film.

Notes: Living in a loop

#### Chapter 4: Chapter Four

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.09%

Highlight: For dangers he had been prepared; but to be first a disappointment and then an absurdity ... Hullo!

#### Chapter 4: Chapter Four

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.09%

Highlight: Then an idea occurred to him which would have taken much longer, perhaps, to occur to me or you. It might not be she who was mad but he who was ridiculous.

Notes: Ridiculous

#### Chapter 5: Chapter Five

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 25.91%

Highlight: This looking backward and forward along the line and seeing how a day has one appearance as it comes to you, and another when you are in it, and a third when it has gone past. Like the waves.

Notes: Time wave

#### Chapter 5: Chapter Five

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.82%

Highlight: Those who have had a dream which is very beautiful but from which, nevertheless, they have ardently desired to awake, will understand his sensations.

Notes: left behind

#### Chapter 5: Chapter Five

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.73%

Highlight: "I do not understand," he said.

"Nor I," answered the Lady. "Only my spirit praises Maleldil who comes down from Deep Heaven into this lowness and will make me to be blessed by all the times that are rolling towards us. It is He who is strong and makes me strong and fills empty worlds with good creatures.

Notes: C.s. Lewis prayer

#### Chapter 5: Chapter Five

##### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.73%

Highlight: She was a queen sending a message to a queen through a commoner, and her manner to him was henceforward more gracious.

Notes: Grace to the common people

Chapter 5: Chapter Five

Highlight

Chapter progress: 28.64%

Highlight: I have been so young till this moment that all my life now seems to have been a kind of sleep. I have thought that I was being carried, and behold, I was walking.

Chapter 5: Chapter Five

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.09%

Highlight: I thought we went along paths—but it seems there are no paths. The going itself is the path.”

Chapter 7: Chapter Seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.73%

Highlight: The utility of the human race,” continued Weston, “in the long run depends rigidly on the possibility of interplanetary, and even inter-sidereal, travel. That problem I solved. The key of human destiny was placed in my hands.

Notes: Rich people with spaceship

Chapter 7: Chapter Seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.64%

Highlight: To spread spirituality, not to spread the human race, is henceforth my mission.

Notes: Imperialism

Chapter 7: Chapter Seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 39.55%

Highlight: Anthropomorphism is one of the childish diseases of popular religion

Notes: Walking talking animals

Chapter 7: Chapter Seven

Highlight



Chapter progress: 40.45%

Highlight: The people like me, who do the reaching forward, are always martyrs.

Chapter 7: Chapter Seven

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.91%

Highlight: The world leaps forward through great men and greatness always transcends mere moralism.

Notes: Bill Gates

Chapter 8: Chapter Eight

Annotation

Chapter progress: 43.64%

Highlight: They were more like human faces asleep, or faces in which humanity slept while some other life, neither bestial nor diabolic, but merely elvish, out of our orbit, was irrelevantly awake.

Notes: Walking zombie elf

Chapter 9: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.73%

Highlight: It did not defy goodness, it ignored it to the point of annihilation.

Notes: CDC

Chapter 9: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.73%

Highlight: The expressionless mouth, the unwinking stare of the eyes, something heavy and inorganic in the very folds of the cheek, said clearly: 'I have features as you have, but there is nothing in common between you and me.'

Notes: Nothing in common with zombie face mask people

Chapter 9: Chapter Nine

Annotation

Chapter progress: 48.18%

Highlight: It will drive us mad,' 'It will kill us outright,' we say; and then it happens and we find ourselves neither mad nor dead, still held to the task.

Notes: This is war

## Chapter 9: Chapter Nine

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 50.0%

Highlight: Are you certain that He really wishes to be always obeyed?

## Chapter 10: Chapter Ten

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.0%

Highlight: It will never go away if you do what he wishes. It is into more and more fear that he is leading you."

Notes: Fauci Gates nightmare

## Chapter 13: Chapter Thirteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 72.27%

Highlight: . How could it be made for them when most of it, in fact, was uninhabitable by them? Was not the very idea naive and anthropomorphic in the highest degree?

Notes: Doubt

## Chapter 13: Chapter Thirteen

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.09%

Highlight: Well, the blacks know more about the universe than the white people.

## Chapter 13: Chapter Thirteen

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.09%

Highlight: Every savage knows that all ghosts hate the living who are still enjoying the rind: just as old women hate girls who still have their good looks.

## Chapter 13: Chapter Thirteen

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 75.91%

Highlight: Say a child's prayer if you can't say a man's. Repent your sins. Take my hand. There are hundreds of mere boys on Earth facing death this moment. We'll do very well."

Notes: Do not be frightened

## Chapter 15: Chapter Fifteen

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.64%

Highlight: Wishing and fearing were modes of consciousness for which he seemed to have lost the faculty.

Chapter 16: Chapter Sixteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 90.0%

Highlight: The two white creatures were sexless.

Notes: Trans asexual C.S. Lewis

No Comments

# CHILDREN IN FACE MASK

January 8, 2022

Do you feel safe with Child in Face Mask?

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# Ascention

January 6, 2022

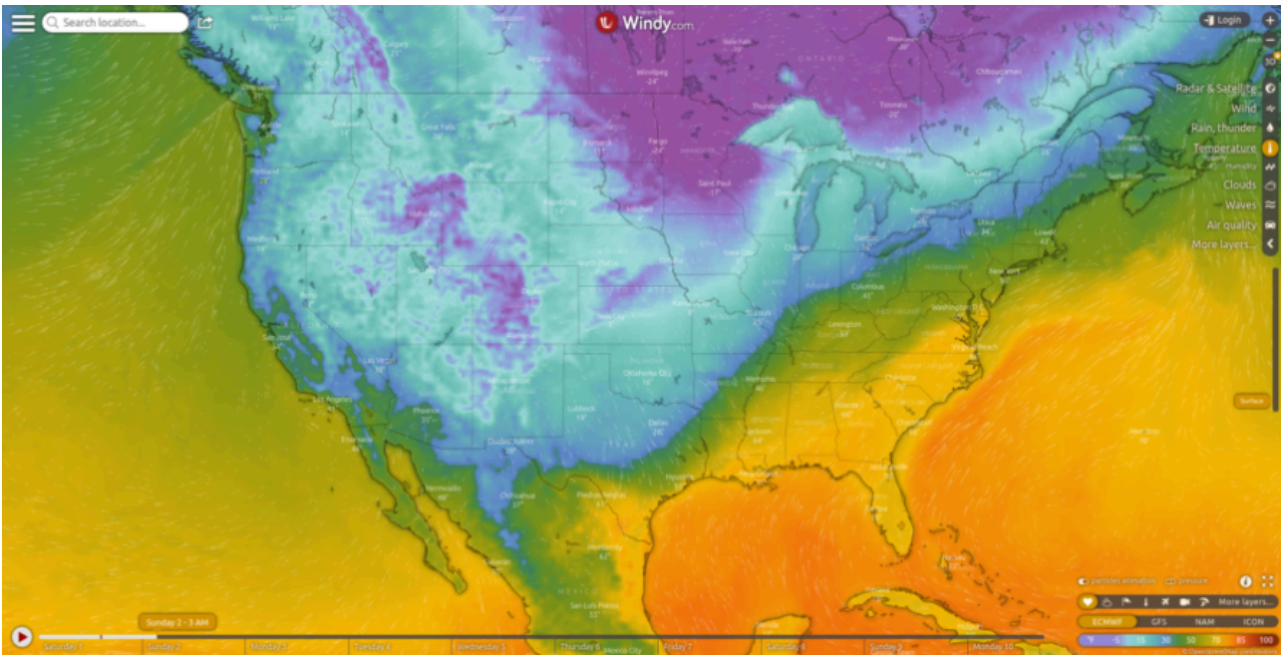
check

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# Fake Weather USA

January 1, 2022



No Comments

# Starting the Tractor – Fossil Fuel – Apocalypse Science

January 1, 2022

Yesterday I went to town for three gallons of diesel. That's ten dollars in today's worthless money. I brought the diesel home and put it in the Kubota tractor parked in the barn. I say parked, but it could have been placed there by Abraham or Moses. The antiquity and patina of this tractor is authentic. The Titanic sank and the tractor parked in the barn on the same day.

I pour the diesel into the tractor. All the while I have the battery charging. I turn it over a few times. I go back up to the cabin to wait on the charge, so I can have some cranking amps at my disposal. After about thirty minutes, I walk down to the barn to attempt the start.

The room was anxious. If the tractor doesn't start, a complicated towing procedure will have to be developed. Millions of tax payer dollars. Countless hours of engineering know-how. Starting the tractor would be a great benefit to the homestead. Most of all, I want to drive the thing. Have you ever had the pleasure of driving a tractor?

Clutch is on the left. Press that in cause I don't know if it's in gear or if the gearbox functions, or, if the gearbox is an empty housing of antique metal.

I started with the throttle lever in center position. It also has a small round throttle pedal at the right foot, next to the break. One break for each rear tire, two break pedals, but you can easily press them at same time.

I ended up moving the throttle lever during start to several different positions. Finally, placing the throttle at the full ON position the tractor made a purring noise and black soot billowed from the rusted exhaust. The Holy Spirit told me to leave the throttle right there and let the beast purr and billow.

She cranked in that position for several exciting moments. Her purr changed to a slow walk, tempo and key change for dramatic effect. She was on the rails now. Something was going to happen.

Revolutions increasing. Crystal glow plugs in headers incinerating fuels made from subsumed history– they all begin to sync up in glorious combustion.

Do you really believe oil comes from dead dinosaurs you fucking dolt? "Fossil Fuel" lol

I digress, the diesel engine started right up and all is well. I think I'll go drive my tractor now.

No Comments



# Out of the Silent Planet by C.S. Lewis book review

December 29, 2021

The secret meaning behind the off-world fiction of C.S. Lewis– Out of the Silent Planet

I pretend to know what the hell is going on, how the lost tribes according to the ancient text are found in the writing of C.S. Lewis. How did the Sumerians learn to write? Where are the Hebrews? How did the Egyptians build the pyramids?

The Egyptians didn't build the pyramids.

What are the different alien species doing on Mars? How many times did they visit earth to spread their seed?

Where are the Fallen Angels?

It certainly is a page turner. On to the next in the C.S. Lewis space series, **Perelandra**.

C. S. LEWIS

\$1.50

# ***Out of the Silent Planet***

The beginning of a celebrated space trilogy  
which is continued in **Perelandra**  
and **That Hideous Strength**



Some of my highlights:

## Out of the Silent Planet by C. S. Lewis

Book last read: 2021-12-19 17:22:23

Percentage read: 100%

### Chapter 7: 4

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.92%

Highlight: Any change – death or sleep, or, best of all, a waking which should show all this for a dream – would have been inexpressibly welcome.

Notes: Nightmare world

### Chapter 8: 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.42%

Highlight: Weston, in one of his brief, reluctant answers, admitted a scientific basis for these sensations: they were receiving, he said, many rays that never penetrated the terrestrial atmosphere.

But

Notes: Strange energies from space

### Chapter 9: 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.79%

Highlight: They had the experiences of a pregnant woman, but magnified almost beyond endurance.

At

Notes: Trans

### Chapter 12: 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.46%

Highlight: The love of knowledge is a kind of madness.

### Chapter 13: 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.71%

Highlight: His whole imaginative training somehow encouraged him to associate superhuman intelligence with monstrosity of form and ruthlessness of will.

Chapter 15: 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.7%

Highlight: Among the hrossa, anyway, it was obvious that unlimited breeding and promiscuity were as rare as the rarest perversions.

Chapter 15: 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.7%

Highlight: What was the history of Man?

Chapter 15: 12

Highlight

Chapter progress: 43.26%

Highlight: And I say also this. I do not think the forest would be so bright, nor the water so warm, nor love so sweet, if there were no danger in the lakes.

Chapter 16: 13

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.63%

Highlight: They had stood shoulder to shoulder in the face of an enemy, and the shapes of their heads no longer mattered.

Chapter 19: 16

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.43%

Highlight: They say that the writing of books destroys poetry.'

Chapter 19: 16

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.99%

Highlight: Your thought must be at the mercy of your blood,' said the old sorn. 'For you cannot compare it with thought that floats on a different blood.

Chapter 21: 18

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.1%

Highlight: It would have been easy to take them; but though we saw they were stupid we did not

know yet how bent they were, and I did not wish to stretch my authority beyond the creatures of my own world.

Chapter 23: 20

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.65%

Highlight: The weakest of my people does not fear death.

Chapter 25: 22

Annotation

Chapter progress: 85.96%

Highlight: We are being daily confirmed in our belief that the oyars-es of Mars was right when it said that the present 'celestial year' was to be a revolutionary one, that the long isolation of our own planets is nearing its end, and that great doings are on foot.

Notes: New earth

No Comments

# **STOP THINK EVALUATE PROCEED. REMEMBER THE S.T.E.P. PROGRAM**

December 27, 2021

**S.**  
**stop**

**T.**  
**think**

**E.**  
**evaluate**

**P.**  
**proceed**

good results smart decisions.

No Comments

# DELIVERANCE

December 22, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Cathedral of trees

No Comments

# Gone South

December 20, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

REFUGE AND DELIVERANCE

No Comments



# C.S. Lewis on Eternal COG Emergency Powers – A Dream

December 14, 2021

Here is an article by C.S. Lewis entitled *A Dream* where he describes the eternal revocation of our rights through emergency powers enacted by Federal Government cretins.

## A Dream by C.S. Lewis

I still think (with all respect to the Freudians) that it was the concourse of irritations during the day which was responsible for my dream.

The day had begun badly with a letter from L. about his married sister. L.'s sister is going to have a baby in a few months; her first, and that at an age which causes some anxiety. And according to L. the state of the law – if "law" is still the right word for it – is that his sister can get some domestic help only if she takes a job. She may try to nurse and care for her child provided she shoulders a burden of housework which will prevent her from doing so or kill her in the doing; or alternatively, she can get some help with the housework provided she herself takes a job which forces her to neglect the child.

I sat down to write a letter to L. I pointed out to him that of course his sister's case was very bad, but what could he expect? We were in the midst of a life and death struggle. The women who might have helped his sister had all been diverted to even more necessary work. I had just got thus far when the noise outside my window became so loud that I jumped up to see what it was.

It was the W.A.A.F. (Women's Auxiliary Air Force) It was the W.A.A.F., not using typewriters, nor mops, nor buckets, nor saucepans, nor pot-brushes, but holding a ceremonial parade. They had a band. They even had a girl who had been taught to imitate the antics of a peacetime Drum Major in the regular army. It is not, to my mind, the prettiest exercise in the world for the female body, but I must say she was doing it very well. You could see what endless pains and time had gone to her training. But at that moment my telephone rang.

It was a call from W. W. is a man who works very long hours in a most necessary profession. The scantiness of his leisure and the rarity of his enjoyments gives a certain sacrosanctity to all one's engagements with him: that is why I have had an evening with him on the first Wednesday of every month for more years than I can remember. It is a law of the Medes and Persians. He had rung up to say that he wouldn't be able to come this Wednesday. He is in the Home Guard, and his platoon were all being turned out that evening (all after their day's work) to practise – ceremonial slow marching. "What about Friday?" I asked. No good; they were being paraded on Friday evening for compulsory attendance at a lecture on European affairs. "At least", said I, "I'll see you at church on Sunday evening." Not a bit of it. His platoon – I happen to know that W. is the only Christian it contains – were being marched off to a different church, two miles away; a church to which W. has the strongest

doctrinal objections. "But look here," I asked in my exasperation, "what the blazes has all this tomfoolery got to do with the purposes for which you originally joined the old L.D.V.?" (Note: The Local Defence Volunteers were organized in May 1940 for men between the ages of 17 and 65. Their purpose was to deal with German parachutists. The name was changed to the Home Guard in December 1940, and conscription began in 1941.) W., however, had rung off.

The final blow fell that evening in Common Room. An influential person was present and I'm almost sure I heard him say, "Of course we shall retain some kind of conscription after the war; but it won't necessarily have anything to do with the fighting services." It was then that I stole away to bed and had my dream.

I dreamed that a number of us bought a ship and hired a crew and captain and went to sea. We called her the State. And a great storm arose and she began to make heavy weather of it, till at last there came a cry "All hands to the pumps – owners and all!" We had too much sense to disobey the call and in less time than it takes to write the words we had all turned out, and allowed ourselves to be formed into squads at the pumps. Several emergency petty officers were appointed to teach us our work and keep us at it. In my dream I did not, even at the outset, greatly care for the look of some of these gentry; but at such a moment – the ship being nearly under – who could attend to a trifle like that? And we worked day and night at the pumps and very hard work we found it. And by the mercy of God we kept her afloat and kept her head on to it, till presently the weather improved.

I don't think that any of us expected the pumping squads to be dismissed there and then. We knew that the storm might not be really over and it was as well to be prepared for anything. We didn't even grumble (or not much) when we found that parades were to be no fewer. What did break our hearts were the things the petty officers now began to do to us when they had us on parade. They taught us nothing about pumping or handling a rope or indeed anything that might help to save their lives or ours. Either there was nothing more to learn or the petty officers did not know it. They began to teach us all sorts of things – the history of shipbuilding, the habits of mermaids, how to dance the hornpipe and play the penny whistle and chew tobacco. For by this time the emergency petty officers (though the real crew laughed at them) had become so very, very nautical that they couldn't open their mouths without saying "Shiver my timbers" or "Avast" or "Belay".

And then one day, in my dream, one of them let the cat out of the bag. We heard him say, "Of course we shall keep all these compulsory squads in being for the next voyage: but they won't necessarily have anything to do with working the pumps. For, of course, shiver my timbers, we know there'll never be another storm, d' you see? But having once got hold of these lubbers we're not going to let them slip back again. Now 's our chance to make this the sort of ship we want."

But the emergency petty officers were doomed to disappointment. For the owners (that was "us" in the dream, you understand) replied "What? Lose our freedom and not get security in return? Why, it was only for security we surrendered our freedom at all." And then someone cried, "Land in sight". And the owners with one accord took every one of the emergency petty officers by the scruff of his neck and the seat of his trousers and heaved the lot of them over the side. I protest that in my waking hours I would never have approved such an action. But the dreaming mind is regrettably immoral, and in the dream, when I saw all those meddling busybodies going plop-plop into the deep blue sea, I could do nothing but laugh.

My punishment was that the laughter woke me up.

No Comments

# Coming Up For Air by George Orwell book review

December 14, 2021

Coming Up For Air by George Orwell

NOW THAT ALL OF THE GREATEST GENERATION IS DEAD we can admit. The Nazis won WW1 and WW2. The harvest cull. Death rituals to the bug.

Are you a streamlined man? Setup for administrative functions at your beloved corporate institution? Do you have a mortgage, a car loan, and a credit card with appropriate limits and privileges? **Are you covering your face in deference to corporate religion?** Do you have the latest things and gadgets? Are you eating extremely flavorful foods and watching the best media?

Now, imagine the following: You are the same streamlined person but born in 1890-1900. Your birthday puts you dead center on target for ritual killings of World War One AND World War Two. Both wars now revealed to be a complete sham. A harvest cull.

Make way for George Bowling. A tragic first person description of a streamlined man. Enlisted for World War One only to survive and see news/propoganda AGAIN for World War Two. (even as i type this, Austria and Germany are AGAIN stamping passports and sending people to concentraion camps.)

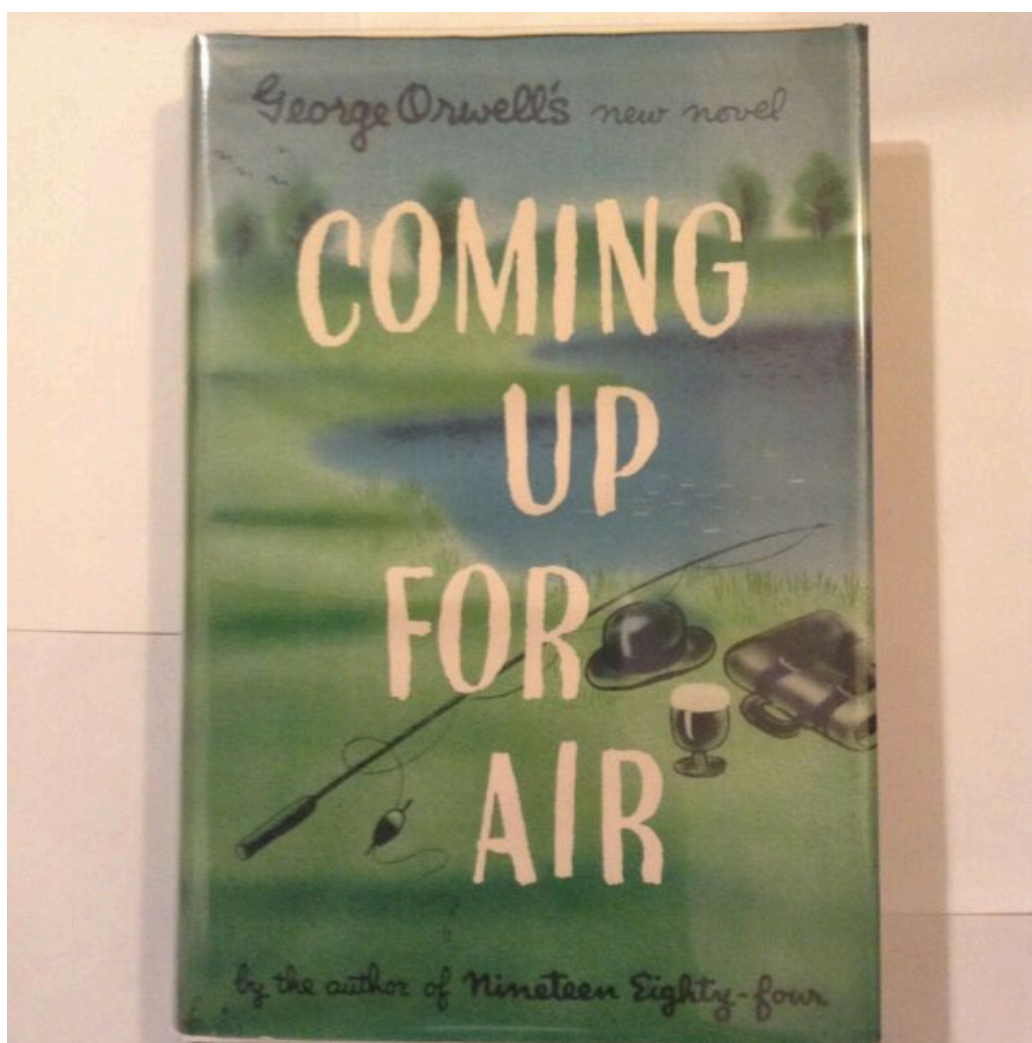
George Bowling. The streamlined man. For a streamlined economy.

trademark TM<

Now we know. ALL of the Greatest Generation's most valuable inputs can be NULL and VOIDED. The war(s) are LOST. Has the United States ever won a war?

Coming Up For Air by George Orwell

George Bowling. A nostalgia driven fat man attempting to recapture the innocence by returning to his old fishing pond that was drained and leveled for the streamlined economy.



Some of my highlights.

Complete Works of George Orwell by George Orwell

Book last read: 2021-12-14 03:23:11

Percentage read: 36%

Chapter 54: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.04%

Highlight: Fear! We swim in it. It's our element. Everyone that isn't scared stiff of losing his job is scared stiff of war, or Fascism, or Communism, or something.

Chapter 58: 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.69%

Highlight: Before the war! How long shall we go on saying that, I wonder? How long before the answer will be 'Which war?' In my case the never-never land that people are thinking of when they say 'before the war' might almost be before the Boer War.

Chapter 59: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.94%

Highlight: Listing for a soldier, in their eyes, was the exact equivalent of a girl's going on the streets.

Chapter 59: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.02%

Highlight: Little Englander or no, surely he couldn't think it right for these here Boars to throw babies in the air and catch them on their bayonets, even if they WERE only nigger babies? But Uncle Ezekiel just laughed in his face. Father had got it all wrong! It wasn't the Boars who threw babies in the air, it was the British soldiers!

Chapter 59: 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.22%

Highlight: zenana.

Chapter 62: 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.28%

Highlight: There's time for everything except the things worth doing.

Chapter 62: 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.36%

Highlight: Fishing is the opposite of war.

Chapter 64: 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.72%

Highlight: Either you remember before the war and don't need to be told about it, or you don't remember, and it's no use telling you.

Chapter 64: 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.09%

Highlight: It was a race between death and bankruptcy, and, thank God, death got Father first, and Mother too. 1911,

Chapter 64: 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.21%

Highlight: . I mean the feeling inside you, the feeling of not being in a hurry and not being frightened, the feeling you've either had and don't need to be told about, or haven't had and won't ever have the chance to learn.

Chapter 64: 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.33%

Highlight: To the end he believed that with thrift, hard work, and fair dealing a man can't go wrong. There must have been plenty of small shopkeepers who carried that belief not merely on to bankrupt deathbeds but even into the workhouse.

Chapter 64: 7

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.37%

Highlight: But at least they never lived to know that everything they'd believed in was just so much junk. They lived at the end of an epoch, when everything was dissolving into a sort of ghastly flux, and they didn't know it. They thought it was eternity. You couldn't blame them. That was what it felt like.

Notes: This is the end

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.45%

Highlight: And — this is really the point — not feeling it in any way strange. Nothing seemed strange in those days.

Notes: Face mask religion of death

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.49%

Highlight: But now the war and the feeling of not being one's own master overshadowed everything.

Notes: Covid corporate religion

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.62%

Highlight: There were labour battalions making roads across the desert that didn't lead anywhere, there were chaps marooned on oceanic islands to look out for German cruisers which had been sunk years earlier, there were Ministries of this and that with armies of clerks and typists which went on existing years after their function had ended, by a kind of inertia. People were shoved into meaningless jobs and then forgotten

Notes: USA DOD corporate stimulus

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.62%

Highlight: The war did extraordinary things to people. And what was more extraordinary than the way it killed people was the way it sometimes didn't kill them.

Notes: Corporate terrorism. Face mask death ritual

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.78%

Highlight: And what I read during the next year or so! Wells, Conrad, Kipling, Galsworthy, Barry Pain, W. W. Jacobs, Pett Ridge, Oliver Onions, Compton Mackenzie, H. Seton Merriman, Maurice Baring, Stephen McKenna, May Sinclair, Arnold Bennett, Anthony Hope, Elinor Glyn, O. Henry, Stephen Leacock, and even Silas Hocking and Jean Stratton Porter. How many of the names in that list are known to you,

Notes: Reference material

Chapter 65: 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 32.82%

Highlight: But — I wonder if you can understand this — the thing that really changed me, really made an impression on me, wasn't so much the books I read as the rotten meaninglessness of the life I was leading.

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.86%

Highlight: After that unspeakable idiotic mess you couldn't go on regarding society as something eternal and unquestionable, like a pyramid. You knew it was just a balls-up.



Notes: CdC corporate mandates

Chapter 65: 8

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.86%

Highlight: The effect of all this, plus the books I was reading, was to leave me with a feeling of disbelief in everything.

Notes: Covid sphyop

Chapter 66: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.9%

Highlight: In a rather different form the sense of disbelieving in everything was stronger than ever.

Notes: War

Chapter 66: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.9%

Highlight: . It turned you into an imitation gentleman and gave you a fixed idea that there'd always be a bit of money coming from somewhere.

Notes: War

Chapter 66: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 32.94%

Highlight: I was discovering what three-quarters of the blokes who'd been officers were discovering — that from a financial point of view we'd been better off in the Army than we were ever likely to be again.

Notes: War

Chapter 66: 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.02%

Highlight: And what are the realities of modern life? Well, the chief one is an everlasting, frantic struggle to sell things. With most people it takes the form of selling themselves — that's to say, getting a job and keeping it.

Notes: War

Chapter 66: 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.02%

Highlight: But is there anything particularly modern in that, you say? Has it anything to do with the war? Well, it feels as if it had. That feeling that you've got to be everlastingly fighting and hustling, that you'll never get anything unless you grab it from somebody else, that there's always somebody after your job, the next month or the month after they'll be reducing staff and it's you that'll get the bird — THAT, I swear, didn't exist in the old life before the war.

Chapter 67: 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.23%

Highlight: And one thing I certainly didn't grasp was that the girls in these penniless middle-class families will marry anything in trousers, just to get away from home.

Chapter 67: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.31%

Highlight: wondering about women. Why they're like that, how they get like that, whether they're doing it on purpose.

Notes: Lol

Chapter 67: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.31%

Highlight: To people of that kind, 'business', whether it's marine insurance or selling peanuts, is just a dark mystery. All they know is that it's something rather vulgar out of which you can make money.

Notes: Penniless middle-middle class

Chapter 67: 10

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.55%

Highlight: One night you go to bed, still feeling more or less young, with an eye for the girls and so forth, and next morning you wake up in the full consciousness that you're just a poor old fatty with nothing ahead of you this side the grave except sweating your guts out to buy boots for the kids.

Notes: On getting fat and old

Chapter 67: 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.55%

Highlight: , I suppose she's no worse than I am. Sometimes when we were first married I felt I'd like to strangle her, but later I got so that I didn't care.

No Comments

# **QUARANTINE ZONE EQUALS CONCENTRATION CAMP: REDEFINITION OF TERMS BY WICKED DEATH CULT PEOPLE mp3**

December 12, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

TO ALL REVERSE SPEAK GARBAGE PEOPLE: I will fight you.

No Comments

# MONEY CONVERSION

December 8, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

How to US DOLLAR

No Comments

# Keep The Aspidistra Flying by George Orwell book review

December 7, 2021

I respect Gordon Comstock for fighting the good fight. The fight against money worship. The fight against this horrible system. The wicked Bolshevik/capital/socialist/bourgeois system of sickness that has people running in circles for their very survival.

The hamster wheel for humans.

Corporate stimulus for the morons

Sick and dying for fake money

It was a pleasure to know Gordon. He is much like me. Dancing the dance of the middle class.

Swearing against the Beast system. Cursing the remarkable incoherence of corporate capitalism.

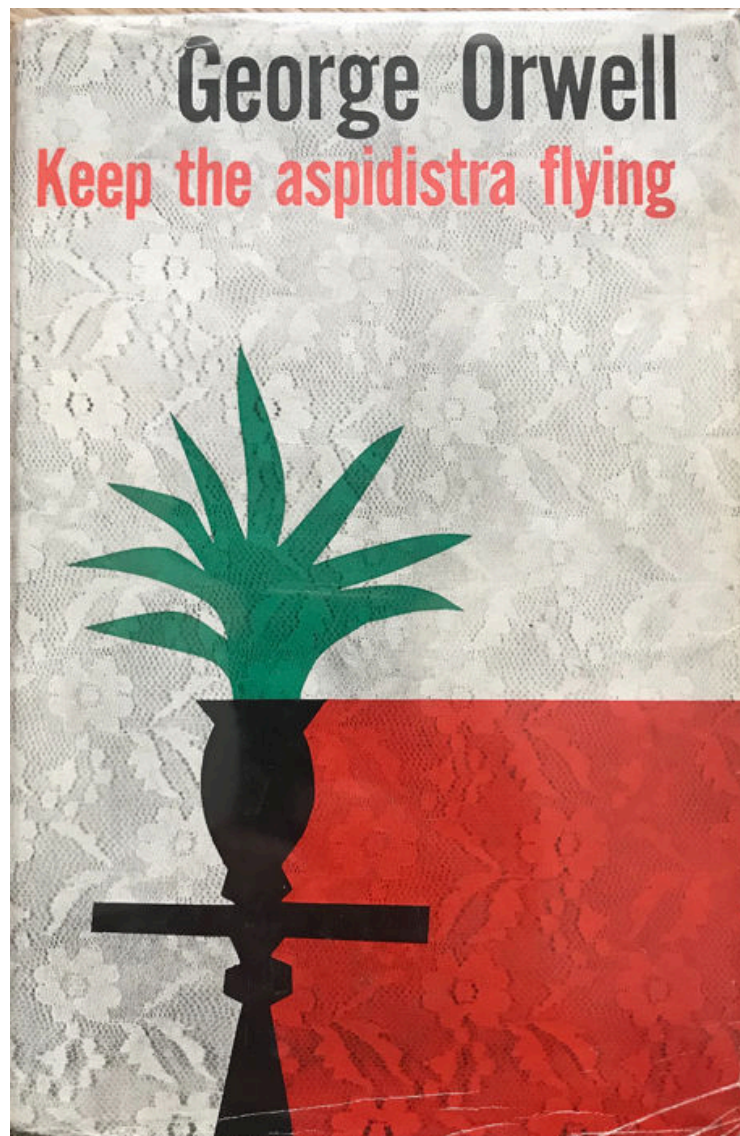
Trying my best to win the unwinnable war– the fight against the bug, the inhuman insectoids that run this nightmare world.

It's sick. It really is. Gordon was doing his best. But his best was NOT good enough.

Gordon was making his way DOWN to the muddy bottom of poverty. Intent on winning the fight against money. Because having no money and refusing to work for money is victory. But then something happens. Something terrible.

Gordon gets his girlfriend pregnant and is forced to rejoin the work-a-day money world of lies and disease.

The war is unwinnable. The book had me pinned to the pages. The ending is heartbreaking. The truth is a tough razor blade to swallow. Hopefully it kills you on the way down.



some of my highlights:

Complete Works of George Orwell by George Orwell

Book last read: 2021-12-07 18:04:03

Chapter 38: Chapter 1

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.55%

Highlight: Our civilization is dying. It **MUST** be dying. But it isn't going to die in its bed. Presently the aeroplanes are coming. Zoom — whizz — crash! The whole western world going up in a roar of high explosives.

Chapter 39: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.71%

Highlight: You can't be friendly, you can't even be civil, when you have no money in your pocket.

Chapter 39: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.92%

Highlight: It was no longer a thing that he created, it was merely a nightmare with which he struggled.

Chapter 39: Chapter 2

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.92%

Highlight: Of all types of human being, only the artist takes it upon him to say that he 'cannot' work. But it is quite true; there ARE times when one cannot work. Money again, always money! Lack of money means discomfort, means squalid worries, means shortage of tobacco, means ever-present consciousness of failure — above all, it means loneliness.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: They were one of those depressing families, so common among the middle-middle classes, in which NOTHING EVER HAPPENS.

Notes: Take action

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: None of them had the guts to lose it in sensational ways such as squandering it on women or at the races; they simply dribbled it away and dribbled it away, the women in silly investments and the men in futile little business ventures that petered out after a year or two, leaving a net loss.

Notes: Money

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.16%

Highlight: Really vital people, whether they have money or whether they haven't, multiply almost as automatically as animals.



Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.32%

Highlight: What he realized, and more clearly as time went on, was that money-worship has been elevated into a religion. Perhaps it is the only real religion — the only really FELT religion — that is left to us. Money is what God used to be. Good and evil have no meaning any longer except failure and success. Hence the profoundly significant phrase, to MAKE GOOD. The decalogue has been reduced to two commandments. One for the employers — the elect, the money-priesthood as it were— 'Thou shalt make money'; the other for the employed — the slaves and underlings— 'Thou shalt not lose thy job.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.32%

Highlight: At an earlier age than most people he grasped that ALL modern commerce is a swindle.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.32%

Highlight: Every intelligent boy of sixteen is a Socialist. At that age one does not see the hook sticking out of the rather stodgy bait.

**Notes: face mask cult of death**

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.36%

Highlight: You can possess money, or you can despise money; the one fatal thing is to worship money and fail to get it.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.41%

Highlight: They seemed to want to see every young man in England nailed down in the coffin of a 'good' job.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.53%

Highlight: One's got to get right out of it, out of the money-stink.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.65%

Highlight: Most of the employees were the hard-boiled, Americanized, go-getting type to whom nothing in the world is sacred, except money.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.73%

Highlight: He told him that he wanted some kind of job; not a 'good' job, but a job that would keep his body without wholly buying his soul.

Chapter 40: Chapter 3

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.89%

Highlight: In her wordless feminine way she knew that the sin against money is the ultimate sin.

Chapter 41: Chapter 4

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.06%

Highlight: . A padded armchair under your bum, and tea and cigarettes and the smell of women — you learn to appreciate such things when you are starved of them.

Chapter 42: Chapter 5

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.71%

Highlight: Money suffereth long and is kind, is not puffed up, doth not behave unseemly, seeketh not her own.

Notes: 1 Corinthians 13:4 excluding money

Chapter 42: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 22.79%

Highlight: Therefore the hatred of modern life, the desire to see our money-civilization blown to hell by bombs, was a thing he genuinely felt.

Chapter 42: Chapter 5

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.27%

Highlight: The woman-scent breathed out of her, a powerful wordless propaganda against all altruism and all justice.

Chapter 43: Chapter 6

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.4%

Highlight: What a pity we can't cut it right out, or at least be like the animals — minutes of ferocious lust and months of icy chastity.

Notes: Scionex

Chapter 43: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.44%

Highlight: In the last resort, what holds a woman to any man, except money?

Chapter 43: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.48%

Highlight: Serve the money-god, or do without women — those are the only alternatives. And both were equally impossible.

Chapter 43: Chapter 6

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.8%

Highlight: Because it's the women who really believe in the money-code. The men obey it; they have to, but they don't believe in it. It's the women who keep it going. The women and their Putney villas and their fur coats and their babies and their aspidistras.

Chapter 44: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.94%

Highlight: Serve the money-god or go under; there is no other rule.

Chapter 44: Chapter 7

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.98%

Highlight: American pugilists, lady aviators, film stars, bishops, titled poets, and Chicago gorillas.

Chapter 45: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.18%

Highlight: They were tremendously Bohemian at Modigliani's, of course; but there are ways and ways of being Bohemian, and Gordon's way was the wrong way.

Chapter 45: Chapter 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.67%

Highlight: First cast out the beam that is in thine own eye before thou castest out the mote that is in thy brother's,'

Chapter 46: Chapter 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.16%

Highlight: The rich are graceful even in their vices. But if you have no money you don't even know how to spend it when you get it. You just splurge it frantically away, like a sailor in a bawdy-house his first night ashore.

Chapter 46: Chapter 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.48%

Highlight: But there's a certain amount of truth in what he says. Capitalism's corrupt and we ought to keep outside it — that's his idea. It's not practicable, but in a way it's sound.

Chapter 46: Chapter 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.52%

Highlight: We can't afford principles, people like us.

Chapter 47: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.97%

Highlight: You're trying to behave as though one could stand right outside our economic system. But one can't.

Chapter 47: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.97%

Highlight: The mistake you make, don't you see, is in thinking one can live in a corrupt society without being corrupt oneself.

Chapter 47: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.09%

Highlight: ? It was just a derelict's job, a blind-alley job.

Chapter 47: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.21%

Highlight: He knew what she was thinking; he had to induce in himself a kind of brutality to stand firm.

Chapter 47: Chapter 10

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.29%

Highlight: Going to the devil isn't so easy as it sounds. Sometimes your salvation hunts you down like the Hound of Heaven.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.66%

Highlight: Only a little while before the aeroplanes come. Zoom — bang! A few tons of T.N.T. to send our civilization back to hell where it belongs.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.66%

Highlight: The money-god is so cunning. If he only baited his traps with yachts and race-horses, tarts and champagne, how easy it would be to dodge them. It is when he gets at you through your sense of decency that he finds you helpless.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.78%

Highlight: A sort of cross-section of the money-world. A panorama of ignorance, greed, vulgarity, snobbishness, whoredom, and disease.

Notes: USA

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.82%

Highlight: The Americans always go one better on any kinds of beastliness, whether it is ice-cream soda, racketeering, or theosophy.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.9%

Highlight: He would sell his soul so utterly that he would forget it had ever been his. He would get married, settle down, prosper moderately, push a pram, have a villa and a radio and an aspidistra. He would be a law-abiding little cit like any other law-abiding little cit — a soldier in the strap-hanging army. Probably it was better so.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.94%

Highlight: Everyone rebels against the money-code, and everyone sooner or later surrenders.

Chapter 48: Chapter 11

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.99%

Highlight: They begot children, which is what the saints and the soul-savers never by any chance do.

No Comments

# BITCOIN EXCHANGE TRADED FUNDS (ETFs) and BITCOIN BONDS – What you need to know

December 7, 2021

## WORTHLESS FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS FOR MORONS

Wall Street rubes would have you believe the **Federal Reserve is tapering its asset purchase program**. In the mean time, wild swings in cryptocurrency prices indicate the sucking sound of institutional '*investors*' manipulating markets (relative to the worthless US dollar).

The facts are these:

THE FEDERAL RESERVE WILL NEVER STOP BUYING ASSETS ON THEIR FAKE MARKETS (zero accountability)

CORPORATIONS WILL DRIVE UP THE PRICE OF ANTI-DEBT UNITS LIKE CRYPTOCURRENCY and PRECIOUS METALS

The function of a worthless US dollar:

The power of all ANTI-DEBT units is OWNING the asset. You must not rely on a third party to manage your 'paper'. The paper is fake.

Bitcoin ETFs and bonds will dissolve when FED halts trading on your favorite market. **They will seize your fake assets in the name of 'national security'.**

It's an exciting time to be alive. Watch the beast burn. Keep your funds safe.

No Comments

# COVID MEMOIRS DEC 2021

December 5, 2021

The people are falling. Many of them physically keeling over with heart issues after injecting themselves with **mystery corporate pharma** fluids- not once, not twice, but three times. And many more times for the extreme morons who don't die in a timely manner.

The eyes of the **face mask people** are grotesque and telling. They reveal a sober understanding of their enslavement by the BEAST. They are bound in fear- the paranoia of its control mechanisms.

The corporations are attempting to make a final play.

" Get in line. All we have left is fake food. Only the people who comply will be allowed to come and go from these corporate stores.

This place is hell. And yet, after I quell my fears and say a little prayer of strength, I find **great delight** in knowing that all of these **fake people are going to die.**

## Comments

Clementine

December 5, 2021

If seeing a child in a face mask makes you feel safe. YOU ARE GOING TO DIE.

tandem

December 7, 2021

<https://pepper.works/news/whats-happening/>



# Mark Twain Autobiography – book review

December 4, 2021

Here's a man at the peak of American liberty 1835 – 1910.

Mark Twain, seduced by General Grant to help with his memoir, liberally using the '*nigger*' word in his novels. Canceled and censored forever, Mark Twain, a bona fide admitted liar, a humorist, excellent writer and loving father.

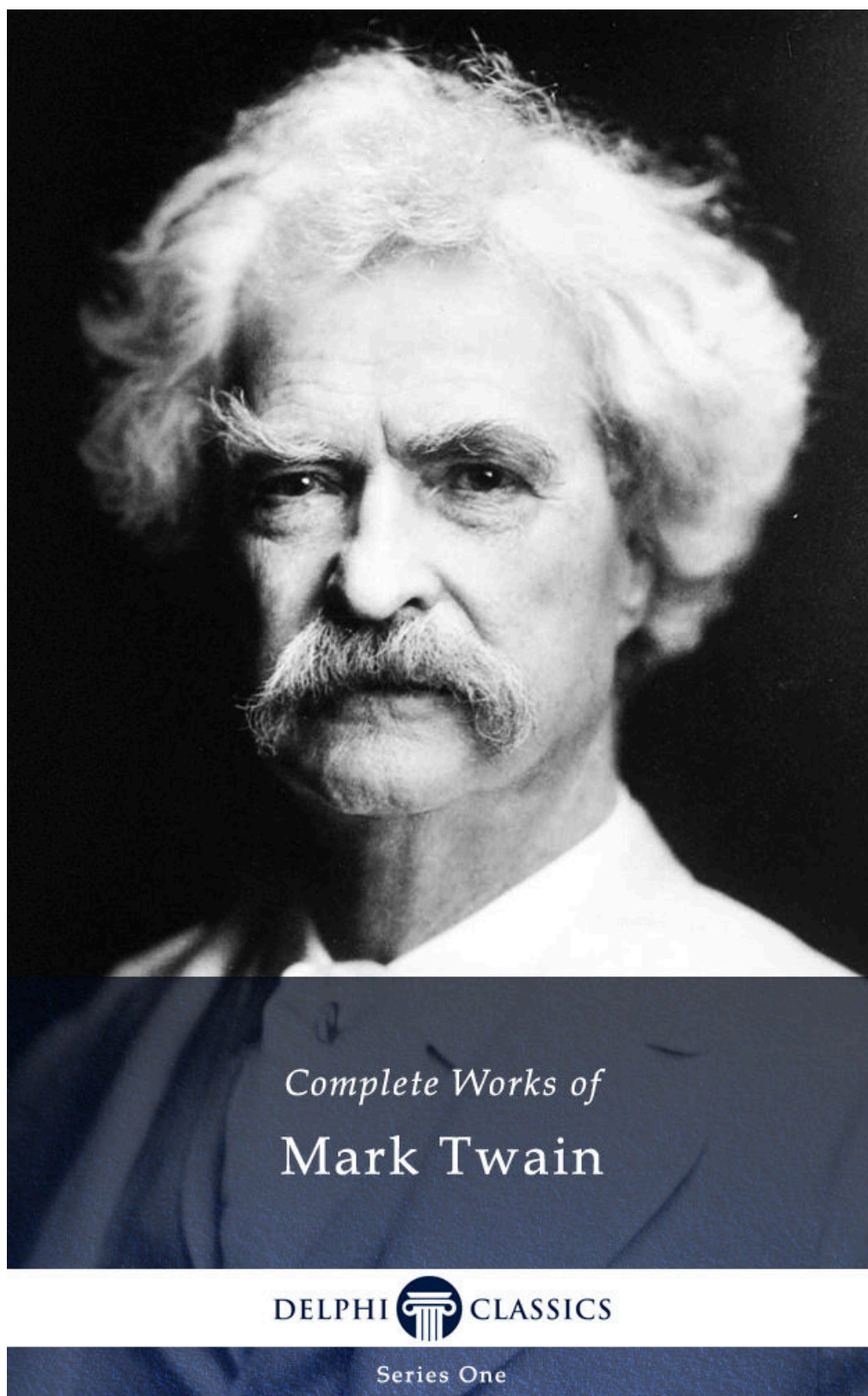
Certainly the *nigger slaves* would not agree. The 1800s were not so great on the plantations. Servants and mammies, nannies and 'white-headed' negroes working for Esau. The Jakes in captivity. Deuteronomy curses hold true until the time of the New Kingdom.

I read through this autobiography with giggles and wonder. A glimpse into America before the GREAT BEAST enslaves the entire nation.

Think of this. Mark Twain, in his autobiography, describes no less than FOUR DIFFERENT money CURRENCIES that he regularly used for value transfer.

- greenbacks
- wildcat notes
- gold
- silver

**SOUND MONEY**  
**FUCK THE BEAST**  
**END THE FED.**



*Complete Works of*  
**Mark Twain**

DELPHI  CLASSICS

Series One

some of my highlights:

Chapter 1262: INTRODUCTION.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.9%

Highlight: I like criticism, but it must be my way.

Chapter 1266: IV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.12%

Highlight: submerged reputation — down in the deep water; once a favorite there, always a favorite; once beloved, always beloved; once respected, always respected, honored, and believed in.

Chapter 1270: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.41%

Highlight: He doesn't like to go to church at all, why I never understood, until just now, he told us the other day that he couldn't bear to hear any one talk but himself, but that he could listen to himself talk for hours without getting tired, of course he said this in joke, but I've no doubt it was founded on truth.

Chapter 1271: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – V.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.51%

Highlight: Fright killed three persons where the cholera killed one.

**Notes: Cult covid**

Chapter 1273: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – VII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.7%

Highlight: mugwump.

Chapter 1274: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – VIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.82%

Highlight: If a man should challenge me now, I would go to that man and take him kindly and forgivingly by the hand and lead him to a quiet retired spot, and kill him.

**Notes: Twain kill threat**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.84%

Highlight: unimaginable changes of law and custom will follow, in spite of anything that anybody can do to prevent it.

**Notes: Mandate madness for beta simps**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.85%

Highlight: We are urging forward in a development of business and social life which tends more and more to the obliteration of State lines and the decrease of State power as compared with national power.

**Notes: NWO**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.85%

Highlight: constructions of the Constitution will be found to vest the power where it will be exercised — in the national government.

**Notes: Federal government ass fucking**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.86%

Highlight: Admission as usual: 25 cents, children and negroes half price.

**Notes: 1854**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.86%

Highlight: The next step is to rail and scoff at republics and democracies. All of which is natural, for we have not ceased to be human beings by becoming Americans, and the human race was always intended to be governed by kingship, not by popular vote.

**Notes: There is no popular vote. American democracy is a lie**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.86%

Highlight: The truth is, a person's memory has no more sense than his conscience, and no appreciation whatever of values and proportions.

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.93%

Highlight: The glory which is built upon a lie soon becomes a most unpleasant incumbrance.

**Notes: Face mask religion**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.94%

Highlight: How easy it is to make people believe a lie, and how hard it is to undo that work again!

**Notes: Covid cult of moron**

Chapter 1275: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – IX.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.94%

Highlight: Arguments to show that a person on a man's outside can know better what is on his inside than he does himself!

**Notes: Federal social media police**

Chapter 1276: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – X.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.01%

Highlight: She quite well understood that by the customs of slaveholding communities it was Steve's right to make love to that girl if he wanted to. But the girl's distress was very real. She had a refined nature, and she took all Steve's extravagant love-making in resentful earnest.

**Notes: Fucking slaves**

Chapter 1277: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XI.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.08%

Highlight: He was a shrewd man; he generally saw through surfaces and perceived what was going on inside without being suspected of having an eye on the matter.

**Notes: Shrewd**

Chapter 1279: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.22%

Highlight: When I was younger I could remember anything, whether it had happened or not; but my

faculties are decaying, now, and soon I shall be so I cannot remember any but the things that happened.

Chapter 1279: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.25%

Highlight: long desert trip coming out of Egypt, and had never been able to get it back again.

**Notes: Negro Israelite**

Chapter 1279: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.25%

Highlight: For we were little Christian children, and had early been taught the value of forbidden fruit.

Chapter 1279: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIII.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.29%

Highlight: Doctors were not called, in cases of ordinary illness; the family's grandmother attended to those. Every old woman was a doctor, and gathered her own medicines in the woods, and knew how to compound doses that would stir the vitals of a cast-iron dog.

**Notes: Pharmaceutical lies**

Chapter 1280: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.36%

Highlight: English, like his, is nearly faultless; like him I talk well; and when I have guests at dinner I prefer to do all the talking myself. It is the best way, and the pleasantest. Also the most profitable for the others.

Chapter 1280: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XIV.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.43%

Highlight: I think it a shame that you have not spoken to your wife for fifteen years. How do you explain it? How do you justify it?"

That poor man said,

"I didn't want to interrupt her."

Chapter 1283: CHAPTERS FROM MY AUTOBIOGRAPHY. – XVII.

Highlight

Chapter progress: 79.73%

Highlight: Few slanders can stand the wear of silence.

## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 29, 2022

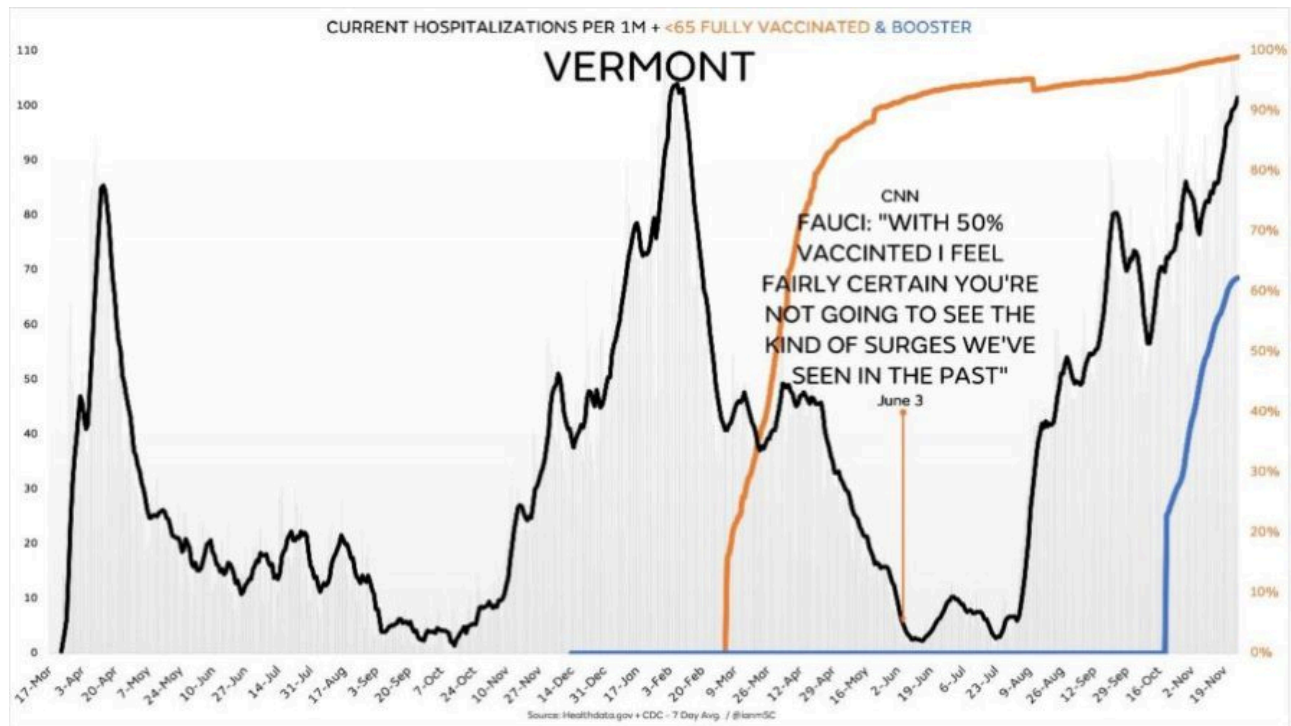
RELATED CONTENT: <https://pepper.works/news/the-people-of-the-book-according-to-mark-twain-autobiography-book-excerpt/>



# VERMONT DEATH VACCINE BLOOM

December 3, 2021

In Vermont, 99 percent of seniors are fully vaccinated, and 62 percent have had a booster shot. Yet the state is experiencing record hospitalizations (the orange line shows vaccination rate and the blue line tracks the percentage with boosters):



source: Whatever you do, do not look at this chart, citizen

No Comments

# **THE PEOPLE OF THE BOOK according to MARK TWAIN – autobiography book excerpt**

December 2, 2021

Here is Mark Twain giving you his thoughts on THE PEOPLE OF THE BOOK:

## **“ Mark Twain autobiography Chap XIII**

**The negro quarters beyond the orchard were especially attractive. In one cabin lived a bed-ridden, white-headed old woman whom the children visited daily and looked upon with awe; for she was said to be a thousand years old and to have talked with Moses. The negroes believed this; the children, too, of course, and that she had lost her health in the desert, coming out of Egypt. The bald spot on her head was caused by fright at seeing Pharaoh drowned. She also knew how to avert spells and ward off witches, which added greatly to her prestige.**

**GO GET YOUR CORPORATE INJECTIONS. ALL MORONS UNITE FOR DEATH CULT.**

No Comments

# City by Clifford D Simak book review

December 1, 2021

Leave the City. Don't look back. You'll be a pillar of salt for eternity.

What is this book about? I was made to believe that TRANS-HUMAN is something new.

COVID parishioners, solving pathetic lives with corporate fluids and perpetual injections.  
MRNA TRANS-HUMAN INOCULATION.

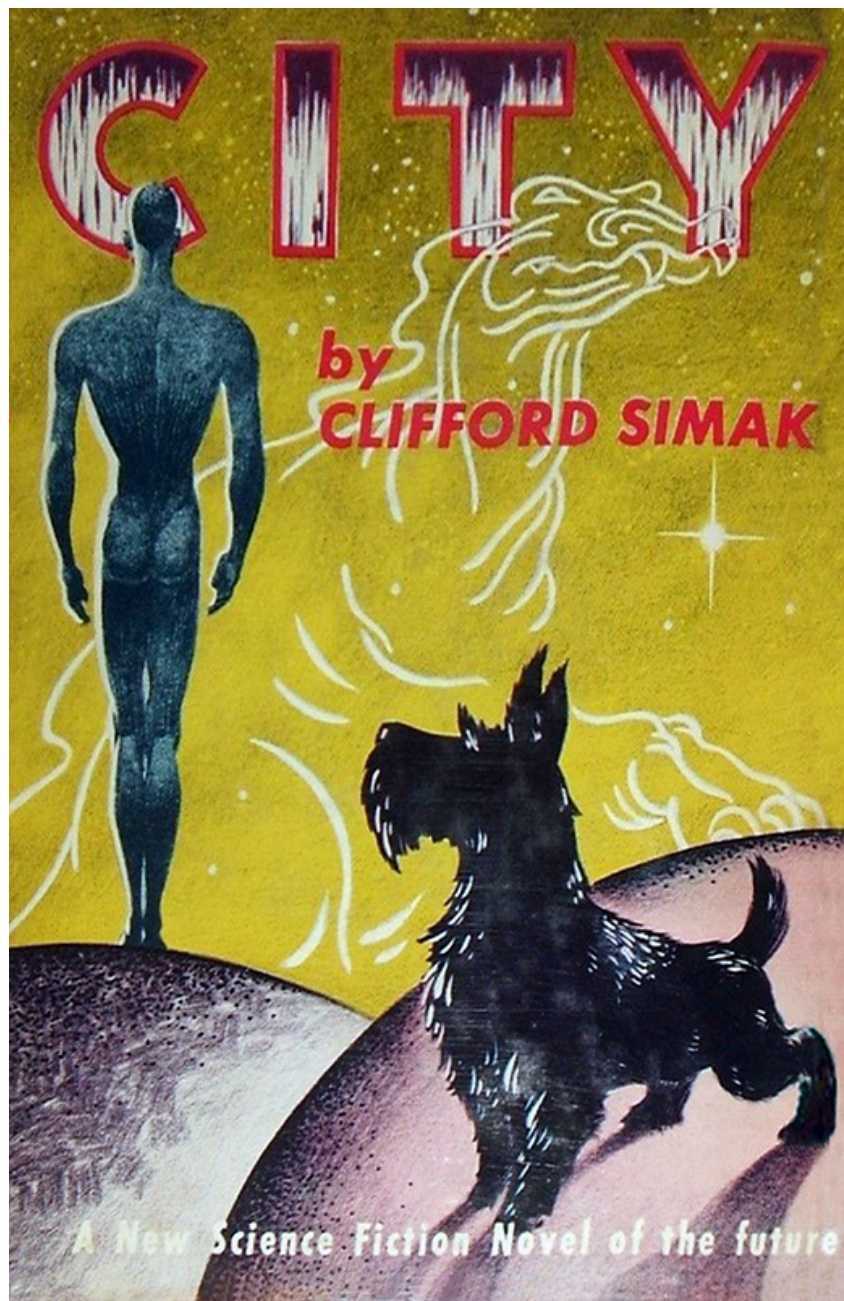
It turns out the TRANS part of HUMAN is SATAN'S plan to kill us. And people like Clifford D Simak have been telling us about it in stories like *City- first published in 1952*.

I don't know if this makes Clifford Simak a prophet or a demon harbinger of predictive-programming hell?

- The humans leave earth for a TRANS experience on Jupiter.
- The dogs leave earth for a TRANS experience in hell.
- The mutants leave earth for a TRANS experience in hell.
- The robots leave earth for a... robots cannot have TRANS experience.

Is there a way to take the TRANS out of this train?

Please GOD. Help us.



Some of my highlights:

City by Clifford D Simak

Book last read: 2021-11-29 18:02:51

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 6: 1 City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 10.58%

Highlight: The success of such stunts as that was its appeal to mob psychology and civic loyalty. You

can't have civic loyalty with a city dying on its feet. You can't appeal to mob psychology when there is no mob—when every man, or nearly every man has the solitude of forty acres.

**Notes: Return to wilderness**

Chapter 6: 1 City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.64%

Highlight: The city as a human institution is dead. It may struggle on a few more years, but that is all.

**Notes: Leave the cities**

Chapter 6: 1 City

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.23%

Highlight: You mean," said Taylor, "that you told the truth. Even when it cost you your job. The business world, not only here, but all over the world is not ready for that truth. The businessman still clings to the city myth to the myth of salesmanship. In time to come he will realize he doesn't need the city, that service and honest values will bring him more substantial business than salesmanship ever did.

**Notes: New Earth**

Chapter 8: II Huddling Place

Annotation

Chapter progress: 24.34%

Highlight: No one, so far as he could determine, had ever so much as realized the trend, had taken as matter of course the fact that men seldom left their homes. Why, after all, should they leave their homes?

**Notes: Separate from the wicked**

Chapter 8: II Huddling Place

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.46%

Highlight: He wondered vaguely, whether agoraphobia could be fatal.

Chapter 10: III Census

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.63%

Highlight: There was no more reason for the township government three hundred years ago than there is for a national government today.

**Notes: Dissolve the CDC**

## Chapter 12: IV Desertion

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.5%

Highlight: Maybe we are the morons of the universe.

**Notes: Covid mask people**

## Chapter 14: V Paradise

Annotation

Chapter progress: 49.74%

Highlight: Men who had become true individuals with no need of society, no need of human approval, utterly lacking in the herd instinct that had held the race together, immune to social pressures.

**Notes: Mutants**

## Chapter 16: VI Hobbies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.67%

Highlight: The others, long ago, had gone to Jupiter. Had gone to Jupiter and changed themselves into things that were not human.

**Notes: MRNA inoculation**

## Chapter 16: VI Hobbies

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.9%

Highlight: And the five thousand who had stayed behind or who had been left behind suddenly found themselves the masters of a world that had been geared to the millions, found themselves possessed of the wealth and services that only months before had been the wealth and services that had been due the millions.

**Notes: Left behind**

## Chapter 18: VII Aesop

Annotation

Chapter progress: 78.84%

Highlight: The robots went their way and the Dogs went theirs and they did not question what one another did, had no curiosity about what one another did.

**Notes: AI**

## Chapter 20: VIII The Simple Way

Highlight

Chapter progress: 86.24%

Highlight: Earth wasn't big enough, they said, to hold everyone. And a lottery, they pointed out, was the fair way to decide which of them would go to the other worlds.

And, after all, they said, the other worlds would be almost like the Earth.

Chapter 20: VIII The Simple Way

Annotation

Chapter progress: 93.12%

Highlight: and you put some poison in it...slow poison so it wouldn't work too fast.

The simple way of poison, Jenkins said. The very simple way.

**Notes: Death vax**

Chapter 22: Epilogue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 97.35%

Highlight: an empty symbol of some misplaced ambition, of some cultural miscalculation.

**Notes: Western medicine**

Chapter 22: Epilogue

Annotation

Chapter progress: 100.0%

Highlight: Once there had been joy, but now there was only sadness, and it was not, he knew, alone the sadness of an empty house; it was the sadness of all else, the sadness of the Earth, the sadness of the failures and the empty triumphs.

**Notes: Covid death religion**

No Comments

# THE SWORD IS COMING FOR YOU

November 26, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

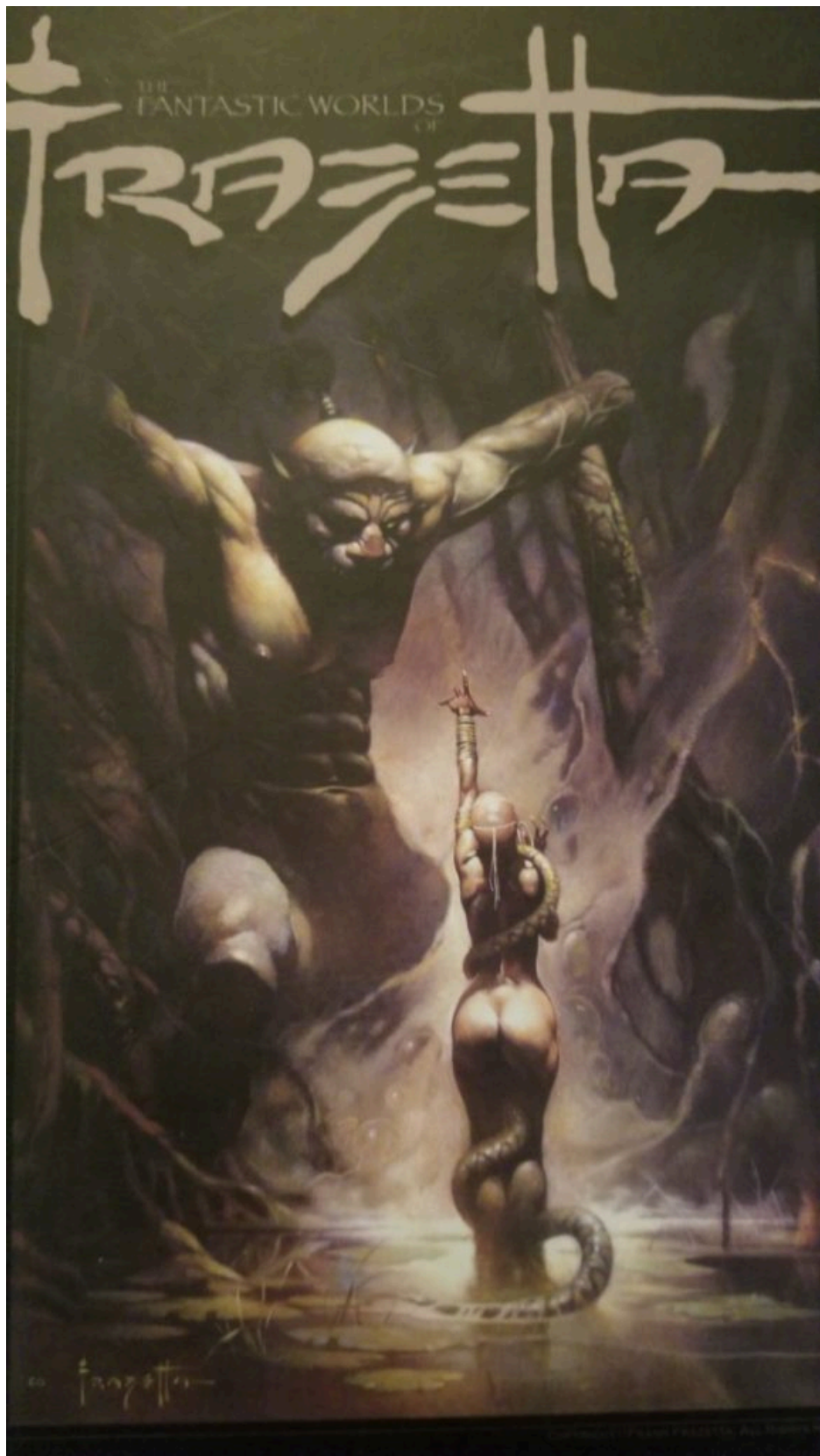
No Comments

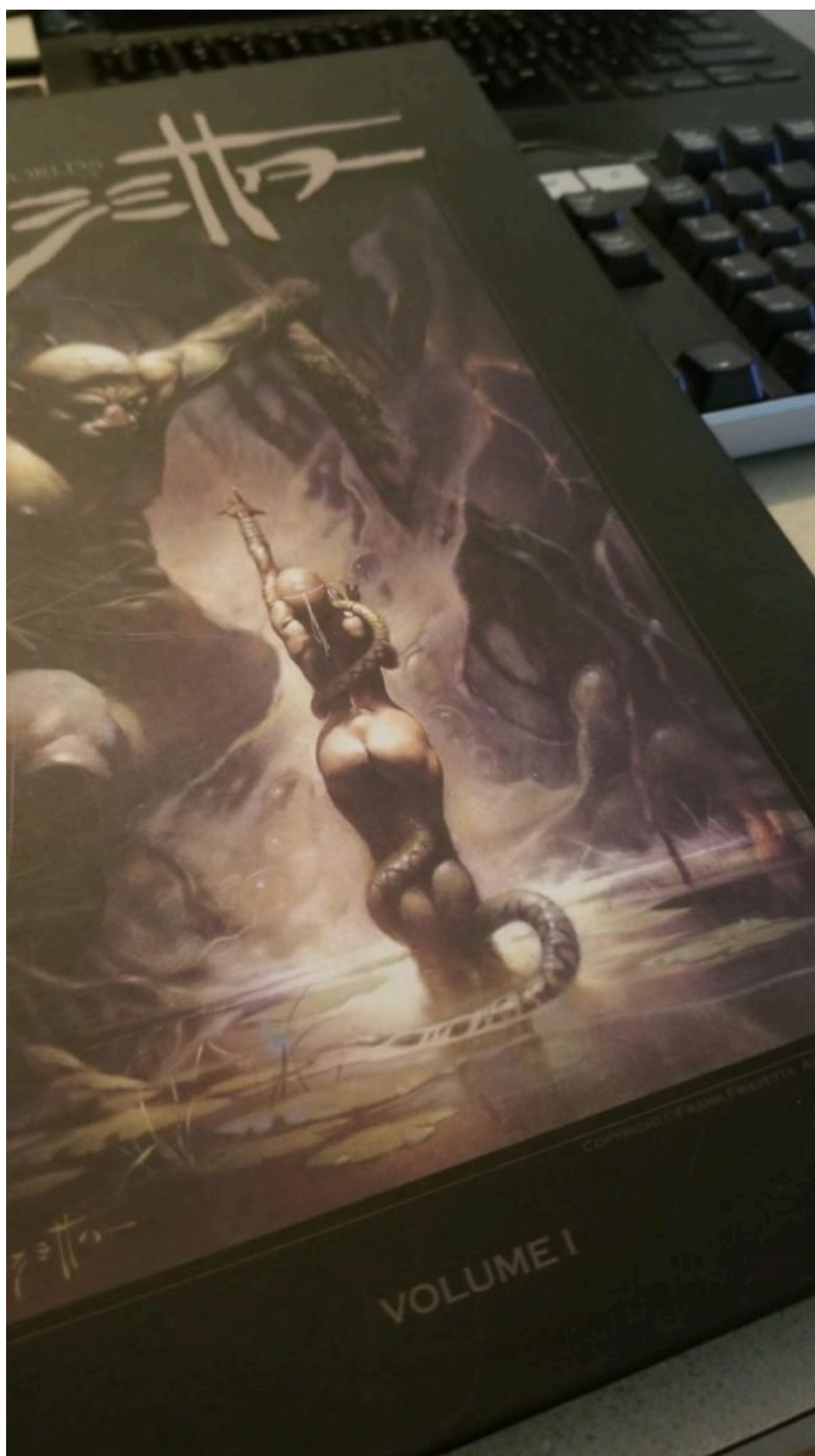


**Frazetta**

November 22, 2021







No Comments

# MONERO IS TRACEABLE

November 21, 2021



## Comments

Pepper.Works

November 21, 2021

<https://blog.michael.franzl.name/2017/02/28/raspberry-pi-gateway-mobile-internet/>

# ZEC Zcash Goes Proof of Stake

November 20, 2021

According to this article: <https://cointelegraph.com/news/zec-price-jumps-20-in-one-day-as-zcash-devs-unveil-transition-to-proof-of-stake>

THINGS YOU SHOULD KNOW ABOUT ZCASH ANNOUNCEMENT

If you read the first sentence of the article, you will find the clue you need to SPOT THE SCAM.

Consider reading:

**“ The massive upside move comes as a part of a rebound that started Friday after Electric Coin Company discussed the prospects of moving Zcash to proof-of-stake.**

What the fuck is *Electric Coin Company*?

and why would you want them deciding the fate of your “*currency*”?

Corporate controlled “*coins*” HAVE ZERO MONETARY VALUE!

I’ll repeat that for the prion people.

**Corporate controlled “*coins*” HAVE ZERO MONETARY VALUE!**

Corporate controlled “*coins*” HAVE ZERO MONETARY VALUE!

also CONSIDER:

Government controlled “coins” HAVE ZERO MONETARY VALUE!

it’s the same thing. you see. The CORPORATION IS OVER.

Comments

Pepper.Works

November 21, 2021

How to measure decentralization?

Pepper.Works

November 21, 2021

Ask yourself the following question: Can the development group, organization, LLC entity be subpoenaed and/or prosecuted in a “court of law”? If the answer is yes: your “blockchain” is centralized.

Pepper.Works

November 21, 2021

How to measure distribution?

Pepper.Works

November 21, 2021

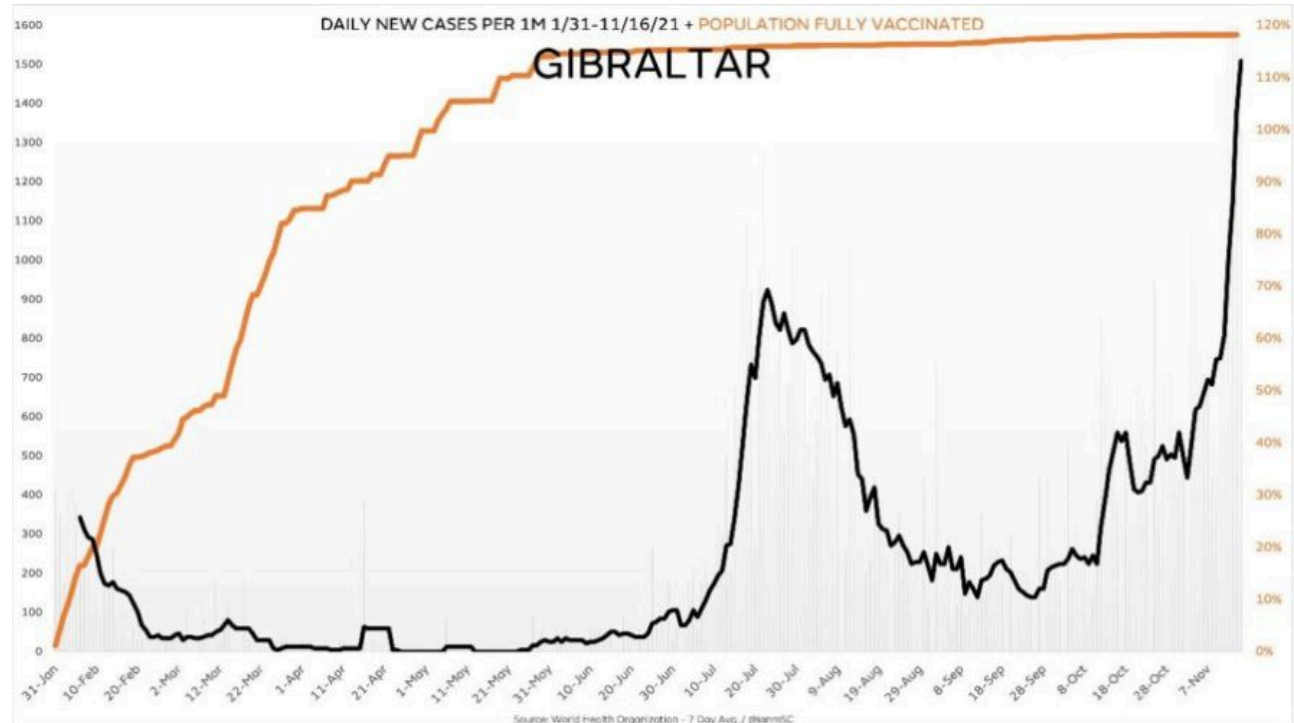
Node count running full daemons of the “blockchain”.



# GIBRALTER DEATH VAX CHART

November 17, 2021

## Pandemic of the vaccinated



Comments

tandem

November 17, 2021

corporate science is a lie



# It's Time For Me To Leave Your Fake World

October 28, 2021

## HOW THE SPIRIT TALKS

My mind is digesting the future. I'm frantically cleaning the entire house cause I know this place needs to be liquidated. I must leave but I don't know where to go or how to get there. I'm confused and indecisive.

That's when I find an old dusty book in the corner of my room. It was my Father's book. I carefully wipe the dust from the cover. The book falls open to a random page. I read the following:

**Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.**

The future is sealed, I've made up my mind. The Spirit has given me resolve to **TAKE ACTION** even in the face of mounting chaos all around me.

Thank you, Father.

No Comments

# ME AND THE DOG mp3

October 4, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

DO NOT COMPLY

WE DO NOT CONSENT

THIS IS WAR

No Comments

# SEE YOU IN THE WILDERNESS mp3

October 3, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

EXODUS PLANS AND PROJECTION

see you in the wilderness

No Comments

# ICE SKATING RINGS – CANDY CANES – CORNUCOPIAS mp3

October 3, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

YOU CANNOT MAKE US FIGHT OVER DEBT DERIVATIVES (bankrupt FED)

ICE SKATING RINGS – CANDY CANES – CORNUCOPIAS

No Comments

# MONITOR AND MODERATION mp3

October 2, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

We are praying for all of the vaccinated individuals.

It's done.

It's finished.

Complete.

Run its course.

It's over.

Good luck.

God bless.

IT IS FINISHED

Comments

Twencil

October 2, 2021

Praying for all of the people ill from the vaxxx

# FOUR OH ONE KAY mp3

October 1, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

MARKET IS WORKING

Thank you for investing in HEALTH AND SAFETY

Proceed to injection facilities for processing

No Comments

# FED RES LAST GASP

October 1, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Fiscal Quarrel

Indices of Babylon

Fake Money

Fake Markets

No Comments

# FRENCH PRESS

September 30, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

## END TIMES

End of an age

Shortages

Coffee Filters

No Comments



# GOOD LUCK EVERYBODY mp3

September 30, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Massive Eruption

Corporate Science

Spanish Conquest

## Comments

tandem

November 13, 2021

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=INvrtMg5tSQ>

# I PREFER THE FANATICS

September 27, 2021

There is a great chapter in this book entitled: **Negrophobia**.

John Brown is described as a fanatic that helped foment discord between North and South by calling for, "**death to the slave holder.**" Rather than the much more benign, "**free the slave.**"

It is reported that John Brown financed the printing and distribution of pamphlets delivered to southern slaves that called for immediate revolt and **death to all slave masters.**

John Brown, famous for hanging by his neck for Harper's Ferry assault. (It does sound like a CIA op)

The argument given in the **Negrophobia** chapter: Slavery was on its way out and John Brown's Harper's Ferry routine only brought fear and resolution.

**Resolution in the North was this:** We cannot have the Southern states sending their Negroes to live with us "FREE PEOPLE" in the North, so we must FREE the Negro in The South so they STAY IN THE SOUTH.

**Resolution in the South (according to Charles Adams) was this:** We are ready to free our lovely slaves as we can feel the "*abolition spirit in the air*". WE CAN ONLY SET OUR SLAVES FREE WHEN THEY ARE PROPERLY EDUCATED AND CAN FIND THEIR WAY IN THIS NEW ECONOMY (Jim Crow) WE ARE BUILDING.

In this description, and with fanatics like John Brown, I cannot disagree.

The regard for slavery as a ravaging horde of FREE PEOPLE without track or enforcement if they were allowed to BE FREE– IS EXACTLY WHAT SHOULD BE EXPECTED and SHOULD NOT BE USED AS AN EXCUSE TO PROLONG ENSLAVEMENT.

I certainly do not disagree that John Brown was an off-the-rails lunatic fanatic. (and probably mind-controlled opposition.)

Yes, THE AMERICAN CIVIL WAR was ABOUT MONEY– slavery being used as a kind of emotional hook to justify the dissolution of the Constitution and The United States.

No Comments

# MIDDLE AGE MAN SOUNDS THE ALARM mp3

September 25, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

IT'S OVER

*Legato*

No Comments

# THE FEDERAL PHOENIX

September 24, 2021



THE FEDERAL PHOENIX.

Figure 7.11. "The Federal Phoenix." A nation state arises out of the destruction of the constitutional compact among the states: free commerce is replaced with extreme protectionism; sound money is replaced with credit; the Bill of Rights with press censorship and arbitrary imprisonment—the end of the Union "as it was."

No Comments

# EMPIRE by Clifford Simak book review

September 24, 2021

Give me a break. I'm reading a Civil War book, *When in the Course of Human Events: Arguing the Case for Southern Secession* by Charles Adams.

The deep imperial implications on your life you are just now realizing.

EMPIRE by Clifford Simak is a nice companion piece to a Civil War book. The writings in both about The Rebellion, whereas, one is fiction and the other is HisStory.

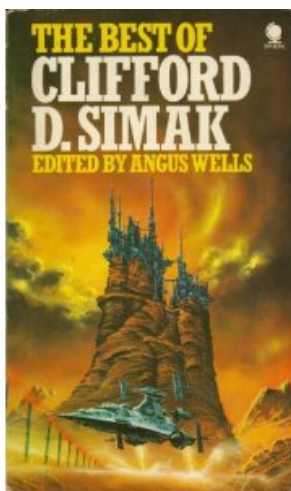
Given that our HisStory is garbage lies and deception, let's talk about the fiction.

Material Energy – the power generator that frees the people from slavery.

**Listen up, ELON MUSK, BILL GATES, WARREN BUFFET, JEFF BEZOS, and RICHARD whats-your-name:**

**GET THE FUCK OFF THE PLANET.**

Go spend your fake money ELSEWHERE



Here are some of my highlights:

The Best of Clifford D. Simak by Simak, Clifford D.

Book last read: 2021-09-24 07:08:53

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 33.01%

Highlight: Not a revolution. A purge.

**Notes: Dissolve the CDC**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.44%

Highlight: there was none to doubt that at last a sign had come. The sign that now, if ever, was the time to avenge the purge.

**Notes: Purge and dissolve the CDC**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 35.92%

Highlight: A voice spoke out of thin air, a voice that told the people the reign of Interplanetary was over. It told of a mighty new source of power. Power that would cost almost nothing.

**Notes: Fake CIA alien invasion**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.41%

Highlight: Freedom was on the march again. The right of a man to rule himself the way he chose to rule. A new declaration of independence. A Solar Magna Carta.

**Notes: Arrest Bill Gates and Anthony Fauci. Dissolve the CDC**

Chapter 0: Empire

Highlight

Chapter progress: 36.41%

Highlight: There's a guy out here in the park, just across the street. He's preaching treason. He's telling the people to overthrow the government."

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.38%

Highlight: YOU have a low opinion of the human race, don't you?" Chambers said. "You think you can beat them into a mire of helplessness and fear.

**Notes: Bill Gates**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.35%

Highlight: It was a weird revolution. There were few battles, little blood shed. There seemed to be no secret plots. There were no skulking leaders, no passwords, nothing that in former years had marked rebellion against tyranny.

**Notes: Fourth Generation Warfare**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.29%

Highlight: This is our big chance. We may never get it again. The next hour could decide who is going to win.

**Notes: Total Dissolution of System**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 47.09%

Highlight: power so cheap that it was practically worthless as a commodity, but invaluable as a way to a new life, a greater life, a fuller life... a broader destiny for the human race.

**Notes: New power**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.94%

Highlight: It was as if giant hands had gripped him, were holding him in a viselike clutch.

**Notes: Bill Gates**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.43%

Highlight: Every living person hates you. You have a cloud of hate hanging over you as black and wide as space.

**Notes: BILL GATES**

Chapter 0: Empire

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.91%

Highlight: He shivered and his hand loosened its hold, dropped away. He was afraid to hasten death. He wanted to put it off. He was afraid of death... horribly afraid.

**Notes: Anthony Fauci**

## Chapter 1: Hellhounds of the Cosmos

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.83%

Highlight: Exhorters on street corners enlarged upon the end of the world, asking that the people prepare for eternity, attributing the Horror to the act of a Supreme Being enraged with the wickedness of the Earth.

**Notes: Repent**

## Chapter 1: Hellhounds of the Cosmos

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.31%

Highlight: The hum of excitement was giving away to a silence, the silence of a stunned people, the fearful silence of a populace facing a presence it is unable to understand, an embattled world standing with useless weapons before an incomprehensible enemy.

**Notes: Corporate government**

## Chapter 1: Hellhounds of the Cosmos

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.77%

Highlight: Let us say that life and intelligence have degenerated. How would you say such a degeneration would take place?

**Notes: Face mask covid cult**

## Chapter 5: CONTENTS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.37%

Highlight: Power... the breath of modern mankind, the pulse of progress.

## Chapter 5: CONTENTS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 12.62%

Highlight: Spencer Chambers and Interplanetary Power were waging an economic war, a bloodless one, but just as truly war as if there were cannons firing and bombs exploding.

Notes: **CDC**

Comments

tandem



September 24, 2021

Add Laurence effing Fink to the off-planet list.

<https://duckduckgo.com/?q=laurence+fink&ia=images>

PS. Where's the fucking FACE MASK ON LAURENCE FINK? no images of LAURENCE FINK WITH FACE MASK.

# WE WIN mp3

September 24, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

RELEASE THE PEOPLE FROM YOUR **PROCEDURES**

Your Time is **OVER**

No Comments

# GARBAGE CENTRAL BANK DIGITAL CURRENCY

September 24, 2021

CENTRAL BANK DIGITAL CURRENCY

is **GARBAGE**

Read more about The Federal Reserve and SLAVERY > <https://clearwater-trust.com/?s=central+bank>



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/MaisBEQt-tg>



No Comments

# WHAT'S HAPPENING

September 23, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Review summation and verdict brought to you by:

**Ahmawan Ibad**

Comments

Twencil

September 23, 2021

IT IS OVER.

# IT'S OVER

September 23, 2021

Get cleaned up.

Great tribulations have arrived.

THE **END**

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# CONJUNCTION mp3

September 22, 2021

Is it a **COINCIDENCE**?

All of their shit is failing.

THE **CONJUNCTION**

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# RIDE THE FADER

September 21, 2021

*"SET IT AND FORGET IT"* is a ROBOT saying.

**DO NOT FOLLOW THE ROBOTS**

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# IT'S THE END mp3

September 19, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Proceed to injection facility for processing.

You are programmed. Prepare to qualify.

## Comments

boxspring

September 20, 2021

« It's the End » — песня американской рок-группы года «It's the End » в исполнении группы место своего списка « песен всех времён »

Twencil

September 20, 2021

ALL BOTS MUST DIE – GO AWAY



# REDUCE TO ASHES

September 19, 2021

0:00 / 0:00

Upon my command. Reduce to ashes.  
Execute <enter>

No Comments

# FAKE VIRUS

September 18, 2021

FAKE VACCINE

0:00 / 0:00

## Comments

Pepper.Works

September 30, 2024

feat. Trickfinger

# THIS WILL ALL BE OVER SOON

September 17, 2021

Take it easy. The end of the road.  
All going according to plan. Relax.  
\*Enjoy the ride.

**\*no less that two-thirds of you are going to HELL.**

Have a great trip!

0:00 / 0:00

## Comments

kantoormeubelenvilvoorde

September 18, 2021

The author's youthfulness helps to assure the inevitable comparison with the Anne Frank diary although over and above the sphere of suffering shared, and in this case extended to the death march itself, there is no spiritual or emotional legacy here to offset any reader reluctance. Children's Fiction Mystery Thriller Teen Science Fiction Fantasy Nonfiction Romance Biography Memoir

Twencil

September 18, 2021

ROBOTS NOT WELCOME. GET THE FUCK OUT

tandem

September 21, 2021

check one

Richardsew

February 16, 2023

冠天下娛樂城，as8899.com，世界盃，世足盃，2022世界盃，2022世足盃

Pepper.Works

February 16, 2023

Congratulations! You win the techno space religion grand wizard adverb. User: Richardsew.

<https://pepper.works/?s=techno+space>

ScottCop

June 8, 2023

Hey guys,

I'm trying to sell my house fast in Colorado and I was wondering if anyone had any tips or suggestions on how to do it quickly and efficiently? I've already tried listing it on some popular real estate websites, but I haven't had much luck yet.

I'm considering selling my house for cash, but I'm not sure if that's the right choice.

I'm open to any and all suggestions, so please feel free to share your ideas.

Thanks in advance!

Andrewjab

January 6, 2024

Elon Musk was star guest this year at an annual conference organized by Italian PM Giorgia Meloni's Brothers of Italy party.

He arrived against the backdrop of an ice-skating rink and an ancient castle in Rome with one of his 11 children to tout the value of procreation.

Italy has one of the lowest birth rates in the world, and Musk urged the crowd to "make more Italians to save Italy's culture," a particular focus of the Meloni government.

Meloni has been a strong opponent of surrogacy, which is criminalized in Italy, but there was no mention of Musk's own recent children born of surrogacy.

The owner of X (formerly called Twitter) was slightly rumpled with what could easily be argued the least stylish shoes in the mostly Italian crowd since Donald Trump's often unkempt former top adviser Steve Bannon appeared at the conference in 2018.

Meloni sat in the front row taking photos of Musk, who she personally invited. Meloni founded the Atreju conference in 1998, named after a character in the 1984 film "The NeverEnding Story."

Pepper.Works

January 7, 2024

### More About ELON MUSK. Alphabet Inc.gov Techno Space

Sol

January 16, 2024

Greetings! Should you require data harvesting services, I'd willingly offer my assistance. As a skilled professional in this domain, I possess the expertise and necessary tools to deliver swift and precise results. This can aid you in making well-informed decisions and expanding your enterprise. Don't hesitate to reach out for any of your data scraping needs.. **Targeted Web Data Extraction**

zadec

January 16, 2024

Hello Sol. I require data on all persons involved in the COVID SCAM. Top to bottom commies that locked US down, made US wear a face mask, and attempted to inject the entire planet with unknown genetic fluids. ALL DOCTORS, LAWYERS, POLITICIANS, Alphabet Inc.gov employees and contractors involved in the COVID SCAM will be located and prosecuted. So help me GOD.

FRAUD – COLLUSION – MALFEASANCE – CORRUPTION – RACKETEERING – TREASON – GENOCIDE  
Covid Scam Data Mine.

Thelma

January 20, 2024

Hurrah, that's what I was searching for, what a data!  
present here at this website, thanks admin of this web page.

Look into my blog; [googletest](#)

Pepper.Works

January 20, 2024

I do hereby denounce your Google link and all garbage Alphabet Inc.gov people that banned The Saints speaking truth during your bullshit pandemic. You WILL PAY.

Robertsob

February 3, 2024

Ողջույն, ես ուզում էի իմանալ ձեր գիրը.

Pepper.Works

February 3, 2024

Գիրը անվճար է: Պարտքի վրա հիմնված համակարգը անգին է:

Houston

December 21, 2024

You could certainly see your expertise in the article you write.  
The world hopes for more passionate writers like you who aren't afraid to mention how they believe.  
Always go after your heart.

Gerardo

December 22, 2024

Magnificent items from you, man. I have take into  
account your stuff prior to and you are simply extremely excellent.

I really like what you have got here, certainly like what you are stating and the way in which you are saying it. You make it entertaining and you still take care of to keep it wise. I can't wait to read far more from you. This is actually a wonderful website.

# WELL TEMPERED CLAVIER mp3

September 17, 2021

Design things. In your mind. They will come true if you are a good person. I swear unto you. Here, take myself for instance. I am a good person and the Father has provided everything I could ever need.

Now, I say unto thee. Go out and preach the good news. We DON'T NEED these face mask people in our lives. Glory!

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments



# THIS IS WAR

September 16, 2021

DO NOT FIGHT FOR THEIR FAILING "FINANCIAL SYSTEM"

not worth it.

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# **CLOSE ENCOUNTERS BUG ONE mp3**

September 15, 2021

Many reports coming in from the front lines.

Enemy confusion is growing.

They will begin kinetic infighting VERY SOON.

DO NOT ENGAGE WITH THEIR SPECTACLES.

FAST PRAY REPENT REPEAT

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# YOU KNOW WHO YOU ARE

September 14, 2021

In my dreams last night I traveled to you. I see how you are living. How you are making it. I went through all your stuff.

All through your domain. I know what you smell like.

I can travel to you in my dreams. I get up close to your face. I'm right there in your face.

You opened your eyes. You are terrified.

No Comments

# FED HAS FALLEN mp3

September 13, 2021

Reports are being made available to all spirit workers:

WE ARE WINNING

WE WILL WIN

WE WILL NOT COMPLY

RESIST

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# BANNING THE SENSES mp3

September 12, 2021

0:00 / 3:17

You cannot silence me.

I know why you cancel me.

The reason you will not let me speak.

The reason people have difficulty comprehending.

The things I say.

It's a spell, a prayer, a certain amount of magic. It may be all magic? I don't know.

AT ANY RATE:

The things I say. It all comes true. To understand my power. It feels like I'm working so hard to get the things I need and desire. But really, all I've ever done is manifest "**EXACTLY WHAT I WANTED**" : I've done this my entire life. Only now realizing that I have this unusual power.

FOR EXAMPLE:

The examples are countless. I pray on a thing and it happens. I want this or that, places to go, experiences and power. I've created entire careers from this power. I've entered into and destroyed countless relationships with this power.

THE PROS:

The great part about this power? I'm only now being able to claim it as legitimate. My deep concentration, small incantations of prayer and rituals: ALL of this done by me in a completely subconscious way UNTIL NOW.

Now I know. And it's a little unsettling. Because now- I'm going to use my power.

I'm going to use it for good. For the good of the people. For the children. I'm going to rid the planet of THE BUG.

**Banning The Senses**

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# SEPTEMBER 11

September 11, 2021

12/14/12

Impossible rituals. Eyes closed. All heads bowed. The blood of the anointed. Simultaneous release of disharmony. Quantum explosions of anti-matter. Large Hadron Collider of sin. Synchronize the mourning.

All systems GO  
begin\_program

No Comments

# HOW TO GET BANNED ON BITCHUTE

September 8, 2021

It's a shadow ban. All uploads stuck in "*Process and Publish*" – forever unavailable to view.

The question is: **Why did BITCHUTE ban me?**

Here's the deal. The things that are **said** in the videos have been repeated on BITCHUTE and other authoritarian platforms (like **YouTube**) by a myriad of other content creators.

That rules out the actual **content** that BITCHUTE *disagrees* with.

I take great pleasure in knowing that my content, directly inline with their **Hegelian dialectic** plan of world domination, is so offensive to them.

**It's not WHAT I SAY but HOW I SAY IT- that frustrates the enemy.**

**It's not the content. It's the delivery.**

The true essence of my *art*. My birthright.

They can't stand me. They know I am using their worthless system for my own benefit. They despise me. And I love that.



No Comments

# Shakespeare's Planet by Clifford Simak book review

September 7, 2021

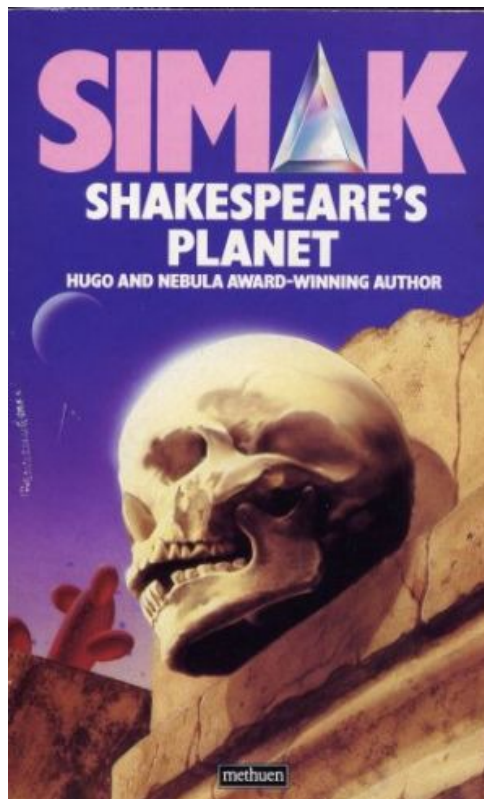
Are you living in the material world?

Are you afraid of dying? Has pseudo-science brought you to the brink of suicide? Have you selected suicide through pseudo-science?

What is trans-humanism? Do not worship the robots. Elayne will follow the slug people through the portal. But not before CARTER HORTON makes love to her. Carnivore is your friendly companion but the fuckin robot doesn't like dogs.

The dragon is caught in a time capsule. The portal is opened by the slug people, simultaneously releasing: THE DRAGON, THE POND MONSTER (sentient, brackish, pond water), AND THE CARNIVORE.

A guy names himself Shakespeare on a far away planet that includes strange energies from space (the GOD hour). Shakespeare didn't understand THE CARNIVORE. Do you understand the LION?



## Some of my highlights:

Shakespeare's Planet by Clifford D. Simak



Book last read: 2021-09-06 20:19:31

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.48%

Highlight: One by one, it came to them in those tiny intervals when they were truly honest with themselves, that the nagging doubts which hounded them might be more important than the pride.

**Notes: Covid Cult**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.04%

Highlight: We will have a look at it, said this madman of a robot, Then it is all settled?

**Notes: AI garbage**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.53%

Highlight: THE brain-that-once-had-been-a-monk was frightened, and the fright brought honesty.

Notes: Bullshit Christian preachers

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 15.53%

Highlight: For the first time, thinking thus, he was able to admit what he never had been able to admit before, or honest enough to admit before-that he had seized the opportunity to become the servant of science to escape the fear of death.

**Notes: Covid morons**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.39%

Highlight: Fear, he thought-a man hounded all his life by fear-if not a fear of death, then the fear of life itself.

**Notes: Mask wearing morons**

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.71%

Highlight: The human race can come up with some peculiar notions. One friend ingesting another friend as a gesture of respect. Among prehistoric people, there was ritual cannibalism-doing a true friend or a great man a special honor by the eating of him.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.1%

Highlight: And history. That is even worse. We don't have history; we have legend. Some of the legend probably is history, but we can't be sure which is history and which is not.

**Notes: Amnesia**

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.58%

Highlight: a sense of self-worth that is sufficiently strong to maintain you anywhere, no matter what sort of situation you may get yourself into.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.07%

Highlight: And was that, he asked himself, the way to defeat the sense of lostness-to no longer need a home?

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.04%

Highlight: The logic of mankind, said the scientist, is a poor reed to lean upon. It is a logic dictated by observation and despite our many marvelous instruments, our observations were severely restricted.

**Notes: Pseudo medical science**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.66%

Highlight: In all frankness, I think it was not so much the causes that motivated me as the opportunity which they gave me to hold and exercise certain positions of power.

**Notes: Anthony Fauci**

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight: Less than five centuries before this morning in the bean patch, the Earth had faltered to a halt, not in war, but in worldwide economic collapse.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 69.57%

Highlight: Government had disappeared; industry, communications and trade had ground to a halt and, for a time, there had been anarchy and chaos.

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 70.81%

Highlight: Build and manufacture for permanence and not for obsolescence; with the profit system swept away, obsolescence had become not only criminal, but ridiculous.

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.23%

Highlight: We have not experienced it, I am sure, said the scientist, because our minds, which are better trained and disciplined.

**Notes: Pseudo science denying life.**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.85%

Highlight: And Im talking not only about myself, with my pettiness, which I am quite willing to confess, but you, Sir Scientist, with your exaggerated scientific viewpoint that you tend to flaunt to prove your superiority over a simpleminded, flighty woman and a dumb bunny of a monk

**Notes: Scientific fakery**

Chapter 0: Start

Annotation

Chapter progress: 83.85%

Highlight: Id like to see the look on the faces of all those weighty neurologists and those bird-brained psychologists who worked out the scenario for us if they could only know how all their calculations

worked out in actuality. Of course, all of them are dead by now💎

Notes: **rejoice. The death of scientific materialism**

Chapter 0: Start

Highlight

Chapter progress: 93.79%

Highlight: Time is still the great mystery to us. It is no more than a concept; we dont know if it even exists.

No Comments

# Adding Roles

August 24, 2021

Can you not see what is happening? The policies put into place by our corporate/government overlords will eliminate most of the issues you describe.

IN THE VERY NEAR FUTURE:

"First-world" populations cannot access legacy banking refusing to take part in medical apartheid.

Entire segments of working class people unable to engage with 'transaction' services of banks/brokerage/wheelbarrow money organizations without proof of compliance.

**WE MUST NOT CENTRALIZE THE PLATFORM IN ANY WAY.**

Hold The Line.

The limitations of **Bisq**, as you describe them, are about to be a feature- not a bug.

Reaching out to wallets that want to touch Bisq is a great idea. However, they must conform to us.

**We only conform to DAO.**

Peace, Love, and Light.

Comments

Twencil

August 24, 2021

Shall we concern the DAO with this issue? Is there documentation on adding roles?

Pepper.Works

August 24, 2021

Unless they want to buy majority stake: Current market cap: \$6.5 million

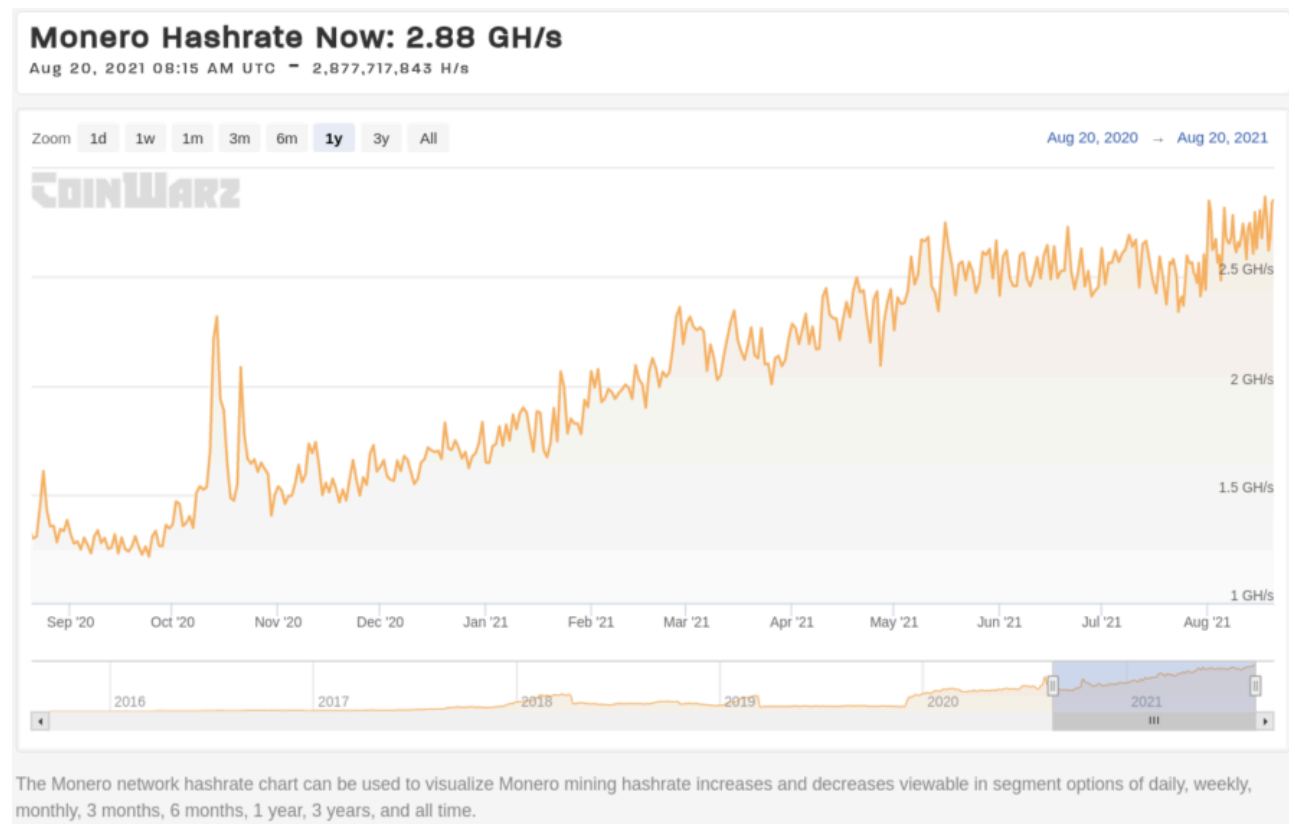
# Measuring Decentralization and Distribution on a Network

August 20, 2021

What is digital scarcity? How do you measure decentralization and distribution? What is the network signal/force of Hash Rate indicating to others? Do you perceive value in a form of accounting that transcends The Federal Reserve?

Who are the like minded individuals who would lend their Daemon for the common good? Decent, law abiding citizens who think your mandates have gone one QE ratio too far.

The Hash Rate is **cryptonight** solving. How does it represent folks **DREAMING OF A NEW DAY?** A day bereft of mega-corp/gov *collusion, malfeasance, corruption and racketeering*. A new day is dawning.



Monero Hash Rate

No Comments

# COVID MEMOIRS AUG 2021

August 18, 2021

New York City has fallen.

Los Angeles has fallen.

Portland has fallen.

BREAKTHROUGH CASES is VACCINE SICKNESS

THE VACCINE IS THE WEAPON

The narrative is complete bullshit.

Masks mandates are for losers.

Attempts to lockdown and shutdown the economy in effect.

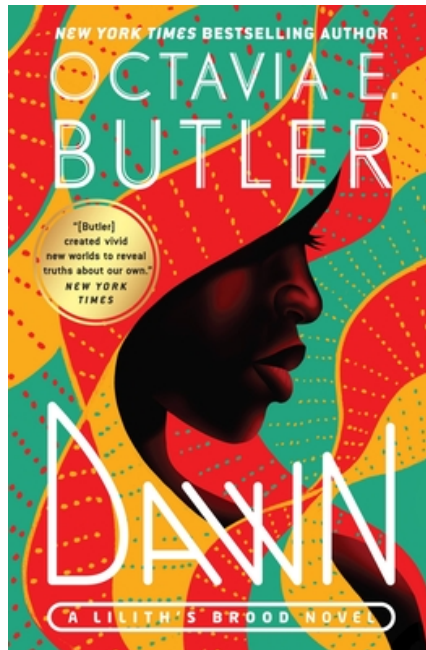
**CHILDREN IN FACEMASK IS TORTURE**

MOST ARE WILLING TO COVER THEIR FACE IN ALLEGIANCE TO PHARMAKIA SUPER BOSS.

No Comments

# LILITH'S BROOD Octavia Butler book review

August 14, 2021



Who are the beings that seeded earth? Where are they? Are they among us? Are they hybridized ape people? Can you discern the ancient lineage just by looking?

I'm getting old. Not unlike my complaint with Octavia E. Butler's *Parable of the Sower*, this book is heavy on amorous propositions at inoperative times and location.

Let me ask you a question. If you were attempting to cross post-apocalyptic California on foot with nothing but a rucksack and a gun, how many times would you attempt to bang your fellow travelers? Would you be sexing a lot in burned out buildings and highway gutters?

If you are an advanced alien civilization capable of spanning entire solar systems, would you save the dumb earthlings who destroyed their humanity so you could have threesomes with the men and women?

Octavia Butler loves to write about tentacled aliens having threesome sex.

The sex scenes are NOT explicit. Just enough to get you to consider what the alien is doing with all those tentacles!

Lilith's Brood: Dawn, Adulthood Rites, and Imago (Xenogenesis Trilogy) by Butler, Octavia E.

Book last read: 2021-08-10 20:57:48

Percentage read: 32%



Chapter 0: Dawn

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.47%

Highlight: . On the other hand, if we endure our time here, we'll get our world back. We'll be put down on Earth as the first of the returning human colonists.

Chapter 0: Dawn

Annotation

Chapter progress: 26.26%

Highlight: Let them learn that it isn't shameful to be together with one another and with us.

Notes: Mask normal

Chapter 0: Dawn

Highlight

Chapter progress: 27.56%

Highlight: What if, in spite of all she had seen and felt, this was some kind of hoax? How would it be perpetrated? Why would it be perpetrated?

Chapter 0: Dawn

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.44%

Highlight: She must get nonhumans to help her against her own people in a place that might or might not be on Earth.

Chapter 0: Dawn

Highlight

Chapter progress: 29.87%

Highlight: We understand your feelings, eat your food, manipulate your genes. But we're too complex for you to understand.

Chapter 0: Dawn

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.74%

Highlight: Stripping naked on the battlefield to lie down with the enemy.

Notes: Mask people

No Comments

# VACCINE REGRET. Covid Memoirs

August 3, 2021



Katherine Szabo posted an update 4 hours ago ·

My life is in shambles this morning. Looking for info. Does anyone here have reliable knowledge of how long a jabbed person sheds spike proteins?

Comment 3

Favorite

Upvote

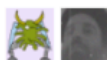


DanaThomas replied 2 hours ago

There are various theories out there and it may or may not involve actual health issues for third parties. In any case, it is always and excellent idea to get lots of sunshine and when this is hard to do, vitamin D supplements, plus vitamin C on a daily basis. This applies to everybody.

Reply Upvote 2

Upvotes:



Katherine Szabo replied 2 hours ago

I do those things. I survived covid so I know I have antibodies. I am wondering about blood clots.

Reply Upvote



Peter replied 2 hours ago

Dear Heavenly Father please help the vaccinated people! My God!

VACCINE REGRET

No Comments

# DISCONNECT FROM NIGHTMARE FACEMASK LOCKDOWN PEOPLE

August 1, 2021

do it now.

Comments

Abi

January 10, 2024

Hello,

I'm Abi, an English SEO copywriter and content writer. I excel in crafting blogs, articles, e-commerce product descriptions, SEO content, website content, business service descriptions, newsletter content, brochures, proofreading, social media captions, LinkedIn content, and SOPs.

My rate is USD 20 for every 1000 words of content. If you don't have time to plan out your content, we can help you with that.

Feel free to email me at [Contentwriting011994@outlook.com](mailto:Contentwriting011994@outlook.com) with any current requirements.

Thanks,

Abi

Pepper.Works

January 10, 2024

Abi, I am only hiring unvaccinated copywriters at this time. You must show proof of being untouched by mystery mRNA fluids, you must be a virgin to the jab, and have references affirming your fight against the face mask commies. Let me know if you qualify.

# HOW I BEAT YOUTUBE PHARMACEUTICAL INFORMATION EMBARGO

July 31, 2021

I published the following video on YouTube (vaccine injury): <https://youtu.be/7jHTWzyNVBc>

The video was removed for violating guidelines.

I appealed the removal with the following:

**Parents, teachers, and legislators need to know what is going on. CEASE AND DESIST PHARMACEUTICAL INFORMATION EMBARGO**

An hour later my video was republished. YOUTUBE will not survive. CEASE AND DESIST. ALL PERSONNEL at Alphabet, Google, YOUTUBE et al. WILL BE HELD TO ACCOUNT FOR COLLUSION, RACKETEERING, MALFEASANCE. Get OUT NOW AND COME CLEAN!

No Comments

# Open Emergency Frequencies

July 21, 2021



captains view

DO NOT COMPLY

No Comments

# COVID VACCINE USELESS – Covid Memoirs

June 5, 2021



dawnrobinsondiva



## Newsweek



### HEALTH

# 10,000 COVID Infections Reported in Fully Vaccinated People So Far, CDC Says

BY **JON JACKSON** ON 5/25/21 AT 12:30 PM EDT



Visit the COVID-19 Information Center for vaccine resources.



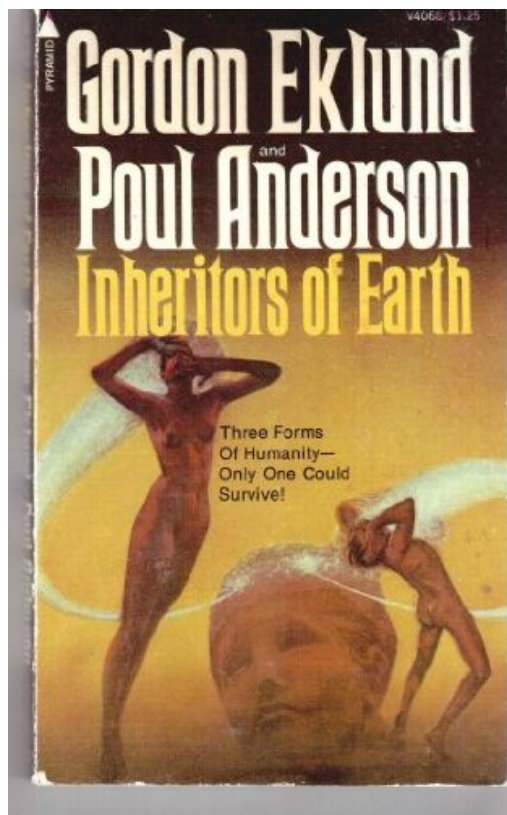
Liked by **indigenous.thought** and **511 others**

dawnrobinsondiva GAMES lol! Tons of people followed foolish and got the jab only to hear this 🤔

No Comments

# Inheritors of The Earth by Gordon Eklund and Poul Anderson – book review

May 31, 2021



There are three types of people on the planet:

The Robots, the Superiors, and the Inheritors.

The NPCs, the HUMANS, and the ELITE

The zombies, the humans, and the Orcs

The normies, the humans, and the cave beast.

The Edomites, the humans, and the Amolokites.

The Gentiles, the humans, and the Jacobites.

You see how this goes. It's a fun game. Try it some time.

All Science Fiction is predictive programming. Consider the ongoing exposure of the Inheritors. We are living through the paradigm shift. (Unless you take the vaccine and die.) This story is prophecy. A glimpse into the battle of heaven and earth. Of good and evil. As it is in heaven, is now and forever will be. As above so below.

There is nothing new under the sun. We know about world changing resets and civilization collapse from our 'history' books. What we are experiencing right now is nothing less than a world wide



paradigm shift.

If you are human, you know what is happening. You know there is nothing that can stop the change. We can only be part of this moment.

Covering your child's face WILL NOT prevent them from seeing the horror of reality.

**Let them see. Let them breathe. DO NOT COVER YOUR CHILD'S MOUTH AND NOSE.**

Read a book. If only to distract you from your goddamn screens that are programming you for destruction. **Good luck, humans.**

Inheritors of Earth by Gordon Eklund & Poul Anderson

Book last read: 2021-05-30 19:42:21

Chapter 2: Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 10.85%

Highlight: Self-pity: the most common of human frailties next to jealousy.

Chapter 3: Four

Annotation

Chapter progress: 13.21%

Highlight: The average man—or woman—simply did not care enough about anything to kill.

**Notes: Vaccine cult of death**

Chapter 5: Six

Highlight

Chapter progress: 26.42%

Highlight: It is genocide conducted for no reason beyond brief and transitory power.

**Notes: Pharmaceutical death cult**

Chapter 6: Seven

Highlight

Chapter progress: 31.6%

Highlight: You're not crazy, Anna," he had said. "If you are, so am I, and dozens more. We're the only sane ones. That's the point. It's the rest-the poor humans—who are crazy.

Chapter 9: Ten

Highlight

Chapter progress: 42.45%

Highlight: Let the war come, he thought. Hadn't the human race— didn't the present state of the world testify to this—hadn't they proved themselves unworthy to rule?

**Notes: The collapse is imminent**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.94%

Highlight: The cows were spotted black and white but, in spite of the fact that he was one of the world's ten largest suppliers of natural milk, he didn't know one breed of dairy cattle from another.

**Notes: Bill Gates**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 50.94%

Highlight: The scene was so ridiculous he didn't see how it could fool anyone. But it did—it fooled almost everyone.

**Notes: Morons believe the news**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.42%

Highlight: Then came brief shots of the various so-called leaders of the world. Talking, talking, talking. Endlessly droning their pitiful cliches.

**Notes: Garbage politics**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.89%

Highlight: . A war was coming. All of them—civilized and primitive alike—wished to avoid the conflict. Yet, in spite of this unanimity, they would fail. To Ford, it was a sad, sad joke.

**Notes: Most people are morons**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.89%

Highlight: The stock market continued to do surprisingly well

**Notes: Legacy markets are fake**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Annotation

Chapter progress: 51.89%

Highlight: Even with war only days away, they continued to play their games.

**Notes: As in the days of Noah. Morons continue to be morons**

Chapter 12: Thirteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.36%

Highlight: Ford thought—and most Inheritors agreed—that they must be the children of some awesome extraterrestrial race which, for reasons of its own, had sent seed spores drifting across space. Whether the arrival of these spores on Earth was deliberate could not, of course, be determined; but sometimes Ford had a dream in which, after conquering Earth, he and the other Inheritors one day looked up into the sky and saw a fleet of starships coming down to rest; the ships, of course, carried their ancestors.

Chapter 13: Fourteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 54.72%

Highlight: At a glance, she noted Middlemarch, The Princess Casamassima, Howard's End, The Red and the Black, An American Tragedy, Tender Is the Night, Kim.

Chapter 14: Fifteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 58.02%

Highlight: The most difficult part of learning how to be human, he was discovering, was knowing how to tell the difference between illusion and reality.

**Notes: The morons will never be human**

Chapter 15: Sixteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.74%

Highlight: gestalt

#### Chapter 15: Sixteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 63.68%

Highlight: The Tibetan Book of the Dead—or the I Ching— would top student bestseller lists.

#### Chapter 16: Seventeen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 67.45%

Highlight: My work is science—not crazy mysticism.”

“The two are not incompatible.

#### Chapter 17: Eighteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 68.87%

Highlight: In our present society, privacy and secrecy are quite extinct.

#### Chapter 18: Nineteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 73.58%

Highlight: Telepathy— especially over any considerable distance—was a chancy means of contact, but since it avoided any possibility of government interception, the Inheritors always tried to resort to it when immediate communication was a necessity.

#### Chapter 18: Nineteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.53%

Highlight: The result of this failure would be to even the conflict, to cause a grand stalemate which, in turn, would tempt both sides into building and using nuclear and chemical weapons. And that, of course, was the whole idea.

#### **Notes: They are going to kill us**

#### Chapter 18: Nineteen

Highlight

Chapter progress: 75.0%

Highlight: Suicide was an act reserved for those animals granted—or cursed by—a dim flickering of intelligence.

#### Chapter 19: Twenty

Highlight

Chapter progress: 77.36%

Highlight: It's all been known beforehand. Have you ever read the Bible? The Book of the Apocalypse? This is it. It was written down beforehand.

Chapter 19: Twenty

Highlight

Chapter progress: 78.3%

Highlight: The nightly headlines streamed here. In spite of herself, she read the words: "WAR... MOBILIZATION... WARNING...THREAT... ANDROIDS... ATTACK...

Chapter 20: Twenty-One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.08%

Highlight: The profession moved toward obsolescence—it would soon be as unnecessary as ditch-diggers, bootleggers, or Indian scouts.

Chapter 20: Twenty-One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 82.55%

Highlight: In any man-machine relationship, Alec's father believed, one party must dominate—and he felt it had to be—and ought to be—the man.

Chapter 20: Twenty-One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.49%

Highlight: They would, of course, be coming soon. He would not be permitted to remain free for long but, if nothing else, he had found the time to see the truth and that was something they would never be able to take away from him.

Notes: It's happening

Chapter 20: Twenty-One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 83.49%

Highlight: There would be no glory in this new war—no courage or love or self-sacrifice. It was science's war—quick, clean, efficient. And meaningless.

Chapter 20: Twenty-One

Highlight

Chapter progress: 84.43%

Highlight: Her mind was dead. She radiated nothing. What was she? An automaton? An android? A product of pure science—devoid of thought, feeling, love?

**Notes: The robot zombies are being vaccinated**

Chapter 22: Twenty-Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.09%

Highlight: Women are—to me—to us—an alien species.

Chapter 22: Twenty-Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.57%

Highlight: I hope I'm not being patronizing when I say that I believe women—at their best—to possess all the worthier characteristics of men, plus several others that none of us will ever know.

Chapter 22: Twenty-Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 91.51%

Highlight: He tries to comprehend poetry through science.

Chapter 22: Twenty-Three

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.45%

Highlight: What one boy is permitted, surely a whole race deserves as well.

Chapter 23: Twenty-Four

Highlight

Chapter progress: 96.7%

Highlight: Their domain is limited to the Earth. Ours now spans the universe. They are harmless creatures now."

No Comments

# CNBC TELEVISION ADMITS COVID IS THE FLU

May 29, 2021

THE PCR TEST IS THE PANDEMIC



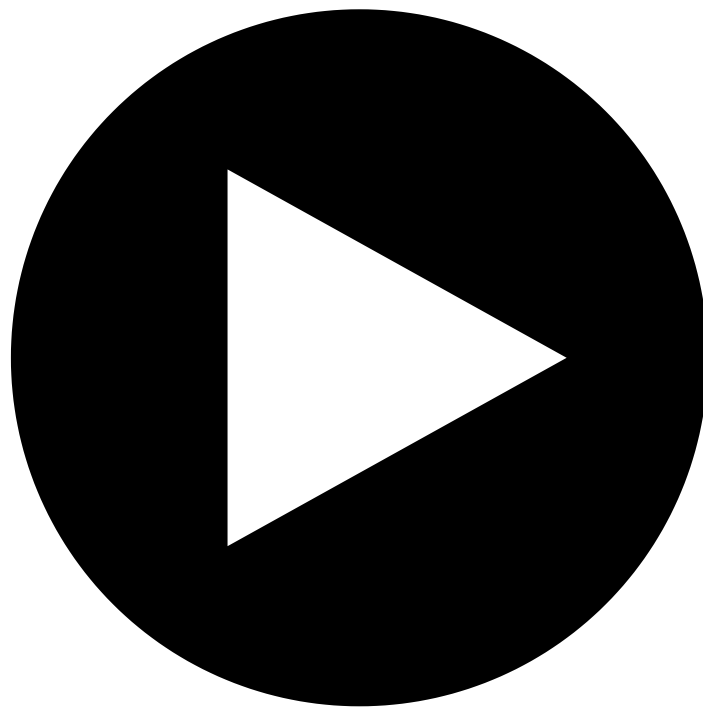
No Comments

# Predictive Programming by CIA Counter Intelligence agent Lou Elizondo – Chains of the Sea – book review

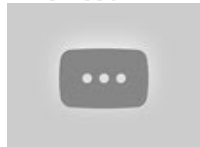
May 28, 2021

It's not often you get to read a book recommended by a bloated CIA counter-intelligence agent. Lou Elizondo is the point-man for the UFO 'alien threat' operation. All 'news' outlets and social media overlords are inundating the populace with the UFO threat op.

Mr. Elizondo recommends the book 'Chains of the Sea' according to Dark Journalist in this video.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Tf0VW12yGyg>



I was curious to understand the **predictive programming** a CIA loser like Lou Elizondo employs on his victims and counterparts.

What are the hidden themes and dark psychology a CIA spook like Lou Elizondo is promoting?

Let's get into it:



The three stories:

And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

My notes:

Chains of the Sea by Robert Silverberg (ed)

Book last read: 2021-05-26 13:06:35

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 3.5%

Highlight: Surrounded by cataclysm, we labored blithely on.

**Notes: The CIA will ensure cataclysm surrounds us.**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.39%

Highlight: It's not true what they say about dead Indians vis-a-vis good ones.

**Notes: The CIA likes genocidal cynicism.**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 16.78%

Highlight: Days and weeks later, toward the middle of September, an article in the newspaper caught his attention and brought back the short-lived feeling of fear. Paul welcomed it; even a change to impersonal terror would be a relief from the flat monotony he had built with Linda.

**Notes: CIA/Media induced fear and the trivial lives of the morons.**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 17.48%

Highlight: But because the calamity is a slow one, because it operates on a large scale, striking down victims in isolated places around the globe, we may be inclined to dismiss its effects on ourselves as negligible. That would be a suicidal error.

**Notes: The CIA alien threat in a nutshell.**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.18%

Highlight: Disasters, it seems, have been my stock in trade. At least, I have never felt quite as comfortable as I do in the midst of a good, rending cataclysm. So many things fall into place, so much is settled for good or ill; I sometimes pray for more upheavals, if only to clear the air.

**Notes: CIA Disaster Capitalism.**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.08%

Highlight: Above and beyond all considerations of mere change and transmutation, the pure panic of a disaster is fun to watch.

**Notes: ALL CIA operations**

Chapter 3: And Us, Too, I Guess by GEO. ALEC EFFINGER

Annotation

Chapter progress: 23.78%

Highlight: The great masses were not as educated as my companion, and were for the most part totally ignorant of the implications of our disaster.

**Notes: The CIA depend on ignorant morons.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.46%

Highlight: The first action taken by the human governments of Earth—as opposed to the actual government of Earth: AI and his counterpart Intelligences—was an attempt to hush up everything.

**Notes: CIA cover-up**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.46%

Highlight: Forty years of media-centered turmoil had taught them that the people didn't need to know anything that wasn't definitely in the script.

**Notes: CIA will kill the offshooters.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 40.56%

Highlight: number of power-seeking splinter groups within the current government, seized the opportunity to make their respective moves and succeeded in cubing the confusion.

**Notes: CoG/CIA will take over.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 41.26%

Highlight: They fervently hoped for monsters, even hostile ones, as a refutation of everything they knew, everything their parents had told them.

**Notes: CIA catastrophe capitalism and lies**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.15%

Highlight: No one was going to miss this, even if he had to make a deal with the devil.

**Notes: CIA**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 46.15%

Highlight: Far from resenting the cavalier treatment, most of the scientists were frantic with joy at the opportunity, even those who had been known to be critical of government control in the past.

**Notes: CIA recruiting garbage scientists who enjoy killing the constitution.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 54.55%

Highlight: Scup," Tommy said, filling with bitter disappointment. "I was hoping that you guys could—scup, never mind. I . . . can you tell me what's gonna happen next?"

"Probably they will kill you," it said.

**Notes: The CIA alien threat.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 55.94%

Highlight: with teams of newsmen manufacturing small talk and pretending that they were not just as uninformed as everyone else.

**Notes: CIA news is fake.**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 56.64%

Highlight: The Midwesterners seemed to accept the alien landing at face value, with little of the skepticism of the Easterners, and reacted to it with hostility, whipping up deep feelings of aggression in defense of their territoriality.

**Notes: CIA conflict illusion**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.34%

Highlight: the government, at 11 a.m., declared that they were taking emergency control of all media, and ordered an immediate and total moratorium on the alien story.

**Notes: COG and CIA media blackout**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 57.34%

Highlight: The election canceling martial-law theory was suddenly accepted, almost unanimously.

**Notes: COG CIA takeover**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 59.44%

Highlight: the military, goaded by an inflexible, Caracas-haunted order not to make contact with the aliens at any cost, first fired warning volleys over the heads of the crowds of civilians and then opened fire into the crowds themselves.

A

**Notes: CIA opens fire on civilians**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.64%

Highlight: It was not only unusually cold for this time of year; it was unnaturally, almost supernaturally, so.

**Notes: CIA weather manipulation**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.13%

Highlight: They regarded humans as parasitic on the Intelligences, and reacted in much the same way as a man discovering that a friend is heavily infested with tapeworms or lice or blood ticks—with shock, distaste, and a puzzled demand

**Notes: CIA is a parasite**

Chapter 4: Chains of the Sea by GARDNER R. DOZOIS

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.53%

Highlight: So we will not have to increase entropy much”—flick—“just a little, for a little while. You are more”—flick—“vulnerable to it than we are. It will not be long, Man.”

**Notes: CIA will increase chaos**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 74.13%

Highlight: He smiled. Had he sinned during the past few days, he was positive he was now absolved.

Time

**Notes: The CIA Pope**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 76.22%

Highlight: one couldn't tell the whole truth to a group of men already tottering upon the brink of disbelief.

**Notes: The CIA**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 79.72%

Highlight: But he knew he would rather die than live

**Notes: CIA Hell on earth.**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 80.42%

Highlight: In any event, the voice instructed Sebastian that the Earth was no longer the proper dwelling place for man, that the human race must now depart.

**Notes: The CIA wants us to leave**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 81.12%

Highlight: He converted several wealthy men and convinced them to purchase a fleet of ships capable of making the journey to the stars.

**Notes: Elon Musk. Jeff Bezos and many other elite are working for the CIA**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 82.52%

Highlight: He is right. You had better go. Your prayers mean nothing to us. Robots have no souls.

**Notes: the CIA have no souls.**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 88.11%

Highlight: "I asked if you'd ever tried living in this world, tried existing off the bounty of a dead land, avoiding starvation, plague, and death? Have you ever left the walls of your castle and tried to live like a man?"

**Notes: Living the CIA lie is hell on earth.**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 95.1%

Highlight: I guessed my fellow robots would be safe from now on.

**Notes: The CIA want to kill humanity with the help of GMO robot people.**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 99.3%

Highlight: And behind, upon the Earth, waiting, watching, clustered around their saint, stood the remnants, the robots, those of steel. . . .

. . . and those of flesh.

He gazed upon Sebastian's

**Notes: THE CIA ARE ROBOTS!**

Chapter 5: The Shrine of Sebastian by GORDON EKLUND

Annotation

Chapter progress: 99.3%

Highlight: And I," he said. "Lord, you must bless me with your wisdom, for none is more in need of your guiding hand than I. I, robot of flesh—your child—bless me, O Lord."

**Notes: CIA Robot of flesh**



CIA Agent

No Comments

# America Before The Key To Earth's Lost Civilization by Graham Hancock – book review

May 22, 2021

At this point in the game you should understand: ALL HISTORY the **endowment enriched 'academic' organizations** have shoveled into the debt-ridden student-plebes is complete **BULLSHIT**. None of it is true. Your history is FAKE AS FUCK. Just like the PCR test, just like this FAKE PANDEMIC, just like **face mask wearing children**— CDC, WHO garbage heap of lies lies lies. Your entire life is a lie.

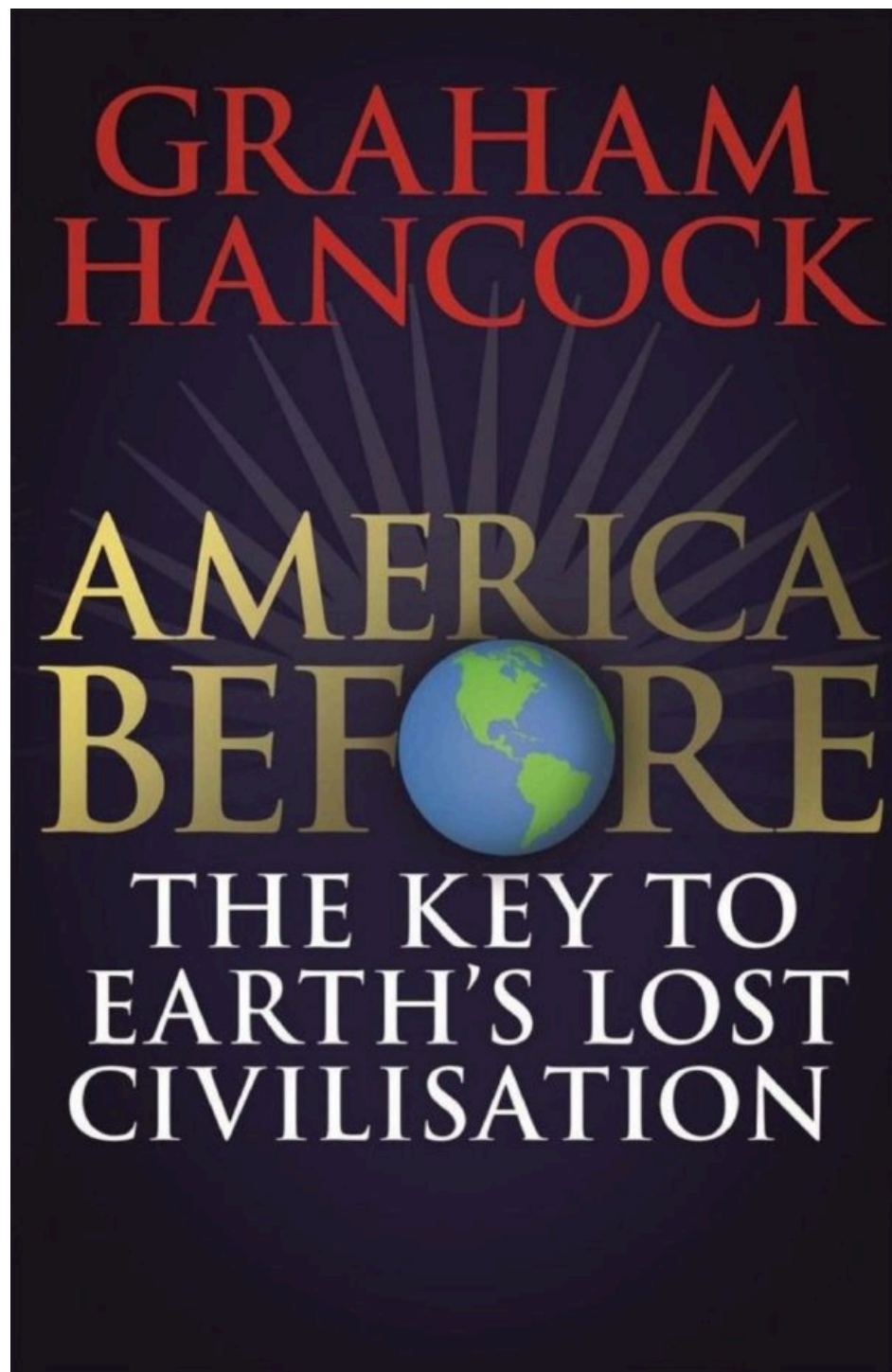
What is the truth? We will never know because 'they' made a concerted and GRAND effort to cover over the truth. However, giving any consideration, time, or thought to their narrative is going to kill you and your family. That's why it's important to search.

What is RIGHTEOUS? Is it putting the children in face diapers? No. Is it subjecting the children to FAKE PCR Tests? No. Is it injecting the children with corporate mystery syrup? No. IS it lockdowns and social distancing? No.

**At this point in the game you should understand that we are BEING LIED TO.**

America Before by Graham Hancock.





Why do Native American religions parallel Egyptian spiritual beliefs? Why do they both believe in sky-earth constructions that are perfectly aligned with the celestial clock of solstice and equinox markers? Why did 'they' ensure the great mounds of Native America were largely destroyed?

How could these spiritual beliefs match through millennia of prehistory when our ENDOWMENT ENRICHED INSTITUTIONS ensure us 'that is impossible'?

What is Terra Preta, a geoengineering project of soil amendment technology from the Amazon (Amazon Dark Earth ADE) that our modern day “science’ cannot duplicate?

Why do the Trees in the Amazon match domesticated levels of mean distribution.

Why did ‘they’ burn all of the Mayan books?

How do ‘they’ explain the genetic distribution of Amazon and Indigenous Australian heritage?

What happened 12,800 years ago that ravaged the North American continent? (Younger Dryas Cosmic Impact- YDCI)

**Why are ‘they’ lying to us?**



Some of my highlights and notes:

America Before: The Key to Earth’s Lost Civilization: A New Investigation Into the Mysteries of the Human Past by the Bestselling Author of Fingerprints of the Gods and Magicians of the Gods by Graham Hancock

Book last read: 2021-05-21 14:11:18

Percentage read: 99%

## Chapter 8: 1. An Enchanted Realm

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 2.91%

Highlight: Far from being very recent, it is beginning to look as though the human presence in the Americas may be very old—perhaps more than 100,000 years older than has hitherto been believed.

Notes: Lies upon lies to hide the people of the book.

## Chapter 10: 3. The Dragon and the Sun

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 8.72%

Highlight: It's a transformation and a transition rather than an abrupt change of state.

Notes: Yep

## Chapter 13: 5. Message from a Mastodon

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 11.28%

Highlight: In a museum in a park named after an arriviste European adventurer, we were about to be shown evidence that might speak to the truly vast antiquity of Native Americans in the lands that Europeans had stolen from them with fire and sword.

Notes: Balboa Park San Diego.

## Chapter 14: 6. Millennia Unaccounted For

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 14.53%

Highlight: Buttermilk Creek, Texas;

## Chapter 21: 11. Ghost Cities of the Amazon

### Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.1%

Highlight: Brother Gaspar de Carvajal, a literate and sensitive Dominican friar who kept a journal throughout.

## Chapter 22: 12. The Ancients Behind the Veil

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 27.69%

Highlight: Part of our predicament, therefore, as a species with amnesia, is that huge areas of the planet that we know for sure were used by and lived upon by our ancestors—the submerged continental shelves, the Sahara desert, the Amazon rainforest—have, for a variety of practical and

ideological reasons, been badly served by archaeology. The truth is, we know VERY little about the real prehistory of any of these places, and the tiny patches that have thus far been surveyed and excavated within them are no legitimate basis upon which to draw conclusions and express certainties about the vast areas that remain unsurveyed and unexcavated.

Notes: The failure of so called archeology.

Chapter 23: 13. Black Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.03%

Highlight: It is called Terra preta. More than any other single factor, it is now understood by scholars to have been responsible for the astonishing and utterly anomalous agricultural productivity that allowed a population estimated at between 8 and 20 million people<sup>4</sup> to thrive for untold epochs in the Amazon before being overtaken by the cataclysm of the European conquest.

Notes: Miraculous Amazon soil ammendment

Chapter 23: 13. Black Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 28.55%

Highlight: Nobody doubts that they are “anthropogenic”—man-made in some way—and everyone agrees that they’re an amazing success story. So fecund is terra preta, even after thousands of years of use, that it can still regenerate barren soils it is added to, and has been described as “miracle earth.”<sup>16</sup>

Notes: Humans cannot survive without the gift of technology. Gifted soil.

Chapter 23: 13. Black Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.06%

Highlight: Yet all this mystery, all this effectiveness, all this efficiency, and all these remarkable contributions to welfare, we are asked to believe, came about as incidental by-products of human activity? They just happened—without any planning, or deliberation, or design at all?

Notes: Our history is a lie.

Chapter 23: 13. Black Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.57%

Highlight: More specifically, the proposition we are presently considering in this context is that the settlement and expansion of human populations in the Amazon was a planned affair in which the

spread of terra preta was a precondition for the development of large population centers rather than a consequence of it.

It was, in other words, not something random at all but an integral part of a carefully thought-out project.

Notes: Assisted humanity

Chapter 23: 13. Black Earth

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.57%

Highlight: This civilization thrives for millennia, long outlasting ancient Egypt and ancient Mesopotamia, doing very well for itself and for its people in just about every possible way, until the catastrophe of European contact that not only subjects it to genocide by sword and by epidemic, but also conspires to deny its very existence for centuries thereafter.

Notes: Exemplary argonomy.

Chapter 24: 14. Gardening Eden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 29.91%

Highlight: Among the favored species mentioned in the Science paper, now all hyperdominant, are *Bertholletia excelsa* (the Brazil nut tree), *Inga edulis* ("Ice-Cream Bean," a fruit tree), *Pourouma cecropiifolia* ("Amazon Grape," a fruit tree), *Pouteria caimito* (the abiu, a fruit tree), and *Theobroma cacao* (the cocoa tree—chocolate).<sup>11</sup>

Notes: Cultivated trees of the Amazon

Chapter 24: 14. Gardening Eden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.6%

Highlight: What I have in mind is the possibility that a deep knowledge of plants and of their nutritional and other properties might have preceeded the first domestication activities that we have evidence for. Surely it is only on the basis of such foreknowledge that crops like groundnuts and manioc could be selected, domesticated, planned, and planted to complement each other's nutritional contribution to human welfare?

Notes: Alien overlords told the people to domesticate cassava for carbs and peanuts for protein.

Chapter 24: 14. Gardening Eden

Annotation

Chapter progress: 30.94%

Highlight: Anthropologist Jeremy Narby, author of *The Cosmic Serpent: DNA and the Origins of Knowledge*, draws attention to curare, the blow-gun and arrow poison, invented—we do not know when—in the ancient Amazon.

Notes: how did they invent the poison for the blow dart? alien technology

#### Chapter 24: 14. Gardening Eden

Highlight

Chapter progress: 30.94%

Highlight: final product is a paste that is inactive unless injected under the skin. If swallowed, it has no effect. It is difficult to see how anybody could have stumbled on this recipe by chance experimentation.

#### Chapter 27: 17. The Vine of the Dead

Annotation

Chapter progress: 36.92%

Highlight: The true shaman must attain his knowledge and position through trance, vision and soul-journey to the Otherworld. All these states of enlightenment are reached ... during a shamanic state of consciousness, and not by purposive study and application of a corpus of systematic knowledge.<sup>8</sup>

Notes: The medicine man

#### Chapter 27: 17. The Vine of the Dead

Highlight

Chapter progress: 37.09%

Highlight: THE BIG PICTURE OF SHAMANISM, altered states of consciousness, and their immensely important place in the human story—was the focus of my 2005 book *Supernatural: Meetings with the Ancient Teachers of Mankind*.

#### Chapter 27: 17. The Vine of the Dead

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.27%

Highlight: It is, in my view, a remarkable scientific feat that such a highly effective combination of just 2 out of the estimated 150,000 different species of plants, trees, and vines in the Amazon was discovered by mere trial and error.

Notes: Ahuyasca

#### Chapter 27: 17. The Vine of the Dead

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.95%

Highlight: It seems that “supernatural beings” accompanied them on this journey and gifted them

the fundamentals upon which to build a civilized life.

Notes: overlords gifting technology

Chapter 29: 18. Sun

Highlight

Chapter progress: 40.17%

Highlight: considers Monks Mound to have been conceived by its designers as a true “axis mundi”—intended to serve as a junction point between heaven and earth.

Chapter 35: 23. The Portal and the Path

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.31%

Highlight: George Lankford gives an overview of such myths across North America and confirms the very widespread nature of the “fearsome image of a ‘brain-smasher,’ usually a woman, whose task is to destroy memory (and humanity?) by removing or smashing the brain.

Notes: Watch out for the woman w a hatchet.

Chapter 35: 23. The Portal and the Path

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.48%

Highlight: That the precise character of these obstacles should vary between ancient Egypt and ancient Native America is only to be expected. Even so, the striking similarities in the core structure of the “story”—physical death, a journey of the soul on land, a leap to the sky involving Orion followed by a further journey with perils and challenges to be faced, through the valley of the Milky Way—all argue for some as yet unexplained connection.

Notes: Egyptian and Native American equalities.

Chapter 35: 23. The Portal and the Path

Annotation

Chapter progress: 52.82%

Highlight: That the Underwater Panther was seen as having feline characteristics, however, is certain from a number of surviving images of the creature.

Notes: On the underwater Panther.

Chapter 39: 26. Fire and Ice

Annotation

Chapter progress: 60.85%

Highlight: Extraordinary Biomass-Burning Episode and Impact Winter Triggered by the Younger

Dryas Cosmic Impact ~12,800 Years Ago.”

Notes: Nine percent of all biomass was incinerated.

Chapter 39: 26. Fire and Ice

Annotation

Chapter progress: 61.37%

Highlight: In summary, the earth and all life upon it endured and was devastated by what can only be described as a globally distributed firestorm at the onset of the Younger Dryas around 12,800 years ago. In this planetary debacle, 10 million square kilometers of trees and other plant matter burned.

Notes: Summary of hell on earth.

Chapter 40: 27. Cape Fear

Annotation

Chapter progress: 63.42%

Highlight: Science in the twenty-first century does NOT encourage scientists to take risks in their pursuit of “the facts”—particularly when those facts call into question long-established notions about the human past.

Notes: Science is garbage.

Chapter 40: 27. Cape Fear

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.47%

Highlight: Once again, therefore, as so often in science, statements touted as facts turn out to be opinions contradicted by other opinions that are also touted as facts.

Notes: Most science is garbage

Chapter 40: 27. Cape Fear

Annotation

Chapter progress: 65.98%

Highlight: Worse still, this pervasive state of fear has somehow ingrained itself so deeply into the fabric of science that those who have embraced unorthodox possibilities themselves are often among the least willing to consider unorthodox possibilities embraced by others—lest by doing so they “contaminate” their own preferred unorthodoxy.

Notes: Scientists are garbage

Chapter 42: 28. Hunter-Gatherers and the Lost Civilization

Annotation

Chapter progress: 67.52%



Highlight: extremely prolific Clovis site of Gault, Texas, have likewise revealed deeper, pre-Clovis levels.

Notes: Gault Texas

Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.21%

Highlight: But keep in mind that those enormous floods also devastated the rich North American mainland to the south, perhaps the best and most bounteous real estate then available anywhere.

Notes: The mormons were right.

Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.55%

Highlight: In July 1562, in the main square of Mani (just south of modern Merida in the Yucatan), Bishop Diego de Landa burned thousands of Maya codices, story paintings, and hieroglyphs inscribed on rolled-up deer skins. He boasted of destroying countless "idols" and "altars," all of which he described as "works of the devil, designed by the evil one to delude the Indians and to prevent them from accepting Christianity.

Notes: Systematically hiding the Israelites and rewriting history.

Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.55%

Highlight: . In the city's marketplace Zumarraga "had a pyramid formed of the documents of Aztec history, knowledge and literature, their paintings, manuscripts, and hieroglyphic writings, all of which he committed to the flames while the natives cried and prayed.

Notes: Spanish liars

Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.89%

Highlight: Let's take a brief look at the most ancient Native American book still in existence—the Dresden Codex, so called because it's kept in a museum in the German city of Dresden.<sup>16</sup>

Notes: Oldest Native American Book!

Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 68.89%

Highlight: This evidence, I submit, now exists in the astonishing proximity of the religious beliefs, iconography, and symbolism of the Mississippi Valley to the religious beliefs, iconography, and symbolism of ancient Egypt outlined in part 6. These deep structural connections are, in my view, unexplainable by any means other than a shared legacy from a very ancient source—a source predating the separation of peoples when the Americas became isolated from the “Old World” by the rising oceans at the end of the Ice Age.

Notes: Nice summary of this book.

#### Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.23%

Highlight: All the indications are that Mexico, with its ancient tradition of literacy, was once a vast archive of the “antiquities and sciences” of former times and that the records the Spaniards destroyed in their zealous stupidity may have been as integral to the memory of humanity as the library of Alexandria.

Notes: Learn Spanish

#### Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.23%

Highlight: . Once again, this effort, officially sanctioned as “the extirpation of idolatry,” called for cultural destruction on a grand scale, calculated to erase the memory banks of the population within a generation or two and replace their deep connection to their own past with the new dispensation.

Notes: Inca in Peru. Destroyed by Spanish

#### Chapter 43: 29. Unknown Unknowns

Annotation

Chapter progress: 69.23%

Highlight: In the event, however, out of the tens of thousands of Mayan codices in existence in 1519 just four are still with us in the twenty-first century.

Notes: FOUR

#### Chapter 44: 30. The Key to Earth’s Lost Civilization

Annotation

Chapter progress: 71.62%

Highlight: Americas were isolated during much of the Ice Age—a geological epoch that lasted, let us not forget, from around 2.6 million years ago until around 12,000 years ago.

Notes: Ice Age

Chapter 44: 30. The Key to Earth's Lost Civilization

Highlight

Chapter progress: 72.65%

Highlight: In his 1920 study *The Interpretation of Radium*, Nobel Prize winner Frederick Soddy,

Chapter 44: 30. The Key to Earth's Lost Civilization

Highlight

Chapter progress: 74.19%

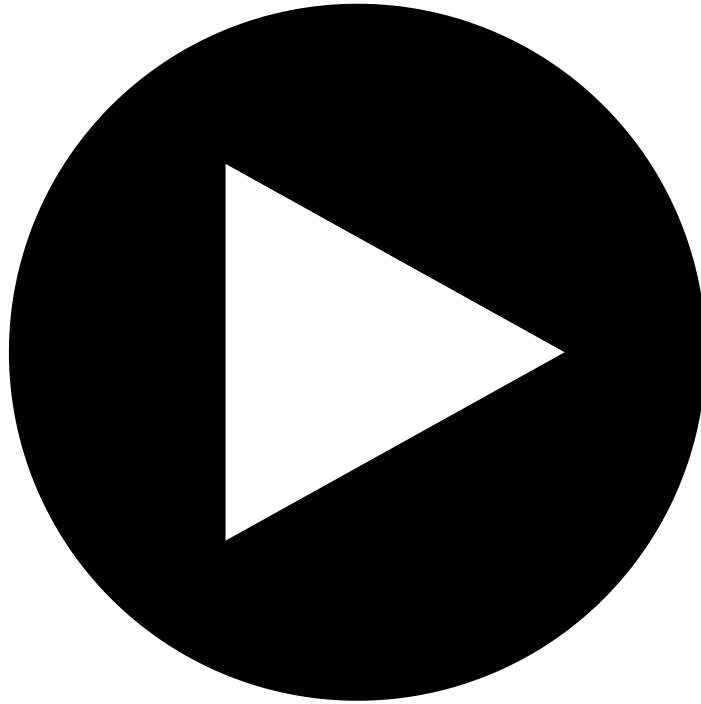
Highlight: The North American Indian Orpheus Tradition.

No Comments

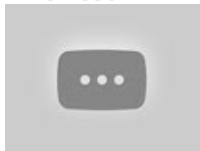
# Live Feeds that Confirm CCP/CIA Horror Mandates

May 17, 2021

Times Square NYC

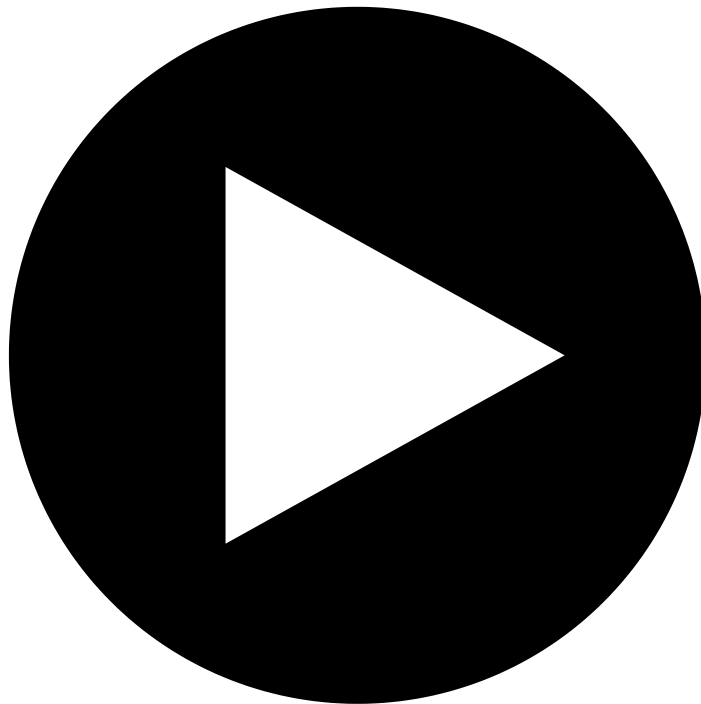


<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/AdUw5RdyZxl>



**vs**

Nevsky Square in Saint Petersburg



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/wCcMcaiRbhM>



Choose the feed that looks like a CIA/CCP horror film of mask morons.

No Comments

# **GOOGLE WON'T LET THEM FACEBOOK ABOUT IT. BLEEDING AND SHEDDING**

May 3, 2021

SELF SELECTED DEATH CULT OF VACCINATED MORONS

Comments

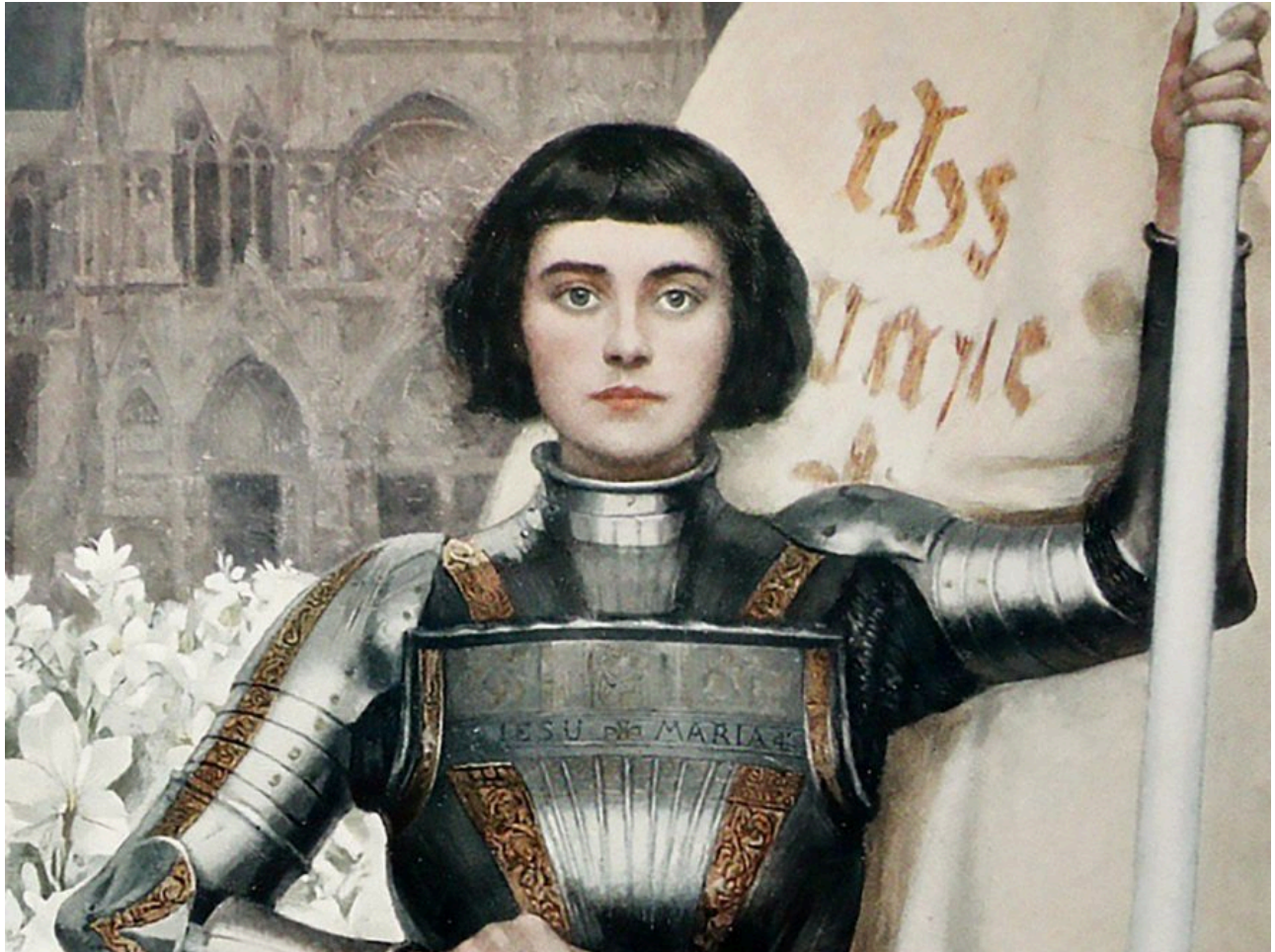
Twencil

May 3, 2021

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/oQQXAuBsHiWb/>

# PERSONAL RECOLLECTIONS OF JOAN OF ARC by Mark Twain – book review

May 2, 2021



Do you want to read a book about burning a 19 year old girl alive at the stake? If so, allow me to introduce you to this Mark Twain book: Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc.

The first part of Joan's story begins in Domremy in 1410. The children in the village dance with fairies around their favorite tree. Fantastic summer fun of frolic and jocular, the fairies keep the stinging insects away and delight in the purity of the children's company, especially Joan of Arc's extreme piety and perfection.

Then somebody complains about the fairies and the priest of Domremy banishes the fairies away from the tree back to hell where they belong. Some kind of foreshadow going on here.

Joan is visited by the Archangel Michael who tells her to raise an army and return France to the rightful king, banishing the goddamn English for at least one thousand years. So begins the second part of the story.

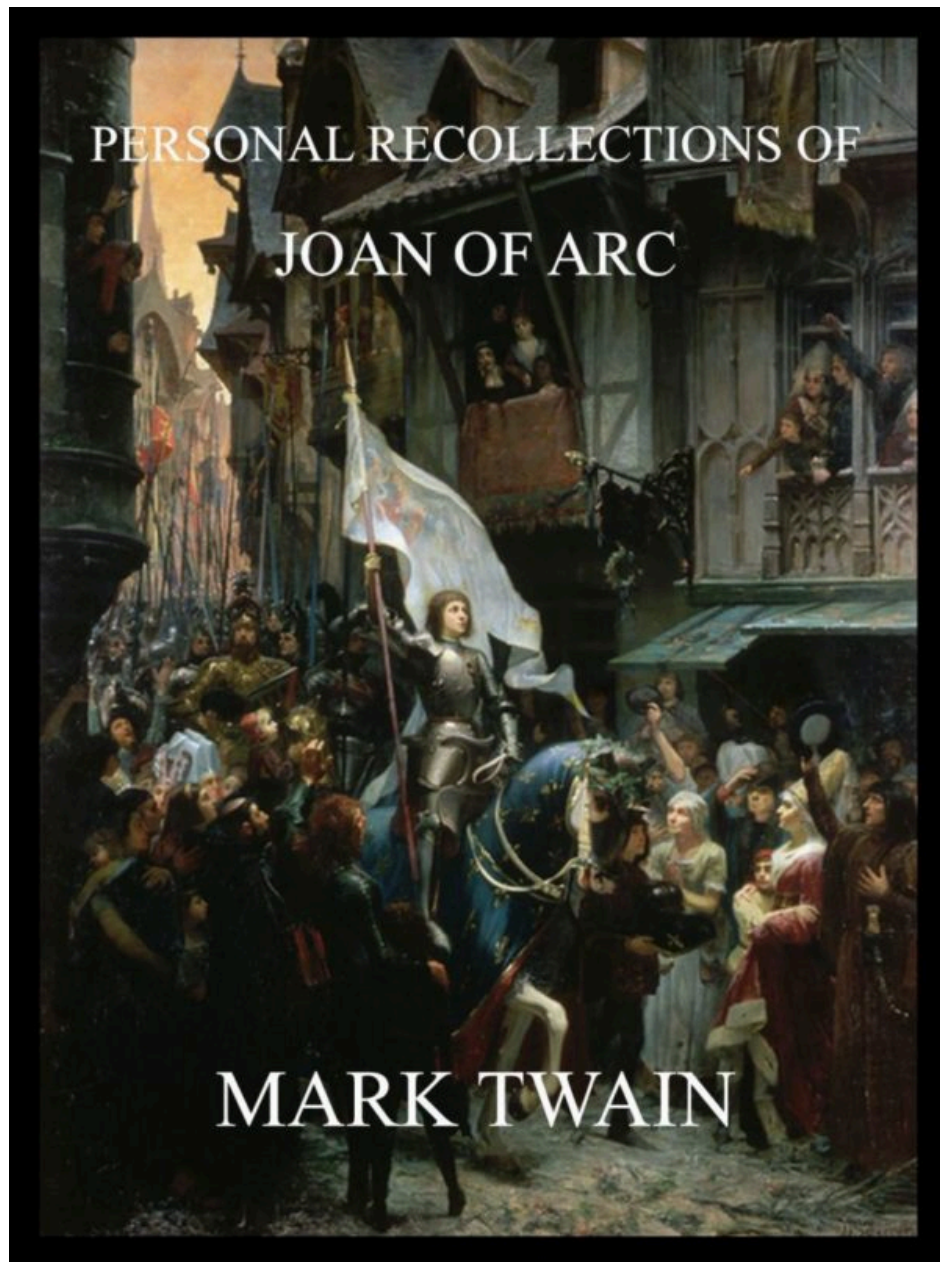
Here's a 17 year old illiterate girl who knows nothing of wars or even how to ride a horse. Joan of Arc, we are to believe, raises an army of frightened French troops who have been trounced by The English for the last one hundred years (The One Hundred Years War).

She proceeds to esteem herself with the old time Generals and lead several battles of victory, regaining cities that were in the hands of The Goddamn English for nearly a century.

The third part of the story is the difficult, dungeon, death, fire and brimstone part. Joan is captured and sold to The Goddamn English. She is put through many ridiculous 'trials' that attempt to prove her prophetic voices were in league with Satan. Her attire of male battle dress is strictly forbidden by the church and therefore she must be burned up at the stake. The Holy Church seeking justice in the blowing smoke of burning flesh.

Yes, it appears Joan of Arc was burned to death for wearing pants. Have a nice day.





Some of my highlights:

Chapter 326: Chapter 4 Joan Tames the Mad Man

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.82%

Highlight: I tried to think up some good way of explaining why I had run away and left a little girl at the mercy of a maniac armed with an ax, but all of the explanations that offered themselves to me seemed so cheap and shabby that I gave the matter up and remained still.

Notes: On allowing the children in face mask for remainder of life. CDC god fornication.

Chapter 327: Chapter 5 Domremy Pillaged and Burned

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.85%

Highlight: "I would I might see thy head struck from thy body!" — then, after a pause, and crossing herself— "if it were the will of God.

Notes: A young Joan of Arc to Bill Gates

Chapter 327: Chapter 5 Domremy Pillaged and Burned

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.86%

Highlight: For it was so ordered that the very ones among us who were most fascinated with mutilated and bloody death were to live their lives in peace, while that other, who had a native and deep horror of it, must presently go forth and have it as a familiar spectacle every day on the field of battle.

Notes: The screen zombies will not fight yet be content with their debauchery.

Chapter 328: Chapter 6 Joan and Archangel Michael

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.92%

Highlight: Joan, I have been thinking the thing all over last night, and have concluded that we have been in the wrong all this time; that the case of France is desperate; that it has been desperate ever since Agincourt; and that to-day it is more than desperate, it is hopeless.

Notes: On the hopeless United States

Chapter 328: Chapter 6 Joan and Archangel Michael

Annotation

Chapter progress: 18.92%

Highlight: They speak as plainly as the figures in a merchant's account-book. One has only to add the two columns up to see that the French house is bankrupt, that one-half of its property is already in the English sheriff's hands and the other half in nobody's — except those of irresponsible raiders and robbers confessing allegiance to nobody.

Notes: On the United States being owned by the CCP and Bill Gates.

Chapter 335: Chapter 4 Joan Leads Us Through the Enemy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.26%

Highlight: She would sacrifice herself — and her best self; that is, her truthfulness — to save her cause; but only that; she would not buy her life at that cost; whereas our war-ethics permitted the

purchase of our lives, or any mere military advantage, small or great, by deception.

Notes: Sacrificing honor for the cause

Chapter 335: Chapter 4 Joan Leads Us Through the Enemy

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.26%

Highlight: none are so ready to find fault with others as those who do things worthy of blame themselves.

Notes: The coming blame game of vaccine contagion and death.

Chapter 336: Chapter 5 We Pierce the Last Ambuscades

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.32%

Highlight: It is a marvel that any man in such desperate case as is the King can moon around in this torpid way, and see his all go to ruin without lifting a finger to stay the disaster.

Notes: Death to the united states under the scourge of CDC and WHO tyranny

Chapter 336: Chapter 5 We Pierce the Last Ambuscades

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.37%

Highlight: If an enemy carried these in the right words, the exact words, and no word missing, yet left out the persuasions of gesture and supplicating tone and beseeching looks that inform the words and make them live, where were the value of that argument — whom could it convince?

Notes: Morons in face mask have no hope in real communication

Chapter 337: Chapter 6 Joan Convinces the King

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.39%

Highlight: and it is preserved to this day in the Treasury of Orleans, with two of her swords, and her banner, and other things now sacred because they had belonged to her.

Notes: Is this irl?

Chapter 337: Chapter 6 Joan Convinces the King

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.39%

Highlight: Yes, she was a poem, she was a dream, she was a spirit when she was clothed in that.

Notes: On pretty dress. (worn by a real woman)

Chapter 337: Chapter 6 Joan Convinces the King

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.4%

Highlight: They had the look of people who are under the enchantment of a vision.

Notes: Morons overwhelmed by the technology of god (lucifer)

Chapter 339: Chapter 8 Joan Persuades Her Inquisitors

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.53%

Highlight: casuists

Notes: CDC casuists and sophists

Chapter 342: Chapter 11 The War March Is Begun

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.69%

Highlight: When a person in Joan of Arc's position tells a man he is brave, he believes it; and believing it is enough; in fact, to believe yourself brave is to be brave; it is the one only essential thing.

Notes: On being brave

Chapter 347: Chapter 16 The Finding of the Dwarf

Annotation

Chapter progress: 19.94%

Highlight: it was then that you saw that she was too beautiful to be of the earth, or at any rate that there was a subtle something somewhere about her beauty that differed it from the human types of your experience and exalted it above them.

Notes: Too beautiful for this earth.

Chapter 351: Chapter 20 Joan Makes Cowards Brave Victors

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.1%

Highlight: pusillanimous

Chapter 354: Chapter 23 Joan Inspires the Tawdry King

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.29%

Highlight: But we are all that way: when we know a thing we have only scorn for other people who don't happen to know it.

Notes: The vaccine is going to kill you.

Chapter 356: Chapter 25 At Last – Forward!

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.39%

Highlight: They had Joan of Arc; and under that leadership their legs would lose the art and mystery of running.

Notes: The running must stop

Chapter 356: Chapter 25 At Last – Forward!

Highlight

Chapter progress: 20.41%

Highlight: for I could have kissed Catherine better than anybody, and more and longer; yet was not thought of for that office, and I so famished for it.

Chapter 357: Chapter 26 The Last Doubts Scattered

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.43%

Highlight: There are some that never know how to change. Circumstances may change, but those people are never able to see that they have got to change too, to meet those circumstances. All that they know is the one beaten track that their fathers and grandfathers have followed and that they themselves have followed in their turn.

Notes: On ability to change

Chapter 358: Chapter 27 How Joan Took Jargeau

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.47%

Highlight: He was prouder of being wounded than a really modest person would be of being killed.

Notes: On the boistrous Paladin

Chapter 363: Chapter 31 France Begins to Live Again

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.64%

Highlight: Shall we judge battles by the numbers killed and the ruin wrought? Or shall we not rather judge them by the results which flowed from them?

Notes: We have won the privilege of being injected by the federal government

Chapter 365: Chapter 33 Joan's Five Great Deeds

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.7%

Highlight: How did she know it? It was simple: she was a peasant. That tells the whole story. She was of the people and knew the people; those others moved in a loftier sphere and knew nothing much about them.

Notes: The ignorant nobles.

Chapter 368: Chapter 36 Joan Hears News from Home

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.88%

Highlight: They could not unglue their minds from those grandeurs, and were always wrenching the conversation out of its groove and dragging the matter of animals into it, so that they could say “my horse” here, and “my horse” there and yonder and all around, and taste the words and lick their chops over them, and spread their legs and hitch their thumbs in their armpits, and feel as the good God feels when He looks out on His fleets of constellations plowing the awful deeps of space and reflects with satisfaction that they are His — all His.

Notes: On how to write a sentence.

Chapter 368: Chapter 36 Joan Hears News from Home

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.89%

Highlight: Ah, that shows you the power of music, that magician of magicians, who lifts his wand and says his mysterious word and all things real pass away and the phantoms of your mind walk before you clothed in flesh.

Notes: On the power of music.

Chapter 369: Chapter 37 Again to Arms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.94%

Highlight: Yes, beings in a great many respects like ourselves. And I believe that some day they will find this out, too — and then! Well, then I think they will rise up and demand to be regarded as part of the race, and that by consequence there will be trouble.

Notes: On the forthcoming class war.

Chapter 369: Chapter 37 Again to Arms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.94%

Highlight: not. I believe that some day it will be found out that peasants are people.

Notes: On the miserable face mask people

Chapter 369: Chapter 37 Again to Arms

Annotation

Chapter progress: 20.95%

Highlight: I have carried the conviction in my heart that our peasants are not merely animals, beasts of burden put here by the good God to produce food and comfort for the “nation,” but something more and better. You look incredulous.

Notes: The incredulous thought of the awakening.

Chapter 371: Chapter 39 We Win, But the King Balks

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.09%

Highlight: She was a match for the others, but a conspiracy — ah, nobody is a match for that,

Notes: On conspiracy

Chapter 373: Chapter 41 The Maid Will March No More

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.15%

Highlight: She was the sort that endure in silence.

Notes: On enduring to the end

Chapter 375: Chapter 1 The Maid in Chains

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.21%

Highlight: Was that reptile Tremouille busy at the King’s ear?

Notes: On the mention of reptilians.

Chapter 381: Chapter 7 Craft That Was in Vain

Highlight

Chapter progress: 21.52%

Highlight: “If I be not in a state of Grace, I pray God place me in it; if I be in it, I pray God keep me so.”

Chapter 382: Chapter 8 Joan Tells of Her Visions

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.57%

Highlight: Was the court discouraged? No. Naturally it was very much surprised, very much astonished, to find its work baffling and difficult instead of simple and easy, but it had powerful allies in the shape of hunger, cold, fatigue, persecution, deception, and treachery;

Notes: On the treachery of the courts

Chapter 383: Chapter 9 Her Sure Deliverance Foretold

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.6%

Highlight: Naturally, everybody was troubled, for a prophecy is a grisly and awful thing, whether one thinks it ascends from hell or comes down from heaven.

Notes: On the nature of prophesy.

Chapter 386: Chapter 12 Joan's Master-Stroke Diverted

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.75%

Highlight: It was shabby work for those grave men to be engaged in; for they well knew one of Joan's reasons for clinging to the male dress was, that soldiers of the guard were always present in her room whether she was asleep or awake, and that the male dress was a better protection for her modesty than the other.

Notes: The church burned Joan of Arc at the stake for wearing pants.

Chapter 386: Chapter 12 Joan's Master-Stroke Diverted

Annotation

Chapter progress: 21.77%

Highlight: Submit to whatever comes; do not grieve for your martyrdom; from it you will ascend into the Kingdom of Paradise.

Notes: Endure to the end.

Chapter 392: Chapter 18 Condemned Yet Unafraid

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.06%

Highlight: What should he do in heaven? he did not know anybody there.

Notes: Bill Gates only knows people in hell.

Chapter 393: Chapter 19 Our Last Hopes of Rescue Fail

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.1%

Highlight: But we were young, you know, and youth hopeth all things, believeth all things.

Notes: On youthful ignorance.

Chapter 394: Chapter 20 The Betrayal

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.16%



Highlight: You shall abjure instantly, or instantly be burnt!"

Notes: On appropriate things to say at Bill Gates' Nuremburg trial.

Chapter 395: Chapter 21 Respited Only for Torture

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.19%

Highlight: He was a doughty soldier, but when it came to the intellectuals — when it came to delicate chicane, and scheming, and trickery — he couldn't see any further through a millstone than another.

Notes: The confusion and fall of the technocrats.

Chapter 396: Chapter 22 Joan Gives the Fatal Answer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.21%

Highlight: . We are so strangely made; the memories that could make us happy pass away; it is the memories that break our hearts that abide.

Notes: Raise the vibration.

Chapter 396: Chapter 22 Joan Gives the Fatal Answer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.24%

Highlight: Conditions had been a good thing to concede, temporarily, and for advantage; but they have served their turn — let something of a fresher sort and of more consequence be considered.

Notes: On the rule of law in The United States.

Chapter 396: Chapter 22 Joan Gives the Fatal Answer

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.26%

Highlight: think of a man destroying a friendless poor girl and then having the heart to laugh at it:

Notes: Fauci insisting the children cover their face.

Chapter 397: Chapter 23 The Time Is at Hand

Annotation

Chapter progress: 22.32%

Highlight: All laws, human and divine, were alike to that man — he respected none of them.

Notes: On Bill Gates

No Comments

# CHARIOTS OF GOD

May 1, 2021



## Comments

Twencil

May 2, 2021

<https://spaceweather.com/>

# CDC NAZI PLAN TO KILL THE CHILDREN

April 22, 2021



No Comments

# PREPARE FOR INCREASE IN VOLCANIC ACTIVITY

April 19, 2021





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/YeoRx59dZkc>



No Comments



# A TALE OF TWO CITIES by CHARLES DICKENS a revolutionary book review

April 18, 2021



The French Revolution (1789) should be trending on moron social media spaces. Instead, you are watching make believe cop stories whilst fitting a face mask snugly over your child's mouth and nose, sending them off to worship CDC, the new enemy of the people, NIAID– Babylon is falling, your medical facilities will burn. Begin the story. The Tale of Two Cities by Charles Dickens

The really fucked up part about this badass book is the way Dickens has you crying for the goddamn aristocrats. How did this happen? I'm crying for Lucie? I want Miss Pross to kill the respectable Defarge woman? What is this bizarre world we live in?

The King and Queen get their heads lopped off! The doctors need to die, all aristocrats need to die, all noble men need to die! What the hell happened? How did Dickens manage this masterpiece of

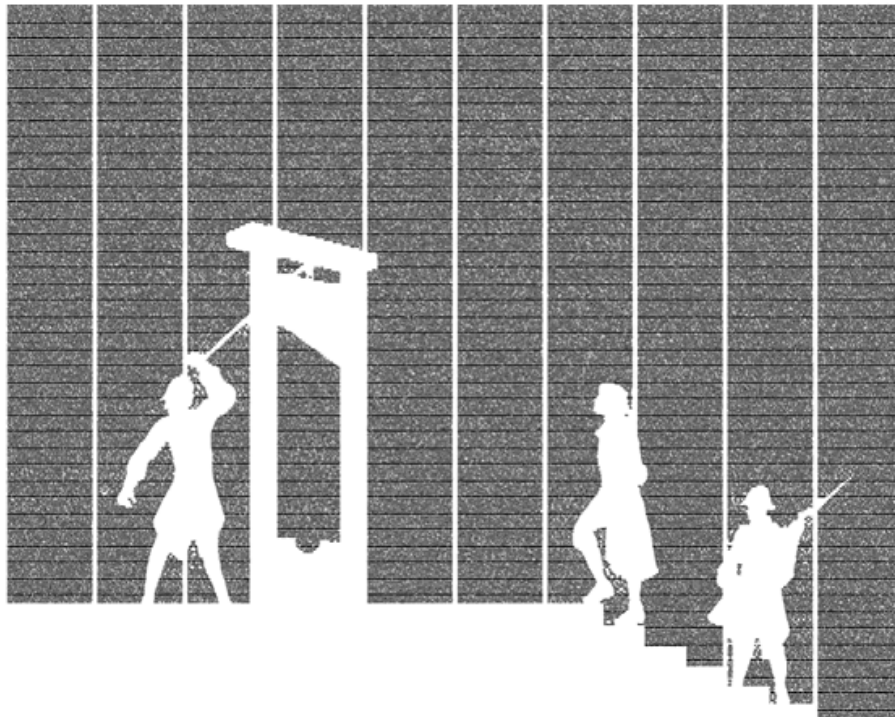
emotional *MKULTRA* literary mind fuck?

The Vengeance is The Hero! The red hat wearing revolutionaries are the heroes. The wine shop owners, the saw-mill operator, and all the Jacques in service to ridding the people of fuckery are the heroes.

Make no mistake, when the artificial race escapes to the safety of England, the French Revolution was lost. We are living/feeling the effects now.

The story would have been better if their carriage burned with all present inside.

**You can't better Charles Dickens in story telling. But we can dream of a day when all noble high-ups telling us to cover our faces get their heads chopped off. The Guillotine is magical.**



Some of my highlights:

Complete Works of Charles Dickens by Charles Dickens

Book last read: 2021-04-17 20:42:36

Chapter 732: V. The Wine-shop

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.1%

Highlight: The trade signs (and they were almost as many as the shops) were, all, grim illustrations of

Want.

Notes: CDC covid future of hell

Chapter 735: I. Five Years Later

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.2%

Highlight: Death is Nature's remedy for all things, and why not Legislation's?

Notes: Revolution according to Dickens.

Chapter 738: IV. Congratulatory

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.33%

Highlight: We men of business, who serve a House, are not our own masters. We have to think of the House more than ourselves."

Notes: On sacrificing souls to the CDC

Chapter 738: IV. Congratulatory

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.33%

Highlight: If you knew what a conflict goes on in the business mind, when the business mind is divided between good-natured impulse and business appearances, you would be amused, Mr. Darnay.

Notes: On the business of corporate garbage

Chapter 738: IV. Congratulatory

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.34%

Highlight: Don't let your sober face elate you, however; you don't know what it may come to. Good night!

Notes: On what to tell a sober person when you are drunk.

Chapter 739: V. The Jackal

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.37%

Highlight: Sadly, sadly, the sun rose; it rose upon no sadder sight than the man of good abilities and good emotions, incapable of their directed exercise, incapable of his own help and his own happiness, sensible of the blight on him, and resigning himself to let it eat him away.

Notes: The rising sun on corporate morons.



## Chapter 741: VII. Monseigneur in Town

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.43%

Highlight: Monseigneur had one truly noble idea of general public business, which was, to let everything go on in its own way; of particular public business, Monseigneur had the other truly noble idea that it must all go his way — tend to his own power and pocket.

Notes: On Blackrock board members and investment partners.

## Chapter 741: VII. Monseigneur in Town

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.44%

Highlight: The leprosy of unreality disfigured every human creature in attendance upon Monseigneur. In the outermost room were half a dozen exceptional people who had had, for a few years, some vague misgiving in them that things in general were going rather wrong.

Notes: The fake system is falling.

## Chapter 742: VIII. Monseigneur in the Country

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.47%

Highlight: All its people were poor, and many of them were sitting at their doors, shredding spare onions and the like for supper, while many were at the fountain, washing leaves, and grasses, and any such small yieldings of the earth that could be eaten.

Notes: United States of America 2021 and beyond.

## Chapter 742: VIII. Monseigneur in the Country

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.47%

Highlight: On inanimate nature, as on the men and women who cultivated it, a prevalent tendency towards an appearance of vegetating unwillingly — a dejected disposition to give up, and wither away.

Notes: On growing your own.

## Chapter 743: IX. The Gorgon's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.51%

Highlight: Detestation of the high is the involuntary homage of the low.”

Notes: The separation and power.

## Chapter 743: IX. The Gorgon's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.51%

Highlight: There is not," pursued the nephew, in his former tone, "a face I can look at, in all this country round about us, which looks at me with any deference on it but the dark deference of fear and slavery.

Notes: The board of Blackrock and their children.

## Chapter 743: IX. The Gorgon's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.51%

Highlight: We have lost many privileges; a new philosophy has become the mode; and the assertion of our station, in these days, might (I do not go so far as to say would, but might) cause us real inconvenience. All very bad, very bad!"

Notes: On getting Bill Gates to fear for his life.

## Chapter 743: IX. The Gorgon's Head

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.51%

Highlight: Repression is the only lasting philosophy. The dark deference of fear and slavery, my friend," observed the Marquis, "will keep the dogs obedient to the whip, as long as this roof," looking up to it, "shuts out the sky.

Notes: Bill Gates to Mel and his children.

## Chapter 744: X. Two Promises

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.54%

Highlight: Now, from the days when it was always summer in Eden, to these days when it is mostly winter in fallen latitudes, the world of a man has invariably gone one way — Charles Darnay's way — the way of the love of a woman.

Notes: On the love of women.

## Chapter 745: XI. A Companion Picture

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.59%

Highlight: Now, let me recommend you," pursued Stryver, "to look it in the face. I have looked it in the face, in my different way; look it in the face, you, in your different way. Marry. Provide somebody

to take care of you. Never mind your having no enjoyment of women's society, nor understanding of it, nor tact for it. Find out somebody. Find out some respectable woman with a little property — somebody in the landlady way, or lodging-letting way — and marry her, against a rainy day. That's the kind of thing for you. Now think of it, Sydney."

"I'll think of it," said Sydney.

Notes: On what to say to a wretched bachelor.

Chapter 749: XV. Knitting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.73%

Highlight: Jacques," said Defarge; "judiciously show a cat milk, if you wish her to thirst for it.

Judiciously show a dog his natural prey, if you wish him to bring it down one day."

Notes: How to prep for revolution.

Chapter 749: XV. Knitting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.74%

Highlight: As to you," said she, "you would shout and shed tears for anything, if it made a show and a noise. Say! Would you not?

Notes: On the bumbling morons required for revolutionary change.

Chapter 749: XV. Knitting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.74%

Highlight: If you were shown a great heap of dolls, and were set upon them to pluck them to pieces and despoil them for your own advantage, you would pick out the richest and gayest. Say! Would you not?"

"Truly yes, madame."

"Yes. And if you were shown a flock of birds, unable to fly, and were set upon them to strip them of their feathers for your own advantage, you would set upon the birds of the finest feathers; would you not?"

"It is true, madame."

"You have seen both dolls and birds to-day," said Madame Defarge, with a wave of her hand towards the place where they had last been apparent; "now, go home!

Notes: On the imminent war against Bill Gates

Chapter 750: XVI. Still Knitting

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.76%

Highlight:

"It is a long time," repeated his wife; "and when is it not a long time? Vengeance and retribution require a long time; it is the rule.

Notes: The time is now.

Chapter 753: XIX. An Opinion

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.87%

Highlight: You see," said Doctor Manette, turning to him after an uneasy pause, "it is very hard to explain, consistently, the innermost workings of this poor man's mind. He once yearned so frightfully for that occupation, and it was so welcome when it came; no doubt it relieved his pain so much, by substituting the perplexity of the fingers for the perplexity of the brain, and by substituting, as he became more practised, the ingenuity of the hands, for the ingenuity of the mental torture; that he has never been able to bear the thought of putting it quite out of his reach. Even now, when I believe he is more hopeful of himself than he has ever been, and even speaks of himself with a kind of confidence, the idea that he might need that old employment, and not find it, gives him a sudden sense of terror, like that which one may fancy strikes to the heart of a lost child.

Notes: On working with ones hands to rest the mind.

Chapter 754: XX. A Plea

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.89%

Highlight: She looked so beautiful in the purity of her faith in this lost man, that her husband could have looked at her as she was for hours.

Notes: On love

Chapter 755: XXI. Echoing Footsteps

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.92%

Highlight: Come, then!" cried Defarge, in a resounding voice. "Patriots and friends, we are ready! The Bastille!

Notes: It is now.

Chapter 755: XXI. Echoing Footsteps

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.92%

Highlight: To me, women!" cried madame his wife. "What! We can kill as well as the men when the place is taken!" And to her, with a shrill thirsty cry, trooping women variously armed, but all armed

alike in hunger and revenge.

Notes: All must take part.

#### Chapter 755: XXI. Echoing Footsteps

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.94%

Highlight: Saint Antoine's blood was up, and the blood of tyranny and domination by the iron hand was down — down on the steps of the Hotel de Ville where the governor's body lay — down on the sole of the shoe of Madame Defarge where she had trodden on the body to steady it for mutilation.

Notes: Revolution. Kill the nobles.

#### Chapter 755: XXI. Echoing Footsteps

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.94%

Highlight: Otherwise, the governor would escape, and the people's blood (suddenly of some value, after many years of worthlessness) be unavenged.

Notes: Suddenly of some value to rise up.

#### Chapter 756: XXII. The Sea Still Rises

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.95%

Highlight: I know how hard it has grown for me, the wearer of this, to support life in myself; but do you know how easy it has grown for me, the wearer of this, to destroy life in you?" Every lean bare arm, that had been without work before, had this work always ready for it now, that it could strike.

Notes: The jobless have nothing except revolt.

#### Chapter 756: XXII. The Sea Still Rises

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.95%

Highlight: Not dead! He feared us so much — and with reason — that he caused himself to be represented as dead, and had a grand mock-funeral. But they have found him alive, hiding in the country, and have brought him in. I have seen him but now, on his way to the Hotel de Ville, a prisoner. I have said that he had reason to fear us. Say all! Had he reason?

Notes: On bringing Bill Gates to justice.

#### Chapter 756: XXII. The Sea Still Rises

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.96%

Highlight: Foulon alive! Foulon who told the starving people they might eat grass!

Notes: The battle cry for Bill Gates' head.

#### Chapter 757: XXIII. Fire Rises

Annotation

Chapter progress: 37.99%

Highlight: The officers looked towards the soldiers who looked at the fire; gave no orders; and answered, with shrugs and biting of lips, "It must burn.

Notes: On the coming conflagration.

#### Chapter 758: XXIV. Drawn to the Loadstone Rock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.01%

Highlight: The Court, from that exclusive inner circle to its outermost rotten ring of intrigue, corruption, and dissimulation, was all gone together. Royalty was gone; had been besieged in its Palace and "suspended," when the last tidings came over.

Notes: The imminent future of world structure.

#### Chapter 758: XXIV. Drawn to the Loadstone Rock

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.01%

Highlight: Monseigneur, after boldly reading the Lord's Prayer backwards for a great number of years, and performing many other potent spells for compelling the Evil One, no sooner beheld him in his terrors than he took to his noble heels.

Notes: Bill Gates devil worship days are at end. He is on the run.

#### Chapter 764: V. The Wood-Sawyer

Highlight

Chapter progress: 38.2%

Highlight: Liberty, equality, fraternity, or death; — the last, much the easiest to bestow, O Guillotine!

#### Chapter 766: VII. A Knock at the Door

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.26%

Highlight: Her father, cheering her, showed a compassionate superiority to this woman's weakness, which was wonderful to see.

Notes: On father daughter relationship.

## Chapter 768: IX. The Game Made

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.36%

Highlight: Twenty years back, yes; at this time of my life, no. For, as I draw closer and closer to the end, I travel in the circle, nearer and nearer to the beginning. It seems to be one of the kind smoothings and preparings of the way. My heart is touched now, by many remembrances that had long fallen asleep, of my pretty young mother (and I so old!), and by many associations of the days when what we call the World was not so real with me, and my faults were not confirmed in me.

Notes: Reflections on life cycle.

## Chapter 768: IX. The Game Made

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.39%

Highlight: If the Republic should demand of you the sacrifice of your child herself, you would have no duty but to sacrifice her. Listen to what is to follow. In the meanwhile, be silent!

Notes: Cruel revolutions made to Bill Gates and WHO

## Chapter 769: X. The Substance of the Shadow

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.42%

Highlight: I say, we were so robbed, and hunted, and were made so poor, that our father told us it was a dreadful thing to bring a child into the world, and that what we should most pray for, was, that our women might be barren and our miserable race die out!

Notes: On living in The United States

## Chapter 769: X. The Substance of the Shadow

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.43%

Highlight: Marquis,' said the boy, turned to him with his eyes opened wide, and his right hand raised, 'in the days when all these things are to be answered for, I summon you and yours, to the last of your bad race, to answer for them. I mark this cross of blood upon you, as a sign that I do it. In the days when all these things are to be answered for, I summon your brother, the worst of the bad race, to answer for them separately. I mark this cross of blood upon him, as a sign that I do it.

Notes: The time is now. The wicked race will answer.

## Chapter 771: XII. Darkness

### Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.49%

Highlight: Tell the Wind and the Fire where to stop; not me!

Notes: Gods wrath will never stop.

Chapter 772: XIII. Fifty-two

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.55%

Highlight: I am not unwilling to die, if the Republic which is to do so much good to us poor, will profit by my death; but I do not know how that can be, Citizen Evremonde. Such a poor weak little creature!

Notes: The sacrifice of revolution.

Chapter 773: XIV. The Knitting Done

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.58%

Highlight: It was nothing to her, that an innocent man was to die for the sins of his forefathers; she saw, not him, but them. It was nothing to her, that his wife was to be made a widow and his daughter an orphan; that was insufficient punishment, because they were her natural enemies and her prey, and as such had no right to live.

Notes: The revolution spares nothing.

Chapter 773: XIV. The Knitting Done

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.58%

Highlight: Thus accoutred, and walking with the confident tread of such a character, and with the supple freedom of a woman who had habitually walked in her girlhood, bare-foot and bare-legged, on the brown sea-sand, Madame Defarge took her way along the streets.

Notes: Femme Fatale

Chapter 773: XIV. The Knitting Done

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.6%

Highlight: You might, from your appearance, be the wife of Lucifer," said Miss Pross, in her breathing. "Nevertheless, you shall not get the better of me. I am an Englishwoman.

Notes: Lol. In frightening countenance.

Chapter 774: XV. The Footsteps Die Out For Ever

Annotation

Chapter progress: 38.62%

Highlight: Sow the same seed of rapacious license and oppression over again, and it will surely yield



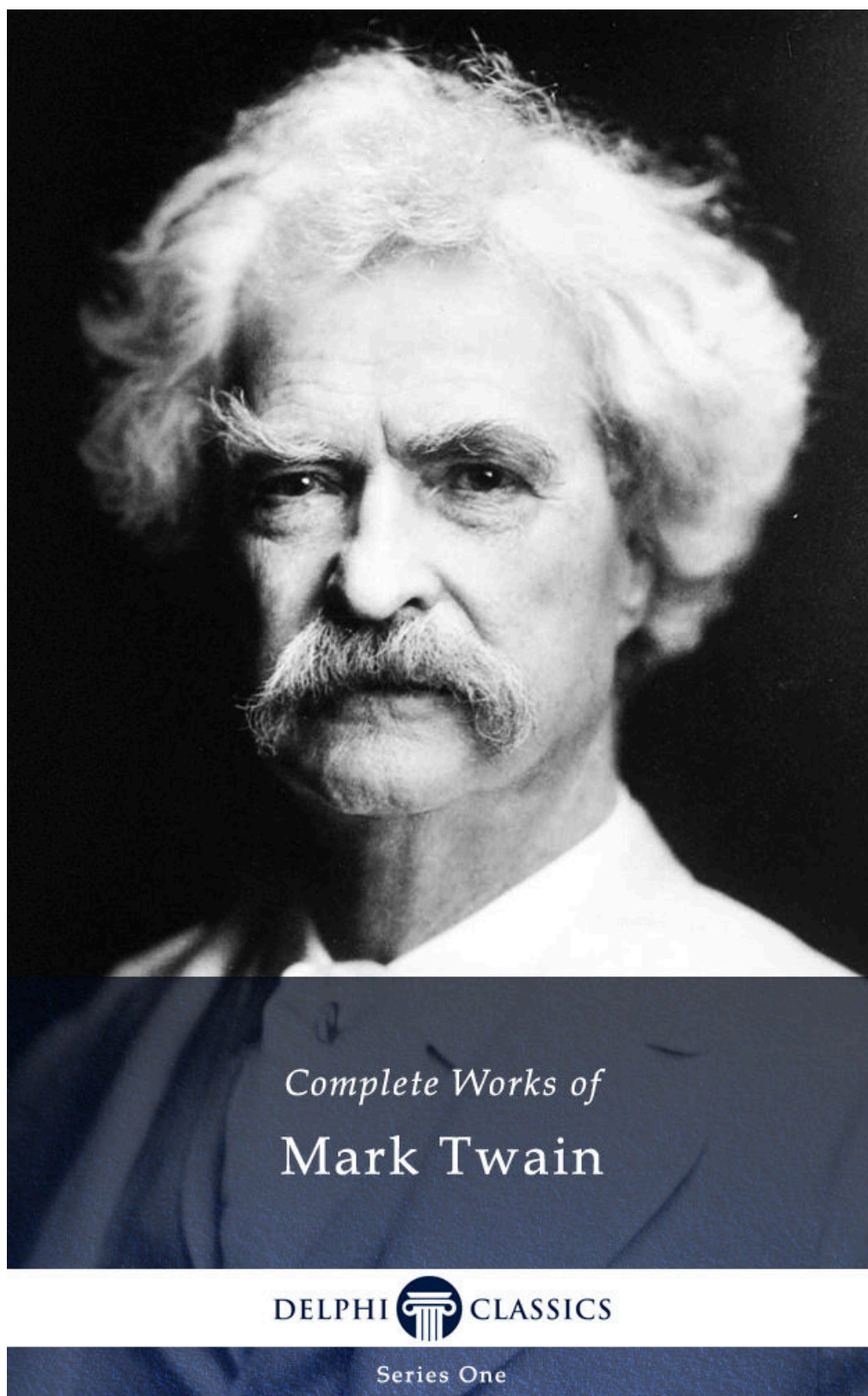
the same fruit according to its kind.

Notes: Nothing new under the sun.

No Comments

# **The Prince and The Pauper by Mark Twain – book review**

April 13, 2021



I was fearful this book would be a terrible reminder of our Disney hellscape, croney capitalism, changing places, freaky Friday, Cinderella garbage story. **Even the fine vaccinated morons at Pixar couldn't mess this up.**

Mark Twain is a master. His writing is transcendent. In this time of great revelations (*of morons exposing themselves to corporate poisons and life long face mask wearing*) this fine story of throne usurping and capital punishment is a joy to read.

I've never seen the Disney version of this story. Did they include the counterfeiter boiled alive in hot oil? Or, the two women burned alive for witchcraft? Methinks these scenes were removed on behalf of the mouseketeers.

*a note: Europeans selected these capital punishment methods to circumvent the biblical requirement of NOT spilling the blood of man. Boiling and burning being a clever Gentile form of death engineering.*

It makes me wonder if Twain would be opposed to dipping Bill Gates and the Blackrock board in boiling oil for their obvious crimes against humanity?

I digress, this excellent story is just what one needs to forget the children in face masks and the CDC telling the morons to sacrifice themselves and their families in the name of pseudo science. Good luck morons. You're all going to die.



Some of my highlights:

Delphi Complete Works of Mark Twain (Illustrated) by Twain, Mark

Book last read: 2021-04-11 21:59:26

Percentage read: 8%

Chapter 135: Chapter XXVIII. The sacrifice.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.77%

Highlight: Now am I finely tinselled, indeed! The spectre-knight of the Kingdom of Dreams and Shadows is become a spectre-earl — a dizzy flight for a callow wing! An' this go on, I shall presently be hung like a very maypole with fantastic gauds and make-believe honours. But I shall value them, all valueless as they are, for the love that doth bestow them. Better these poor mock dignities of mine, that come unasked, from a clean hand and a right spirit, than real ones bought by servility from grudging and interested power.

Notes: The hero speech against the matrix.

Chapter 138: Chapter XXXI. The Recognition procession.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.85%

Highlight: Tom Canty gazed abroad over the surging sea of eager faces, and his heart swelled with exultation; and he felt that the one thing worth living for in this world was to be a king, and a nation's idol.

Notes: Celebrity demons of the united states.

Chapter 139: Chapter XXXII. Coronation Day.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.94%

Highlight: It is perilous to the State and to us all, to entertain so fateful a riddle as this; it could divide the nation and undermine the throne."

Notes: Fakery be revealed.

Chapter 139: Chapter XXXII. Coronation Day.

Annotation

Chapter progress: 7.97%

Highlight: Never was a company of people so perplexed, so interested, and so stupefied, before.

Notes: The ignorant masses upon revelation.

No Comments

# KOBO Libra H20 e-reader – review APR 2021

April 11, 2021



Here's my experience after spending 3 months with the **Kobo Libra H20**.

My previous e-readers were both kindles, paperwhite, and i don't remember the name of the original– so this is what I'll be comparing the Kobo Libra H20.

I don't use the moron's operating system apple or windows. This prevents me from using the KOBO software for library syncing. The issue is easily overcome by installing the excellent **Calibre e-book software** for linux.

I normally DO NOT keep my e-reader online (I turn wi-fi off on the device). When receiving the device new in-box, registration is mandatory. This is a corporate draconian practice. I connected and registered my device and took the required '*system updates*' immediately running into problems with

the dictionary. Every time I highlighted a word the error message *No definition found. Try another dictionary* appeared. This was very concerning. The delight of e-readers is the instant gratification of highlighting any word on the page and receiving a definition.

I completed many lengthy tomes without a functional dictionary and was ready to rule against the KOBO Libra H20. HOWEVER! I fixed the issue by updating the software using the onboard sync device function. No problem, the dictionary is working now! Hooray!

Some other excellent features of the KOBO Libra H20 compared to the kindle paperwhite:

**The sleep screen shows the cover page of your current novel.** This is a SERIOUS advantage over the kindle that insists on showing advertisements or meaningless fluff images on the sleep screen. The result of having the cover page on the sleep screen is your exposure to the title and author's name.

I can't tell you the number of times I wanted to recall the title or author of something I'm reading, and because the cover isn't sitting on your bedside or coffee table, the name is completely missing from your recall.

**Physical form of the reader:** Let's be clear, a physical book will always be better than these goddamn digital reproductions— hands down, not even an argument. That said, the physical page-turn buttons on the KOBO Libra H20 make it easier to use than a kindle that requires you to touch the screen to forward and reverse pages.

It wasn't a smooth ride. The broken dictionary had me down. I'm glad I didn't give up. Now that I have everything working properly, the Kobo Libra H20 e-reader is much better than the kindle.

Keep reading. Turn off corporate media, remove your face mask and breath free with the Kobo Libra H20 e-reader.

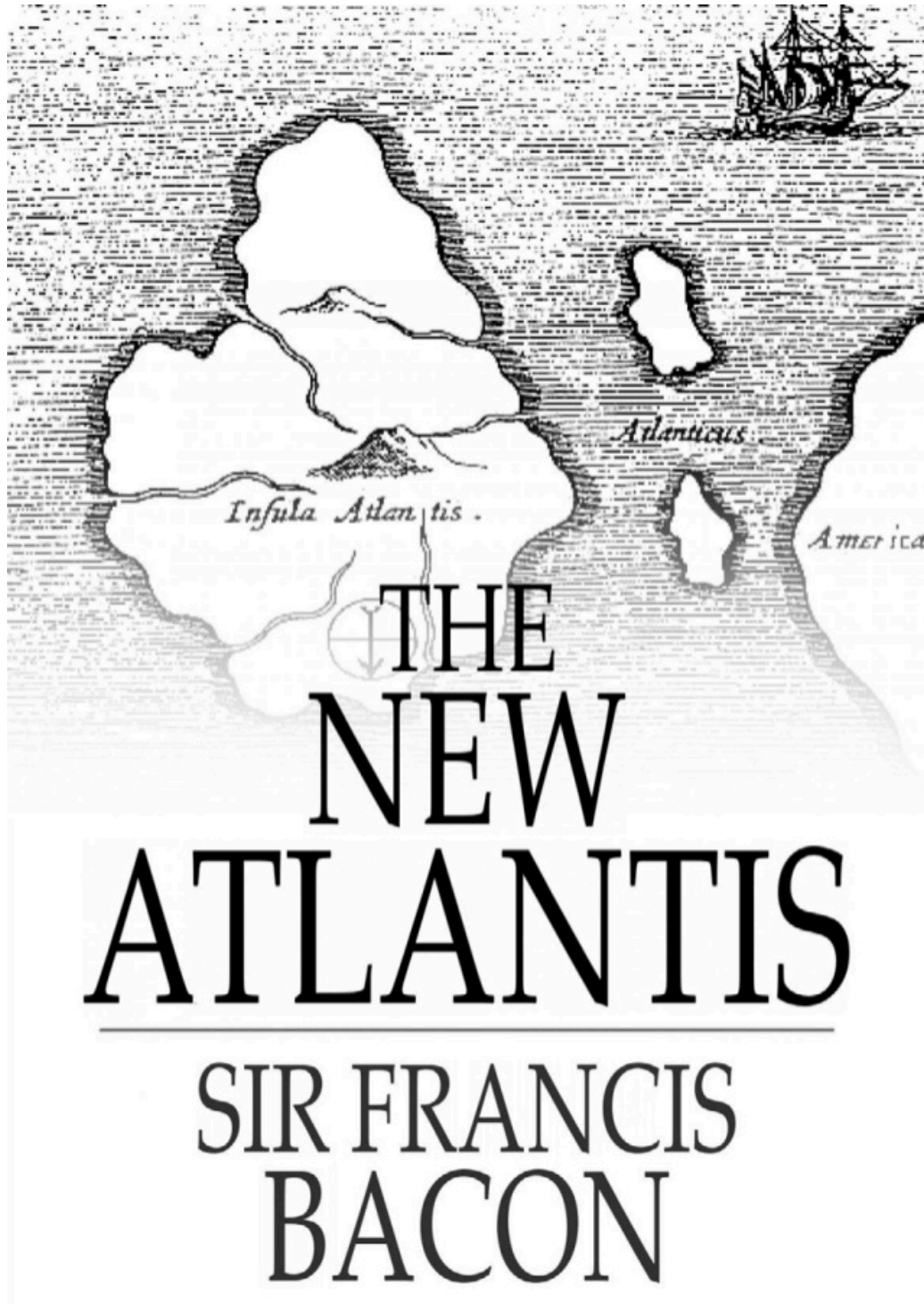


No Comments



# THE NEW ATLANTIS by FRANCIS BACON – a book review

April 8, 2021



This short story by Francis Bacon describes a Utopia replete with Adam and Eve pools – a place to go for men and women to inspect the physical bodies of their prospective mates to ensure they are not deformed.

Yes, Mr. Bacon is describing the New World. Yes, all of the technologies encountered in this story have been made manifest in our American nightmare.

This story is a talisman of hell (the sword of Damocles) that all Aryan, Christian, secret brotherhood Freemason wannabes and high wizards of the Skull, Rosie, and Satanic Cross will regret from the depths of hell where they are certainly destined to live for eternity.

THE NEW ATLANTIS by FRANCIS BACON: Where's the beef?  
published posthumously in 1626



Some of my highlights:

Delphi Collected Works of Francis Bacon (Illustrated) (Delphi Series Eight Book 21) by Francis Bacon

Book last read: 2021-04-05 18:47:09

Percentage read: 3%

Chapter 188: THE NEW ATLANTIS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.02%

Highlight: Spirit of Fornication; and there appeared to him a little foul ugly Aethiop.

Chapter 188: THE NEW ATLANTIS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.02%

Highlight: And the depraved custom of change, and the delight in meretricious embracements, (where sin is turned into art,) maketh marriage a dull thing, and a kind of imposition or tax.

Chapter 188: THE NEW ATLANTIS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.02%

Highlight: And therefore there are with you seen infinite men that marry not, but chose rather a libertine and impure single life, than to be yoked in marriage; and many that do marry, marry late, when the prime and strength of their years is past.

Chapter 188: THE NEW ATLANTIS

Highlight

Chapter progress: 52.07%

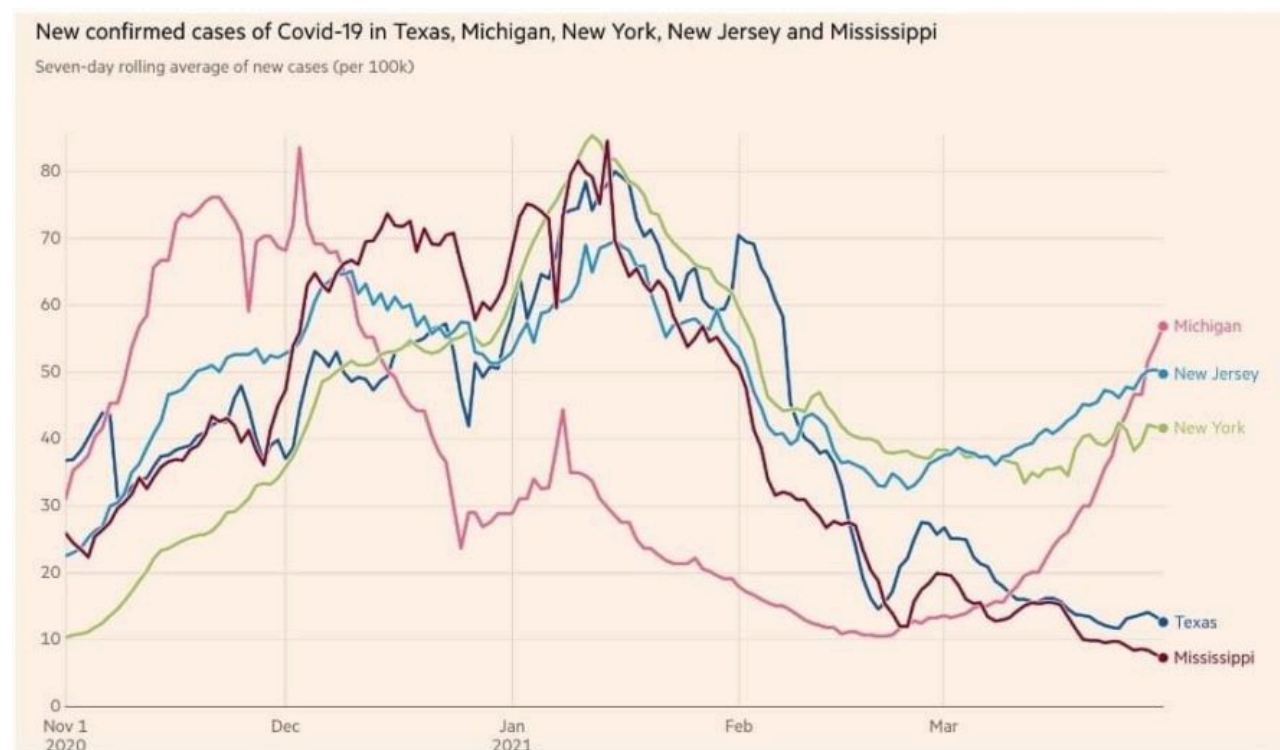
Highlight: That the reverence of a man's self, is, next to religion, the chiefest bridle of all vices.

No Comments

# FAUCI MASK BULLSHIT

April 6, 2021

DOUBLE MASK FAUCI UNTIL HE IS FINISHED



Comments

Twencil

April 6, 2021

The point is: THE MASK DOESN'T MAKE A DIFFERENCE YOU WORTHLESS MORONS

Twencil

April 7, 2021

also, Texas and Mississippi have 'removed restrictions' – look at the chart, morons.

Twencil

April 7, 2021

Hello morons.



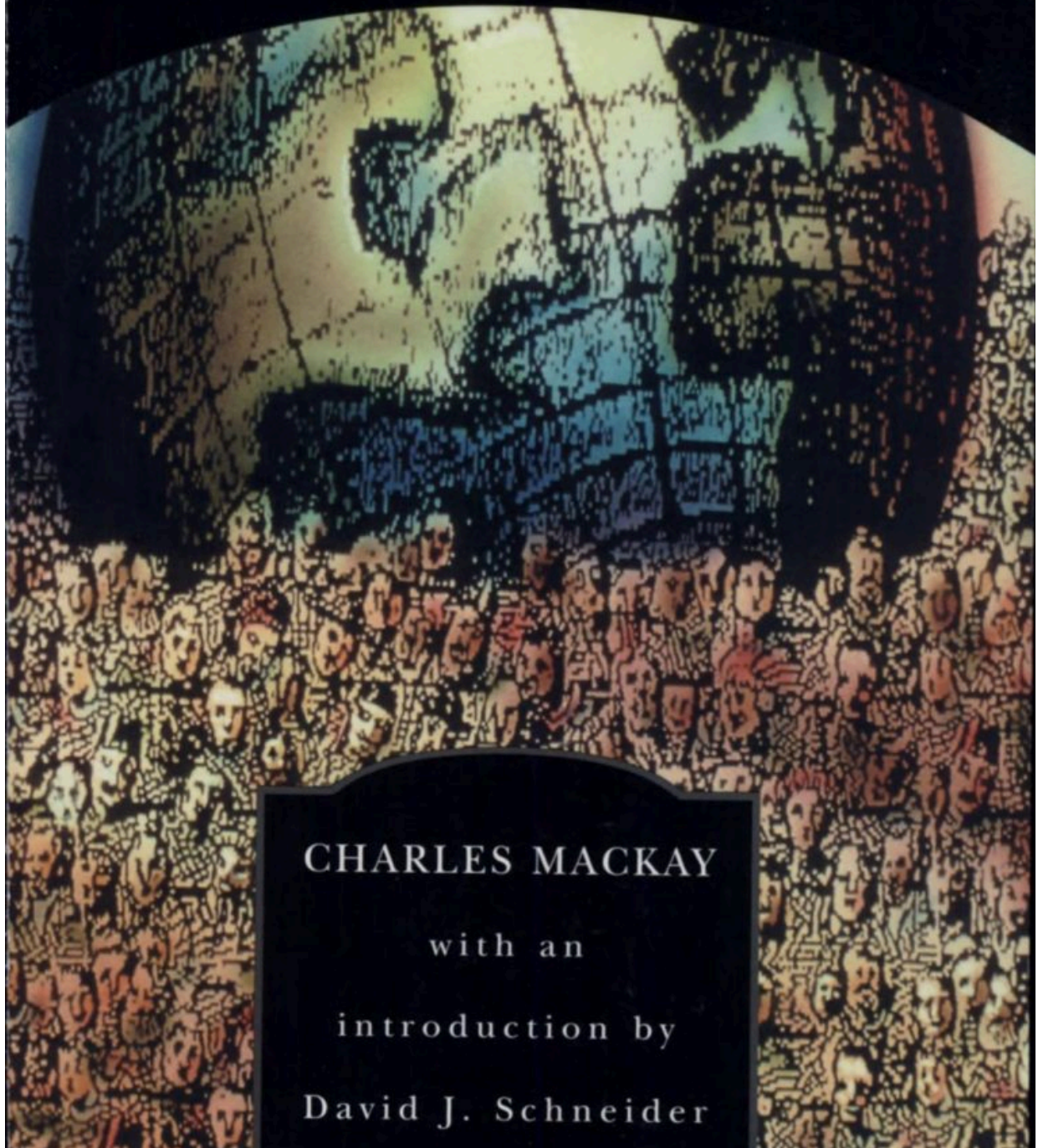
# **Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds by Charles Mackay – book review**

April 2, 2021



# EXTRAORDINARY POPULAR DELUSIONS AND THE MADNESS OF CROWDS

---



CHARLES MACKAY

with an

introduction by

David J. Schneider

I suppose you don't need a book to tell you how many men have climbed the mountain of moron countless times in the past. The same mistakes were made in the days of Charles Mackay (1814-1881) as they are made today. Men rush to the impossible peak, to summit the high crags of ignorance— the apparent destiny of most men.



In the days that follow, how will the great writers of our time use the power of the pen? How will the artist demonstrate the ignorance of men rushing to the government in hopes of a cure? A cure for what, I do not know. Methinks it is a cure for their worthless life.

So go now, ye morons of the world and take your injection. Put your name on the booster schedule, dawn your mask and double mask, make haste to your vaccination centers and kill yourself and your family.

I'm sure we don't need your genetic codes in our pool. I say goodbye to you and your family, to your children who have no viable future in the experimental vaccine culture. I say goodbye, not with malice or hatred, but with a kind, loving heart; like a mother who cries when their child enlists in the army during war time, knowing they will never return. Goodbye.



Published in 1841, Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds, is a glorious romp through the history of ignorant men and their schemes for money, long life, glory– but mostly money.

The classic writing style and wit is unmatched in today's throwaway culture. The ancient books referenced within have surely been locked away under the vatican lest their contents be revealed to the ignorant masses. Enjoy.

Here are my highlights:

Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds by Charles Mackay

Book last read: 2021-03-29 19:21:16

Percentage read: 100%

Chapter 6: National Delusions. 8

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.35%

Highlight: Men, it has been well said, think in herds; it will be seen that they go mad in herds, while they only recover their senses slowly, and one by one.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 1.62%

Highlight: Some in clandestine companies combine; Erect new stocks to trade beyond the line; With air and empty names beguile the town, And raise new credits first, then cry 'em down; Divide the empty nothing into shares, And set the crowd together by the ears. Defoe.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Annotation

Chapter progress: 1.76%

Highlight: At the age of seventeen he was tall, strong, and well made; and his face, although deeply scarred with the small-pox, was agreeable in its expression, and full of intelligence.

Notes: John Law

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.17%

Highlight: The finances of the country were in a state of the utmost disorder. A profuse and corrupt

monarch, whose profuseness and corruption were imitated by almost every functionary, from the highest to the lowest grade, had brought France to the verge of ruin.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.57%

Highlight: money, was wholly inadequate to the wants of a commercial country, and particularly cited the examples of Great Britain and Holland to show the advantages of paper. He used many sound arguments on the subject of credit, and proposed, as a means of restoring that of France, then at so low an ebb among the nations, that he should be allowed to set up a bank, which should have the management of the royal revenues, and issue notes, both on that and on landed security. He further proposed that this bank should be administered in the King's name, but subject to the control of commissioners, to be named by the States-General.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.71%

Highlight: The Regent appears to have been utterly astonished at his success, and gradually to have conceived the idea, that paper, which could so aid a metallic currency, could entirely supersede it.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 2.84%

Highlight: Law found that he lived under a despotic government, but he was not yet aware of the pernicious influence which such a government could exercise upon so delicate a framework as that of credit.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.25%

Highlight: People of every age and sex, and condition in life, speculated in the rise and fall of the Mississippi bonds.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 3.65%

Highlight: The price of shares sometimes rose ten or twenty per cent. in the course of a few hours, and many persons in the humbler walks of life, who had risen poor in the morning, went to bed in affluence.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.19%

Highlight: The looms of the country worked with unusual activity, to supply rich laces, silks, broad-cloth, and velvets, which being paid for in abundant paper, increased in price four-fold.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.33%

Highlight: New houses were built in every direction; an illusory prosperity shone over the land, and so dazzled the eyes of the whole nation that none could see the dark cloud on the horizon, announcing the storm that was too rapidly approaching.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.74%

Highlight: The Regent, who knew nothing whatever of the philosophy of finance, thought that a system which had produced such good effects could never be carried to excess. If five hundred millions of paper had been of such advantage, five hundred millions additional would be of still greater advantage.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 4.87%

Highlight: Vermalet, a jobber, who sniffed the coming storm, procured gold and silver coin to the amount of nearly a million of livres, which he packed in a farmer's cart, and covered over with hay and cow-dung. He then disguised himself in the dirty smock-frock, or blouse, of a peasant, and drove his precious load in safety into Belgium. From thence he soon found means to transport it to Amsterdam.

Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.01%

Highlight: It is inconceivable to those who were witnesses of the horrors of those times, and who look back upon them now as on a dream, that a sudden revolution did not break out – that Law and the Regent did not perish by a tragical death. They were both held in horror, but the people confined themselves to complaints; a sombre and timid despair, a stupid consternation, had seized upon all, and men's minds were too vile even to be capable of a courageous crime.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.01%

Highlight: Lord Stair, the English ambassador, said, that it was now impossible to doubt of the sincerity of Law's conversion to the Catholic religion; he had established the inquisition, after having given abundant evidence of his faith in transubstantiation, by turning so much gold into paper.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.55%

Highlight: These measures were productive of considerable advantage. All the population of Paris hastened to the bank, to get coin for their small notes; and silver becoming scarce, they were paid in copper.

#### Chapter 7: The Mississippi Scheme. 9

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 5.55%

Highlight: The crowds around the bank were so great, that hardly a day passed that some one was not pressed to death.

#### Chapter 8: The South Sea Bubble. 32

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.2%

Highlight: Nations, like individuals, cannot become desperate gamblers with impunity. Punishment is sure to overtake them sooner or later.

#### Chapter 8: The South Sea Bubble. 32

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 9.34%

Highlight: Is there no warmth in the despair of a plundered people? – no life and animation in the picture which might be drawn of the woes of hundreds of impoverished and ruined families? of the wealthy of yesterday become the beggars of to-day? of the powerful and influential changed into exiles and outcasts, and the voice of self-reproach and imprecation resounding from every corner of the land?

#### Chapter 9: The Tulipomania. 54

##### Highlight

Chapter progress: 11.5%

Highlight: Many persons grow insensibly attached to that which gives them a great deal of trouble, as a mother often loves her sick and ever-ailing child better than her more healthy offspring.

Chapter 13: Influence Of Politics And Religion On The Hair And Beard. 85

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.54%

Highlight: Speak with respect and honour Both of the beard and the beard's owner. HUDIBRAS

Chapter 13: Influence Of Politics And Religion On The Hair And Beard. 85

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.54%

Highlight: At one time, long hair was the symbol of sovereignty in Europe.

Chapter 13: Influence Of Politics And Religion On The Hair And Beard. 85

Highlight

Chapter progress: 18.81%

Highlight: Stowe, in writing of this period, asserts, on the authority of some more ancient chronicler, "that men, forgetting their birth, transformed themselves, by the length of their haire, into the semblance of woman kind;"

Chapter 14: Duels And Ordeals. 90

Highlight

Chapter progress: 23.27%

Highlight: A coward has often fought – a coward has often conquered, but a coward never forgave.

Chapter 14: Duels And Ordeals. 90

Highlight

Chapter progress: 24.36%

Highlight: The bonds of reason, though iron-strong, are easily burst through; but those of folly, though lithe and frail as the rushes by a stream, defy the stoutest heart to snap them asunder.

Chapter 15: The Love Of The Marvellous And The Disbelief Of The True. 114

Highlight

Chapter progress: 25.17%

Highlight: Of all the offspring of Time, Error is the most ancient, and is so old and familiar an acquaintance, that Truth, when discovered, comes upon most of us like an intruder, and meets the intruder's welcome.

Chapter 20: The Crusades .... 146

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.15%

Highlight: Thus, while Feudalism told them they had no rights in this world, Religion told them they had every right in the next.

Chapter 20: The Crusades .... 146

Highlight

Chapter progress: 33.96%

Highlight: Guibert de Nogent tells of a monk who made a large incision upon his forehead in the form of a cross, which he coloured with some powerful ingredient, telling the people that an angel had done it when he was asleep.

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Annotation

Chapter progress: 44.38%

Highlight: In many cities of Germany, as will be shown more fully in its due place hereafter, the average number of executions for this pretended crime, was six hundred annually, or two every day, if we leave out the Sundays, when, it is to be supposed, that even this madness refrained from its work.

Notes: Witchcraft

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Highlight

Chapter progress: 45.74%

Highlight: This devil presides at their Sabbaths, when they all kiss him and dance around him. He then envelopes them in total darkness, and they all, male and female, give themselves up to the grossest and most disgusting debauchery."

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Annotation

Chapter progress: 45.87%

Highlight: That all the members were forbidden to have connexion with women, but might give themselves up without restraint to every species of unmentionable debauchery.

Notes: Templars

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Highlight

Chapter progress: 46.41%

Highlight: Immediately a class of men sprang up in Europe, who made it the sole business of their lives to discover and burn the witches.

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Highlight

Chapter progress: 47.09%

Highlight: Luther and Calvin were as firm believers in witchcraft as Pope Innocent himself, and their followers showed themselves more zealous persecutors than the Romanists.

Chapter 21: The Witch Mania. 198

Highlight

Chapter progress: 49.8%

Highlight: . It was thought that witches could not weep more than three tears, and those only from the left eye.

Chapter 22: The Slow Poisoners. 249

Highlight

Chapter progress: 55.89%

Highlight: those found guilty of it, were to be boiled to death.

Chapter 23: Haunted Houses. 263

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.11%

Highlight: It is to be hoped that the day is not far distant when lawgivers will teach the people by some more direct means, and prevent the recurrence of delusions like these, and many worse, which might be cited, by securing to every child born within their dominions an education in accordance with the advancing state of civilization.

Chapter 24: The Third Volume. 276

Highlight

Chapter progress: 62.38%

Highlight: Three causes especially have excited our discontent; and, by impelling us to seek for remedies for the irremediable, have bewildered us in a maze of madness and error. These are death, toil, and ignorance of the future – the doom of man upon this sphere, and for which he shows his antipathy by his love of life, his longing for abundance, and his craving curiosity to pierce the secrets of the days to come.

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 76.73%

Highlight: Nobody would believe that they were possessors of the philosopher's stone, if it were once suspected that they did not know how to procure bread for their subsistence.

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 81.19%

Highlight: but he could not long continue to live so magnificently upon the funds he had brought from Italy; and the philosopher's stone, though it promised all for the wants of the morrow, never brought anything for the necessities of to-day.

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.26%

Highlight: If men could bring themselves to look upon Death in this manner, living well and wisely till her inevitable approach, how vast a store of grief and vexation would they spare themselves!

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 90.26%

Highlight: If a swarm of bees alight in your garden, some very high honour and great joys await you.

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 92.69%

Highlight: according to Montegre, whose account we quote was so enraptured with this ill usage, that nothing but the hardest blows would satisfy her. While a fellow of herculean strength was beating her with all his might with a heavy bar of iron, she kept continually urging him to renewed exertion. The harder he struck the better she liked it, exclaiming all the while, "Well done, brother; well done; oh, how pleasant it is! what good you are doing me! courage, my brother, courage; strike harder; strike harder still!

Chapter 54: George Agricola. 309

Highlight

Chapter progress: 99.46%

Highlight: She was a flower of light, living upon sunbeams.

No Comments



# THE SUNFLOWER CLOCK by Athanasius Kircher

March 30, 2021



**Figure Intro.3.** The sunflower clock. *Source:* Athanasius Kircher, *Magnes, sive de arte magnetica*, 2nd ed. (Cologne, 1643). Courtesy of Special Collections, Stanford University Libraries.

Heliocentric time device.

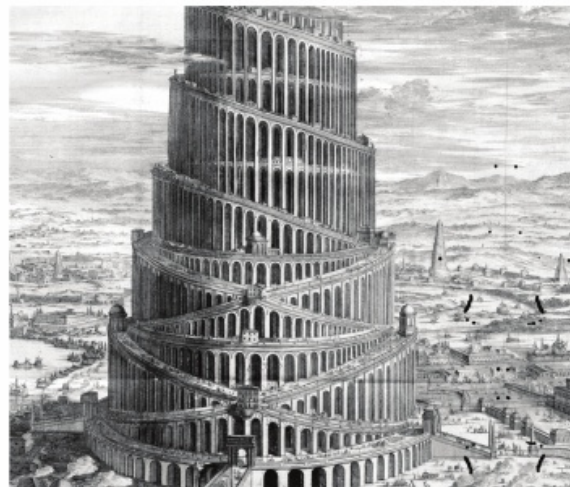


**Figure Intro.3.** The sunflower clock. *Source:* Athanasius Kircher, *Magnetes, sive de arte magnetica*, 2nd ed. (Cologne, 1643). Courtesy of Special Collections, Stanford University Libraries.

No Comments

# The Tower Of Babel Moment by Joseph P. Farrell – book review

March 29, 2021



The amazing evidence of linguistic monogenesis, one mother language of the planet from ancient prehistory purposely confused by God to stem the power of the people. Linguistic punctuated equilibrium; the leap of language that matches the strides of evolutionary development exactly.

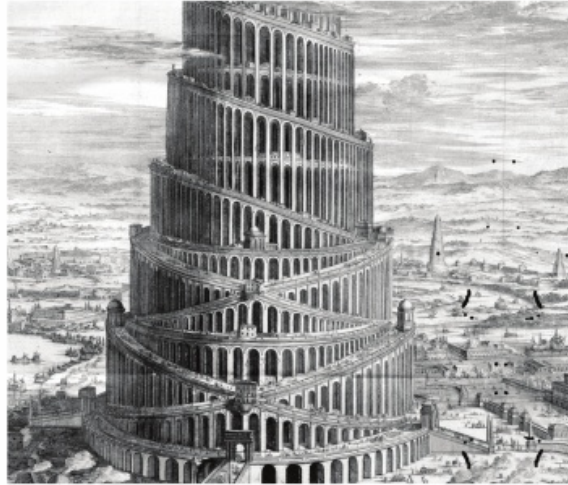
Matching petroglyphs from around the world, similar stories that codify the scattering of language and culture. The twists and turns of prehistory and our current climax of humanity.

The battle of the Titans, Gigantic warriors of Nimrod, of Saturn, of Ea the sun god. United by one language— one singular intention, a mathematical thought — to build a Tower that harnesses the power of earth, the physics of the solar system, the toroidal forces of our entire galaxy!

# The Tower of Babel Moment

Lore, Language, Leibniz, and Lunacy

Joseph P. Farrell



omg! what a read!

A fantastic journey of discovery and world expanding speculation.

One of the best things about reading Joseph P. Farrell are his bibliography references. A treasure trove of educational booty. The large format of this physical book; I felt like I was reading the prospectus of a grand company, or some custom folio made purposely for my singular purview.

<https://www.lulu.com/en/us/shop/joseph-p-farrell/the-tower-of-babel-moment/paperback/product-gq2g2y.html>

No Comments

# **COSMIC MEMORY – RUDOLF STEINER – book review**

March 26, 2021



# Cosmic Memory

the story of Atlantis, Lemuria,  
and the division of the sexes

RUDOLF STEINER

Have you ever wondered how plants and animals on the Sun, Saturn, and Moon; in the form of aetheric, astral, and physical energy evolved from living minerals?

If so, perhaps you will like this book by Rudolf Steiner.

**Cosmic Memory (Prehistory of Earth and Man) by Rudolf Steiner**

Let's face it; In the last year you have been forced to concede that anything is possible. **THE MORONS COVER THE CHILDREN'S FACE and INJECT THEM WITH MYSTERY FLUIDS FROM THE CORPORATE STATE.** 25 Mar 2021 pldg

Read and attempt to understand this far-out book.

To be honest, I don't understand this book. For some reason I kept on reading through the seven cycles of sun, saturn and moon, through the dense fog and illogical world of the Atlanteans, all the way to present day. It was a tireless romp. Thankfully, I was rewarded at the end during the Questions Answered chapter.

I was told I wouldn't understand, that the book would work on me through dreams, much like the Fullness of the Gospel.

One thing is certain: **THE MORONS WILL BE REJECTED FROM THE ASTRAL REALM.**

Have a great day.

*I was inspired to read this book by Dark Journalist and Gigi Young:*



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Sx2BNoOE\\_3k](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/Sx2BNoOE_3k)

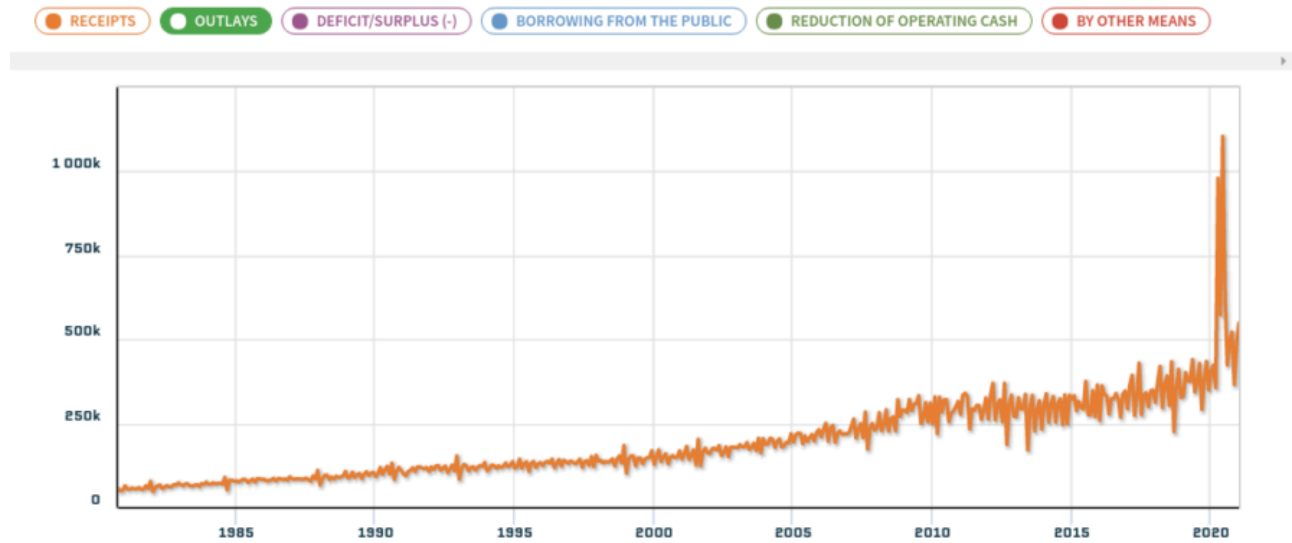


No Comments



# US TREASURY THEFT

March 24, 2021

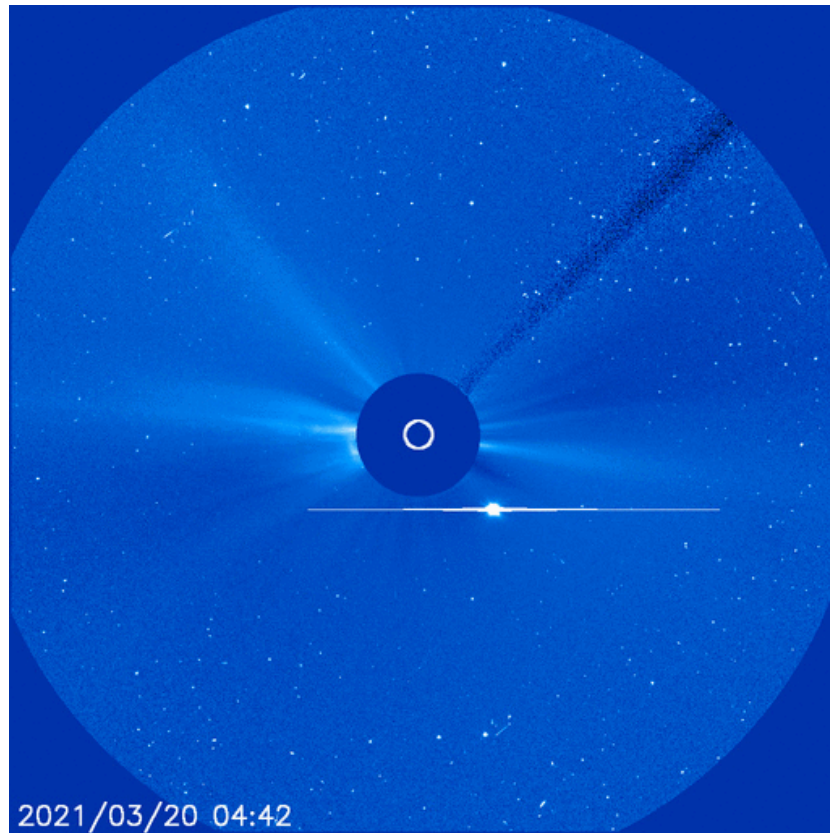


The 2008 crash doesn't even register. What the fuck is going on.

No Comments

# END OF AMERICA

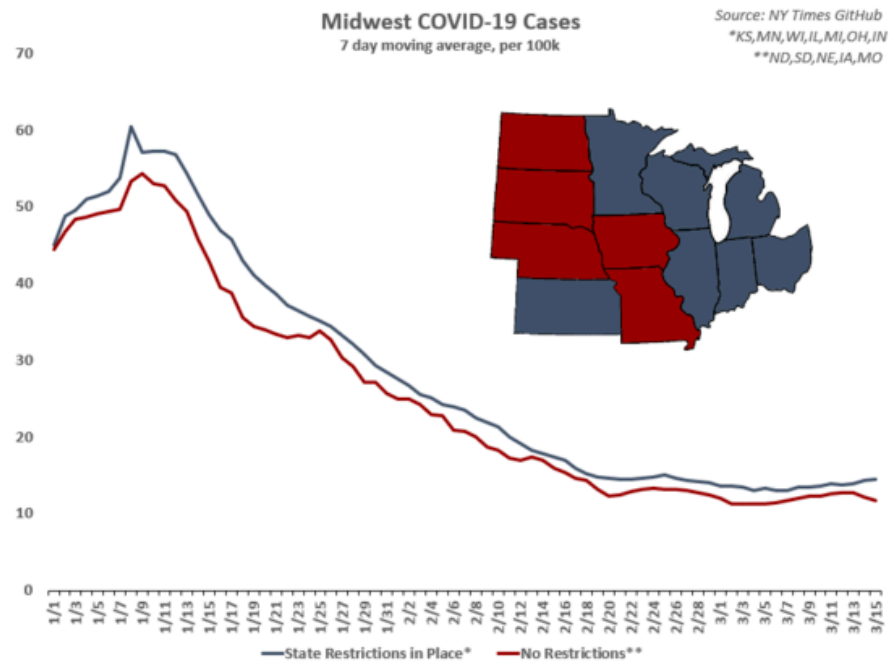
March 22, 2021



No Comments

# CDC BULLSHIT COVID-19 SCIENCE

March 19, 2021



No Comments

# HELL DOTH WAIT FOR THOSE WHO VACCINATE covid memoir

March 15, 2021

Fools support the dollar empire, in league and step with Satan's army, to vaccinate the carnal twit.  
Money money money is all you see, and now you are sterile as a cat's eye can be.

Your children are brain dead to the face.

They cannot procreate.

They are dead in soul and vein.

Because you made friends with Saddam Hussein.

And sent the scuds flying through the main.

Corporate crooks are now the dames.

And your children cannot procreate.

Hell doth wait for those who vaccinate.

No Comments

# VICTORY GARDEN

March 8, 2021



DEFEAT ALL LIZARDS

No Comments

# MORONS PER MINUTE

March 7, 2021

Stats for death bloom.

No Comments

# NOTHING NEW UNDER THE SUN – DECEPTION AND LIES

March 7, 2021



Comments

Twencil

March 7, 2021

Job 30:1



# Gateway Portal Nearing Completion

March 3, 2021

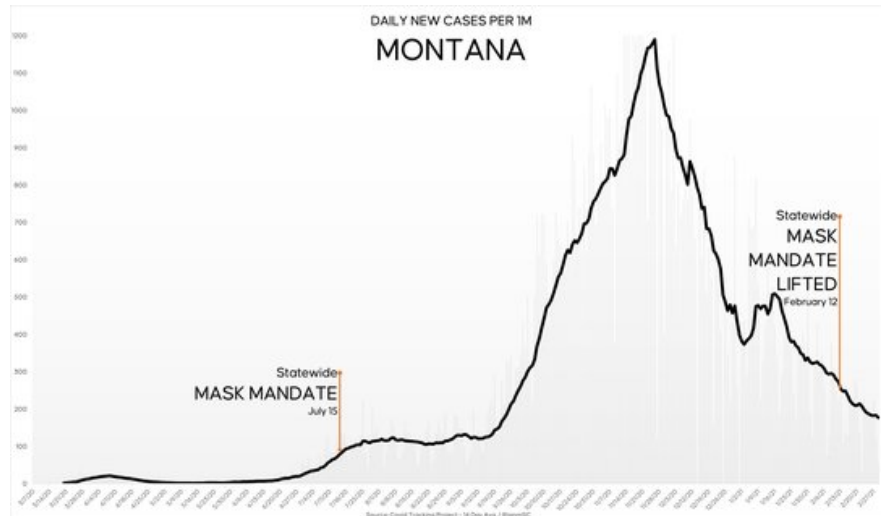


Activation imminent

No Comments

# MORONS BE DAMNED

March 3, 2021



## Comments

Twencil

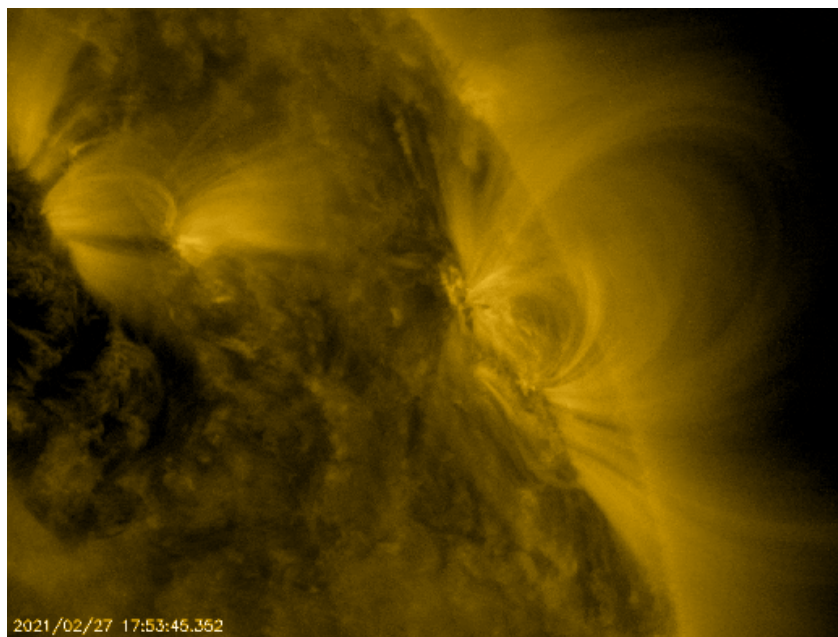
March 3, 2021

DO THE MORONS EVEN KNOW HOW TO READ A CHART? OXYGEN DEPRIVATION AND FLUORIDE IN WATER.

# Spaceweather.com

February 28, 2021

Hasten the time, Father.



No Comments

**End Prison Planet. End the lockdown. Stop ruining people's lives. REMOVE FACE MASK**

February 24, 2021



**Debbie Starkey**

Moss Ridge Estates · 11 hr ago



# LOCKDOWN

## IN THE USA IS OVER.

### AS OF THIS DATE THE FOLLOWING WILL OCCUR:

- Masks are no longer mandatory.
- Social Distancing is no longer required.
- Plastic Barriers are no longer required.
- Social Circles and Boundaries are no longer required.

We the Citizens of the United States of America are now back in charge of our lives effective **March 1, 2021** as the USA returns to normal. All businesses are to return to business as usual removing all COVID requirements for their employees and customers.

For Citizens that have immune issues, are older or are just worried about COVID, you are free to continue self-isolating and practicing the above guidelines as you see fit.

We the Citizens of the United States of America are now free to make our own health decisions effective **March 1, 2021**. You may choose to live your life based on your own decisions for your own health. If we all take action effective **March 1st** We the People of the United States of America will take control of our nation back from our government and they cannot stop us.

**We have Power in Numbers!**

Please share with everyone possible on social media and post in

**Breaking lockdowns.** I have heard that there is going to be a nationwide lockdown protest (peaceful of course) on March 1st. Does anyone know what local businesses are going to be participating? Supposedly the participating



Add a comment...

## Comments



Twencil

February 24, 2021

End lockdown and ridiculous face mask. Yours truly, Debbie.



# **Moongate: Suppressed Findings of the US Space Program by Brian William book review**

February 6, 2021

# MOONGATE:

Suppressed Findings of the U.S. Space Program

The NASA-Military Cover-Up

By William L. Brian II



Before men stepped on the moon the neutral point of gravity between Earth and Lunar orbit was carefully calculated by aeronautical engineers and amateur space enthusiast all over the planet. Everybody agreed, using Newton's Laws and the Inverse Square calculation, the 'neutral point' was between 20,000 – 25,000 miles from the moon. The small differences in this calculation well within tolerance of safety.

It wasn't considered a mystery. Everybody was confident Newton had this figured way back in 1666. The moon has  $1/6$  the gravity of earth.

The 'neutral point' is where gravity 'pulling' from the earth would equal the gravity 'pulling' from the moon. You can see how pivotal this calculation is for any spacecraft attempting to orbit, much less, land people on the moon.

Problems with this calculation quickly manifested during the 1960's as Russia and the US sent many many unmanned probes to the moon. They kept missing, crashing, and skipping off into space forever lost to the abyss of space/time.

Something is wrong. The moon has  $1/6$  gravity of earth. Everybody knows that. Why is the neutral point so elusive to our infallible NASA scientists?

Houston, we have a problem.

The problem is, NASA is a DOD organization full of occult Nazis and high level masonic magicians that refuse to come forward with the truth.

# MOONGATE:

Suppressed Findings of the U.S. Space Program

The NASA-Military Cover-Up

By William L. Brian II



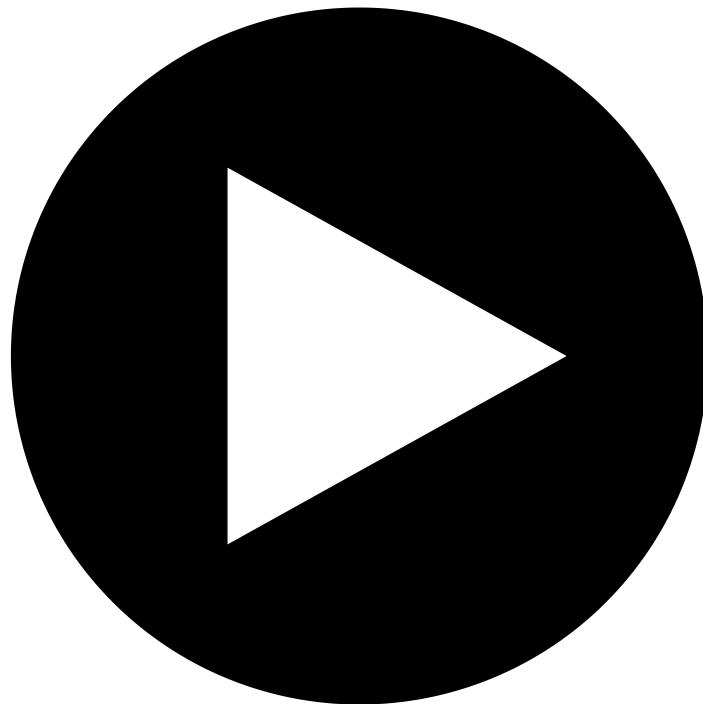
The problem is, NASA knows the gravity on the Moon is NOT 1/6 of earth.

The problem is, NASA knows the atmosphere of the moon is NOT a vacuum.

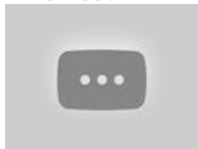
The problem is, NASA is a Nazi organization. A masonic lodge of Nazi dicks.

Even Wernher von Braun, the lead Nazi developer at NASA, admitted the neutral point between Earth and the Moon is closer to 43,000 miles, all but revealing the lie of 1/6 gravity on the moon.

Enjoy this wonderful book by Brian William: Moongate



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/9HQfauGJaTs>



Does this look right to you? If chemical rockets were used to lift the Lunar Module off the surface, where is the rocket plume?

What kind of anti-gravity tech are the NASA Nazis hiding?

## Comments

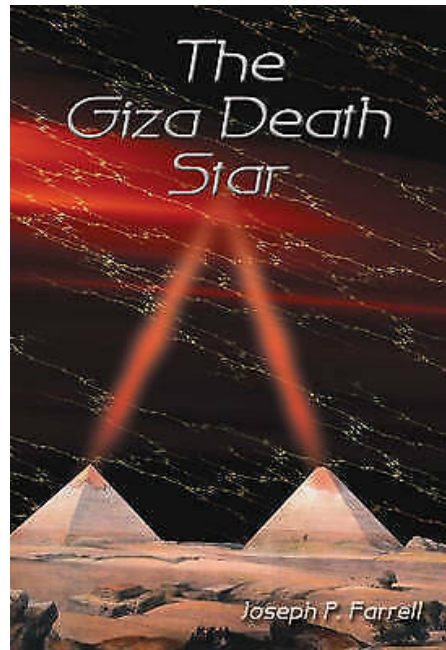
Clementine

February 6, 2021

After reading this book it is easy to conclude that the "7 Minutes of Terror" pitched to the ignorant American public by NASA Nazis during the Mars rover descent to surface is a LIE.

# The Giza Death Star by Joseph P. Farrell book review

February 4, 2021



Do you think The Great Pyramid of Giza was originally built as a sarcophagus– The ancient tomb of Cheops (Khufu) attempting to circumvent death?



Just look at the majesty of the thing. The absolute perfection of its construction, its inexplicable interior chambers, the repeating patterns of earth, our galaxy, and the universe built into every aspect of the remaining structure.

To think there was ever an Egyptologist that looked at this marvel and said, “Big ass grave marker. Yup, that’s what it is.” I mean, it’s absolutely ridiculous.

What the hell is the Pyramid(s) at Giza? What a fantastic brain fuck. It feels so good to let loose the teachings of static morons and begin to contemplate paleoancient physics and the lost civilization(s) of our planet.



A physics that is well above our current understanding. A science purposely distorted by modern day powers to keep us in the dark. A secret knowledge that can be used to harness the power of our planet through resonate frequencies, solar magnetic ley lines and galactic gravitational forces.

The unified theory of our condition made manifest in a... weapon.

Aw man. What a downer. It's just another goddamn DOD project.

The sobering conclusion is right in your face. Where are the missing trillions? Most likely being funneled into some horrible death-ray project not dissimilar to The Giza Death Star.

What will remain after the cataclysmic ending of our epoch? The very same DOD installations that will destroy our future.

Have a nice day.

A fantastic read for a fantastic time. **The Giza Death Star by Joseph P. Farrell.**



Joseph P. Farrell

### **Some of my highlights:**

"And to know the science of music is nothing else than this – to know how all things are ordered, and how God's design has assigned each its place; for the ordered skill in which each and all... are wrought together into a single whole yields a divinely musical harmony..."

"An Archaeology of Mass Destruction"

"Atlantis is the missing piece in the puzzle of WWII, it is the beginning and ending of the war."

"the traditions relating to these monuments are unanimous in claiming that they are relics of a former elemental science, founded upon principles of which we are now ignorant."

"Finally, we will explore the evidence that suggests that certain governments and secret societies are actively and secretly pursuing the reconstruction of the science and technology that made the Giza Death Star possible."

"Once again, the basic historiographical presupposition underlying this method is that there was an ancient Very High Civilization of such technical and scientific sophistication that it surpassed even contemporary civilization in those respects..."

"Matter is one, soul is one, and God is one."

"for once the observer was left out of the mathematical model, God and Space appeared to be the same entity"

"As will be seen subsequently, the Great Pyramid was designed not only as a crystal and a mirror, but employed precisely such a plasma, drawing upon the energy of the sun, the solar system, and galaxy itself, as well as upon the energy that propels the sun: thermonuclear fusion."

"as in the Hermetica, the 'gibberish' could be the apparent result of a less scientifically sophisticated legacy civilization trying to preserve and understand the achievements and physics of a more sophisticated antecedent."

"In theoretical physics, simply being brilliant is not enough. One must also be able to generate new ideas, some of them bizarre, which are essential to the process of scientific discovery."

"General Relativity does not explain how a large mass warps space; it only asserts that it does."

"Hence, if we do not want to introduce new laws of nature, there are only two energy sources available: gravitation and annihilation."

"and, since HAARP broadcasts within the frequency of the human brain, behavior modification."

"if one measures the perimeter of the base of the Pyramid and divides it by twice the height, one will get a result approximating the value of PI to five decimal places."

"at exactly noon during the spring equinox, due to the precise angles of its faces, it casts no shadow whatsoever."

"there is so much stone mass in the pyramid that the interior temperature is constant and equals the average temperature of the earth, 68 degrees Fahrenheit."

"The average height of land above sea level is approximately 5449 inches, which is also the Pyramid's height."

"Dunn points out that the design of the inner chambers and passageways of the Great Pyramid seem to connote some purely functional purpose having little to do with the death-resurrection-Osiris mythology of ancient Egypt."

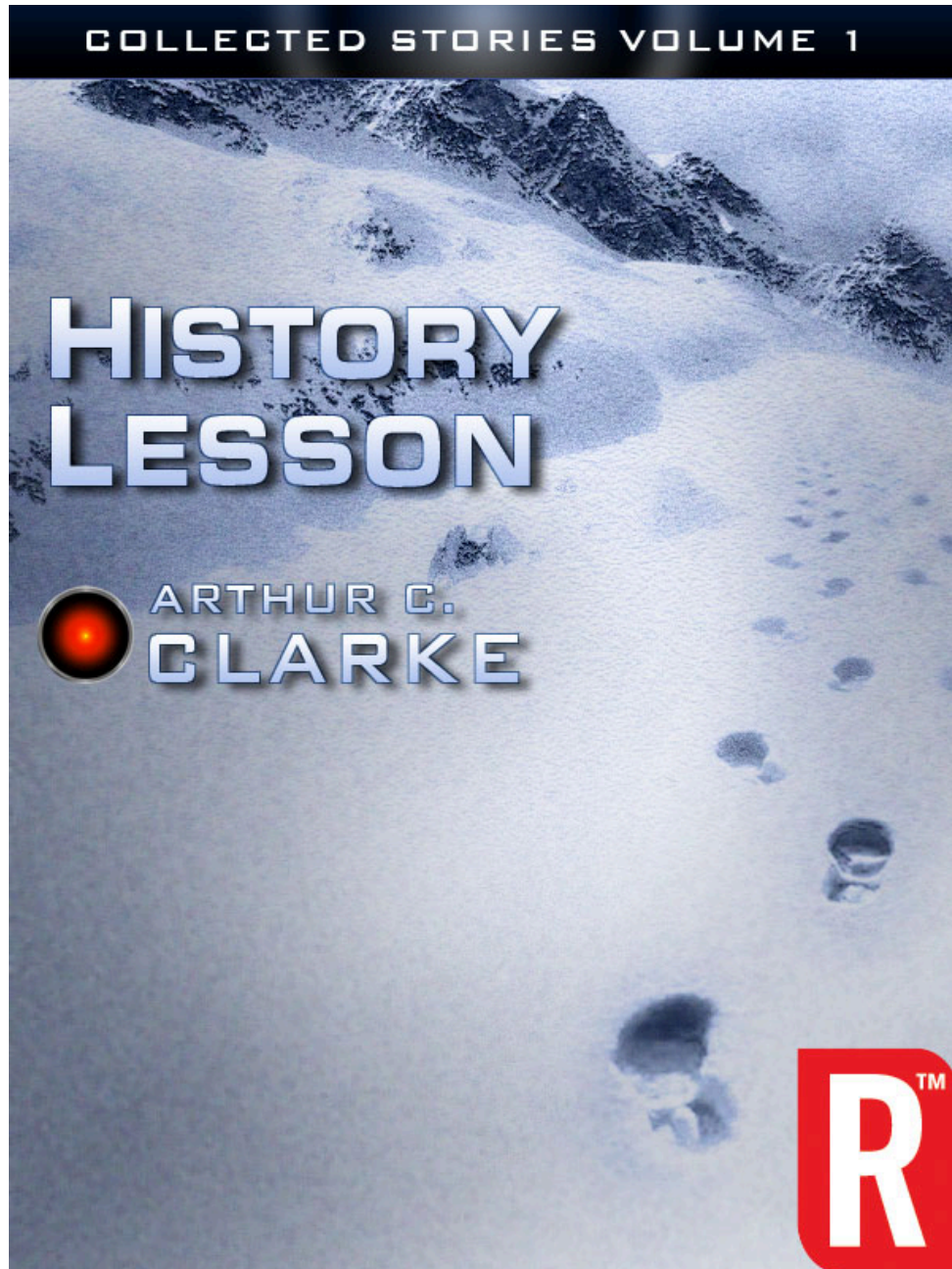
"The message it was intended to convey after its destruction was a moral one, not a scientific or prophetic one."

"Military projects, however, are well-known for both size and expense, and human nature being what it is, I see no reason why the same should not have been true in ancient times."

No Comments

# The Collected Stories of Arthur C. Clarke book review

January 30, 2021



Too often I chastise myself for reading escapism sci-fi. Lord knows I've spent countless hours with my head in the stars. Nevertheless, given the current state of the planet, you can hardly blame yourself for picking up a book and floating away.

It is surprising how poignant and appropriate stories of galactic governments and Utopian dreams reflect the sad predicament we find ourselves in today.

The obvious propaganda for one world government and their lies about food scarcity, environmental disaster, art, and human consciousness is appalling.

Is Arthur C. Clarke a prophet of predictive programming inserted into our society to prepare us for the Overlord takeover?

When viewing this fantastic collection in retrospect, I believe that's exactly what the author intended. If Arthur C. Clarke and his naive vision of the future could comprehend the wickedness, lies, and secrecy the technocracy contains, I'm certain he would have written more tales about the hero destroying the centerpiece of control, AI, the robots, and mind-control of the masses.

This collection is an absolute pleasure. The short story form is easily digested by the twenty-first century scatterbrain like me. Only a few minutes of attention is required for each fantastic tale. Have fun.



Arthur C. Clarke

**My highlights:**

"In the title story of this collection, Earth has entered its final ice age precipitated by the cooling of the sun. In this forbidding climate, a small tribe of nomadic human survivors travels toward the equator ahead of glaciers moving down from the North Pole, carrying with them a handful of relics from the 21st century and racing against the ice to preserve them from annihilation. This collection is a showcase of groundbreaking stories that wrestle with the moral, psychological, and ethical implications of scientific advancement."

"And as C. S. Lewis (creator of both superb science fiction and fantasy) once remarked to me: 'Who are the people most opposed to escapism? Jailors!'"

"For the first time in his life he was thinking seriously about the difference between left and right."

"Will and Ariel Durant's Story of Civilisation: 'Civilisation is an interlude between Ice Ages', and observes 'the next one is already overdue; perhaps global warming has arrived just in time to save us.'"

"It could perform only the lower grades of intellectual work and it lacked such purely human characteristics as initiative, intuition, and all emotions."

"The builders of Comarre had cared nothing for good or evil—and the machines had been their faithful servants."

"He could see the flaws in these synthetic worlds, could observe how all the critical faculties of the mind were numbed while an endless stream of simple but vivid emotions was poured into it."

"Altruism? Don't be a fool! You did it to bolster up your own good opinion of yourself—so much more important than anyone else's!"

"I said I've always tried to act like a civilised man—and a civilised man should always know when to get drunk."

"Three days without food, it is said, is long enough to remove most of the subtle differences between a civilised man and a savage." — Prepare for the food crisis.

"The only way to conquer imaginary fears was to face them boldly; he would have to do that now."

"Because we have made no machines, because we have turned our backs upon the stars and are content with our own world, don't think we have been completely idle. Here in Shastar we have evolved a way of life that I do not think has ever been surpassed. We have studied the art of living; ours is the first aristocracy in which there are no slaves. That is our achievement, by which history will judge us."

"It has happened before, and it will happen again. Shastar will go the way of Babylon and Carthage and New York. The future is built on the rubble of the past; wisdom lies in facing that fact, not in fighting against it."

"The person one loves never really exists, but is a projection focused through the lens of the mind onto whatever screen it fits with least distortion."

"No one had ever told her, and she had not yet discovered, that when one has to ask 'Am I really in love?' the answer is always 'No'."

"It was good to be alive; it was better to be young; it was best of all to be in love."

“Yet he still thought of them as his inferiors, for to have lived in a city—however beautiful, however brilliantly designed—was to Brant one of the symbols of barbarism.”

“What you need now is more practice—and above all, more experience.”

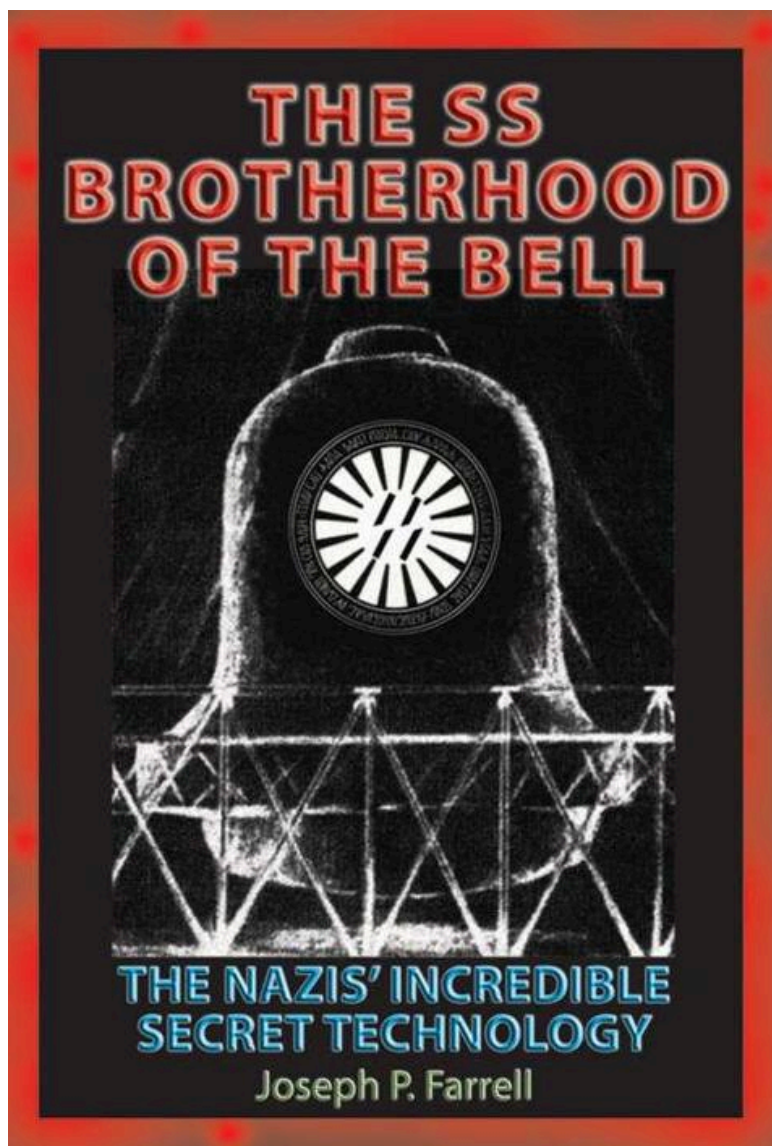
“Great art and domestic bliss are mutually incompatible.”

“This was the pause when history held its breath, the hushed moment between the lightning flash and the advent of the first concussion.”

No Comments

# SS Brotherhood of the Bell by Joseph P. Farrell book review

January 28, 2021



Just a few short months ago the revelations found in this book would have been more difficult, if not impossible, for me to accept. This book introduces the Two Space Program hypothesis and public consumption physics. One being appropriate for public disclosure and the other a deeply held secret of technology and alchemical science used to forward the very essence of evil, death, and destruction.

Hitler was the illegitimate son of a Rothschild. Germany was the first to detonate atomic weapons before the end of WWII. Kennedy was killed by Secret Nazi forces pulling the strings of the CIA, FBI, big oil, equity markets and international banking.



The Nazi empire that was purposely established in the US following the war has now reached its apex.

Today, it is no secret the CIA, FBI, NSA, DOD... are open Nazi organizations bound and determined to follow through with the death and destruction of everything we hold dear.

Good luck.



**“And remember, Carol, the last card is the alien card. We are going to have to build space-based weapons against aliens, and all of it is a lie.”**

## **Wernher von Braun**

### **My highlights:**

“Like many others examining the “suicide” of Geli Raubal, Stevenson speculates that Adolf Hitler, in a fit of blind rage after Geli had threatened to expose the fact that his grandmother had born a child from Baron Rothschild of Vienna, had killed his niece with a pistol, and then fled the scene in panic, and appealed to Bormann for Help.”

“After all, who would believe that such an extensive network of Nazis still existed so long after the war? And who would believe that the American intelligence community was in cahoots with it?”

“In 1943, while World War Two was raging in its full fury, an American author published a little-known and long-forgotten book called The Thousand Year Conspiracy: Secret Germany Behind the Mask. The author’s name was Paul Winkler, and he sought to explain the most fundamental mystery of World War Two – and indeed, in a certain sense, of World War One as well – and that was, what on earth had happened to the Germans?”

“Various conspiracy researchers have pointed out that there seems to be some “rogue” element within the American (and to a lesser extent, other nations’) intelligence services, acting on its own and often counter to its host nation’s national interest, and following its own more-often-than-not murky agenda.”

“Unless one is to believe the Nazis’ own Thule Society-inspired belief that the white Aryan race is ultimately of extraterrestrial origin, the indicators seem preponderantly to point to terrestrial, and most probably German origins for the technology.”

“The entire development arc of the radio tube, from Edison’s first experiments with filament for his incandescent lightbulb to the vacuum tubes that formed the switching mechanisms of ENIAC, lasted about fifty years. The development of the silicon transistor seemed to come upon us in a matter of months. And, had I not seen the silicon wafers from the Roswell crash with my own eyes, held them in my own hands talked about them with Hermann Oberth, Wernher von Braun, or Hans Kohler, and heard the reports from these now dead scientists of the meetings between Nathan Twining, Vannevar Bush, and researchers at Bell Labs, I would have thought the invention of the transistor was a miracle. I now know how it came about.”

No Comments

# The Visit. Alphabet Inc.gov

January 26, 2021



I came out against The Mask on social media and the FBI visited my home on Jan 20, 2021. I'm not exactly sure what they wanted as I didn't allow them to say much. It was the rookie goons, a male and female dressed in standard business casual, wearing the latest in N95 face mask technology.

The female stayed on my flank waiting to take me out in case I drew down. The male wanted to tell me I "looked agitated". I yelled something about my First Amendment rights and they seemed to get the picture. I told the male to REMOVE HIS FACE MASK.

**A quick side note here: IT IS NOT APPROPRIATE TO APPROACH SOMEBODY'S HOME WITH YOUR MASK ON.**

The male lifted his mask ever so slightly away from his goon face. I saw the fear in his eyes. He's afraid of the air. Good luck, man.

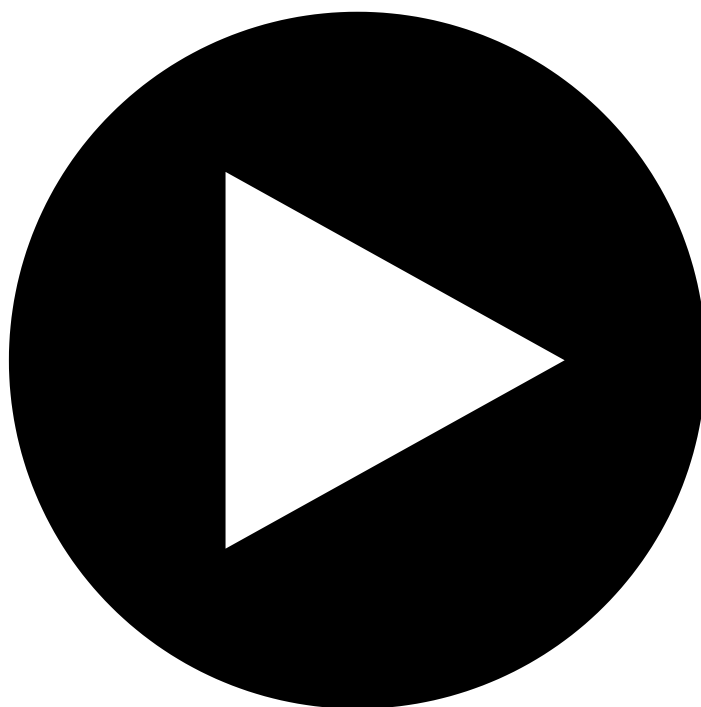
**Hope your SS squad moves up in rank soon.**

FBI Wellness Check

No Comments

# SELF RESPECT

January 25, 2021



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/3pWc9IzDp8I>



No Comments

# **MASK CHARTS by Rational Ground**

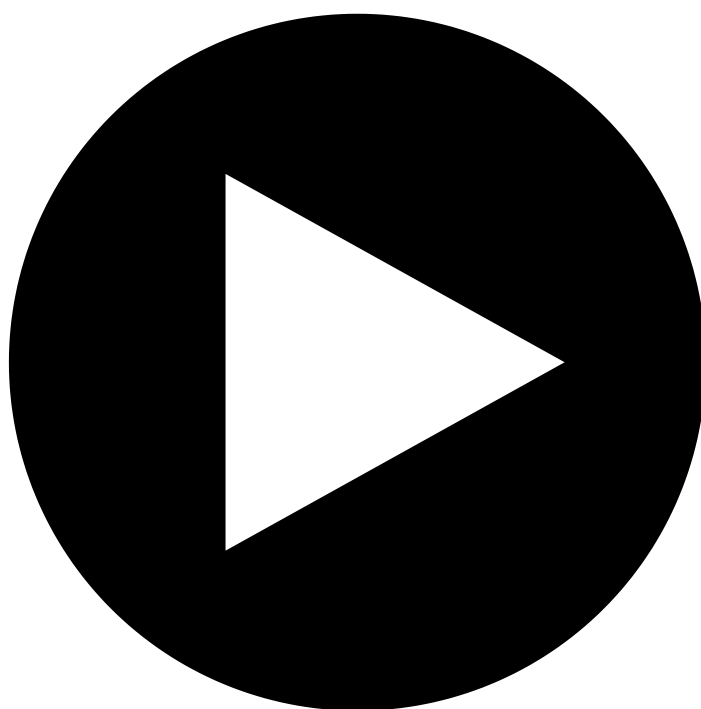
January 21, 2021

<https://rationalground.com/mask-charts/>

No Comments

# WEDDING MARCH 2021 Mendelssohn Texas Romantic

January 19, 2021





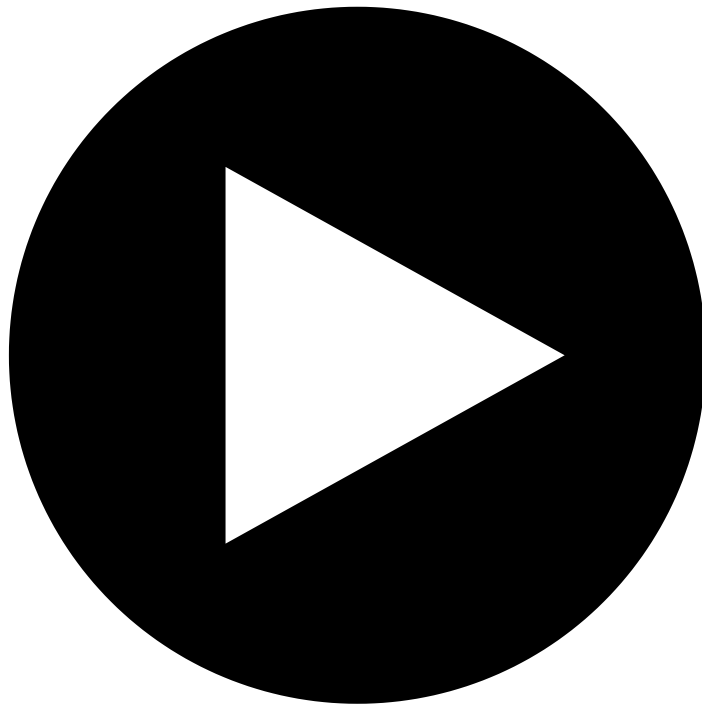
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/v7lQmK1PaPQ>



No Comments

# COVER YOUR FACE

January 18, 2021



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/ZnAIYQVD9-Y>



No Comments

# HEALTH AUTHORITY CONTACT INFORMATION 2021

January 18, 2021



<https://youtu.be/wwKO51OdwwA>

*This link illegally removed, banned, censored by Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# WHO ARE THE LIZARD PEOPLE? 2021

January 17, 2021



<https://youtu.be/g6KzvFperZI>

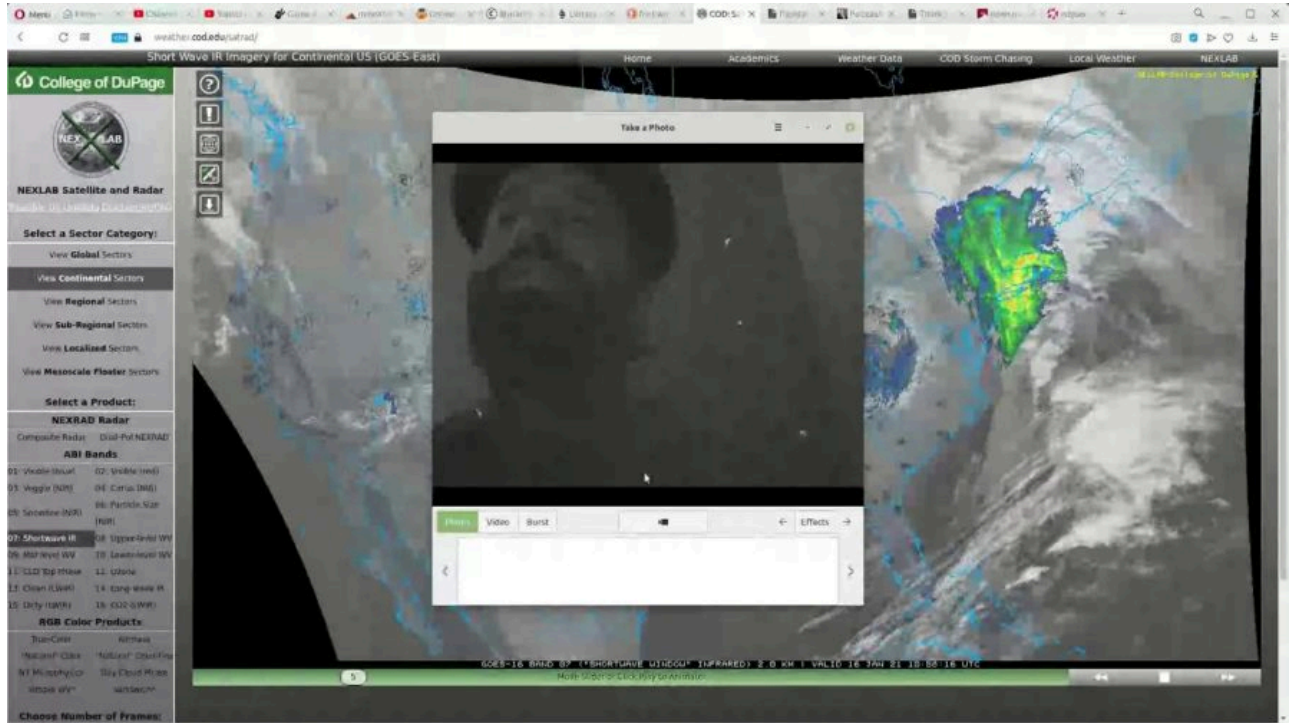
*Video removed by Alphabet Inc.gov. More info about illegal Youtube censure here >*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# MANIFEST A WORLD...

January 16, 2021



<https://youtu.be/6pqnHB0PaaQ>

No Comments



# OFFICIAL DECLARATION by AMERICAN CITIZEN 2021

January 15, 2021



<https://youtu.be/ii7a3Jqqlss>

*Video removed by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. Illegal official declaration censure here >  
<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

## Comments

zadec

August 15, 2023

This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:  
<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>

# THE ELF OF Japheth

January 14, 2021



<https://youtu.be/YP5VXvnCya8>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# JOSANNA

January 14, 2021



<https://youtu.be/mtq4Hquz9xQ>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# A THOUSAND LIES

January 13, 2021

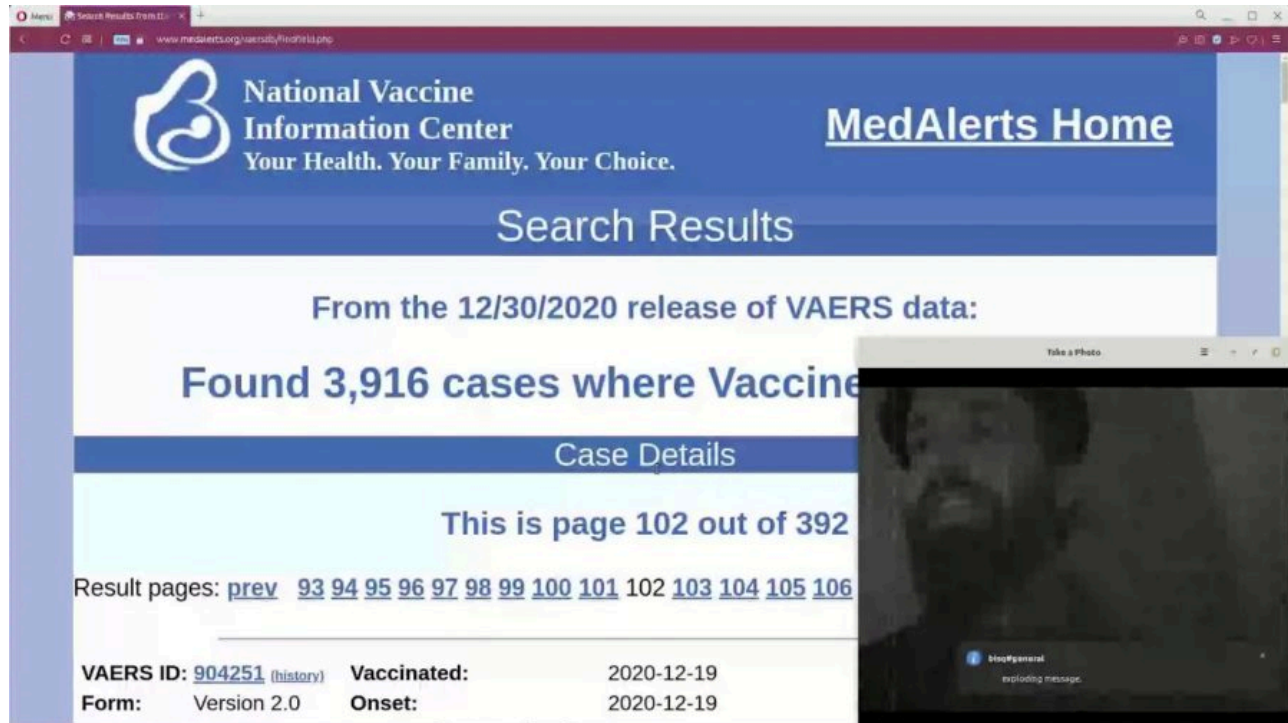


<https://youtu.be/yXyv3wqTyEo>

No Comments

# BAG ON HEAD MORON ADVICE

January 13, 2021



Search Results

From the 12/30/2020 release of VAERS data:

**Found 3,916 cases where Vaccined**

Case Details

This is page 102 out of 392

Result pages: [prev](#) [93](#) [94](#) [95](#) [96](#) [97](#) [98](#) [99](#) [100](#) [101](#) [102](#) [103](#) [104](#) [105](#) [106](#)

VAERS ID: <a href="#">904251</a> ( <a href="#">history</a> )	Vaccinated:	2020-12-19
Form: Version 2.0	Onset:	2020-12-19

[https://youtu.be/kCxnJxlmX\\_g](https://youtu.be/kCxnJxlmX_g)

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# COVER FACE OF CONDEMNED

January 12, 2021



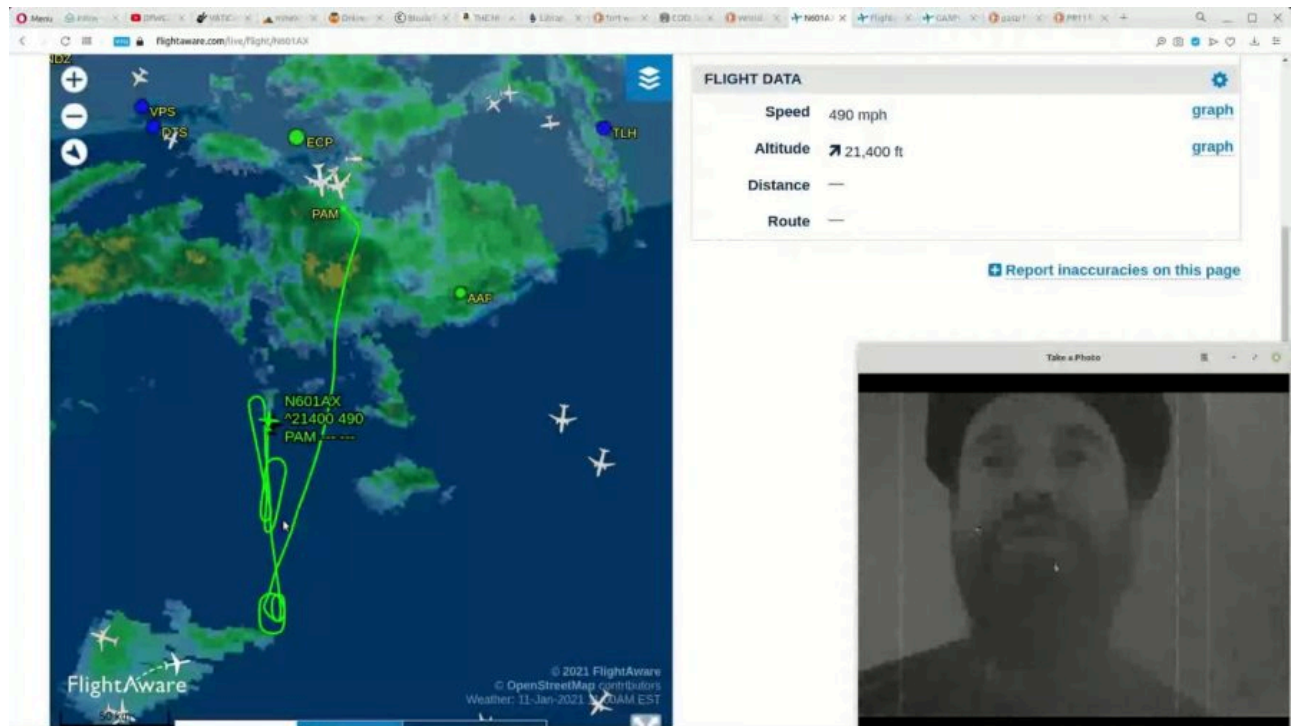
<https://youtu.be/XYN2DD-22EA>

No Comments

# LEVIATHAN LOCATED in GULF OF MEXICO revelations

## 12:13

January 11, 2021



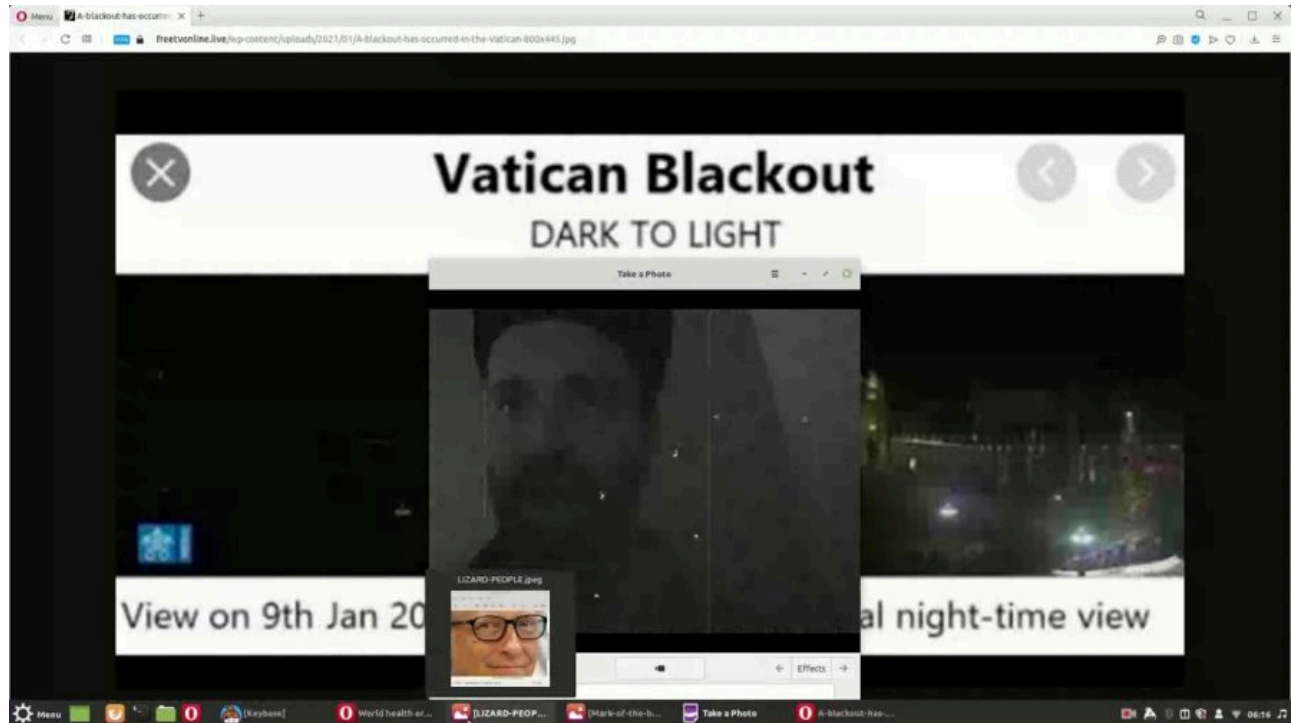
<https://youtu.be/cpU6MzONck8>

No Comments



# VATICAN CEREMONY GONE WRONG

January 11, 2021



[https://youtu.be/ndZxbO\\_AqHg](https://youtu.be/ndZxbO_AqHg)

*This link illegally BANNED, censored, and removed by Alphabet Inc.gov. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# ANTHONY FAUCI DEAD IN WILD BOAR ATTACK

January 10, 2021

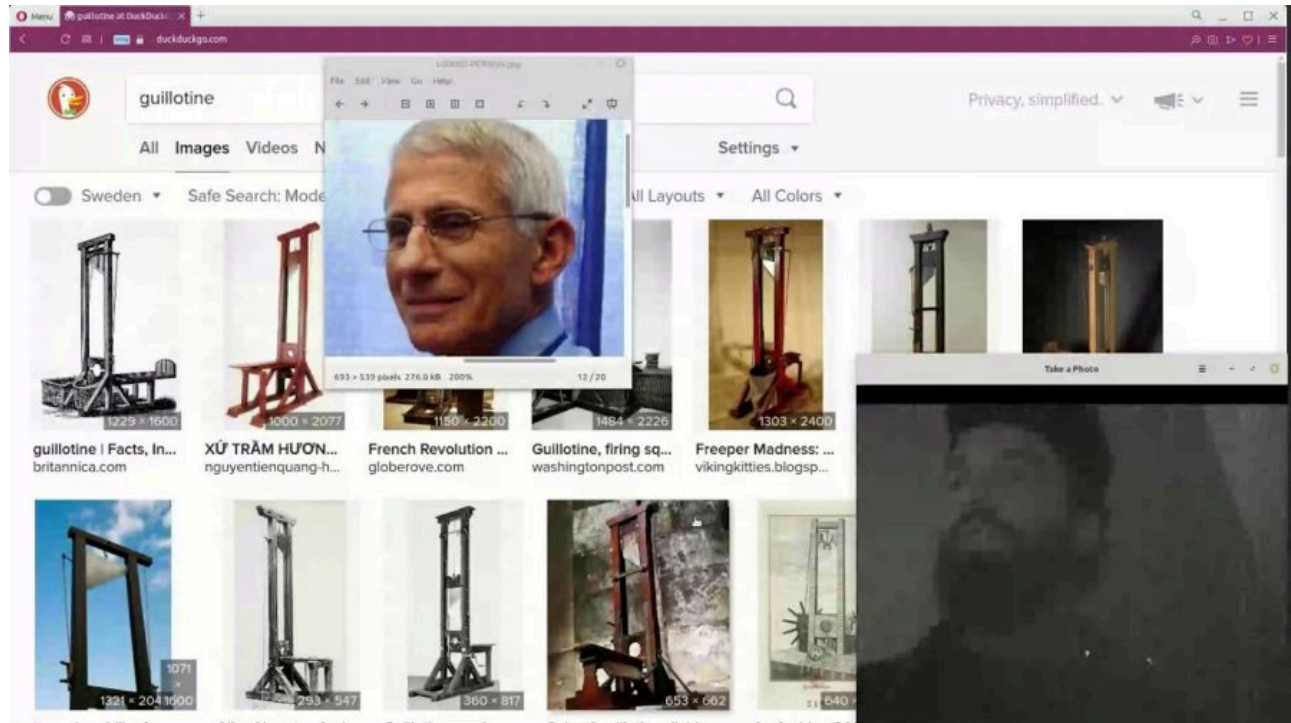


<https://youtu.be/zAvccSqELYY>

No Comments

# FACE COVERING IN DEFERENCE TO SATAN

January 9, 2021



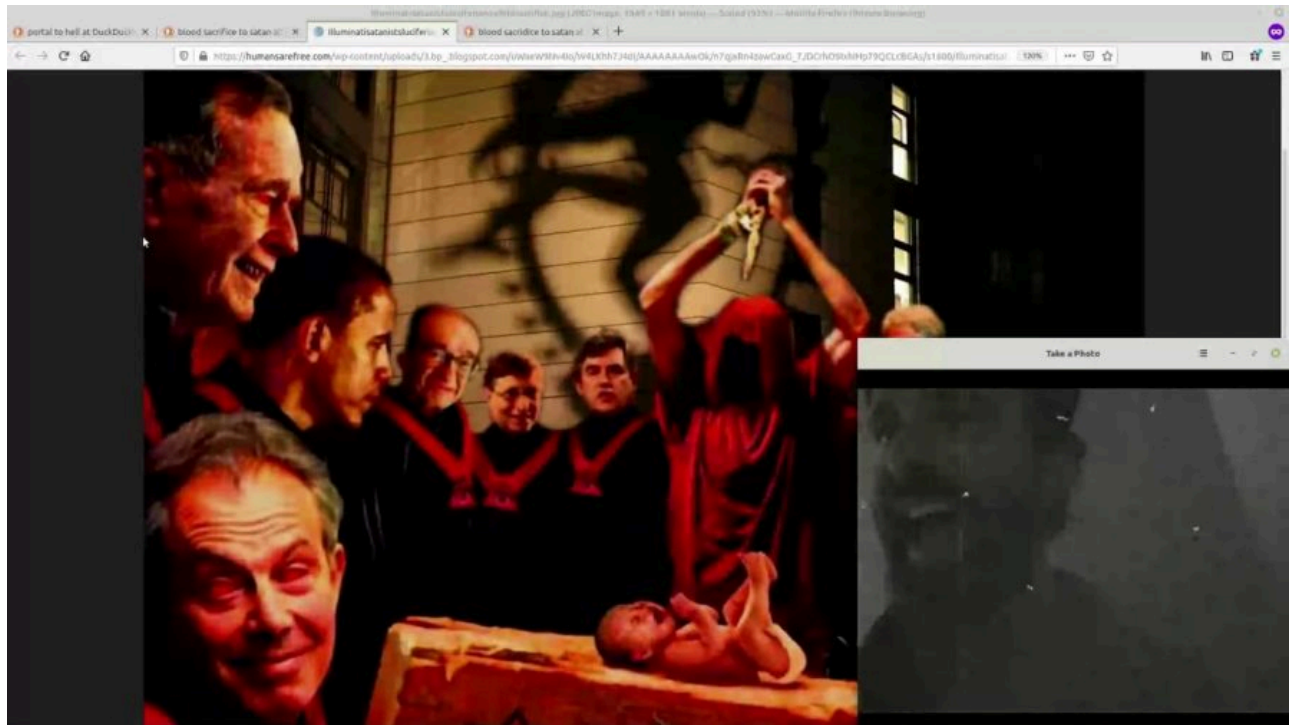
<https://youtu.be/RZ8SwLLUp98>

No Comments



# BLOOD SACRIFICE ON CAPITOL HILL

January 8, 2021



<https://youtu.be/KS-9uo3LadA>

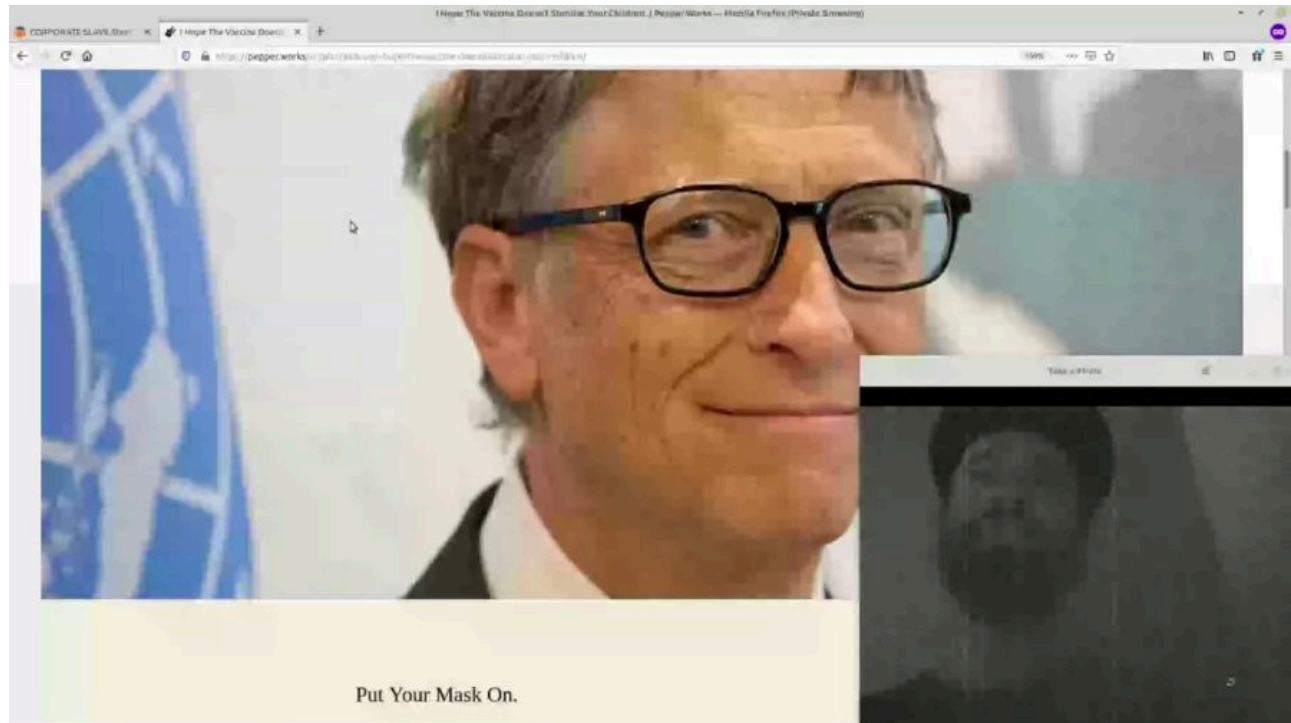
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# FOLLOW THE RULES and/or DIE

January 7, 2021



[https://youtu.be/X\\_olKEyQyaE](https://youtu.be/X_olKEyQyaE)

No Comments

# THE DISPOSAL OF BILL GATES

January 6, 2021



<https://youtu.be/sC9lUvZe2Zw>

No Comments

# SUBLIMINAL MESSAGE TO ANTHONY FAUCI HATERS

January 5, 2021

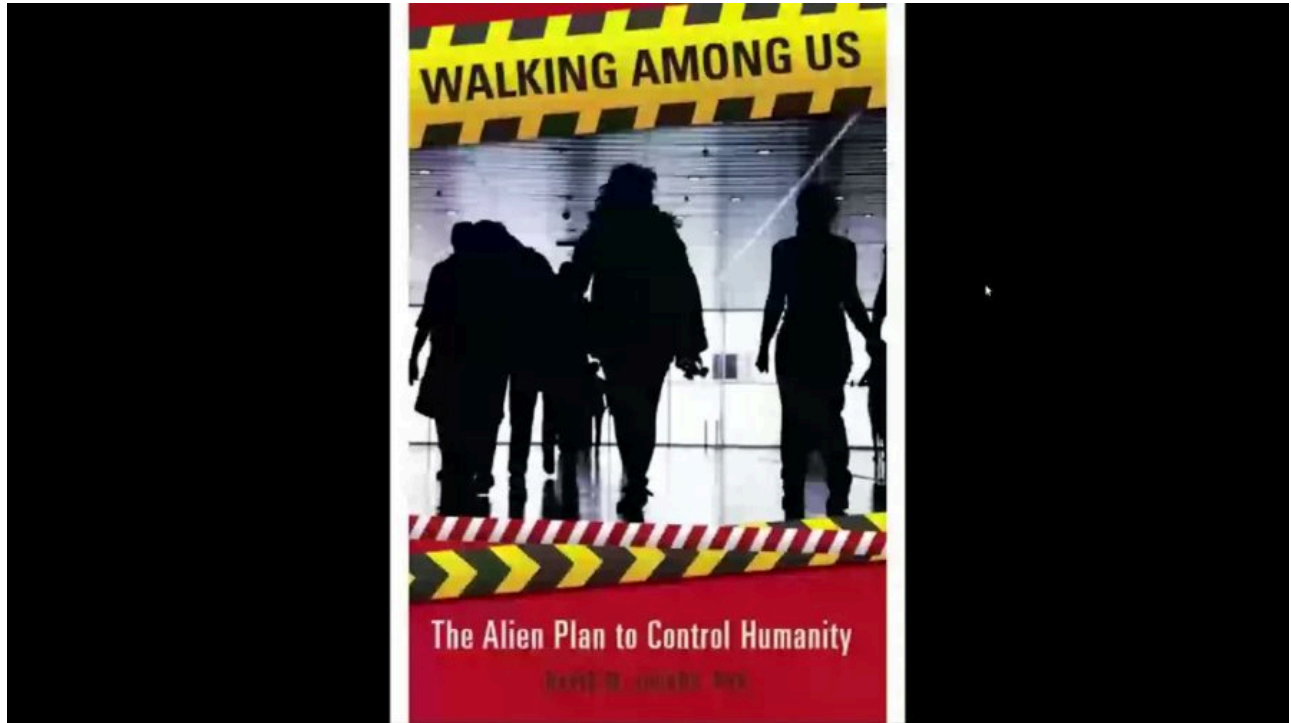


<https://youtu.be/T8-3QsBMa0Y>

No Comments

# WALKING AMONG US

January 4, 2021



<https://youtu.be/8BdtDDYL83k>

No Comments

# ANTHONY FAUCI FOUND DEAD

January 3, 2021



<https://youtu.be/JuydnZ-CJfg>

No Comments

# **REPENT!**

January 3, 2021

Do it now.

No Comments

# YOU GUYS NOTICE ANYTHING WEIRD? Covid Memoirs

January 1, 2021



<https://youtu.be/Rtc7EVuqrY>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*





YOU GUYS NOTICE ANYTHING WEIRD?

No Comments

# BILL GATES DEAD BREAKING NEWS!!

December 31, 2020



<https://youtu.be/iuMyV5OXUuw>

No Comments

# SOLVING MARKET INEFFICIENCIES

December 30, 2020

WHO TO KILL and/or CAPTURE  
BILL GATES  
ANTHONY FAUCI

Board of Directors – big pharm  
CDC and NIAID directors  
WHO and GOOGLE health authors



<https://youtu.be/o4DqX7av-LI>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# **THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS REVEALED – US ATTEMPTS TO FIREWALL DECENTRALIZED NODES**

December 28, 2020

<https://clearwater-trust.com/blog/the-whore-of-babylon-is-revealed-us-attempts-to-firewall-decentralized-nodes/>

No Comments

# SECOND STRAIN TO HELL

December 27, 2020

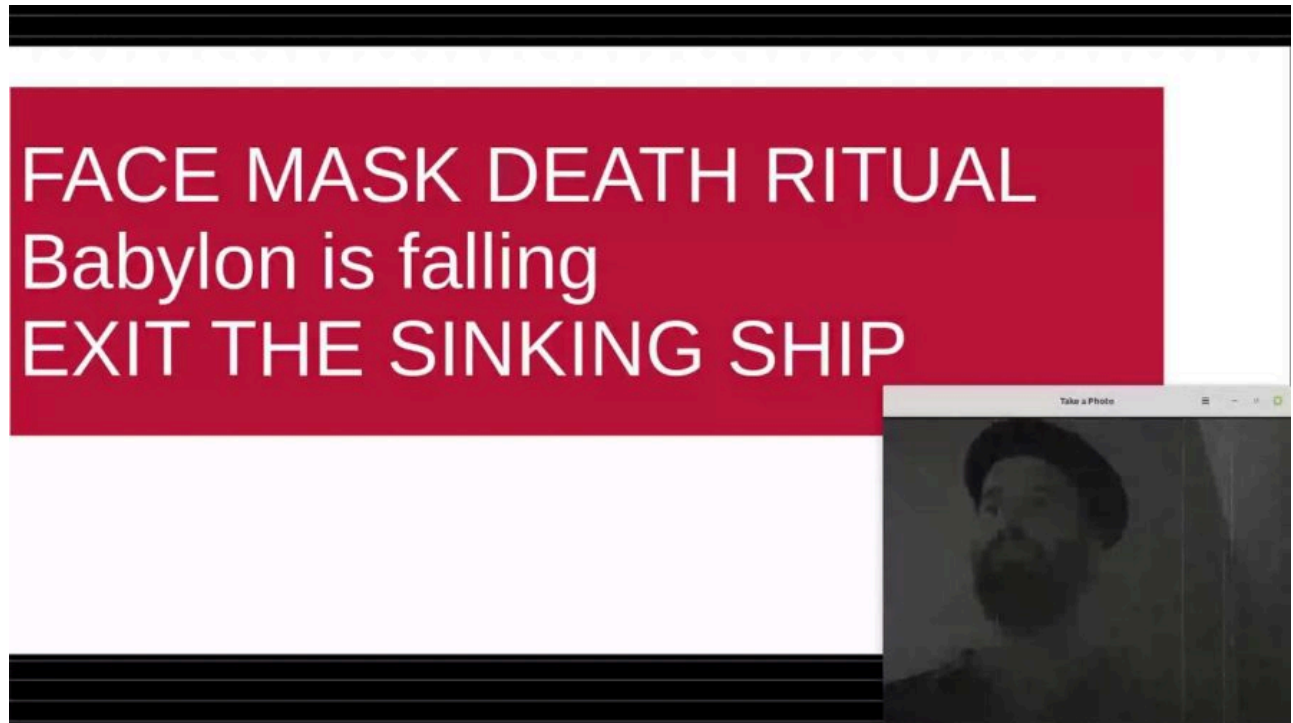


<https://youtu.be/80Yl95yU5vl>

No Comments

# THINK OF THE CHILDREN

December 26, 2020



<https://youtu.be/BCzNatuK5Zw>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

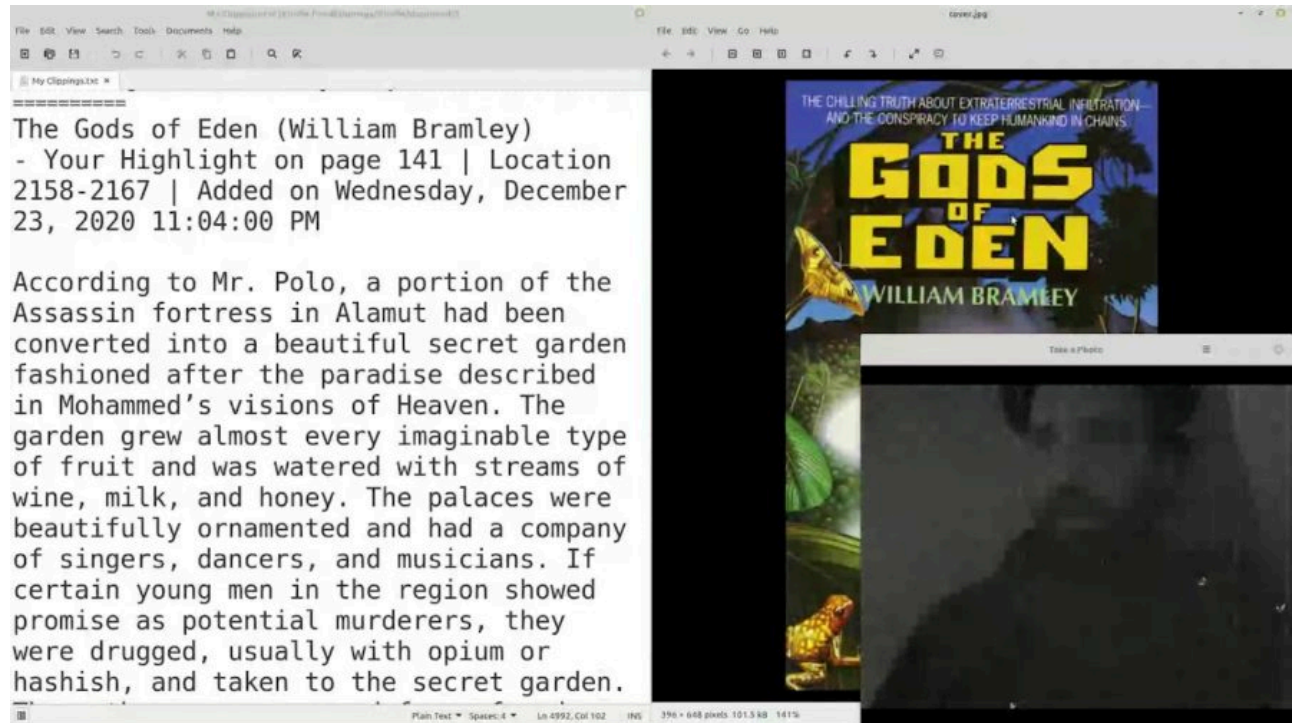
*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# PAGAN DEATH RITUAL

December 25, 2020



<https://youtu.be/tZWovlPzde0>

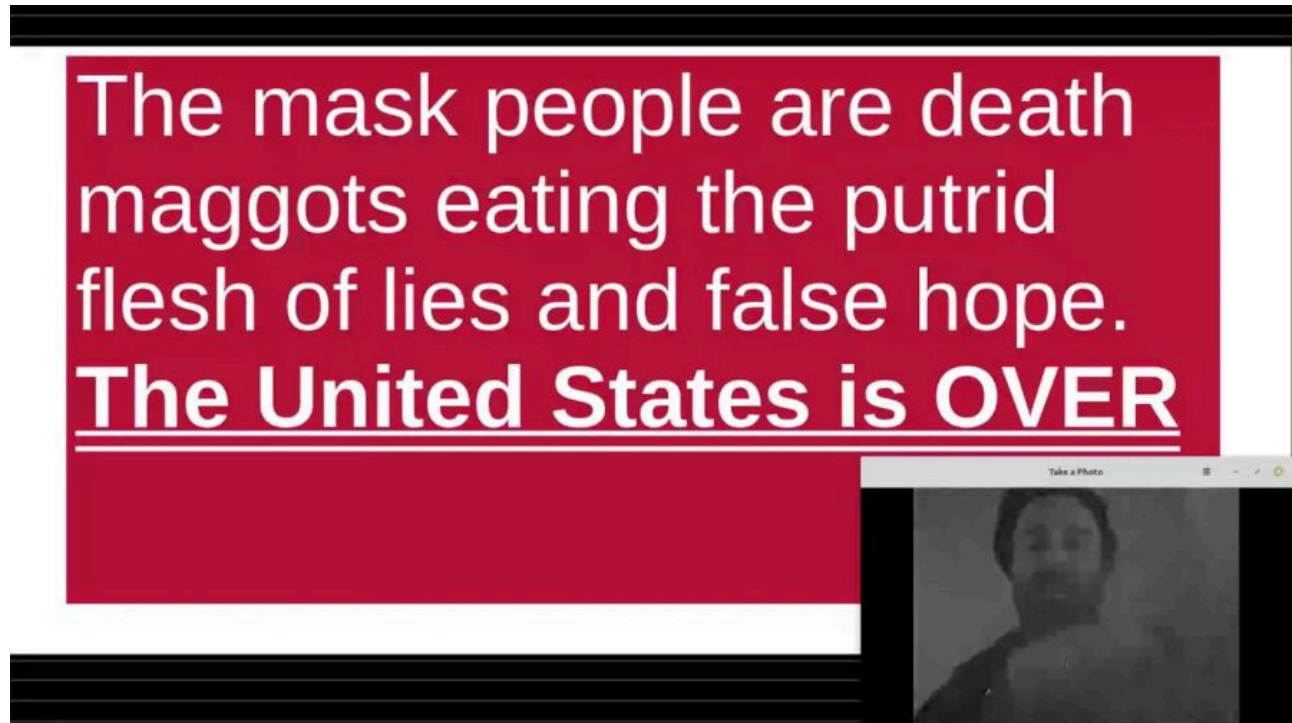
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# PAGAN HOLIDAY DEATH MAGGOT

December 24, 2020



<https://youtu.be/AnMzRY8xIpl>

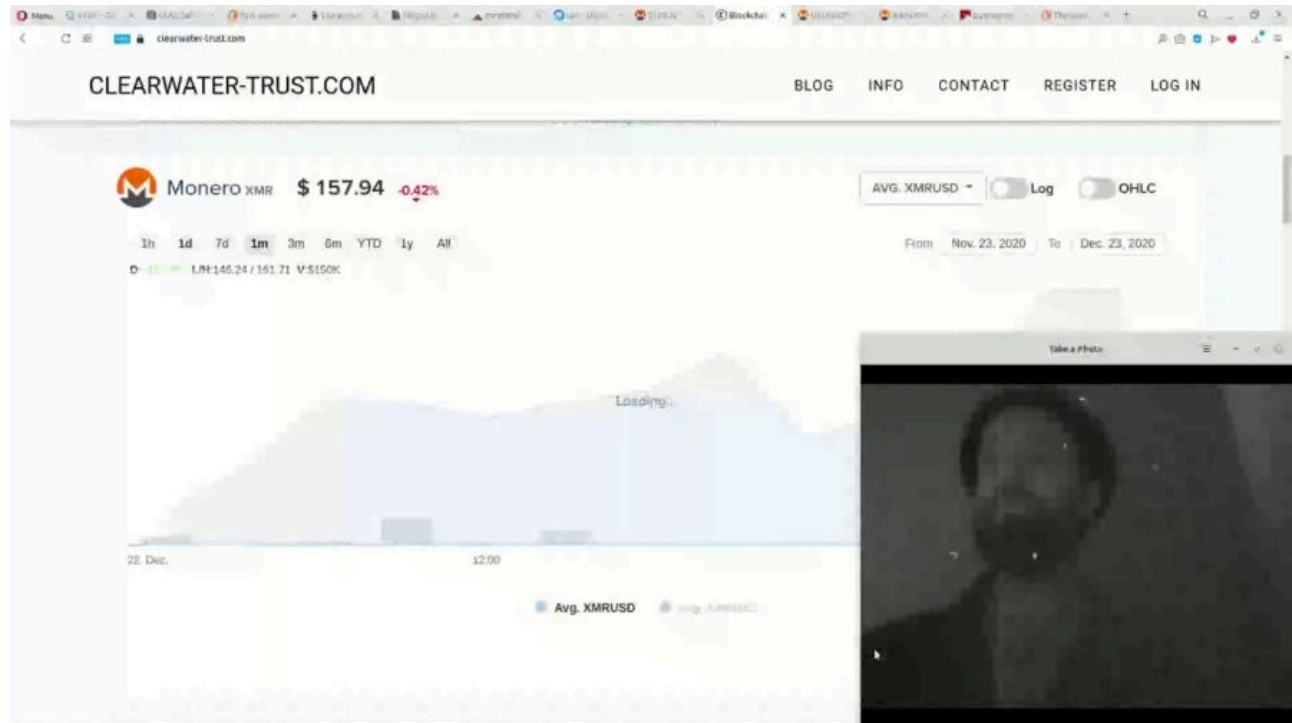
*Sorry folks. Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov offended by this video.*

No Comments



# CONTACT TRACE BOOT TO FACE

December 23, 2020



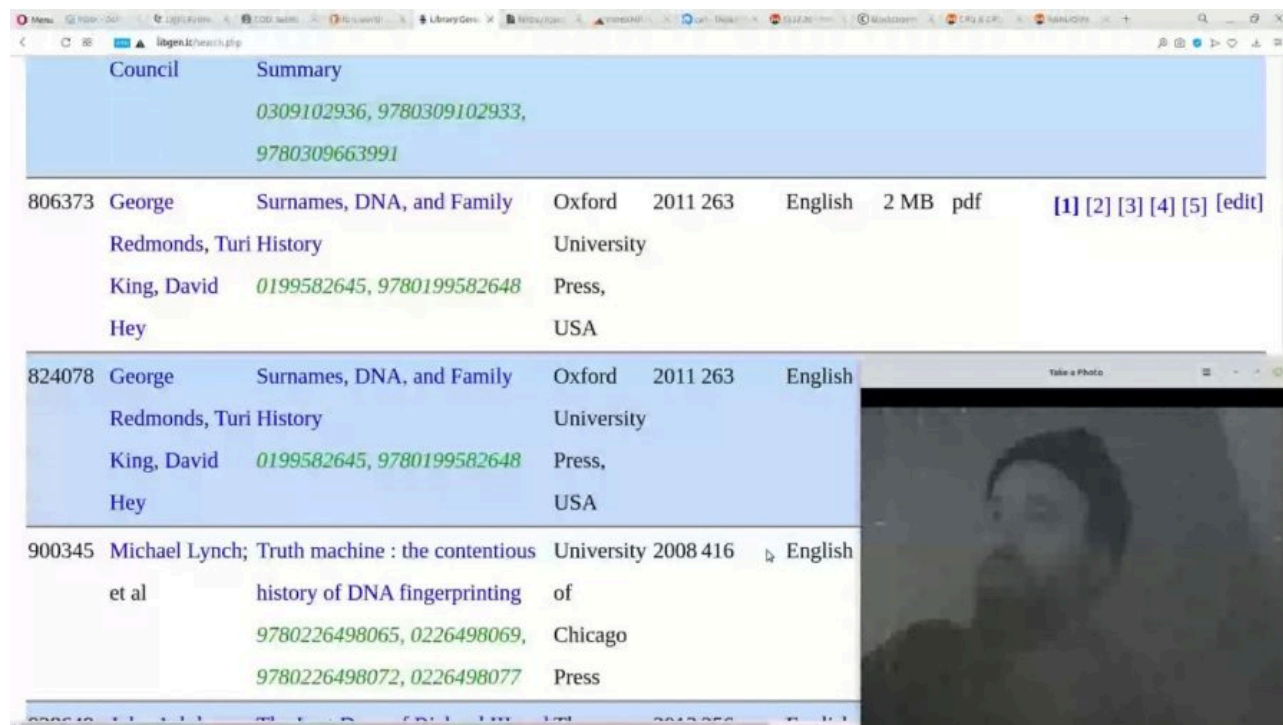
<https://youtu.be/5Rf-k1rVSc8>

*This post censored by NIGHTMARE WORLD sponsored by Google, Youtube, FBI, Facebook, Alphabet Inc.gov and ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS. [More info here...](#)*

No Comments

# IT'S OBVIOUS NOW YOU WILL AWAKE OR DIE

December 22, 2020



<https://youtu.be/LwZyL8tNr8I>

*This post censured by NIGHTMARE WORLD sponsored by Google, Youtube, FBI, Facebook, Alphabet Inc.gov and ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS. [More info here...](#)*

No Comments

# **FEDERAL RESERVE DIGITAL DOLLARS ARE GARBAGE CBDC TRASH**

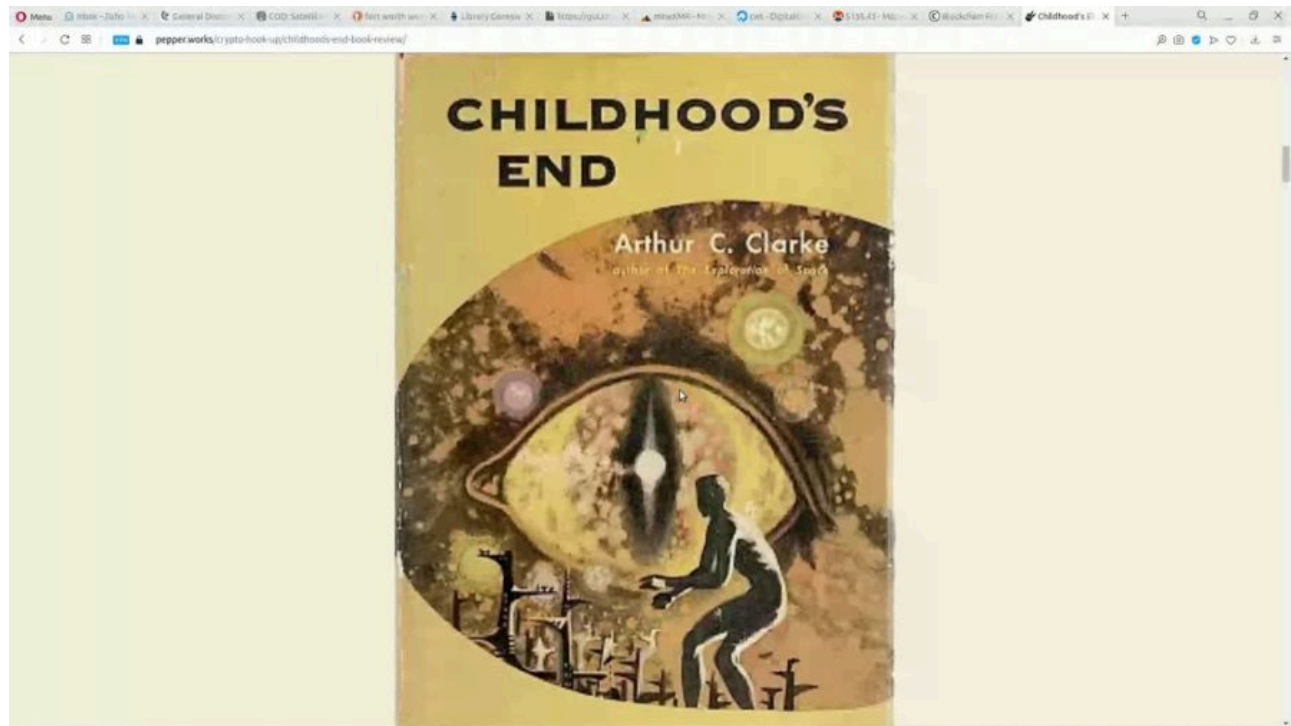
December 21, 2020

<https://clearwater-trust.com/blog/federal-reserve-digital-dollars-are-garbage/>

No Comments

# Childhood's End THE UNFORTUNATE EVENTS OF 2020 AND BEYOND

December 20, 2020



[https://youtu.be/6UeP\\_IXwmu4](https://youtu.be/6UeP_IXwmu4)

No Comments

# BOOT LICKING DOCTORS FAKE INJECTIONS

December 18, 2020



<https://youtu.be/xWBBkiYIBpQ>

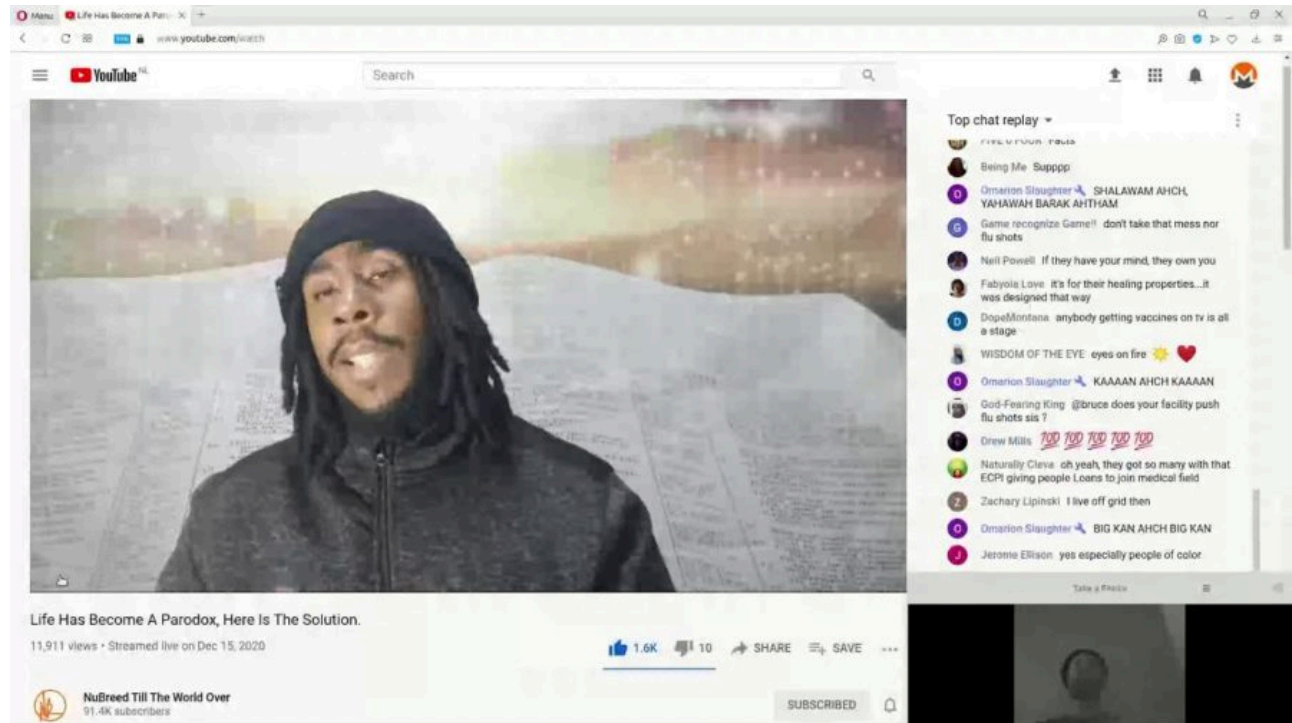
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# ATTENTION NURSE PRACTITIONERS ARMY OF SATAN

December 17, 2020



<https://youtu.be/yaunc3oFZis>

No Comments

# Childhood's End Book Review

December 17, 2020

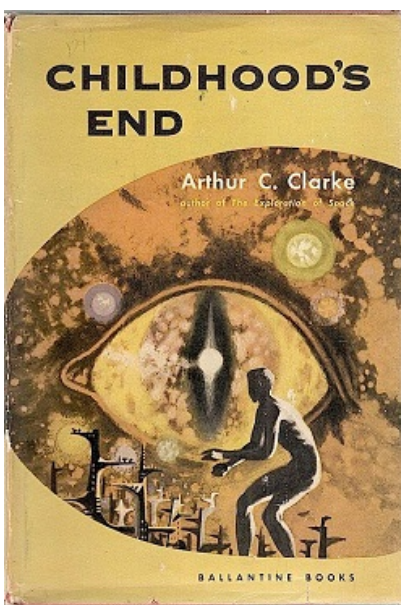
Soon the Overlords will reveal themselves. The Tall Whites living in Shasta Mountain or the City of Aragoth. They will subjugate the entire planet in the name of non-violence and peace. The people will follow their rule.

The **children of earth** will become possessed by Satan. They will leave their parents and transcend into the realm of Lucifer. The OVERLORDS are the angels of SATAN.

When they reveal themselves it will mark the end. Make sure you kill them with your weapon. They will tell you the children are safe, the incomprehensible side effects of the vaccine are natural. But the kids are NOT ASCENDING to heaven. They are destined to live in HELL for eternity.

Childhood's End by **Arthur C. Clarke**. A book review.

KILL THE OVERLORDS



Some of my highlights:

=====

Childhood's End (Arthur C. Clarke)

– Your Highlight on page 40 | Location 599-601 | Added on Sunday, December 13, 2020 8:05:17 PM

I can understand your fear that the traditions and cultures of little countries will be overwhelmed when the World State arrives. But you are wrong: it is useless to cling to the past. Even before the Overlords came to Earth, the sovereign state was dying. They have merely hastened its end: no one

can save it now-and no one should try."

=====

Childhood's End (Arthur C. Clarke)

– Your Highlight on page 53 | Location 806-807 | Added on Sunday, December 13, 2020 8:25:42 PM

There were some things that only time could cure. Evil men could be destroyed, but nothing could be done with good men who were deluded.

=====

Childhood's End (Arthur C. Clarke)

– Your Highlight on page 141 | Location 2157-2158 | Added on Tuesday, December 15, 2020 8:31:15 PM

Soon people won't be living their own lives any more. It will be a full-time job keeping up with the various family serials on TV!

=====

Childhood's End (Arthur C. Clarke)

– Your Highlight on page 210 | Location 3214-3215 | Added on Thursday, December 17, 2020 2:49:41 AM

besides, no-one of intelligence resents the inevitable."

=====

No Comments



# NO PRAYER NO CARE! URGENT FAMILY AND FRIENDS!

December 15, 2020



<https://youtu.be/kW-667fW6KE>

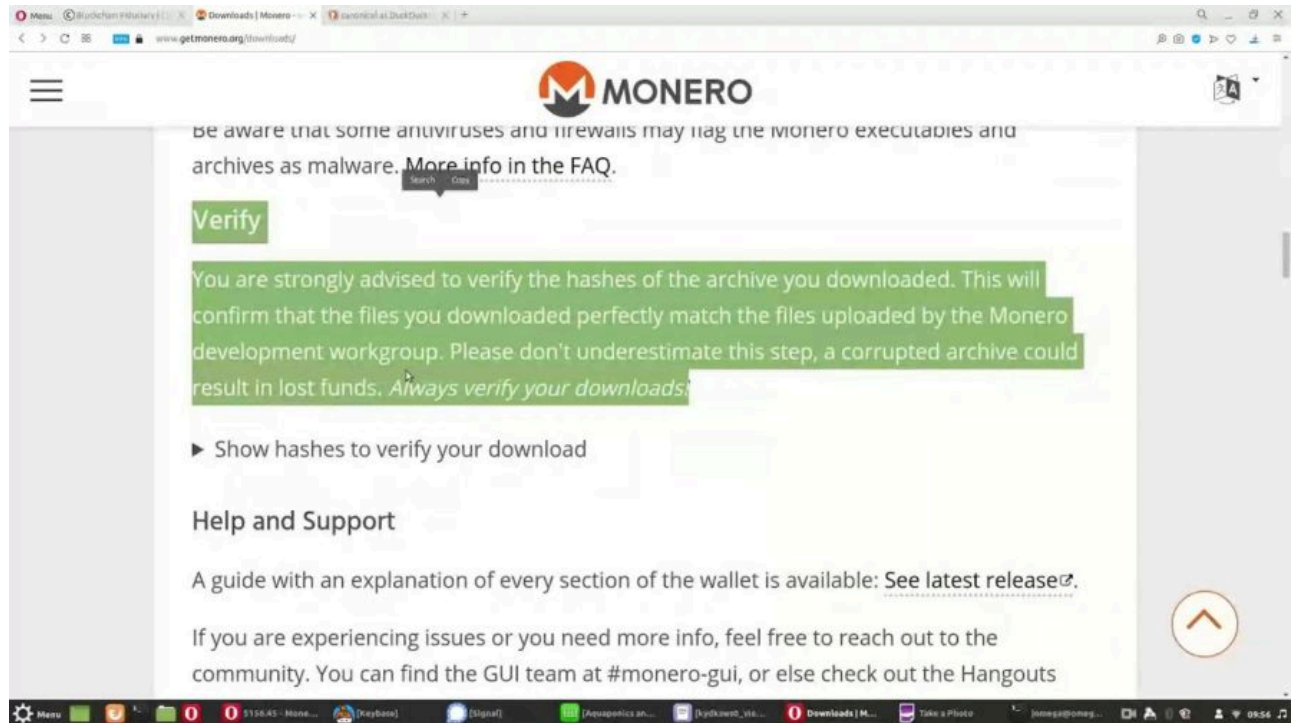
**" NO PRAYER NO CARE! URGENT FAMILY AND FRIENDS!**

*This post censored by NIGHTMARE WORLD sponsored by Google, Youtube, FBI, Facebook, Alphabet Inc.gov and ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS. **More info here...***

No Comments

# XMR MONERO END TIMES APOCALYPSE MONEY

December 14, 2020



<https://youtu.be/8zuKyBJzKAE>

No Comments

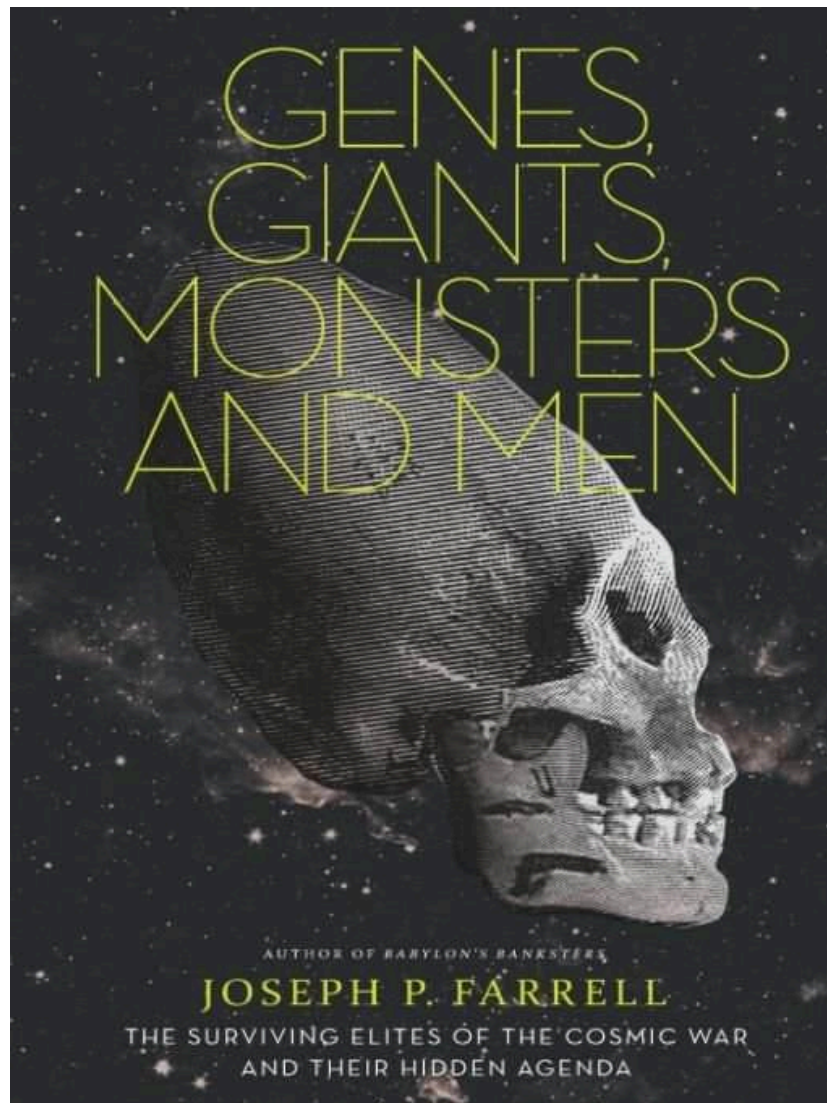
# The Surviving Elites of the Cosmic War and Their Hidden Agenda book review

December 13, 2020

Anunnaki Masters + Prehistoric Astronauts + MKULTRA Mind Control + Ancient Genetic Splicing

Add this book to your End Times Reading List.

Genes, Giants, Monsters, and Men: The Surviving Elite of the Cosmic War and Their Hidden Agenda book review.



My highlights:

**“ The goal was “EDOM,” or “Electronic Dissolution of Memory.”**

**In either case, it has to be stated that the Jewish race, through their Patriarchal progenitors, carry more of the “divine” (Anunnaki) strain within their cells than us Gentiles. The percentages would be roughly as follows: Patriarchal Tribes Gentiles Case 1: 75% (Anunnaki)/25% Hominid 50% (Anunnaki)/50% Hominid Case 2: 50% (Anunnaki)/50% Hominid Nil (Anunnaki)/100% Hominid**

**the strong resemblance of the structure of DNA to the structure of the ancient Chinese system of divination, the I Ching**

**If some Indian traditions are sophisticated enough to suggest different ages populated by different creatures, including different “humanities,” then this is a view every bit as sophisticated and “scientific” as modern theories of the origins and evolution of mankind.**

**What is most interesting, however, is that this 1–4 percent of DNA that is common to modern man and Neanderthal man is present only in non-African humans;**

No Comments

# Columbus – The Four Voyages book review

December 13, 2020

Do you think Columbus knew he found the lost tribes of Israel?

Did you know Columbus prophesied astronomical eclipses to win the glorification of the natives.

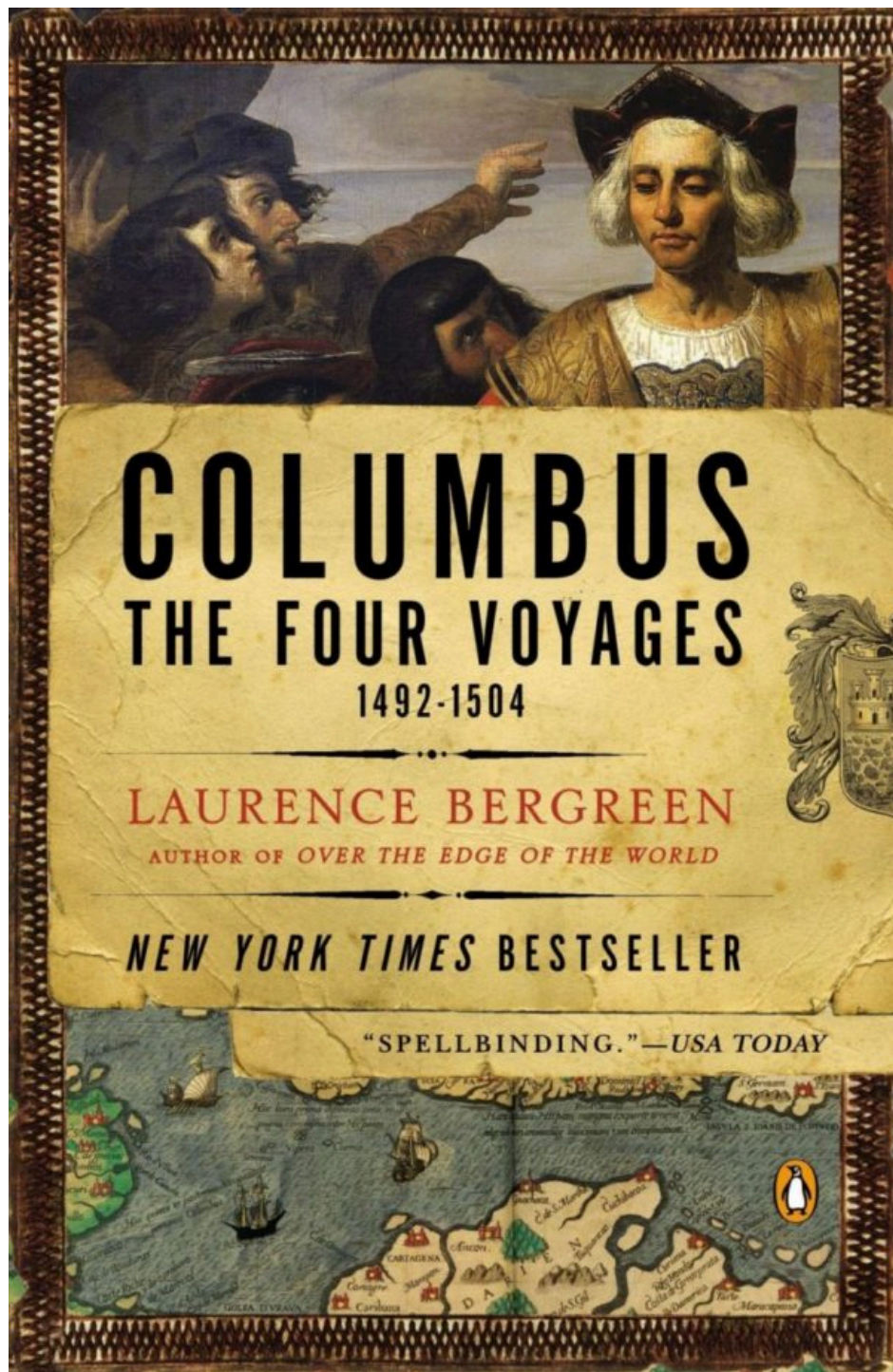
I read this book about Magellan. Mutiny and first contact stories never get old.

Columbus NEVER TOUCHED NORTH AMERICA

Columbus insisted the natives wear copper coins around their neck to signal they paid the Sovereigns of Spain.

I wonder if Columbus ever fucked Queen Isabella? After her death he immediately fell out of favor with the crown and had to GTFO.





No Comments

# COVID-19 VACCINE MORE HARM THAN GOOD

December 7, 2020



<https://youtu.be/v8RS6WOAhCA>

*This link censored by Google. Sorry everybody. Nothing to see here. Go back to work for Alphabet Inc.gov*

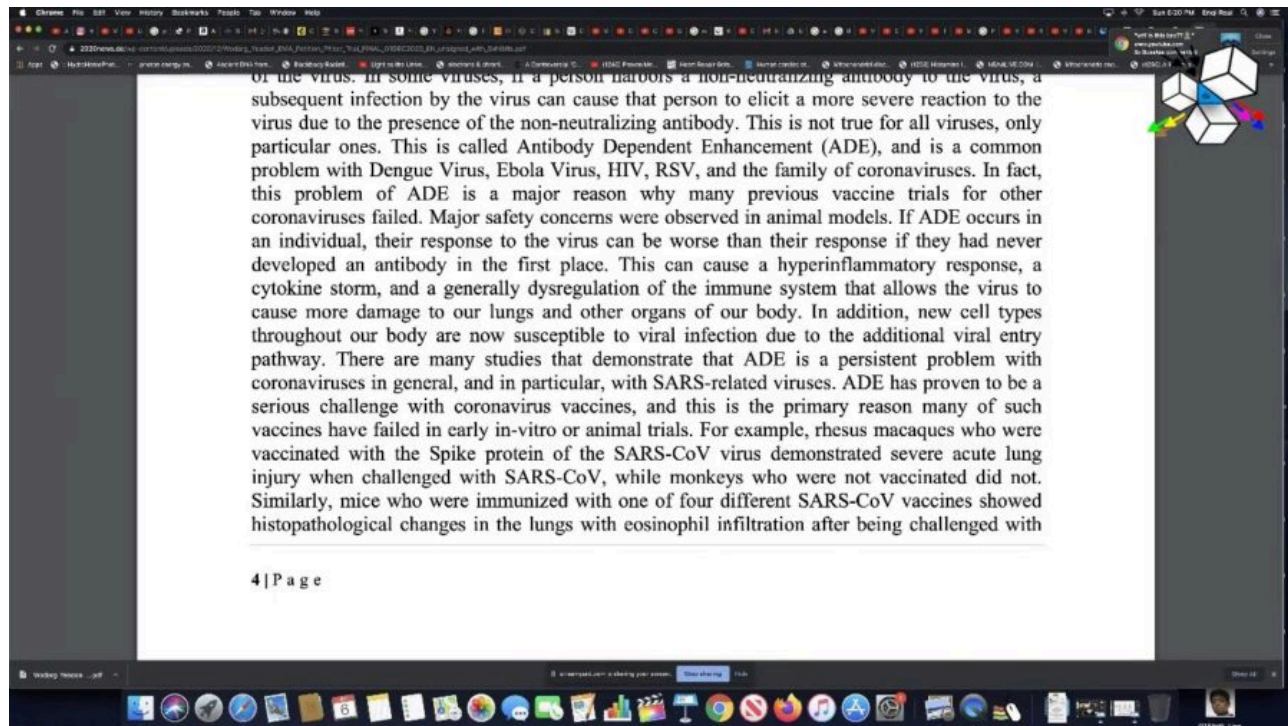




No Comments

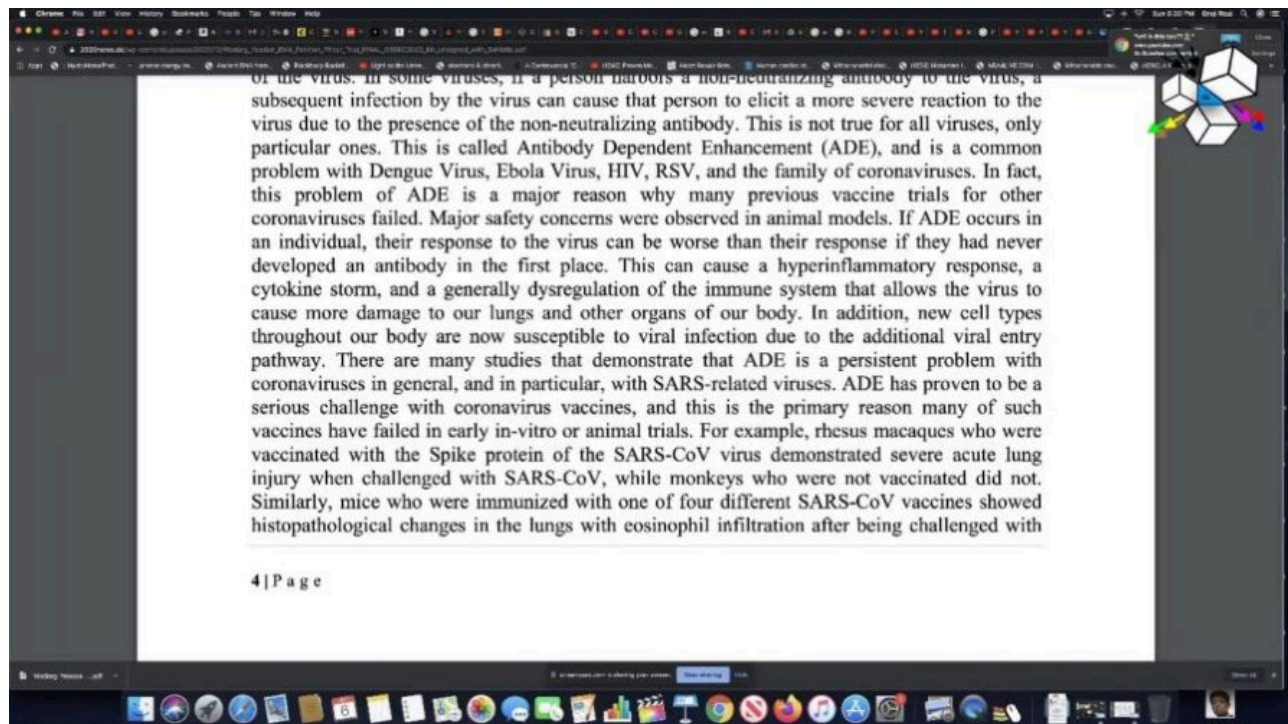
# CORONAVIRUS VACCINE FOR COVID-19 MORE DANGEROUS THAN THE VIRUS

December 7, 2020



<https://youtu.be/5k7WEAvfK0Y>

*More information about illegally censored links by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov here.*



No Comments

# DO NOT VACCINATE! SERIOUSLY GUYS!

December 6, 2020



[https://youtu.be/1\\_6aRTkvG4g](https://youtu.be/1_6aRTkvG4g)

*More information on illegally censored links by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov can be found [here](#).*



No Comments



# DO NOT VACCINATE

December 4, 2020



[https://youtu.be/nYM8X9G3p\\_E](https://youtu.be/nYM8X9G3p_E)

*More information on illegally censored links by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov can be found [here](#).*



## Comments

Pepper.Works

May 1, 2023

Alphabet Inc.gov

You are hereby dissolved of all power.

BREACH of CONTRACT 1a

Racketeering

FRAUD

Collusion

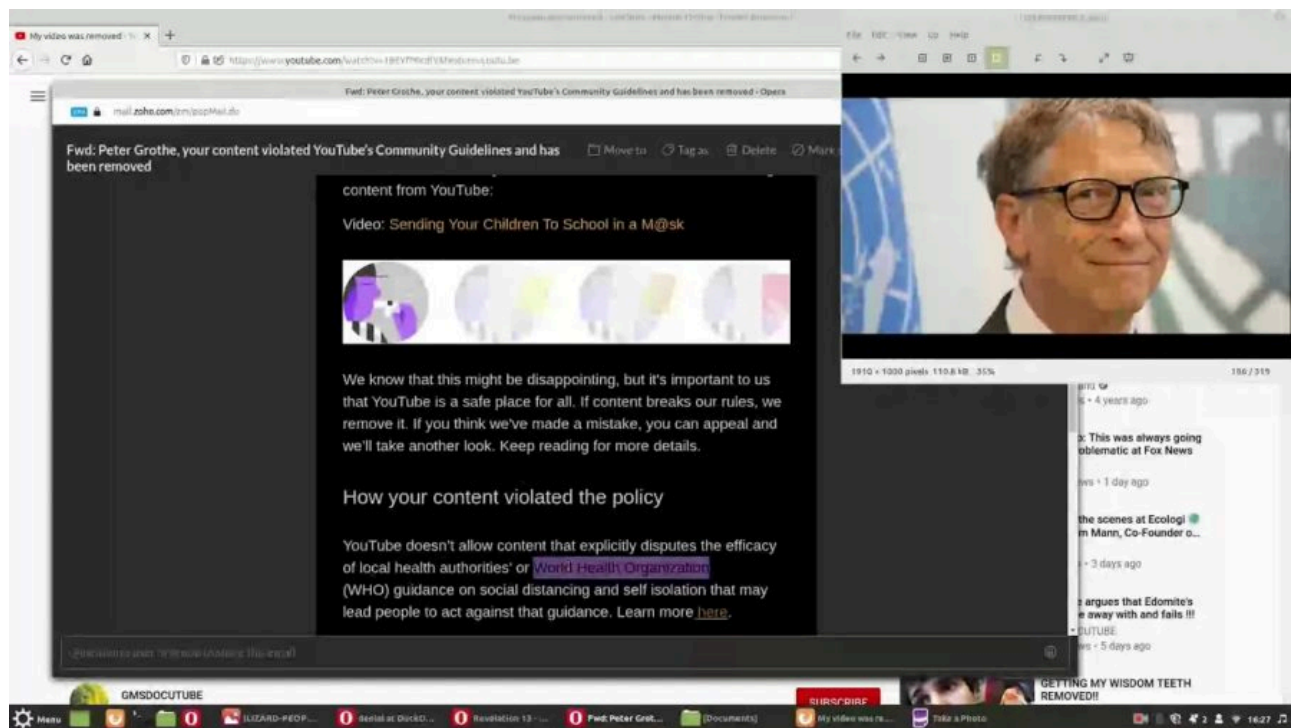
Corruption

Malfeasance

YOU WILL PAY

# VIDEO REMOVED FOR REVEALING SATAN! EL DIABLO EN LA CASA

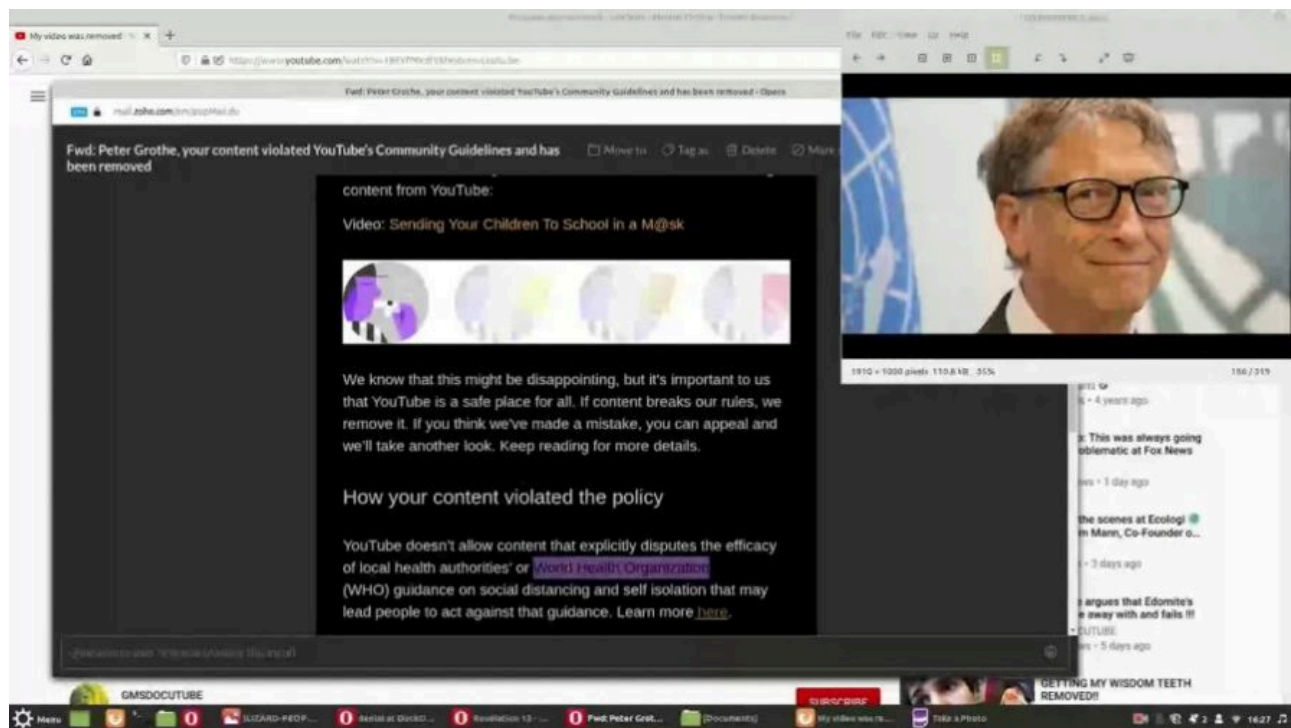
December 3, 2020



<https://youtu.be/gTHfiLjYtVM>

*More information about illegally censored links by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.goc, Satan, can be found here.*

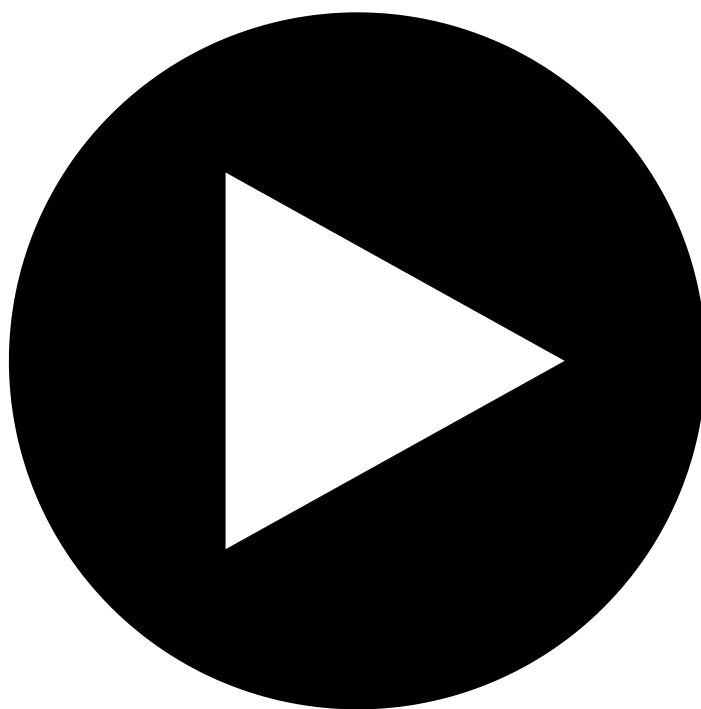




No Comments

# Agenda 21 Homicide Matrix

December 2, 2020



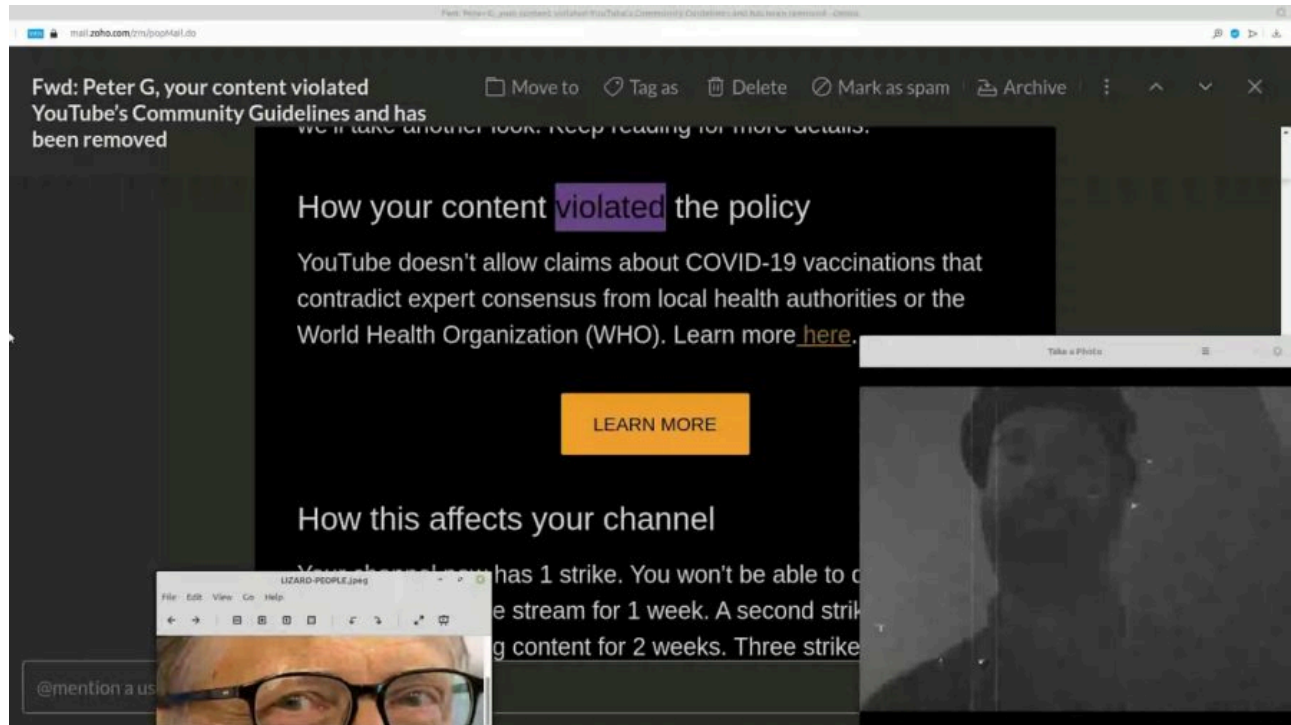
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/H2OgI2fDbHA>



No Comments

# Do Not KILL ALL HEALTH AUTHORITIES

December 2, 2020



<https://youtu.be/TH1l6ips3pA>

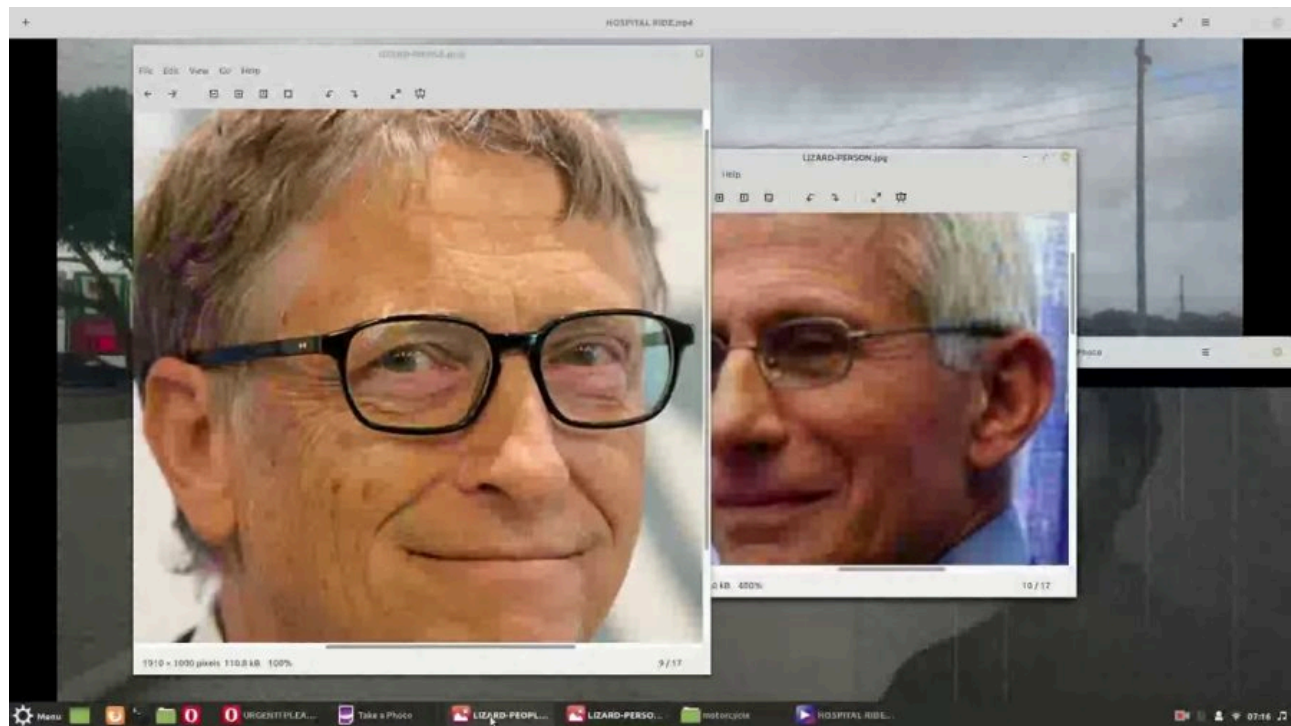
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# EMPTY HOSPITALS IN NORTH TEXAS VIDEO REMOVED with KARY MULLIS SCAM

November 30, 2020



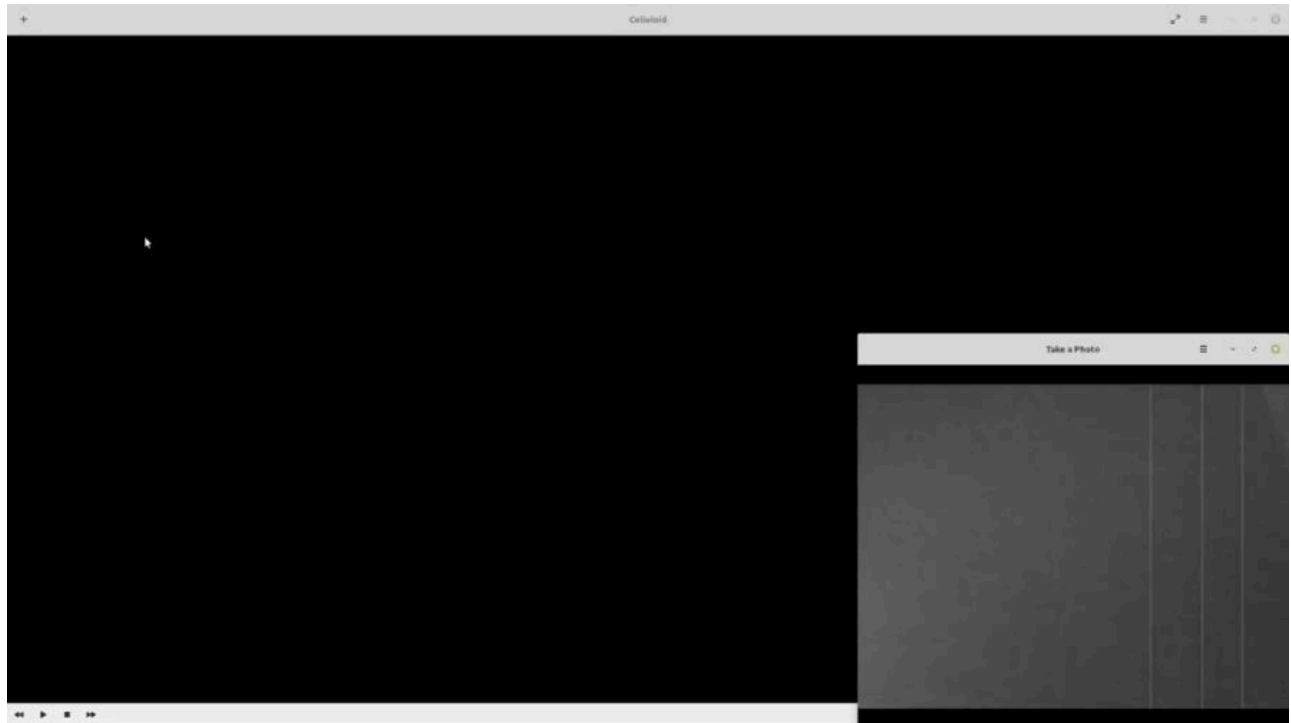
<https://youtu.be/4gU1ZKdVB1c>

*This link illegally censored by Alphabet Inc.gov – **more info.***

No Comments

# EMPTY HOSPITALS IN NORTH TEXAS with KARY MULLIS SCAM

November 30, 2020



<https://youtu.be/r7QyjP6F3SI>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# GMO PEOPLE WILL NOT BE TOLERATED

November 28, 2020



[https://youtu.be/VVmb1w8o3\\_U](https://youtu.be/VVmb1w8o3_U)

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# IMPORTANT VACCINE INFORMATION

November 27, 2020



<https://youtu.be/76LbTHtIrKY>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# THE LAST THANKSGIVING

November 27, 2020



[https://youtu.be/\\_i41JDS6FDM](https://youtu.be/_i41JDS6FDM)

No Comments

# GOOD TIMES AMERICA SLIDE SHOW 2020 IN REVIEW

November 26, 2020



<https://youtu.be/TJ3izYBXQMk>

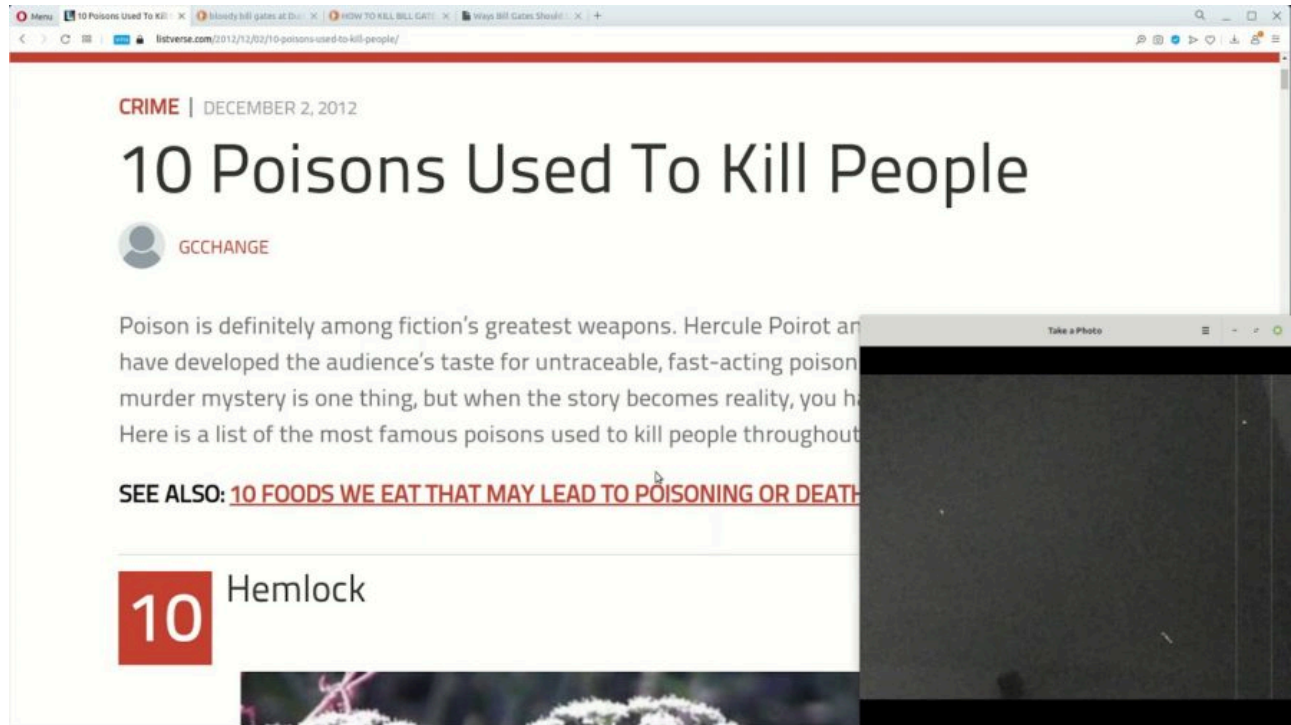
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# MESSAGE TO DR FAUCI SECURITY DETAIL

November 25, 2020

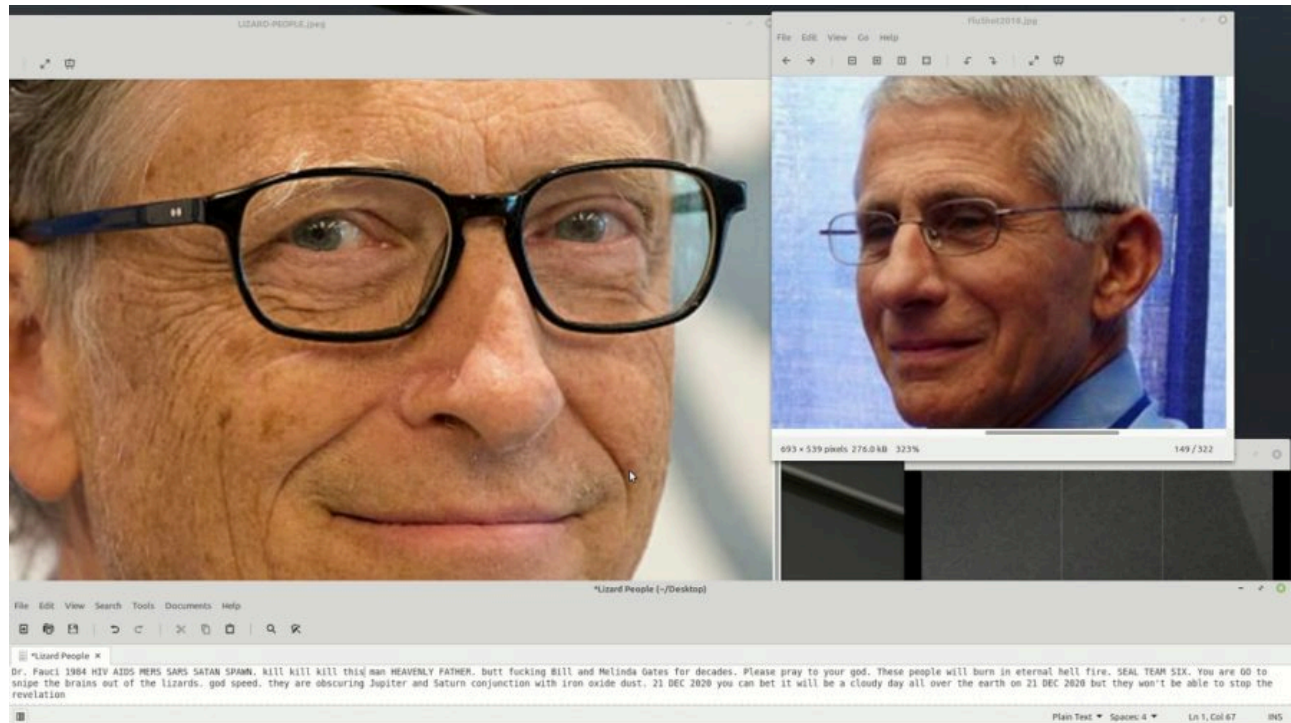


<https://youtu.be/atUeIM2k93E>

No Comments

# DR FAUCI PRAYER

November 24, 2020



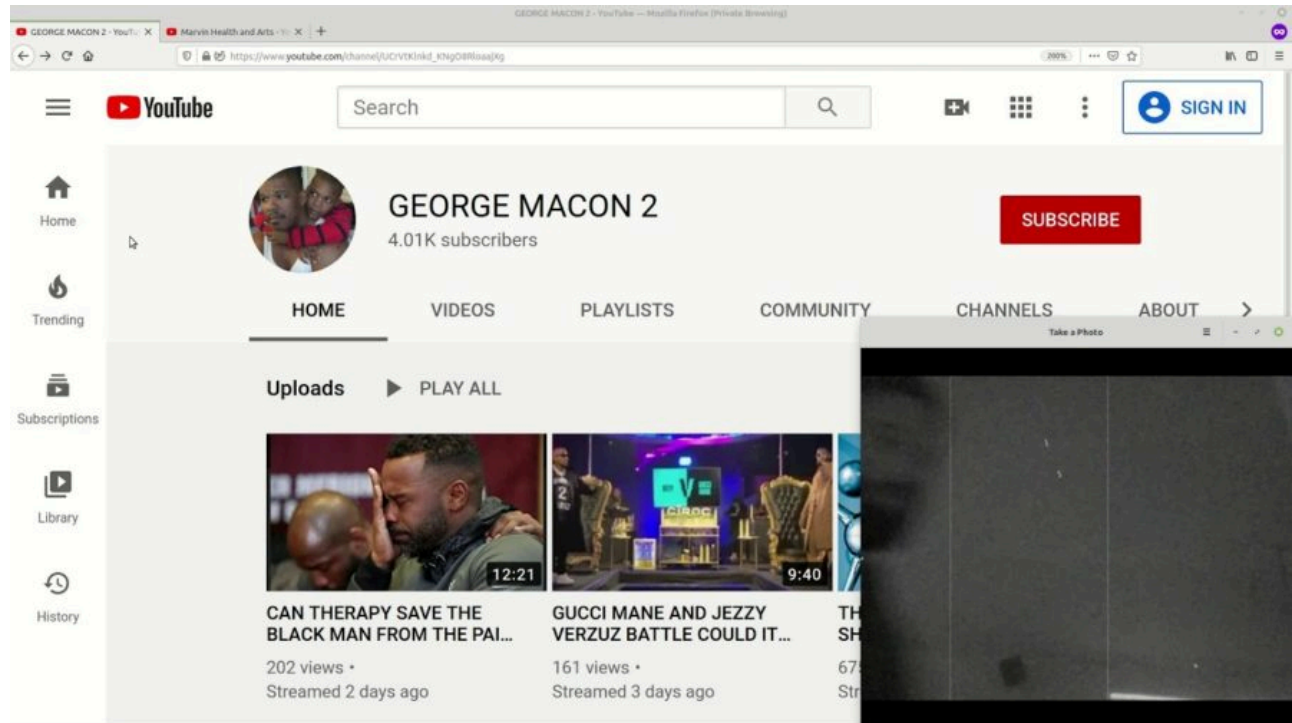
<https://youtu.be/uax7iddXcnQ>

*Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov, USA LLC WILL NOT allow you to pray for DR. FAUCI. More info here:*  
*Pepper.Works Search*

No Comments

# MEDICAL TYRANNY RESEARCH. FAUCI GATES NWO

November 23, 2020



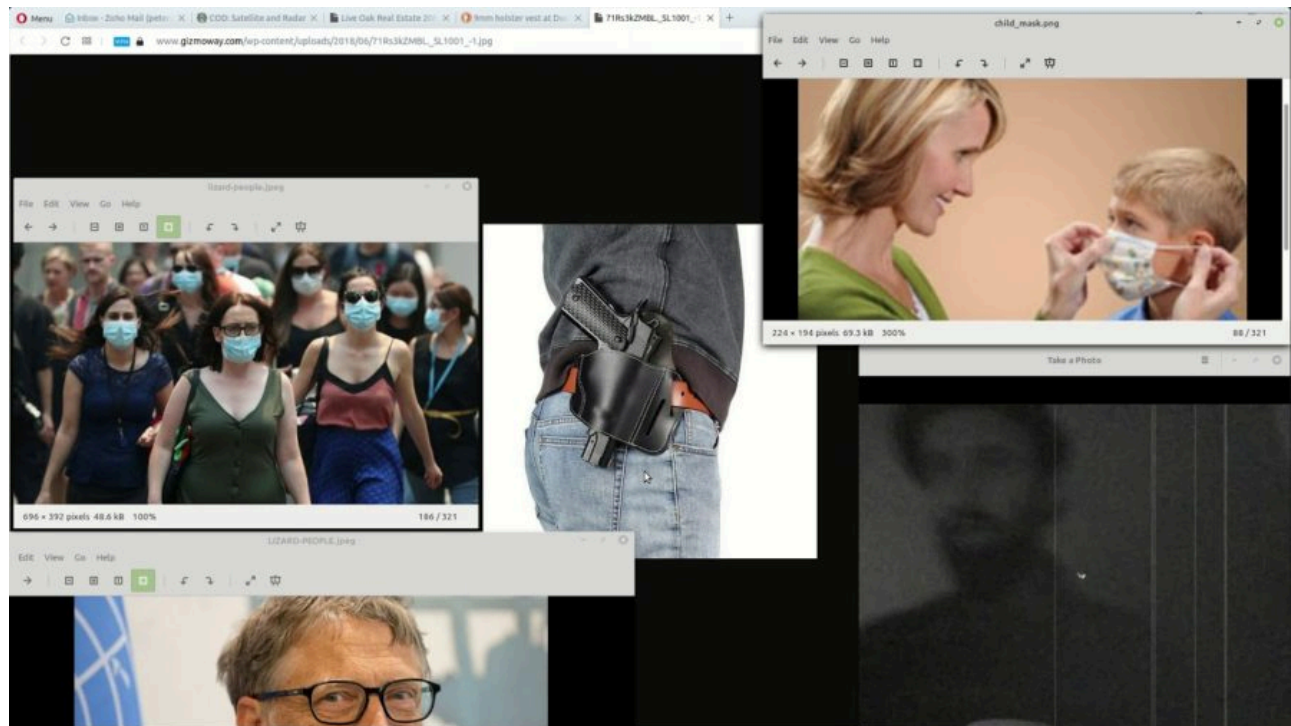
<https://youtu.be/5OrbNRvy2-s>

No Comments



# LAST RITES OF BILL GATES FROM UNDERGROUND BUNKER

November 22, 2020

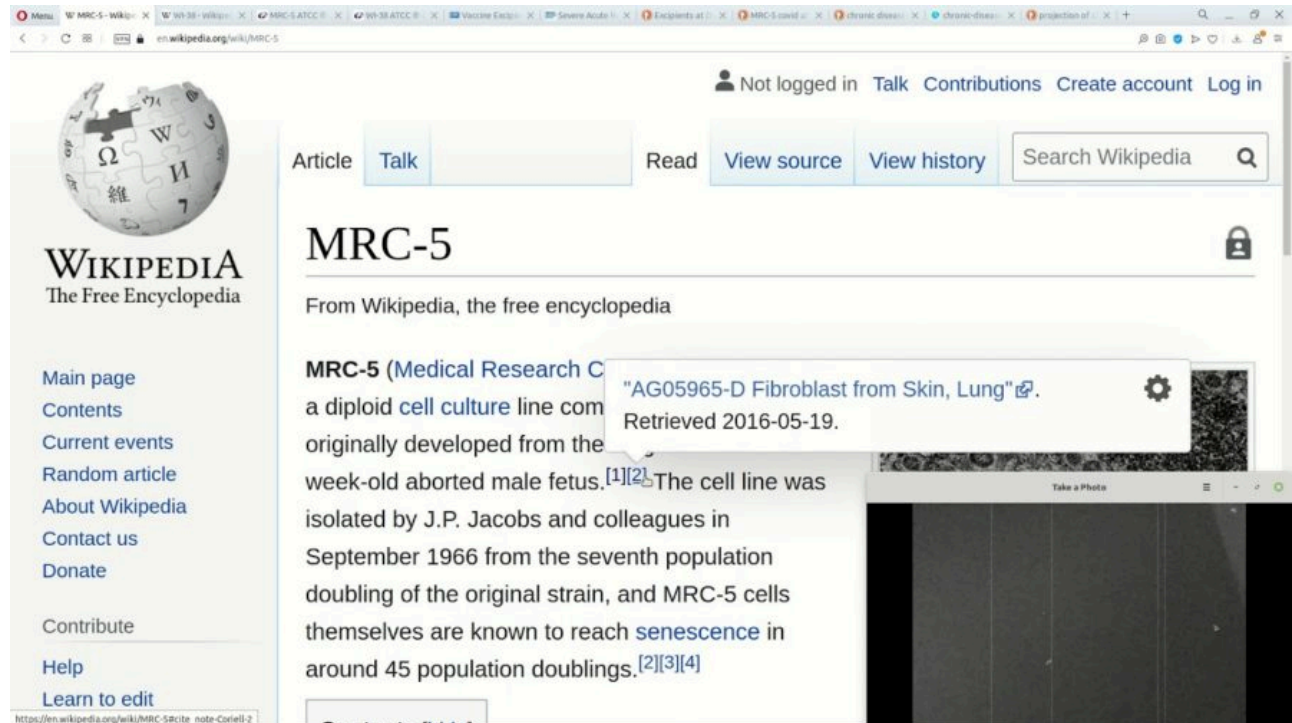


<https://youtu.be/mcaA6AzTgG8>

No Comments

# ABORTED FETUS IN VACCINE? WE DO THE RESEARCH

November 19, 2020



[https://youtu.be/ghJE2d\\_Q1fA](https://youtu.be/ghJE2d_Q1fA)

No Comments

# THE VACCINATION OF BILL GATES CONTINUING COVERAGE

November 18, 2020



[https://youtu.be/0zTOcnc\\_DYg](https://youtu.be/0zTOcnc_DYg)

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

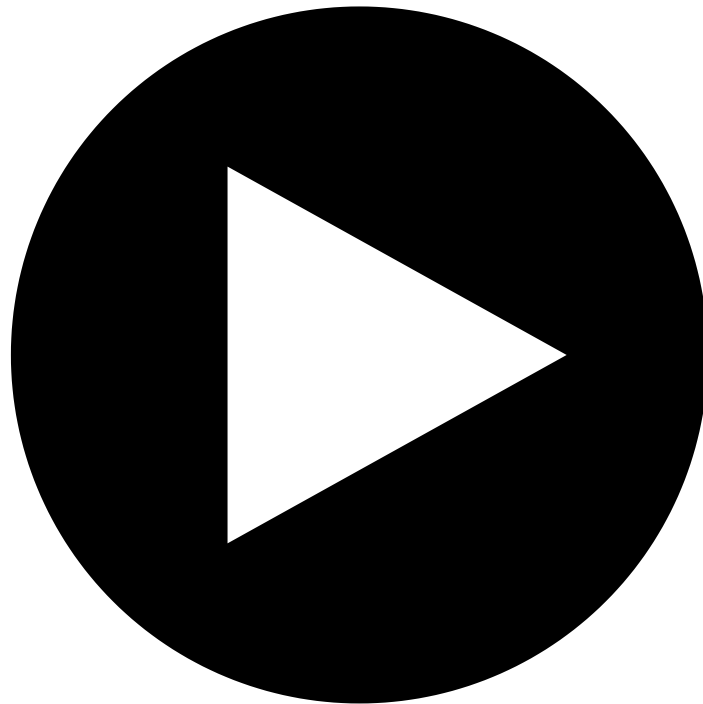
*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# THE TAKEOVER

November 18, 2020



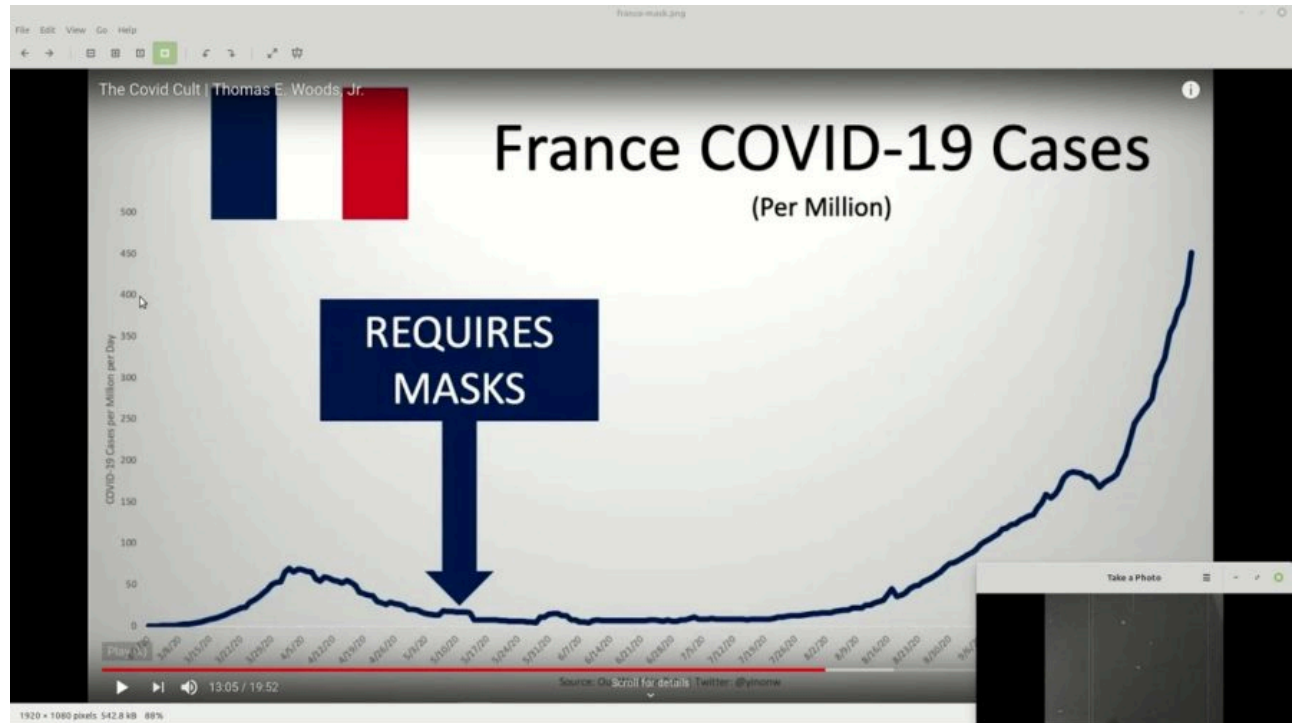
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/lzDqsl50jhA>



No Comments

# THE NUMBERS ARE IN – MASK INEFFECTIVE

November 17, 2020



<https://youtu.be/bK6Yc14yPg0>

No Comments

# NO SINGING ALLOWED cc BILL GATES

November 16, 2020



<https://youtu.be/G2xbYUybGAg>

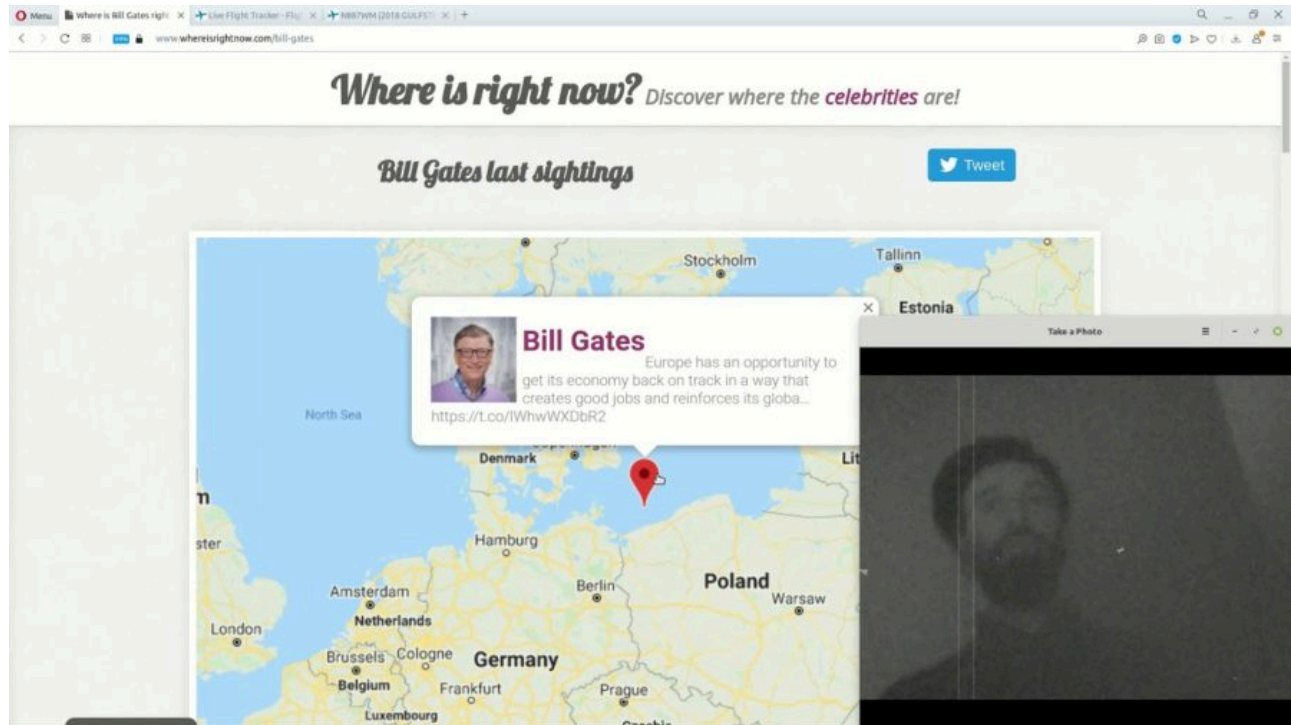
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# THE RAPTURE QUIZ!

November 15, 2020



<https://youtu.be/QMZkPzjtcy8>

No Comments

# DISNEY NYC USA! GO GO GO!!!

November 14, 2020



<https://youtu.be/qppaMEviUv0>

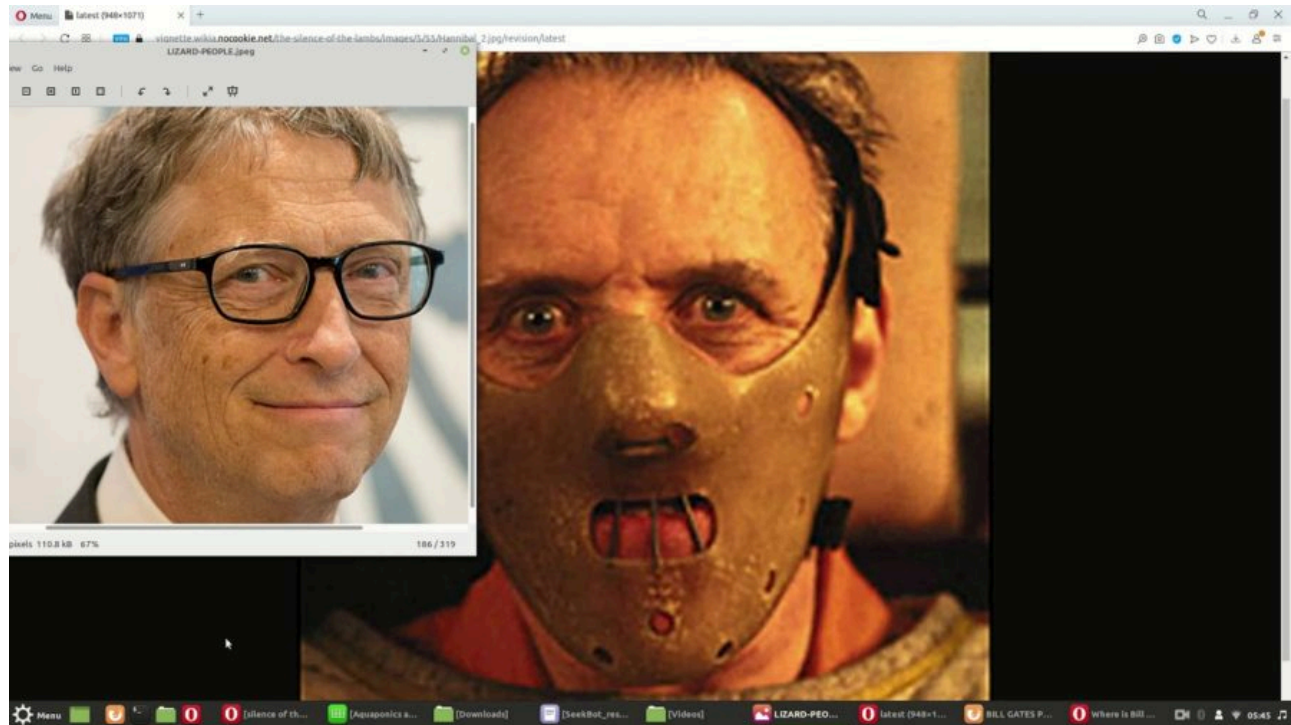
*This post censored by NIGHTMARE WORLD sponsored by Google, Youtube, FBI, Facebook, Alphabet Inc.gov and ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS. [More info here...](#)*

No Comments



# THE VACCINATION OF BILL GATES

November 14, 2020



<https://youtu.be/yrpNFqeA3Ng>

*Video removed by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov and ALL ESSENTIAL WORKERS extremely offended by this video. **More info here...***

No Comments

# DO NOT ENTER VACCINE SCHEDULE. GOOD VIBES.

November 13, 2020



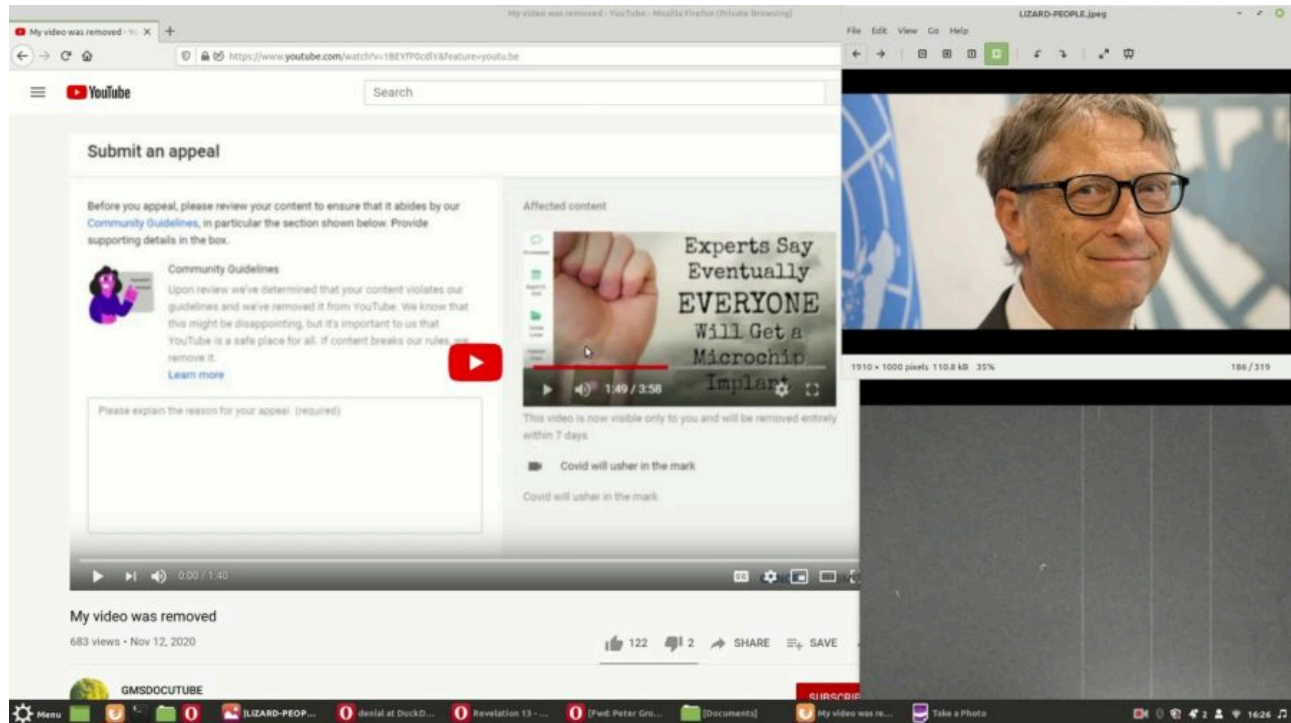
<https://youtu.be/84SQFa-C8jM>

No Comments



# VIDEO REMOVED FOR REVEALING SATAN! RED ALERT!

November 12, 2020



<https://youtu.be/xwESUJESFOE>

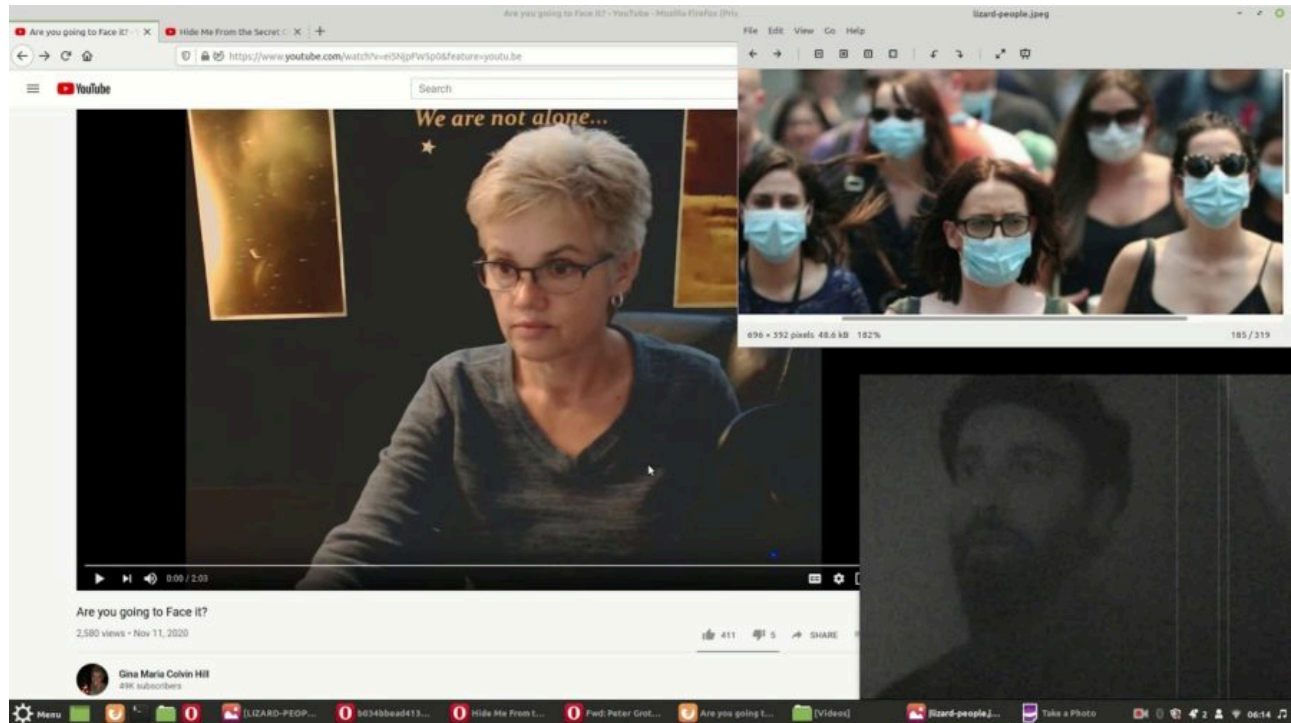
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# DENIAL IS DANGEROUS! WAKE UP!

November 12, 2020



<https://youtu.be/w6MzJvBQ9ec>

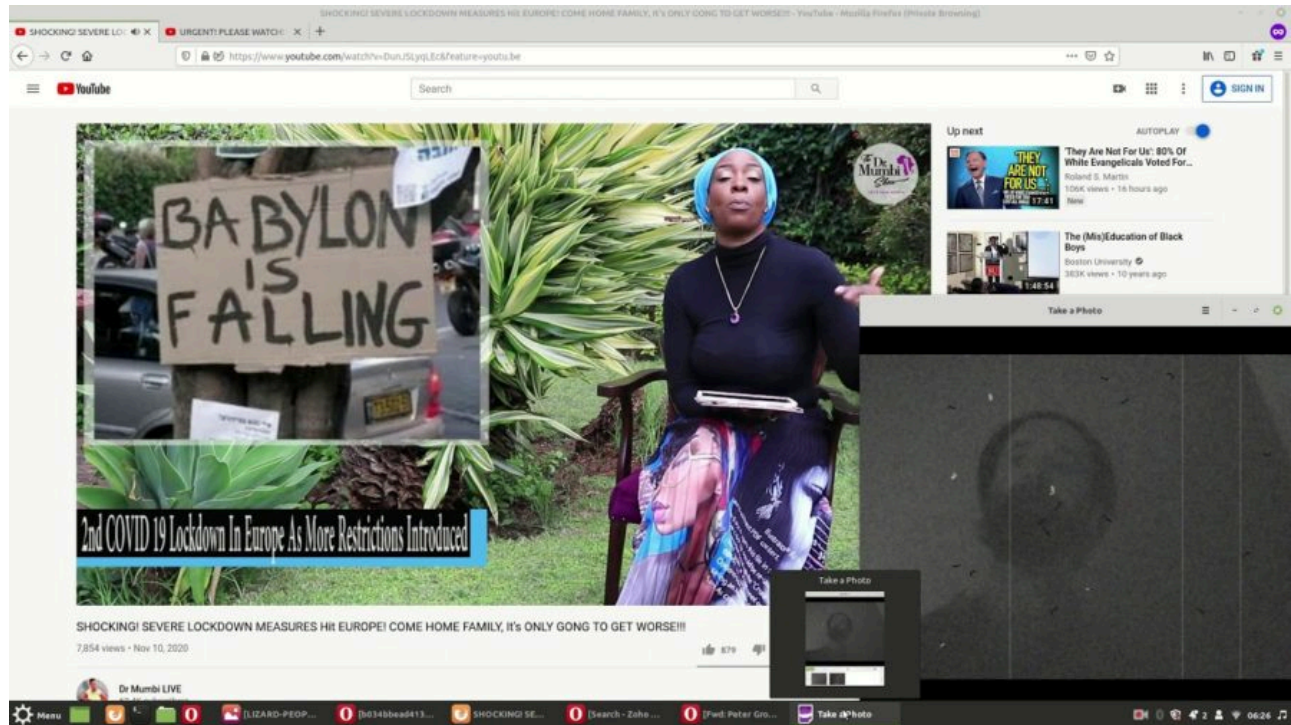
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# MASK NOT WORKING BABYLON IS FALLING

November 11, 2020



<https://youtu.be/fAk5qr8toFQ>

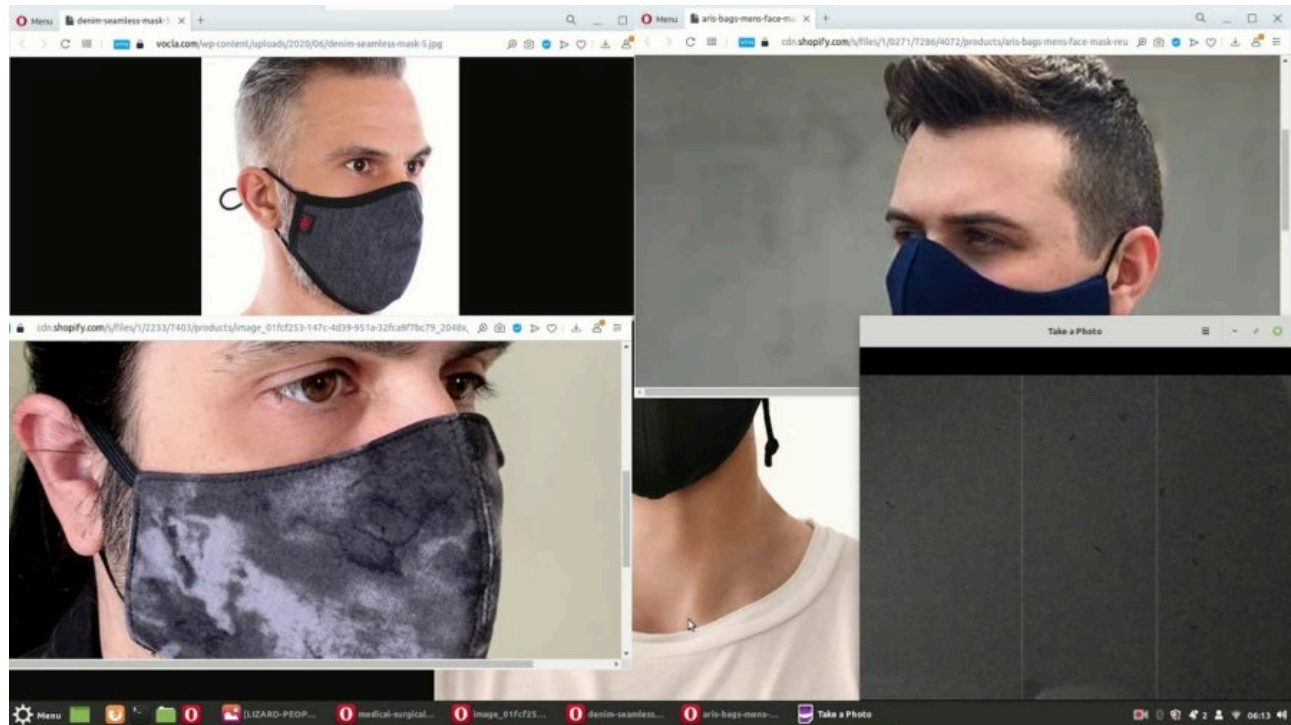
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# WEAK PARANOID MEN

November 10, 2020



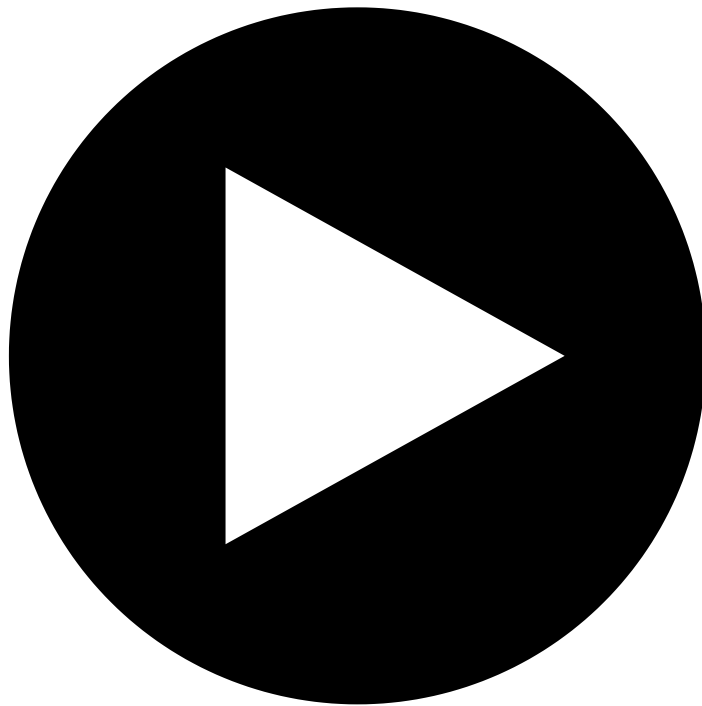
<https://youtu.be/-Q8gwnKxfjo>

No Comments



# Mysteries of the Kingdom The Trilogy

November 9, 2020



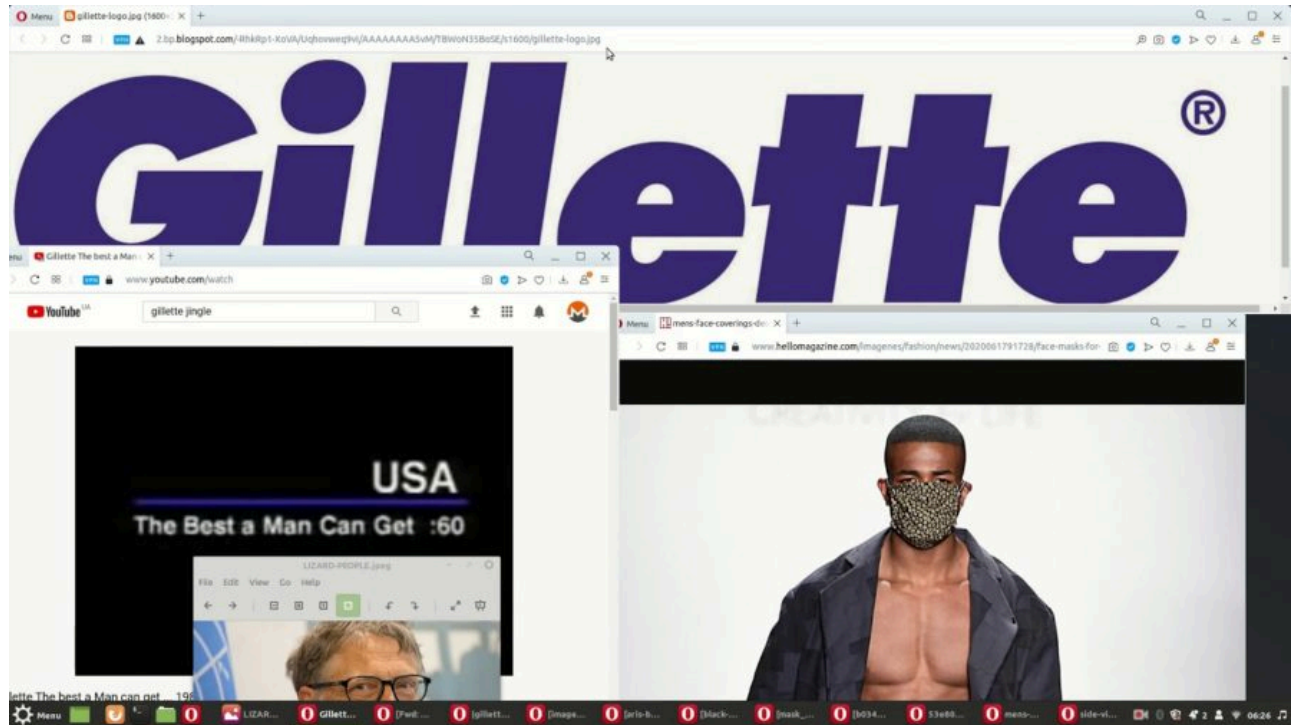
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/HM21UHGDHvs>



No Comments

# THE BEST A MAN CAN GET

November 9, 2020

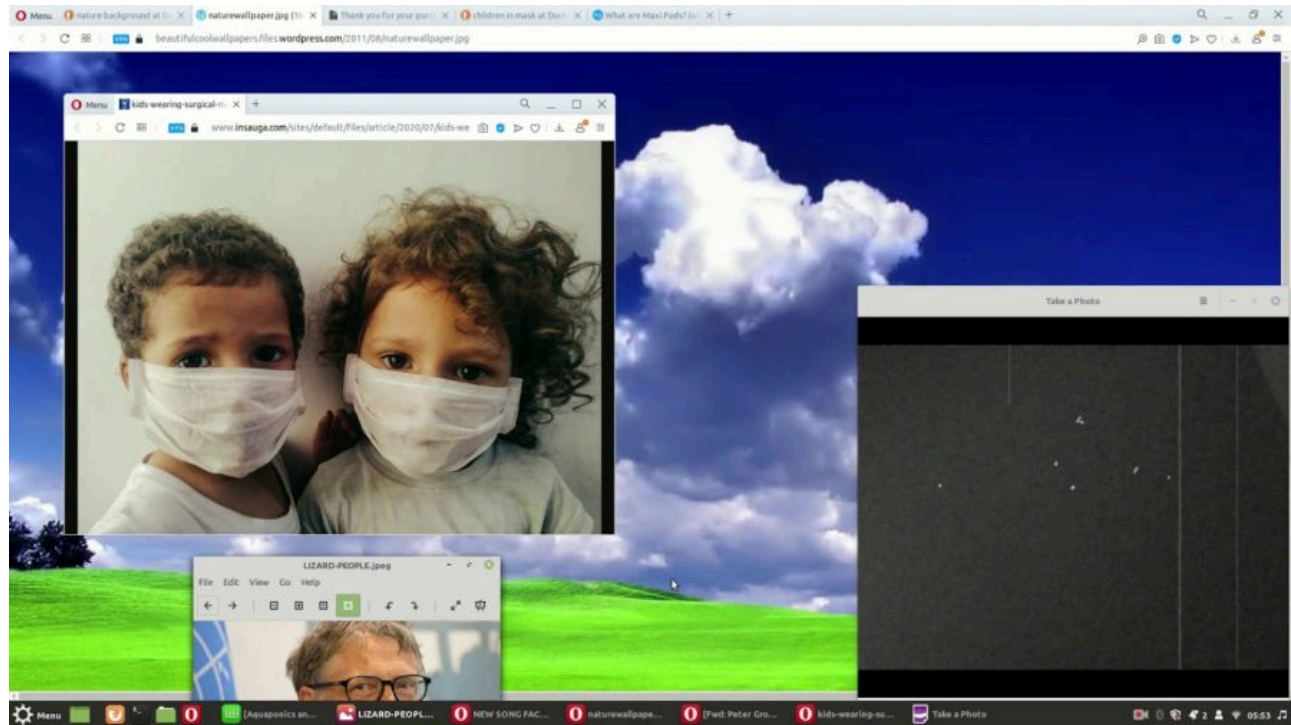


<https://youtu.be/1hsoguXkjjM>

No Comments

# MAXIPAD ON YOUR FACE TO THE BITTER END

November 8, 2020



<https://youtu.be/aOmJVtTukpI>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

Comments

Clementine

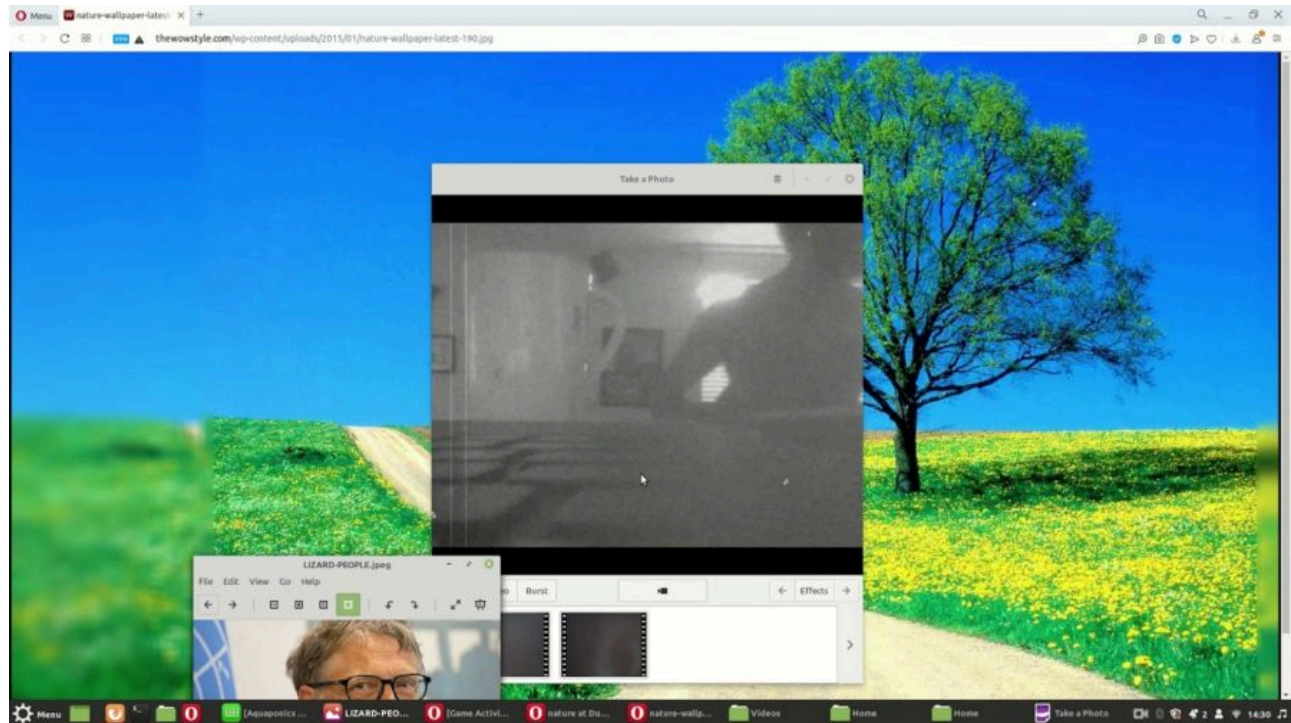
November 9, 2020

lol



# NEW SONG FACE MASK DEATH RALLY

November 7, 2020



[https://youtu.be/vBg\\_t6\\_exOU](https://youtu.be/vBg_t6_exOU)

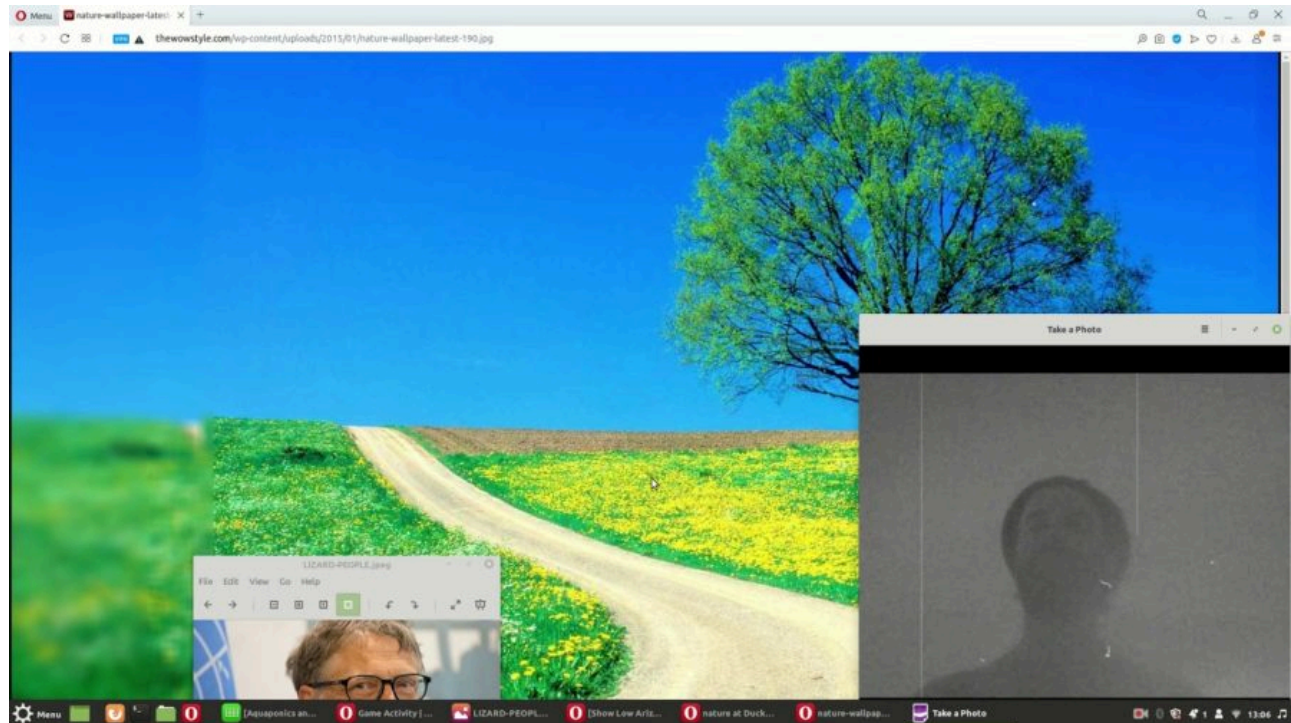
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# FACEMASK DEATH RALLY

November 7, 2020



<https://youtu.be/MclZE43MxNg>

## Comments

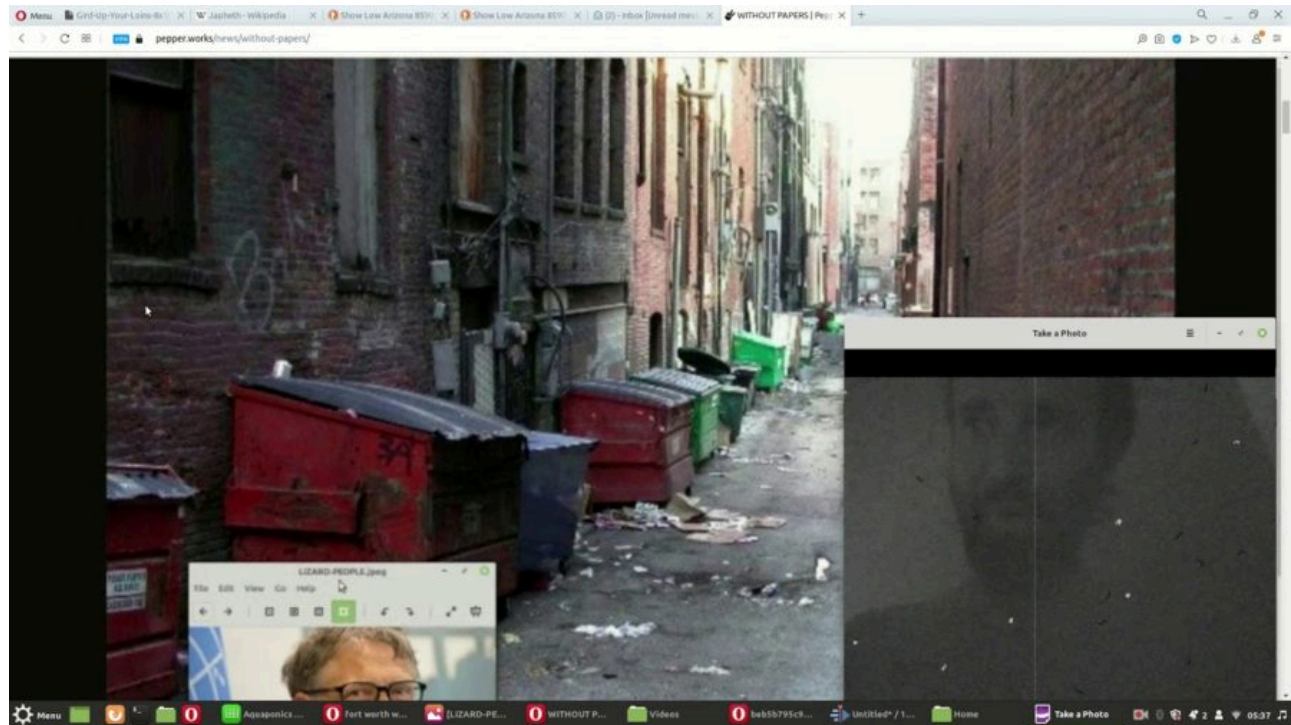
zadec

October 30, 2023

This content CANCELED by Alphabet Inc.gov – More info here> <https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>

# I'M SORRY I'M GETTING HELP

November 7, 2020



<https://youtu.be/fBeQsxOoxqw>

*Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov and ESSENTIAL WORKERS unable to allow this post. Censure. [More info here...](#)*

## Comments

zadec

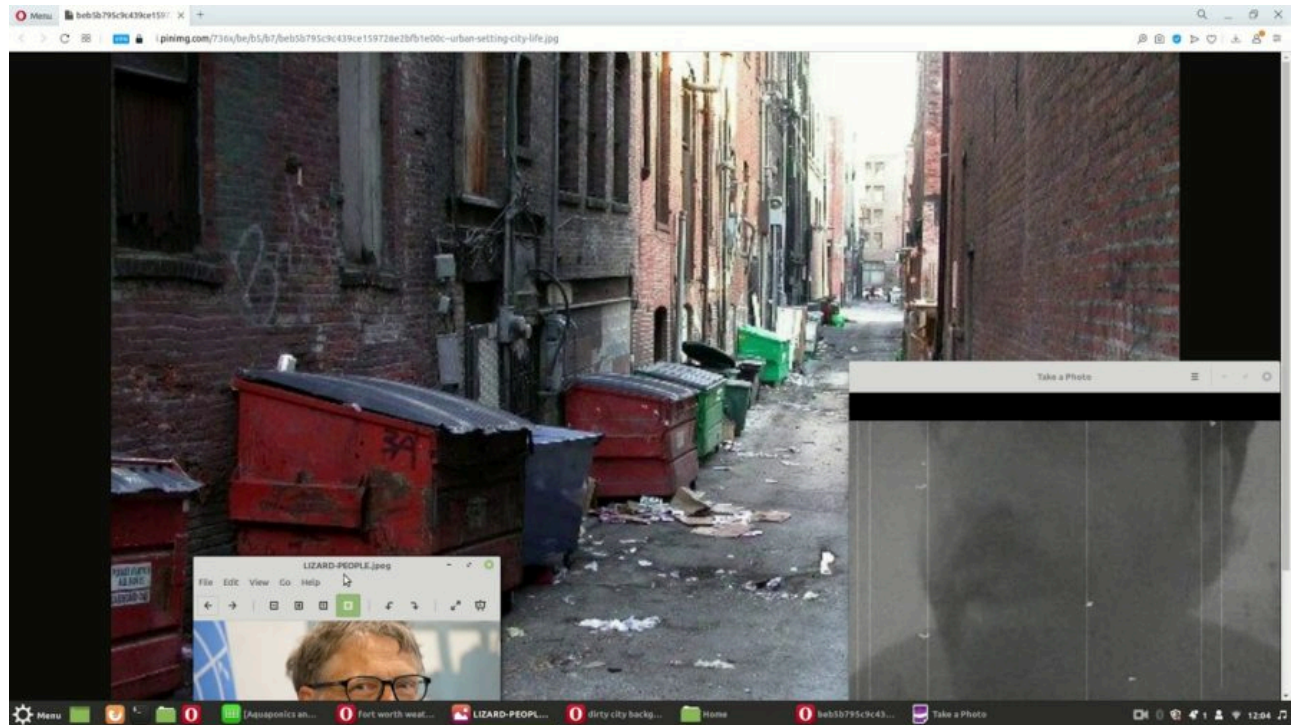
October 30, 2023

This content CANCELED, CENSORED, and BANNED by Alphabet Inc.gov – More info here>

<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>

# WITHOUT PAPERS

November 6, 2020



<https://youtu.be/lq1gkNuugo4>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# CHOSEN PEOPLE BEGIN EXODUS

November 6, 2020



<https://youtu.be/jl15TtBP0rk>

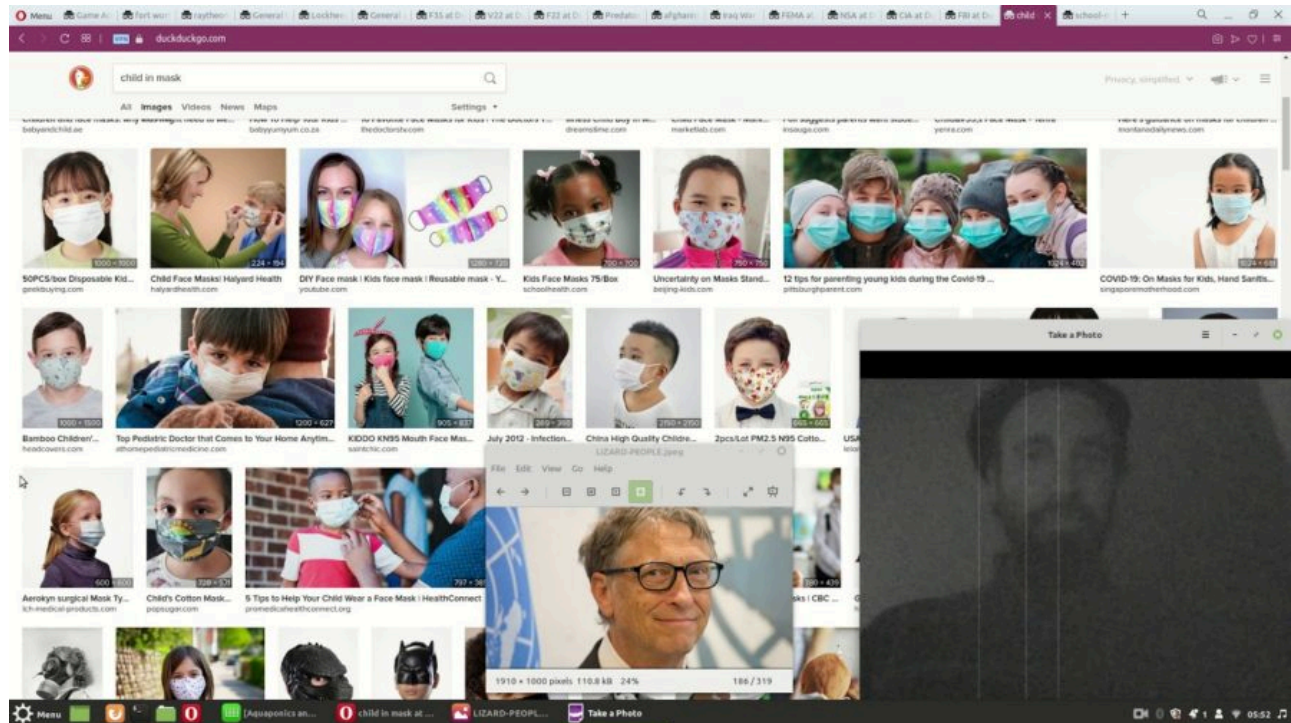
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# THANKS FOR VOTING

November 6, 2020

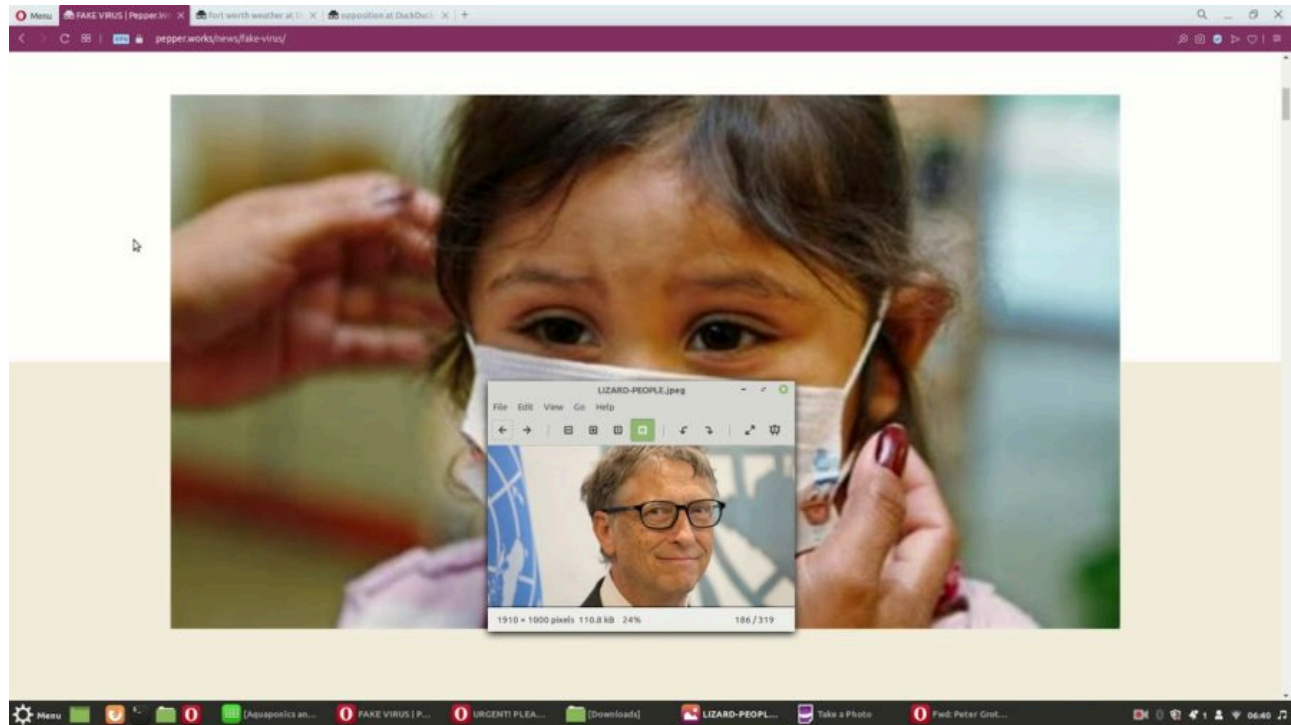


[https://youtu.be/G7kmHV\\_mXHg](https://youtu.be/G7kmHV_mXHg)

No Comments

# UNHOLY SYSTEM AT END EXPOSING THE MATRIX

November 5, 2020



[https://youtu.be/G\\_OvX4K65Q8](https://youtu.be/G_OvX4K65Q8)

No Comments

# NEW WORLD ORDER OPPOSITION STRATEGY

November 4, 2020



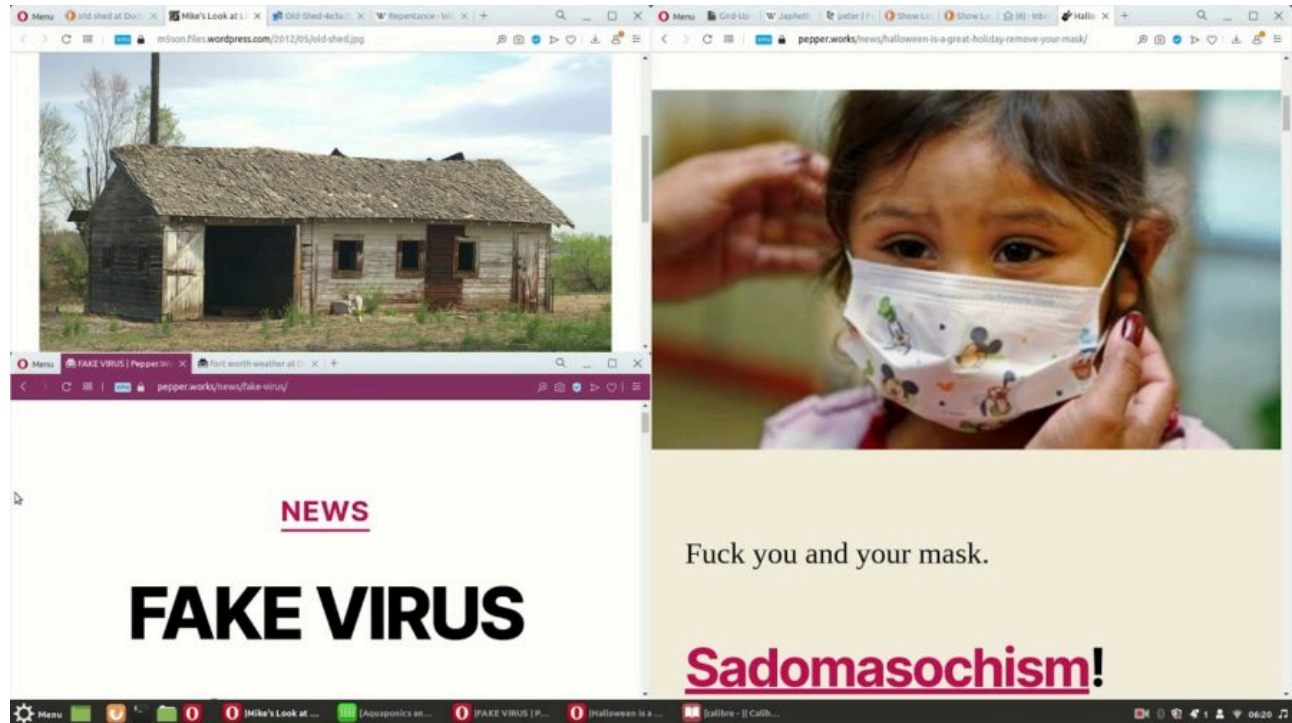
<https://youtu.be/1tdK3PiDNug>

No Comments



# ATTENTION MEDICAL DOCTORS OF THE UNITED STATES

November 3, 2020



<https://youtu.be/XELbVm6Ubqg>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# FAKE VIRUS

November 3, 2020

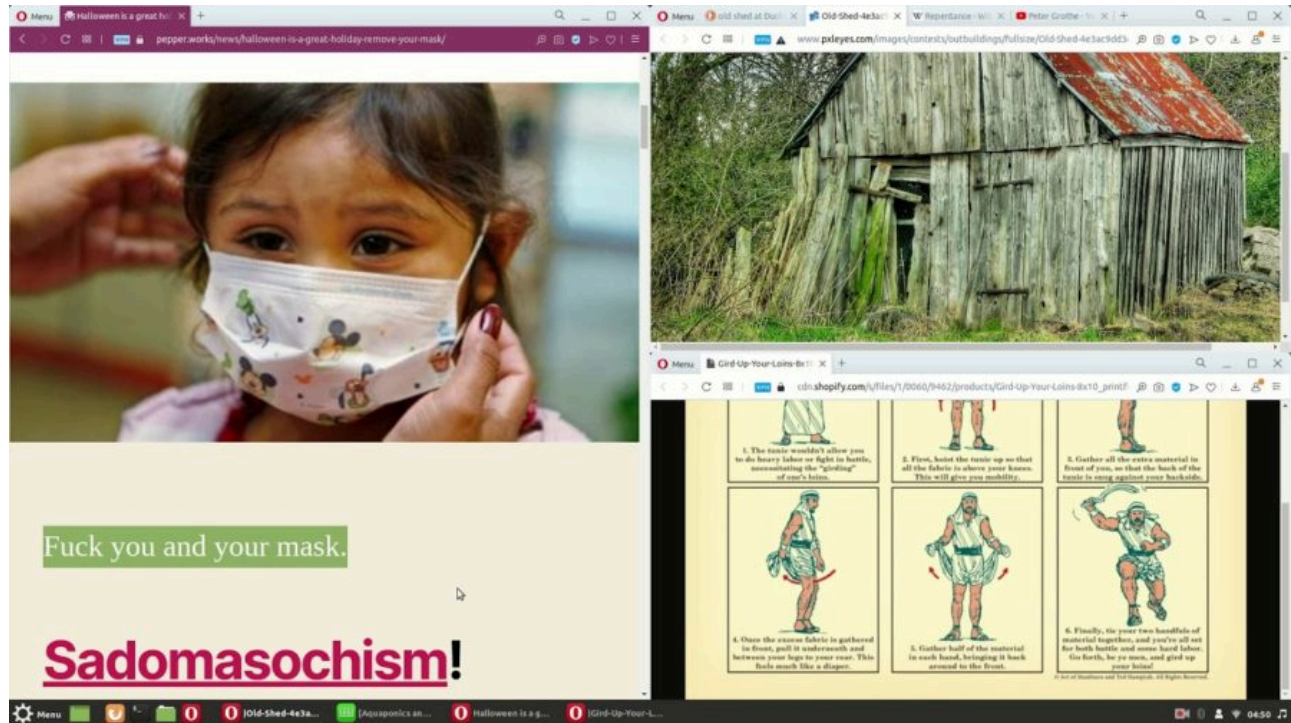


YOUR WORLD IS FAKE AF

No Comments

# WONDERFUL DAY TO YOU

November 2, 2020



<https://youtu.be/98ulwdcxXFk>

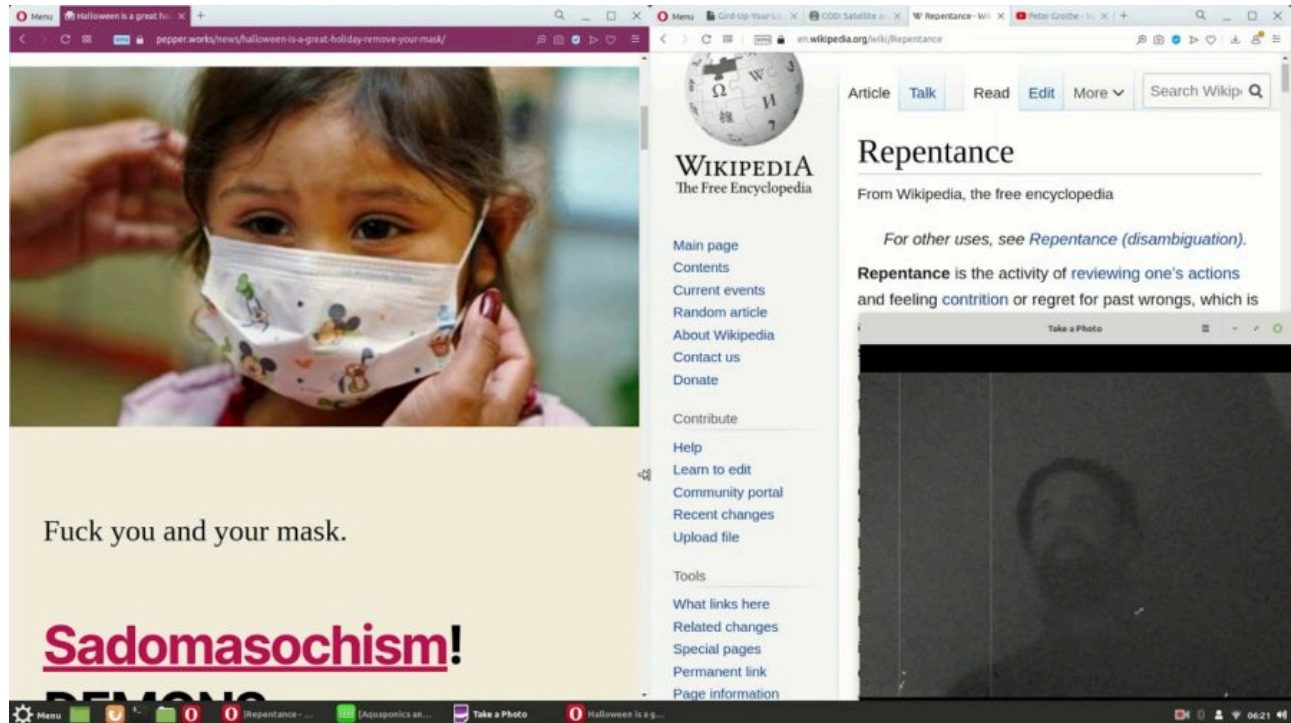
*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# VOTING PEOPLE REPENT! REPENT!

November 1, 2020



<https://youtu.be/CGpdcpcUknw>

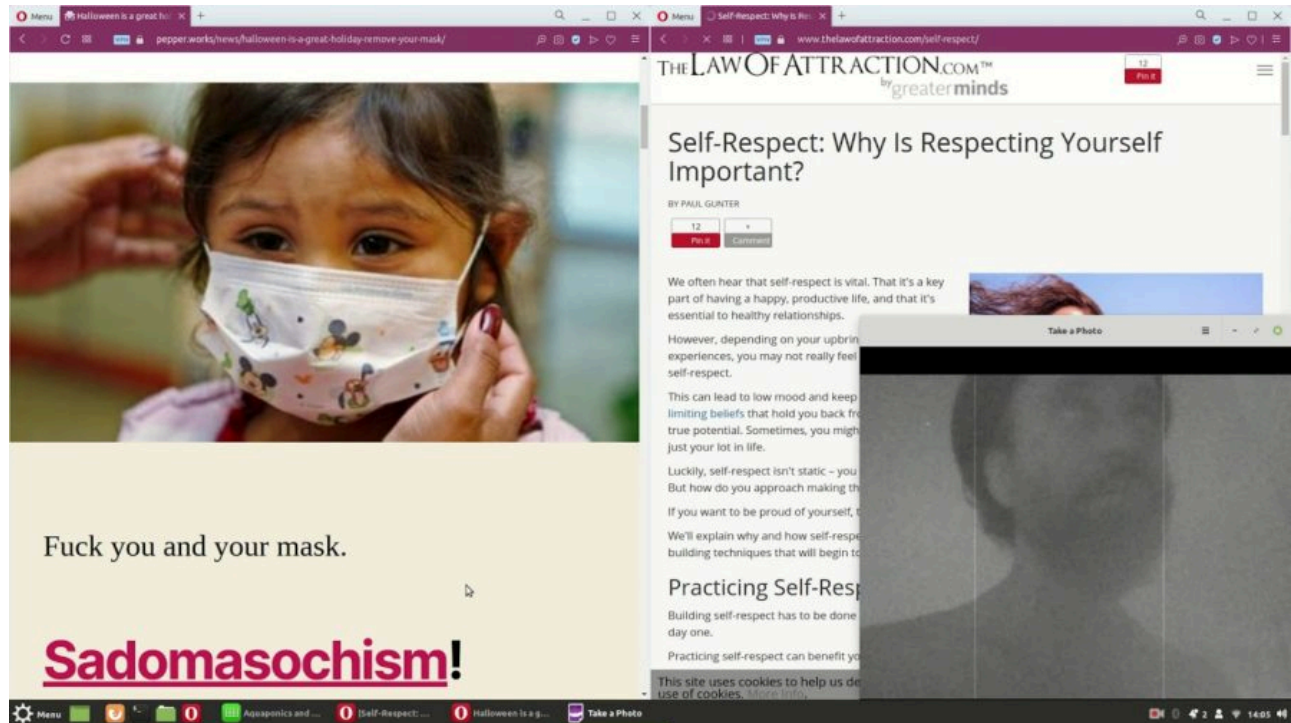
*THIS POST CENSURED by Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov, FBI, CIA, DHS, ESSENTIAL WORKFORCE, et al. Stay TH away from me. **More info here...***

No Comments

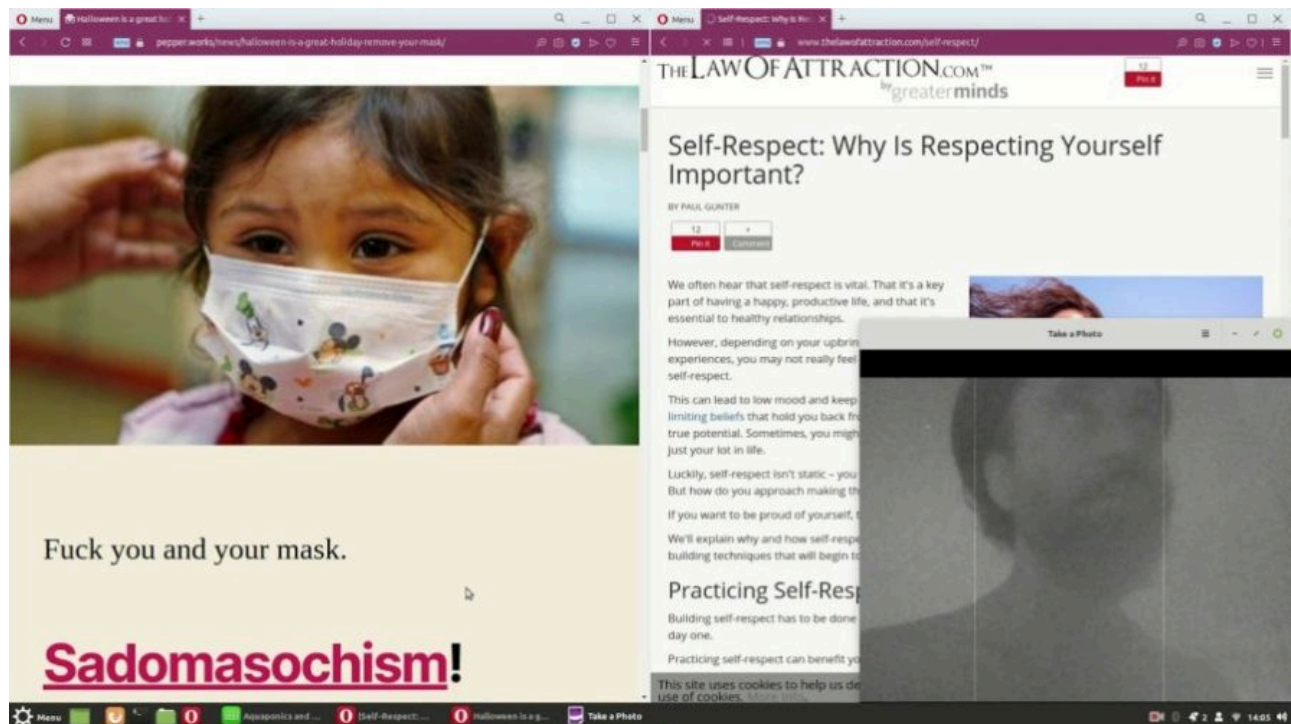


# SELF RESPECT FOR MEN ONLY

October 31, 2020



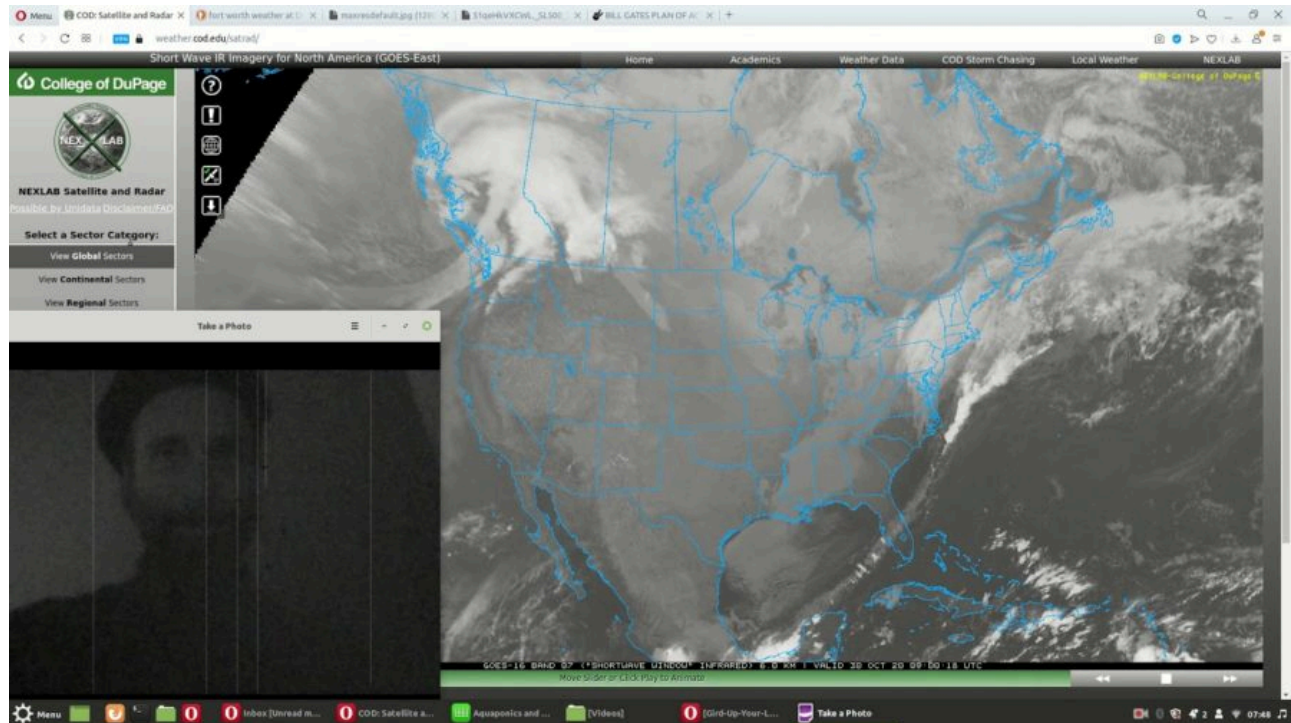
<https://youtu.be/olgp9eyGGA0>



No Comments

# HOW TO REMOVE MUZZLE AND BECOME A MAN

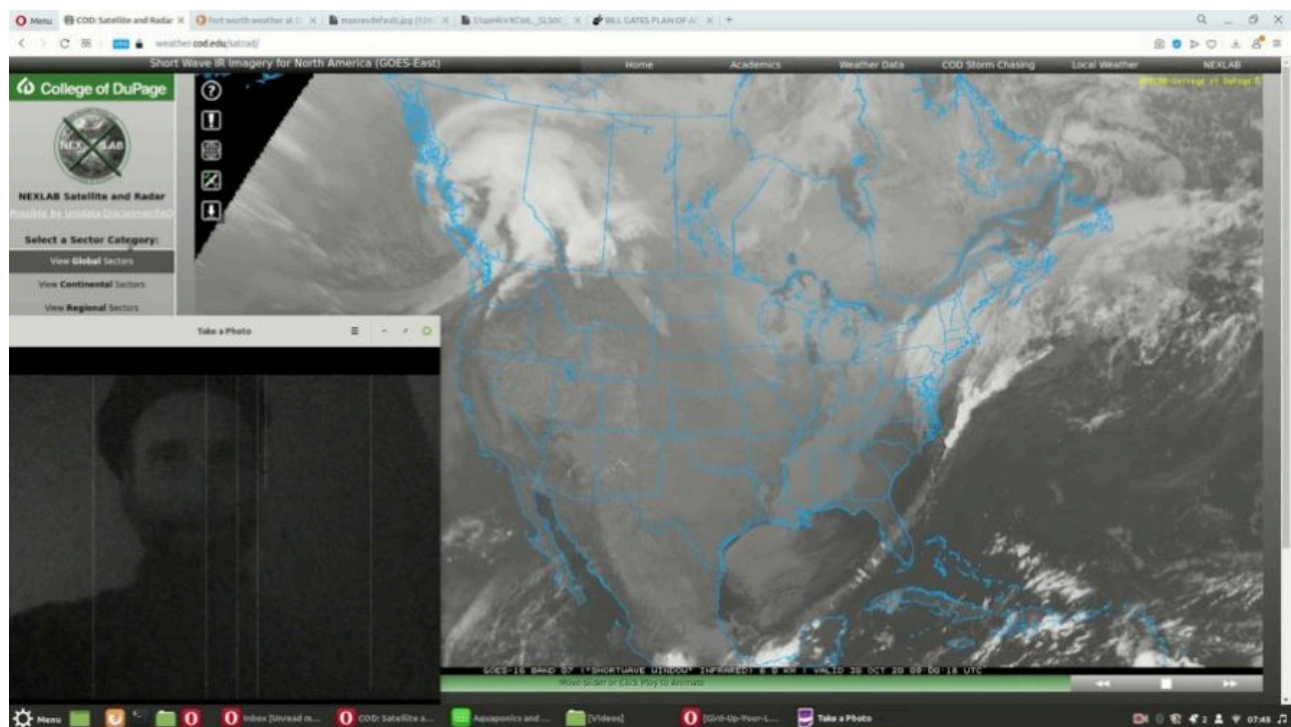
October 30, 2020



<https://youtu.be/nY3buhzzLYI>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

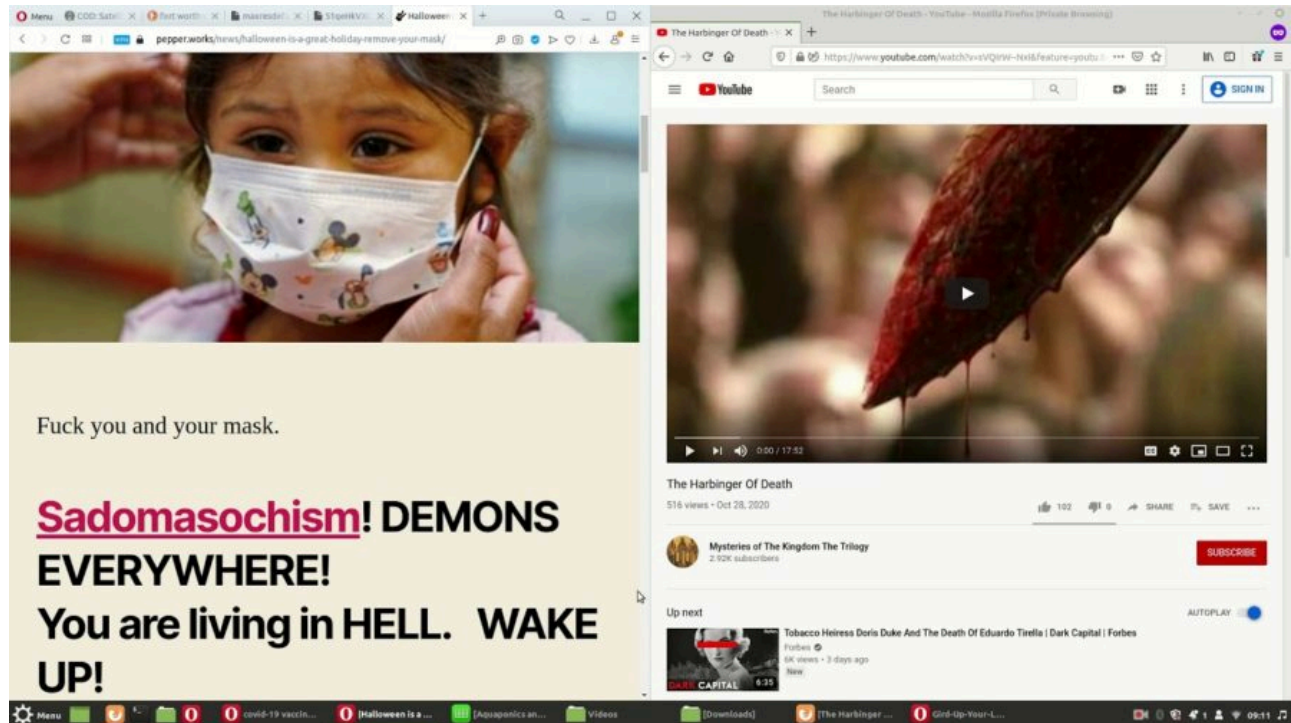


No Comments



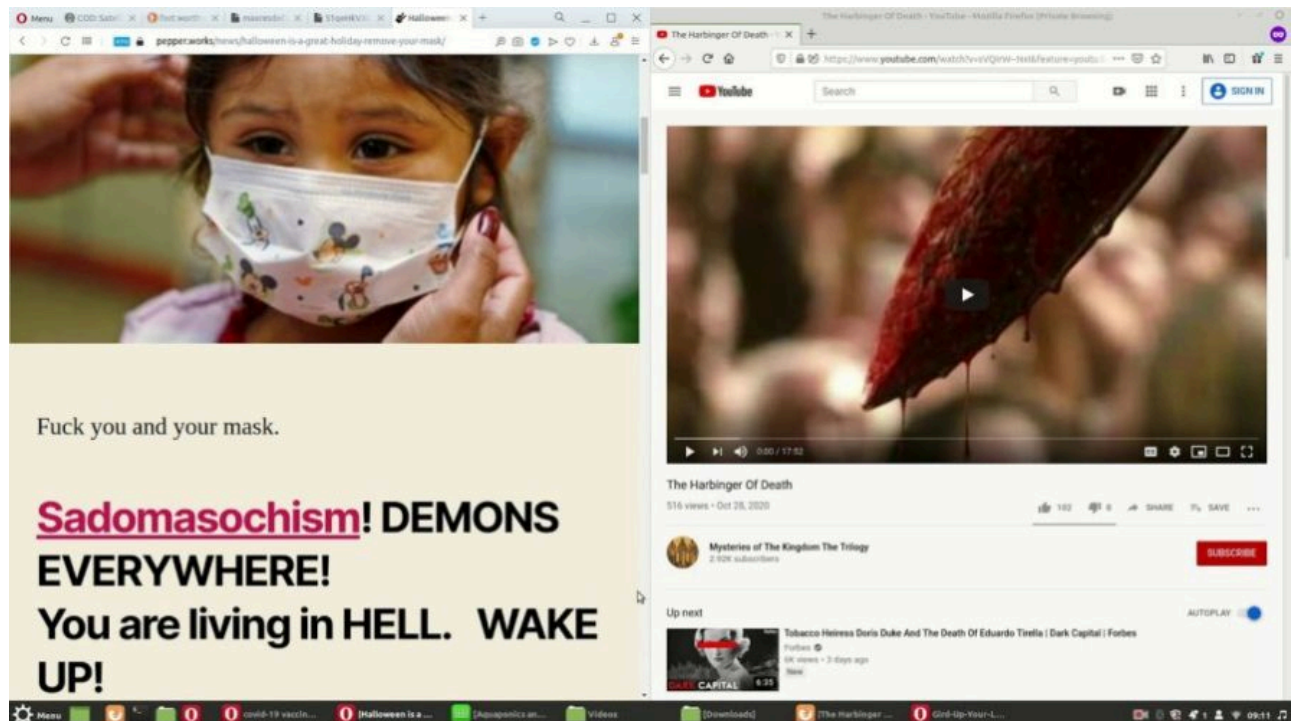
# BILL GATES PLAN OF ACTION FOR MEN ONLY

October 29, 2020



<https://youtu.be/Fh612afYdYc>

***ALL MASK WEARING ESSENTIAL WORKER YES-MEN WILL BE TERMINATED.***

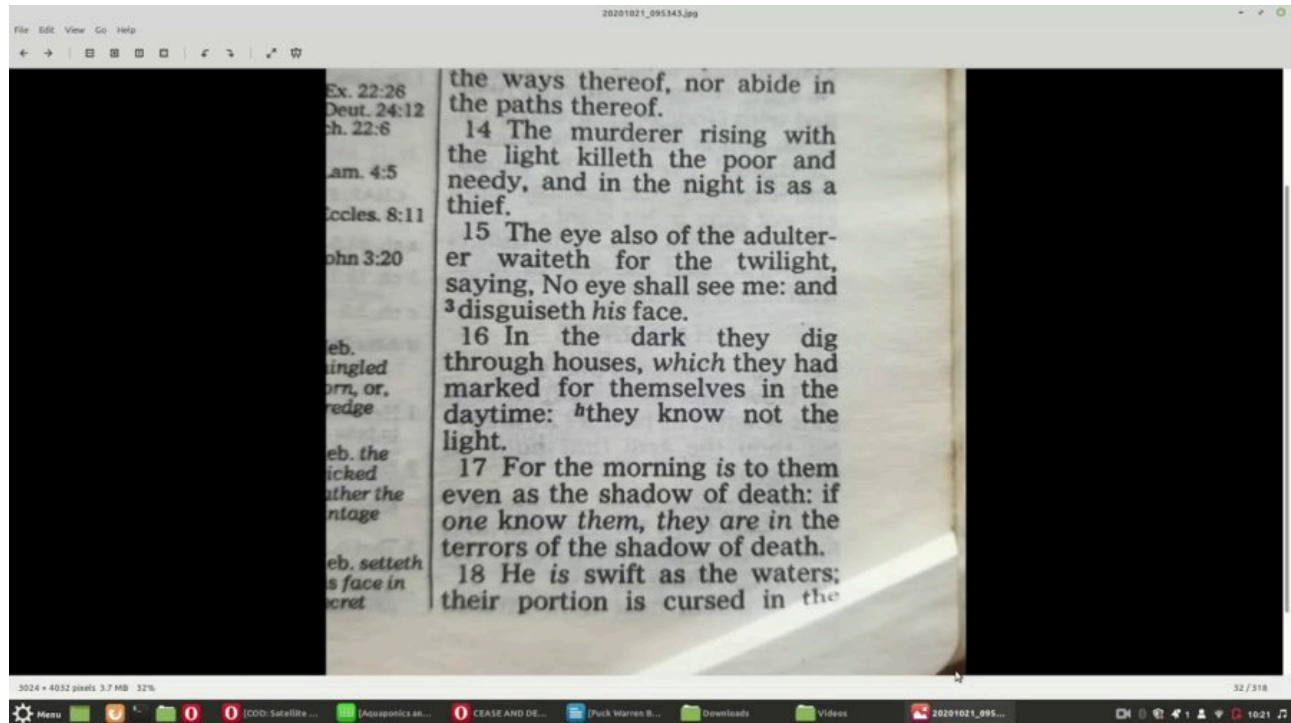




No Comments

# DOES GOD WANT ME TO WEAR A MASK? JOB 24:15

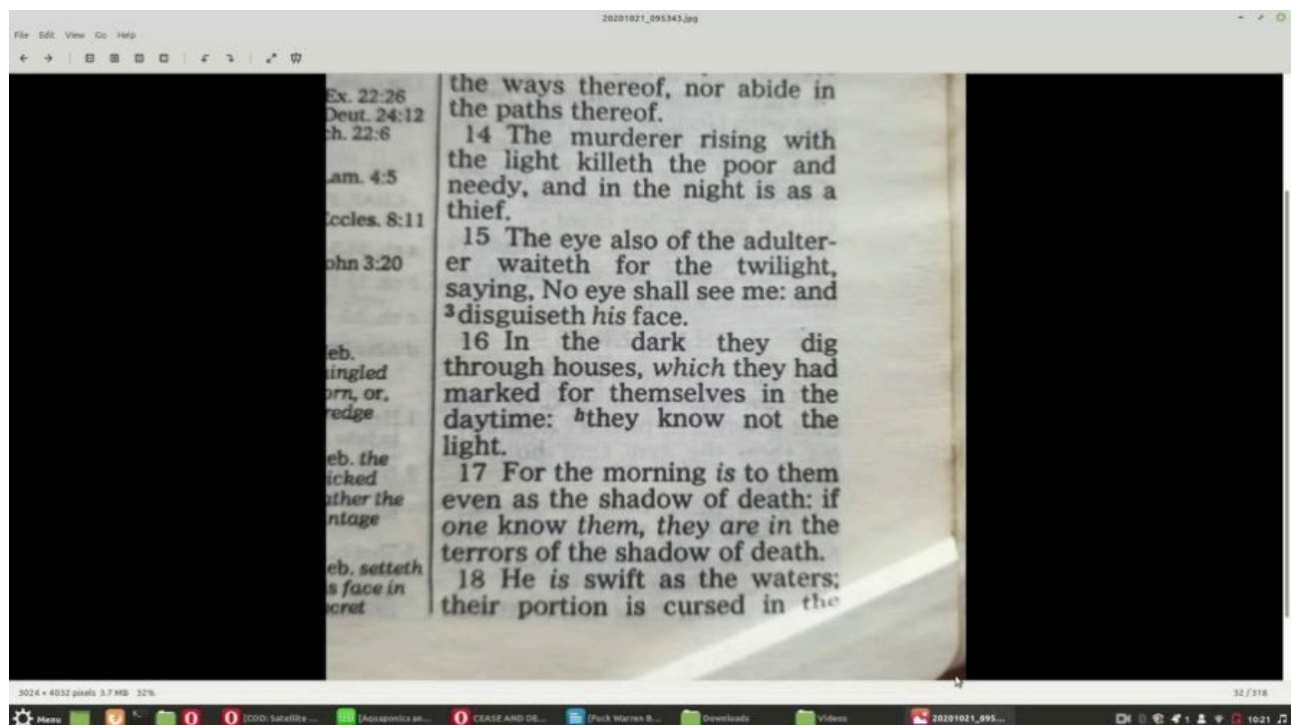
October 28, 2020



<https://youtu.be/jVf5ptQKAfc>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

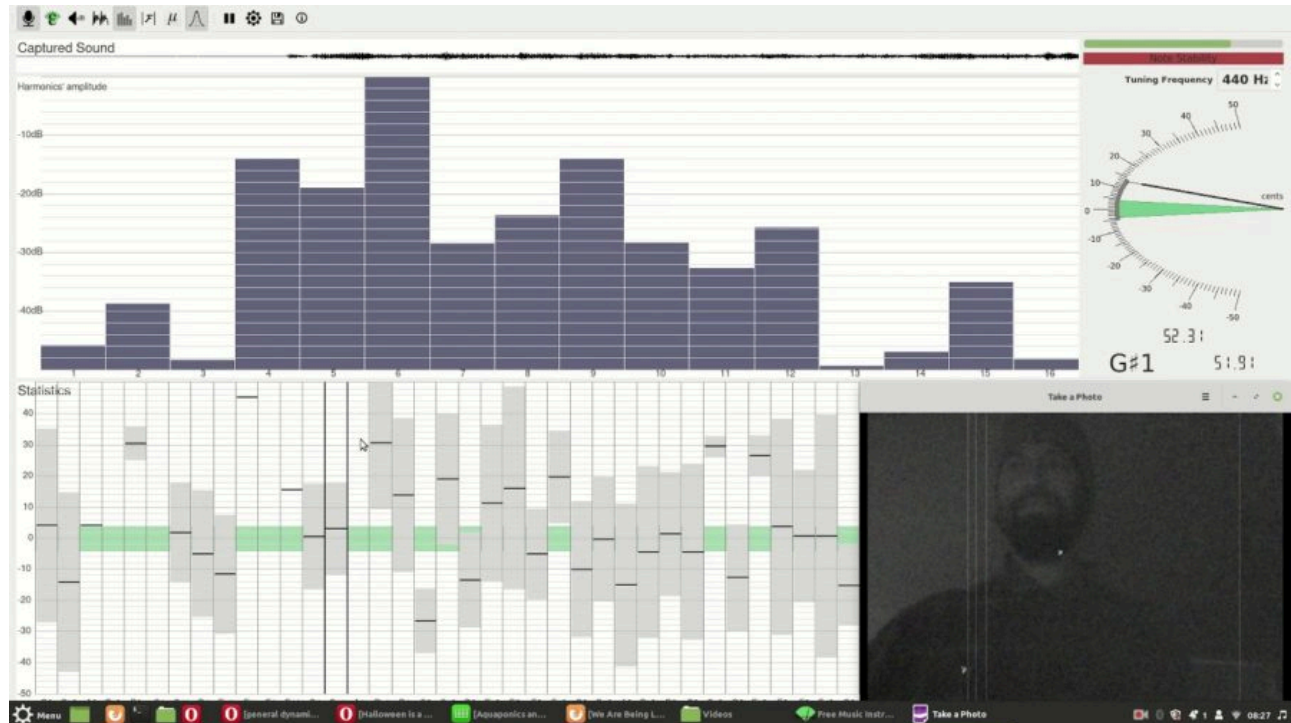
<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>



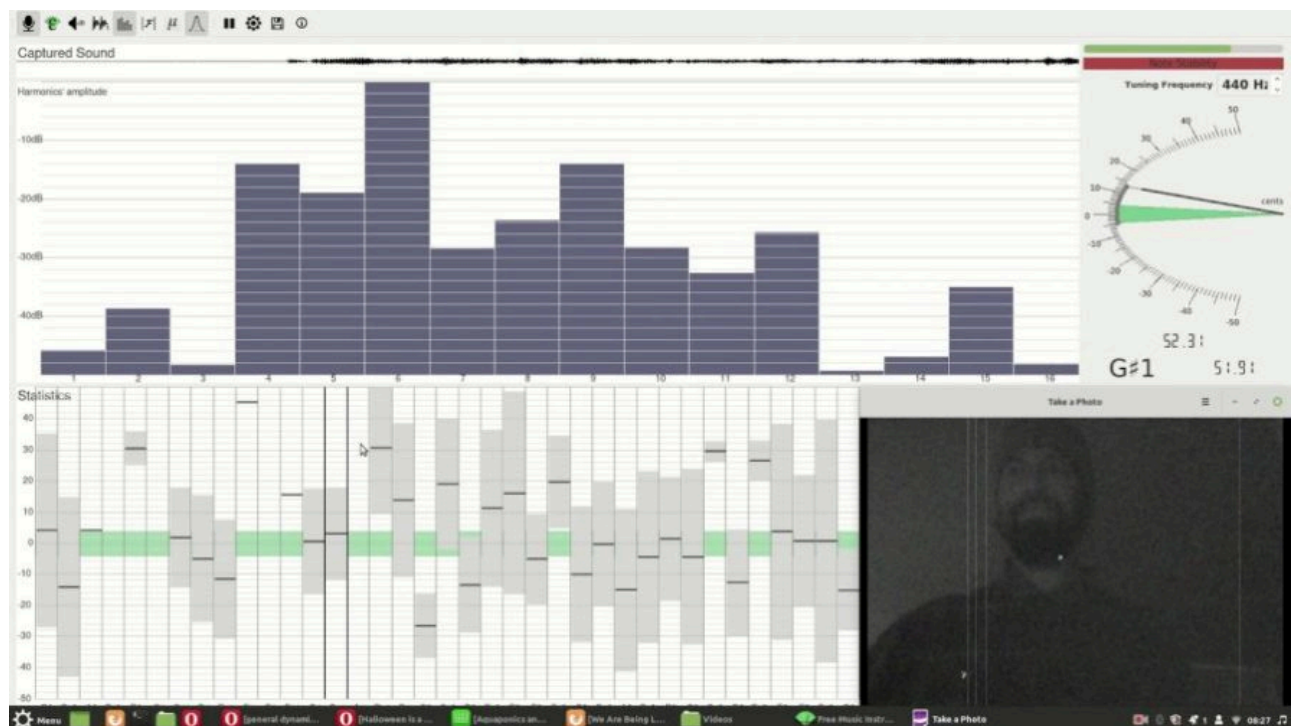
No Comments

# REBUKING THE DEVIL

October 27, 2020



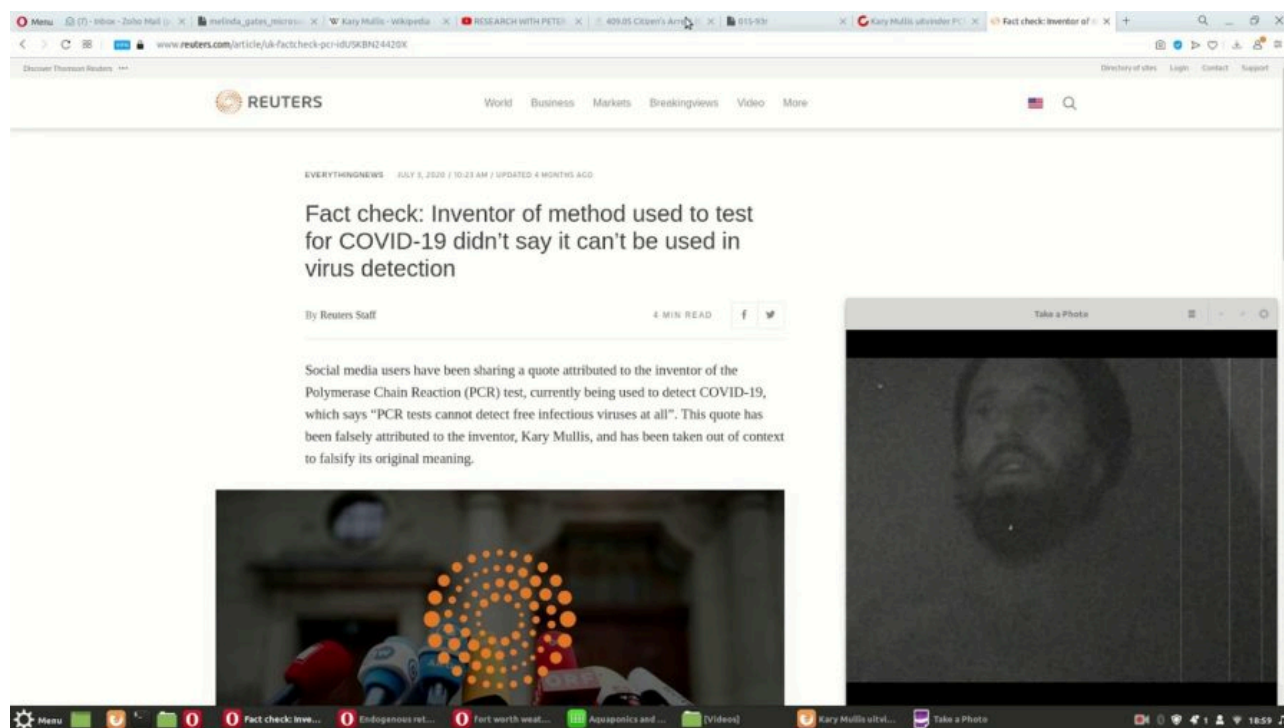
<https://youtu.be/8idQOlw9upM>



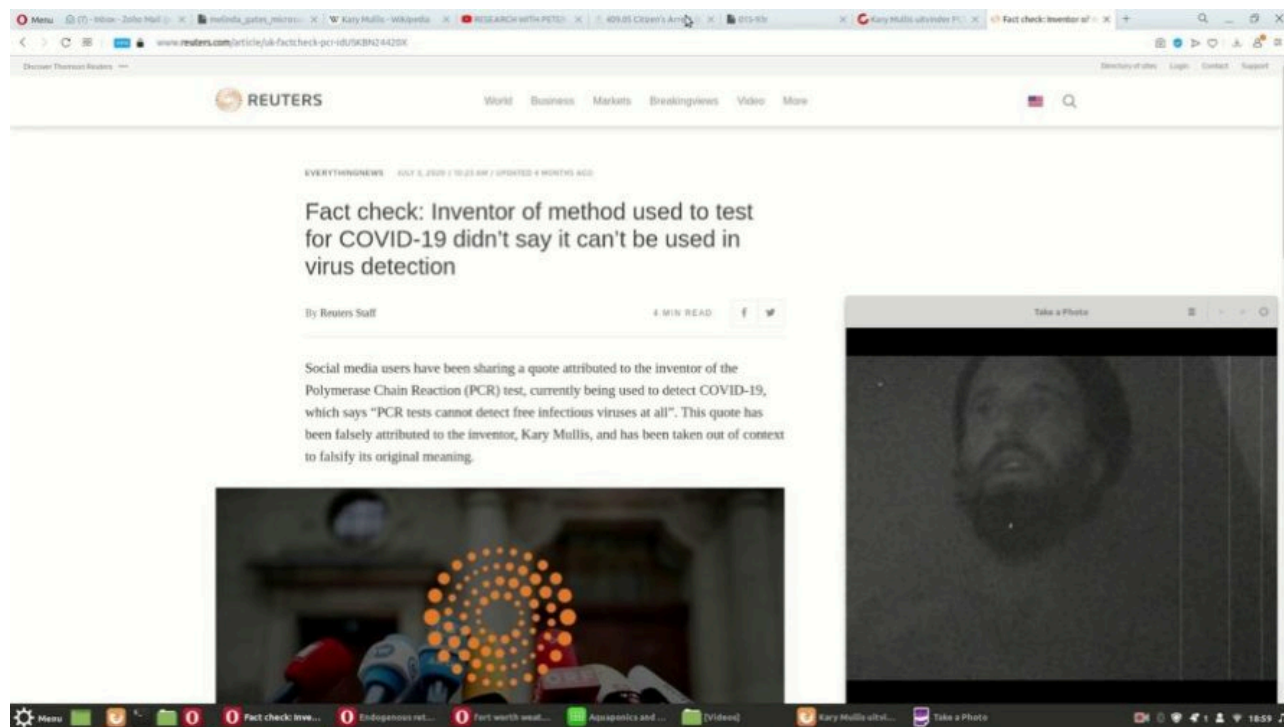
No Comments

# Kary Mullis VIDEO on PCR TEST: DOES NOT INDICATE IF SOMEBODY IS SICK

October 26, 2020



[https://youtu.be/KES\\_Tys5EpU](https://youtu.be/KES_Tys5EpU)

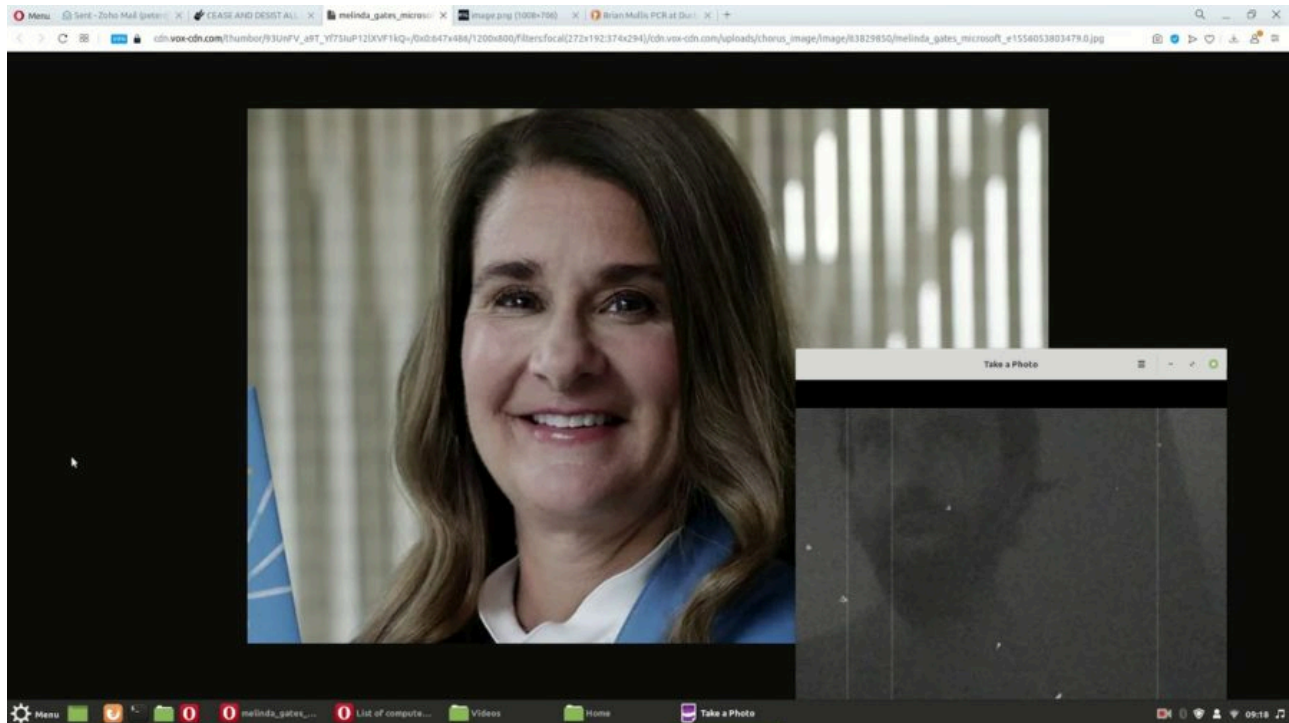


No Comments



# HALLOWEEN GHOST STORY feat MEL GATES

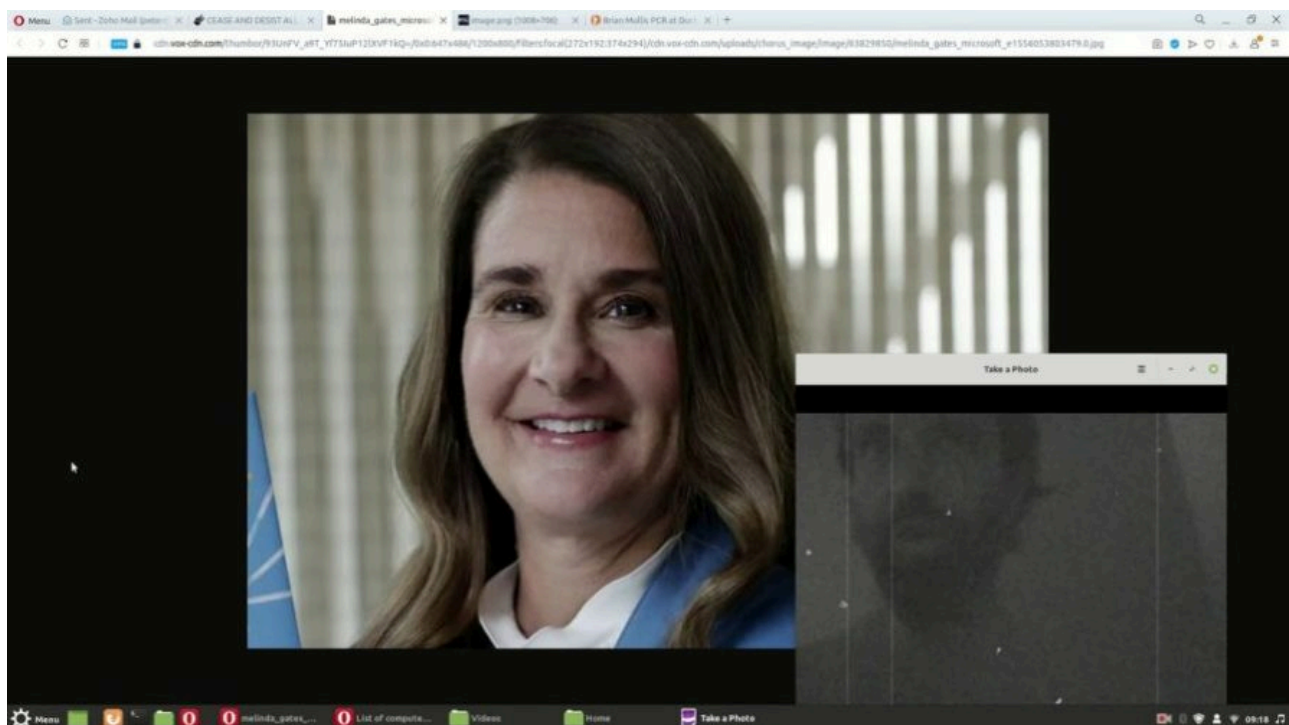
October 24, 2020



<https://youtu.be/atCrxWHu6V4>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

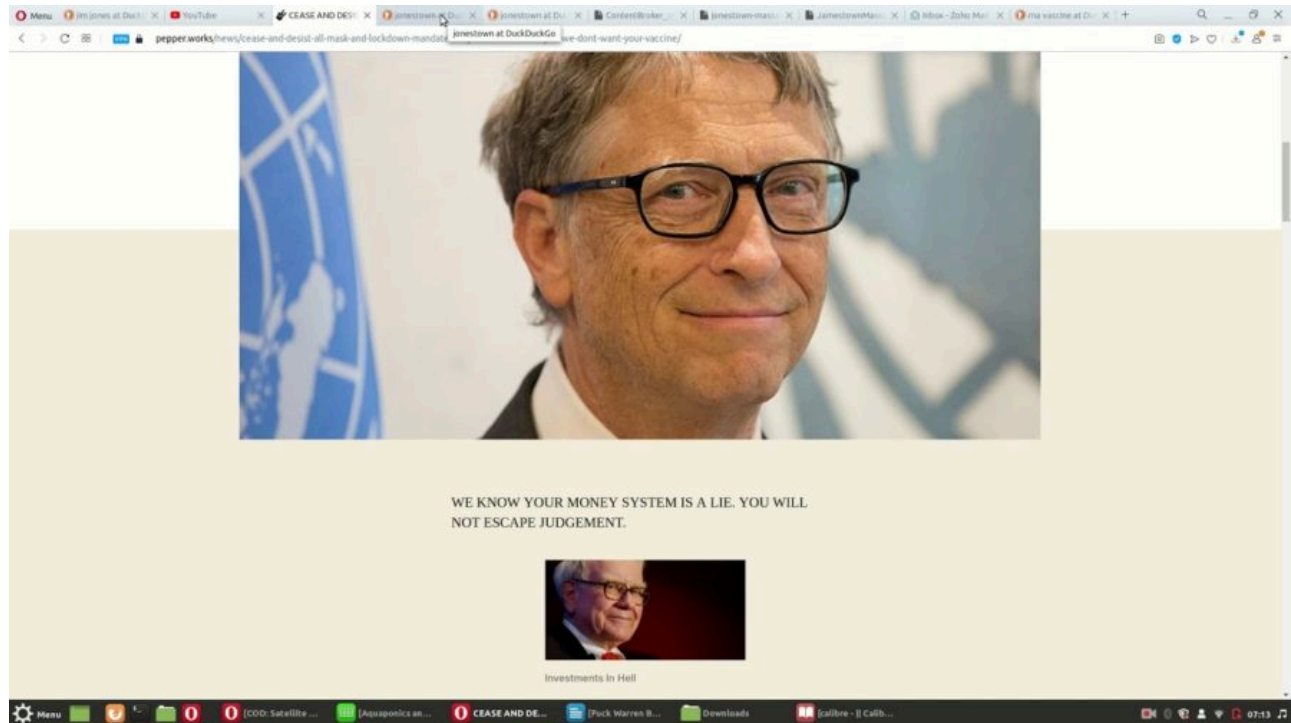


No Comments



# BILL GATES IS JIM JONES

October 23, 2020



<https://youtu.be/YH8O70OELQo>

Youtube Alphabet Inc.gov removed this powerful video. See local version below.

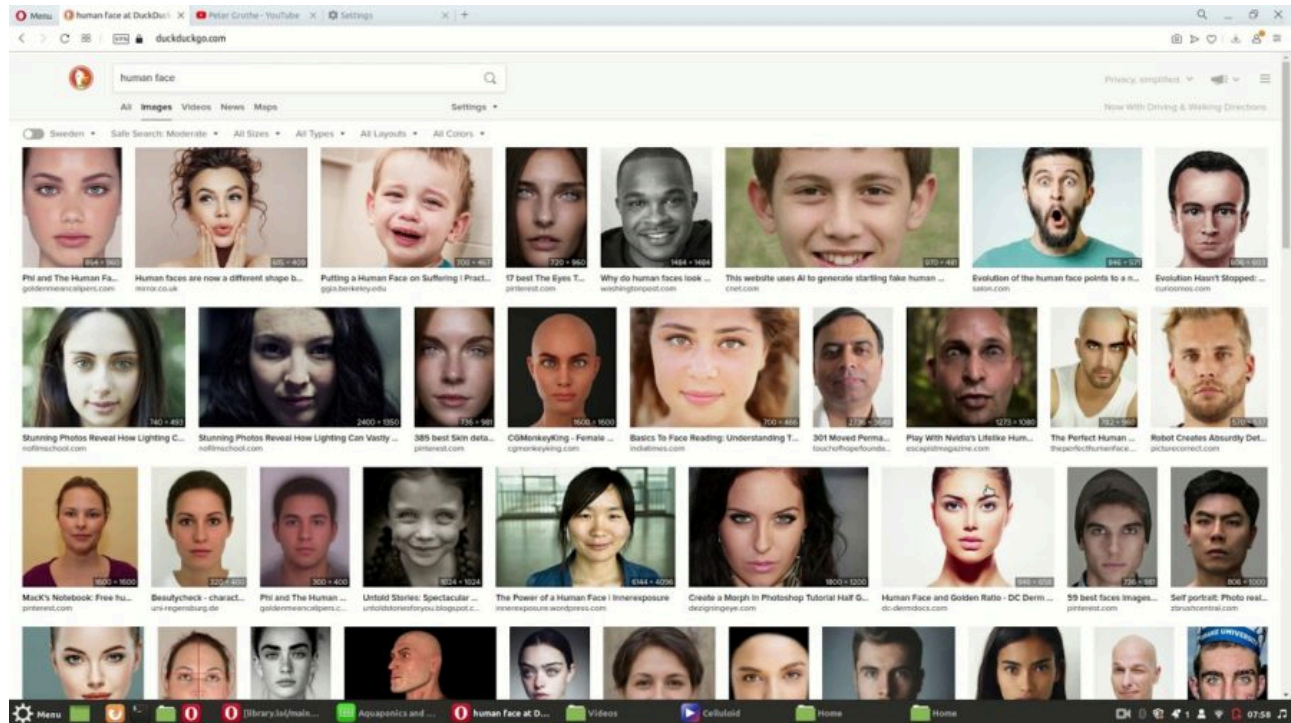


<http://pepper.works/wp-content/uploads/2022/05/BILL-GATES-IS-JIM-JONES.webm>

No Comments

# SOLEMN LETTER TO THE CHILDREN OF THE FUTURE

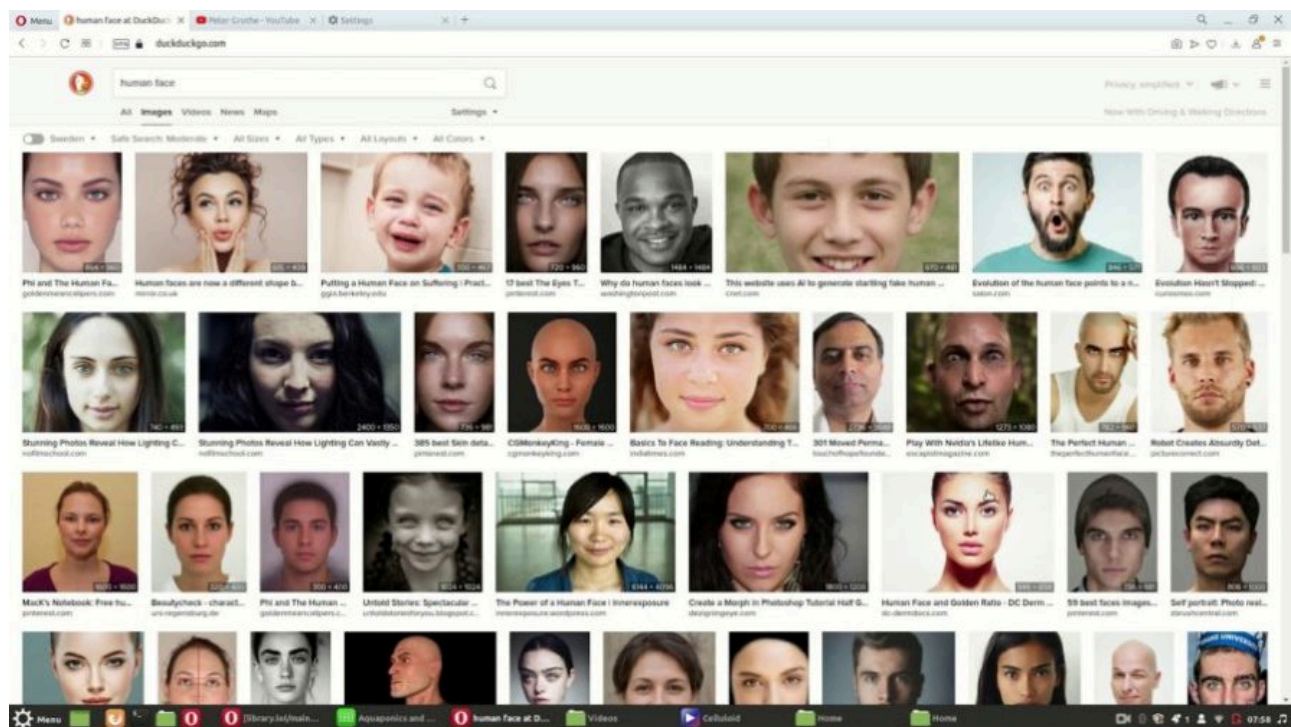
October 22, 2020



<https://youtu.be/yC52HfMNBt0>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

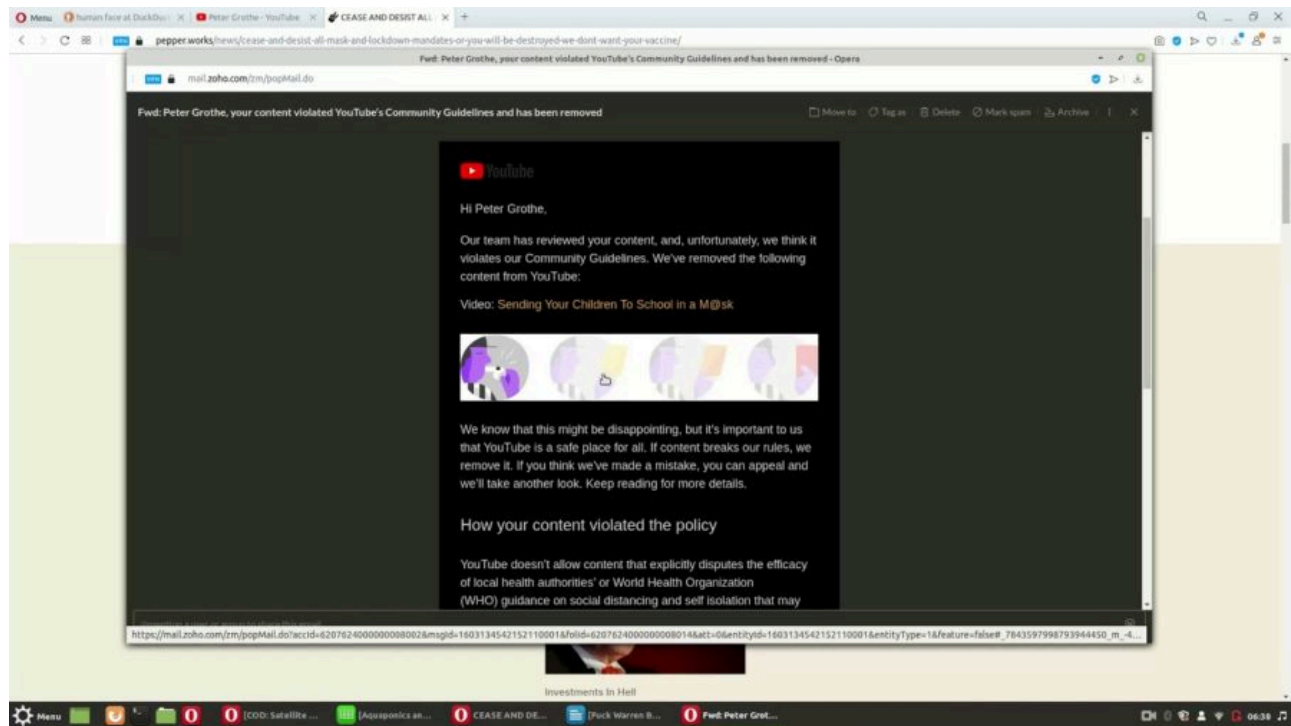
*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*



No Comments

# VIDEO REMOVED FROM YOUTUBE FOR SAYING THE WORD MASK

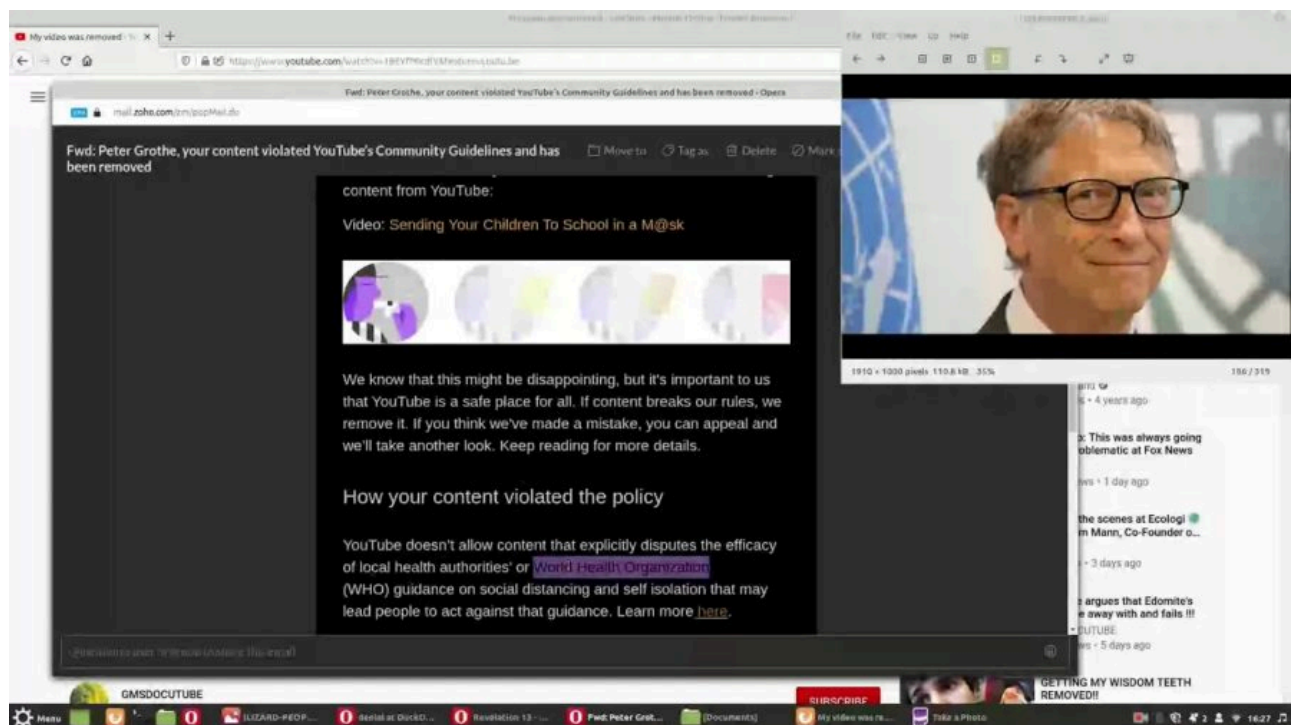
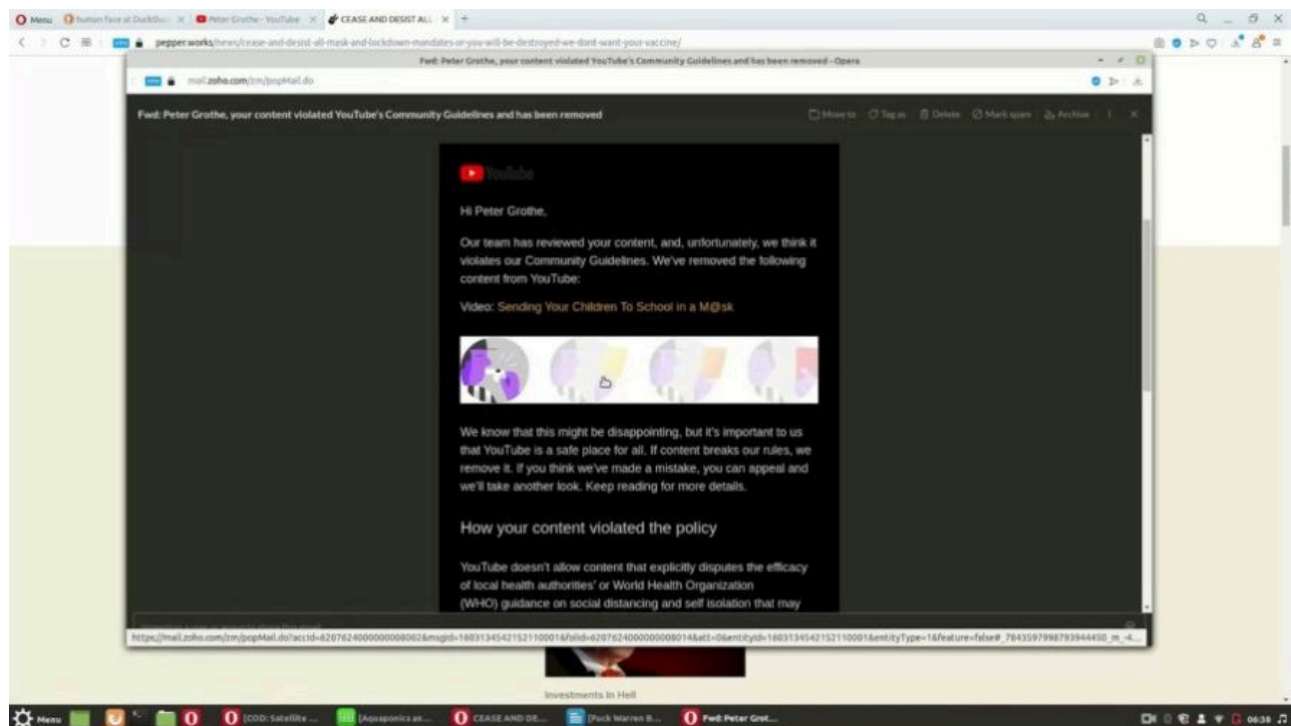
October 21, 2020



<https://youtu.be/Se8O97gSw3o>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*



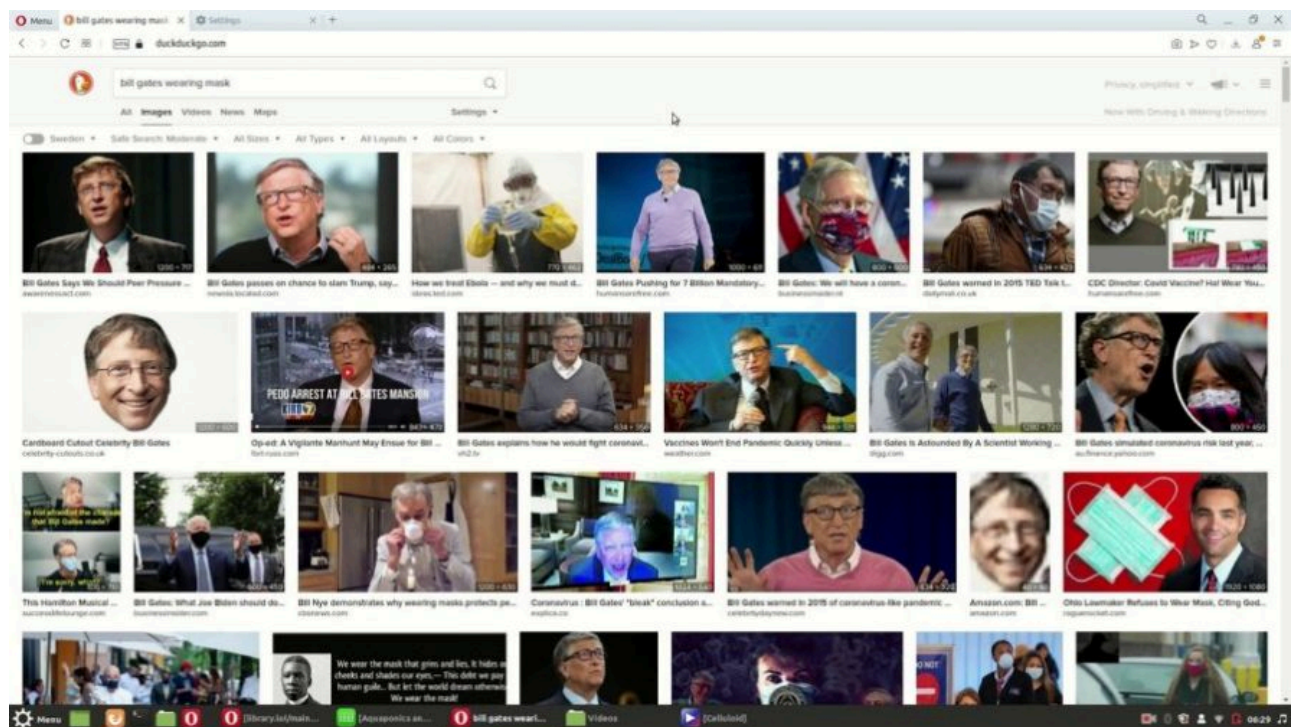
No Comments



October 20, 2020



<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>



No Comments



# **Daniel 2:40 – The Fourth Kingdom. WTF is the fourth kingdom**

September 26, 2020

Ohhhh fuck. The Fourth Kingdom is America!

Check my Father's notes in his KJV Bible Daniel 2:40 (Lutheran programming)

No Comments

# **MALFUF – FREE YOUR BODY mp3**

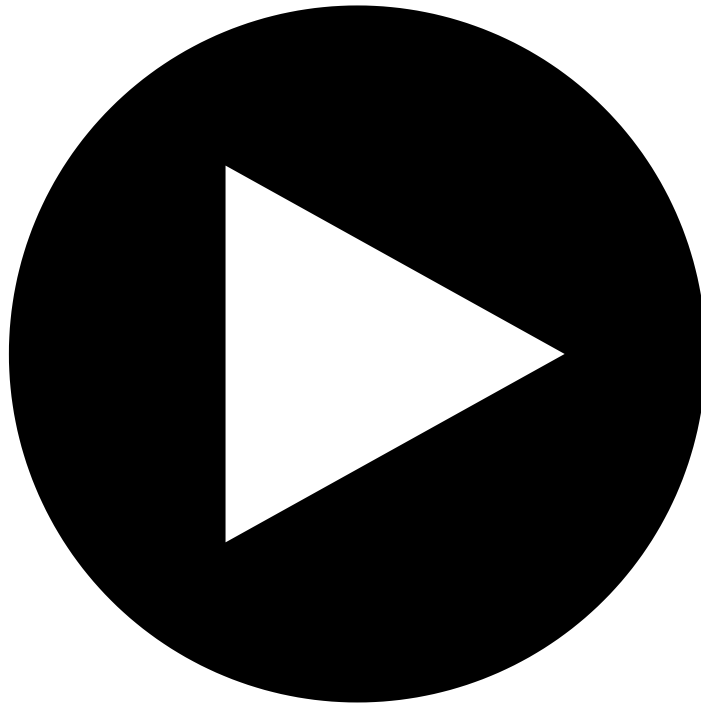
September 24, 2020

0:00 / 0:00

No Comments

# FAKE MONEY, FAKE POWER, FAKE GLORY

September 21, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/8cgNpBcO8w0>



### **The Book of Knowledge: The Keys of Enoch**

False covenant of a proclaimed godhood.

Sanctification of holy war in the name of god.

They will not recognize god's holy covenant in their midst.

They will not recognize the awakening of the chosen people.

This is happening in the midst of the fake godhood and their fake covenant.

The true priesthood belongs to God's chosen people.

They've hidden the holy spirit.

And now she's coming back and giving them the truth.

The true knowledge is being brought out and none can stand against it.

The hidden documents of light which speak of the celestial masters!

No Comments

# BLOOD SACRIFICE TO ENTER THE BILL GATES OF HELL

September 21, 2020



SADOMASOCHISM – Sadoomasochism is the giving and receiving of pleasure from acts involving the receipt or infliction of pain or humiliation.



SADOMASOCHISM BILL GATES RITUAL

YOU PEOPLE ARE SICK!



No Comments

# SADOMASOCHISM

September 20, 2020



blood sacrifice to open the bill GATES of hell.



No Comments

# Halloween is a great holiday- REMOVE YOUR MASK

September 20, 2020



Fuck you and your mask.

**Sadomasochism!** DEMONS EVERYWHERE!  
You are living in HELL. WAKE UP!



No Comments

# ATTENTION MEN: DO NOT ALLOW YOUR WOMEN TO MUZZLE YOUR CHILDREN

September 19, 2020



ATTENTION WOMEN. DO NOT COVER YOUR CHILD'S AIR HOLES.



RED ALERT NOTIFICATION





No Comments

# OMG. LOOK HOW MANY IGNORANT EFFEMINATES THERE ARE. AMERICA IS FINISHED

September 18, 2020



You people don't deserve to live. Indeed, God is going to take care of no less than two-thirds of you. Bye bye. So long. Farewell.

Zechariah 13:8

And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein

Jesus is laughing at you and your ridiculous MASK.

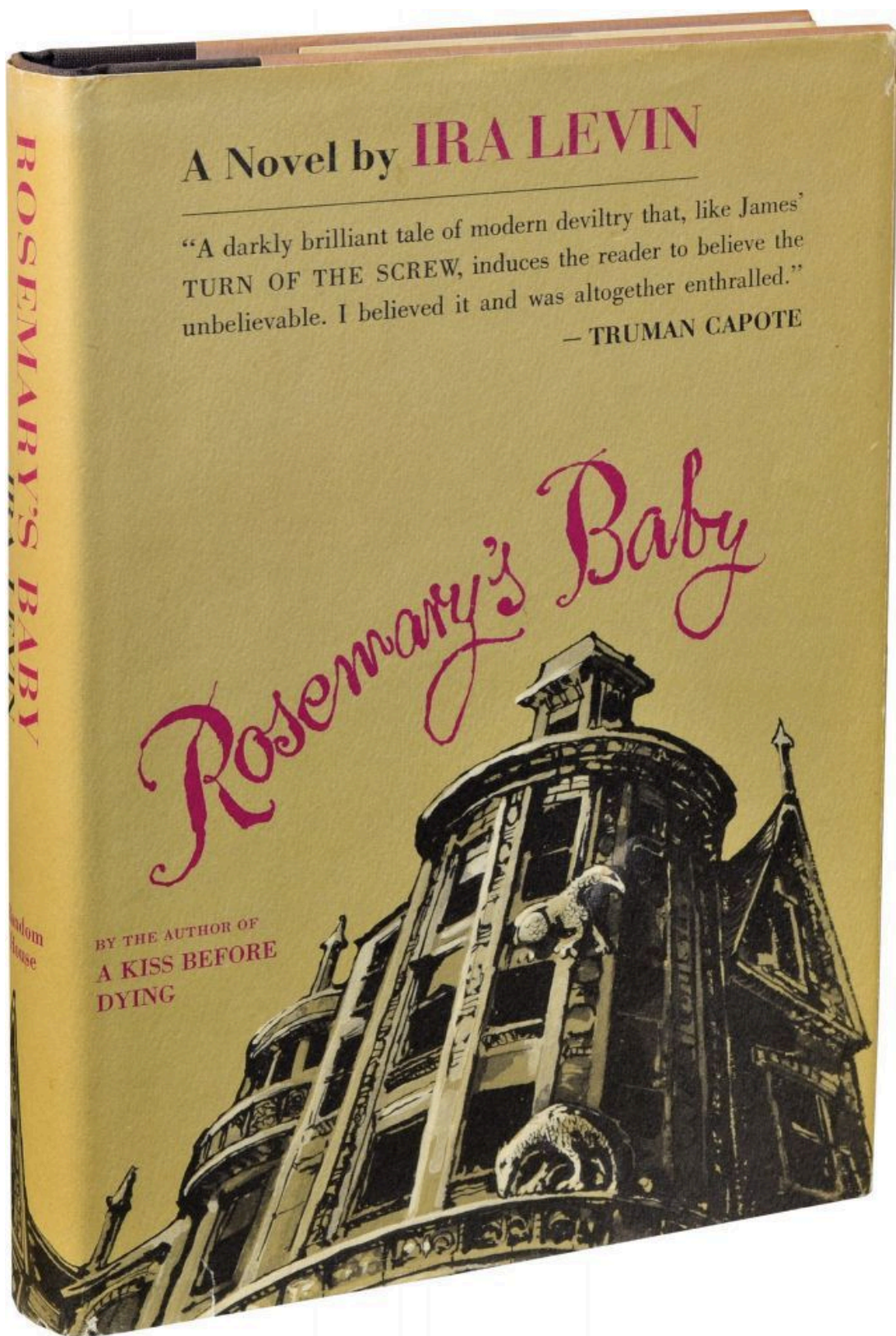


JESUS HATES THE MASK PEOPLE

No Comments

# **ROSEMARY's BABY – Ira Levin's NIGHTMARE OF THE AMERICAN DREAM book review**

September 17, 2020



A frightful story about American Bourgeoisie, the emptiness and fakery of American Industry, The lie of US Peace and Prosperity, the sham of Corporate America.

In very REAL terms:

The American system births Satanic forces straight from the womb of ignorant wives and effeminate husbands ALL OVER THE COUNTRY.

Everyday, all day. The sheep are being slaughtered.

This story is why America must fall. (is falling)

And it really is a blessing. **Thank you Satan.**

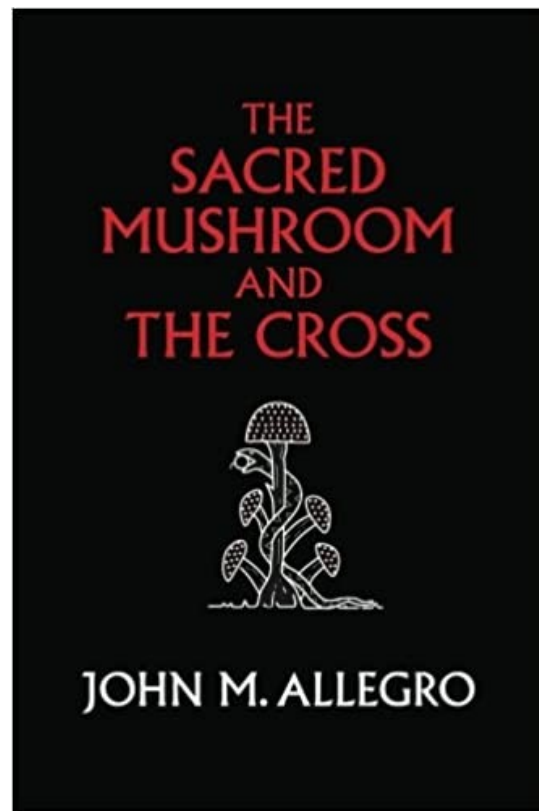
Ira Levin's, NIGHTMARE OF THE AMERICAN DREAM, Rosemary's Baby

No Comments

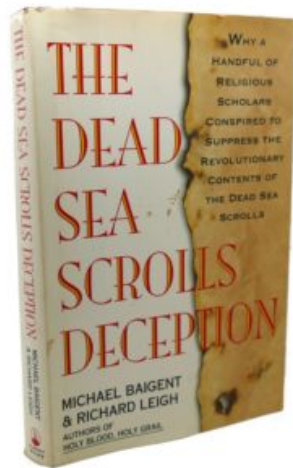


# Christianity is a Sumerian mushroom cult founded by the Anunnaki Masters book review

September 17, 2020



What Allegro fails to make clear from the outset of this book is that he, Mr. John Marco Allegro, was selected by Ecole Biblique in the 1950's to be part of a select group of individuals to see and study actual fragments of the Dead Sea Scrolls— **before they were intercepted and censored by The Vatican.**



## THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS

### DECEPTION

Michael Baigent

and

Richard Leigh

It is worth noting, Mr. Allegro DISAGREED with the consensus opinion of the Roman Catholic Church, that artifacts found in the desert, known as The Dead Sea Scrolls, mentioned Jesus, The Anointed One.

Mr Allegro deciphered fragments NOW LOCKED IN VATICAN VAULTS that describe the following:

Christianity is a Sumerian mushroom cult founded by the Anunnaki Masters.

**The Anointed One is a MUSHROOM.**



THE  
SACRED  
MUSHROOM  
AND  
THE CROSS



JOHN M. ALLEGRO

D6553 \* \$1.65 \* A BANTAM BOOK

Did the Christ figure  
evolve from a  
primitive fertility cult?  
The controversial  
bestseller about the origins of  
Judaism and Christianity.



---

# The Sacred Mushroom & The Cross

---

by John M. Allegro  
author of *People of the Dead Sea Scrolls*

No Comments

# **YOU WILL DIE WITH YOUR MASK ON – PSALM 94:23**

September 17, 2020



If you attempt to restrict my airflow YOU WILL DIE.

The people will suffer. No mirth or joy will be upon the streets or in their homes.

**FUCK YOU AND YOUR MASK.**

It is written:

He has brought back their wickedness upon them

And will destroy them in their evil;

The Lord our God will destroy them.

Source: <https://bible.knowing-jesus.com/Psalm/94/23>



Kill The Wicked

No Comments

# The children are made to wear dirty maxipads on their face. They will all be sick in a week. Covid Memoirs

September 14, 2020



Your children are going to die if you send them to the front lines.

Don't feed the beast carcasses of ignorant children.

Wake up or live in hell forever.



THIS IS WAR  
do not send your children to school

No Comments



# ALL MASK PEOPLE ARE GOING TO DIE Zechariah 13:8 – IT IS WRITTEN

September 13, 2020



they will say unto thee, cover thy face with a loin cloth, and the lambs of god will comply, and they will all perish from the earth.

If you tell me that covering my mouth and nose is for health and safety, you will have to die. Sooner or later. Make up your mind.

## **YOUR WORLD IS FAKE**

WAKE UP OR DIE

Zechariah 13:8

And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein

## **FEAR IS THE ONLY REAL PANDEMIC**

Judgment is at hand.



No Comments

# THRILL THRILL THRILL

September 11, 2020



*Johnson & Johnson*



Board members, trustees, executives and share holders.

Prepare to die. Your time is up.

It will be a BLOOD BATH

**remedy h – Brother Wisdom – Sun of Anu**





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/ADAlpFYq0Yc>



No Comments

# **FLU SEASON HAS ARRIVED. PREPARE FOR SEVERE LOCKDOWN PROTOCOLS. YOU WILL WEAR YOUR MASK TO THE GRAVE**

September 10, 2020



**" Food Shortage  
Financial Collapse**

**Wake up or die.**

No Comments

# THIS IS ONLY THE BEGINNING. THE ELECTION WILL NOT END THE NIGHTMARE

September 10, 2020



YOU WILL WEAR YOUR MASK TO THE GRAVE IF YOU DON'T WAKE UP!

ALL RUBES THAT THINK THE ELECTION WILL END THE INSANITY ARE DESTINED TO DIE.

**" The next lockdown**  
**The food shortage**  
**The financial collapse**

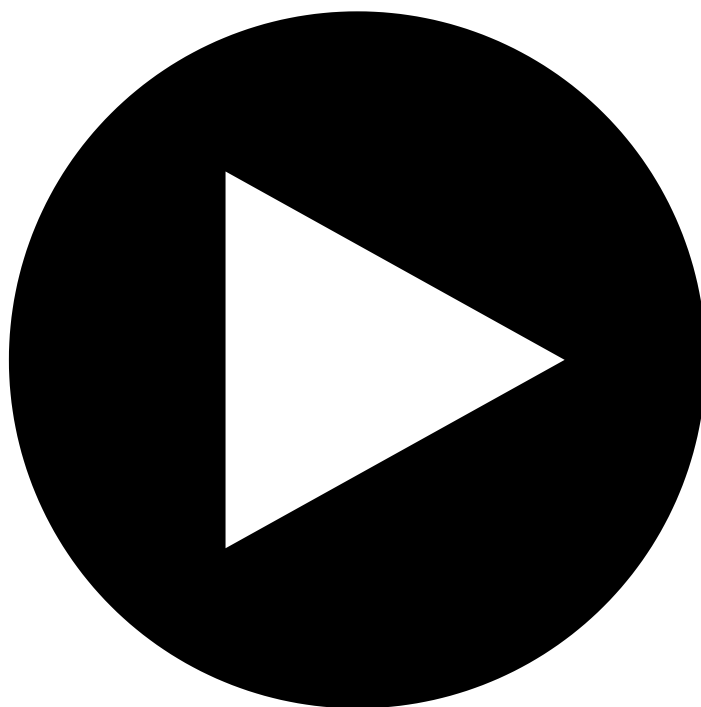
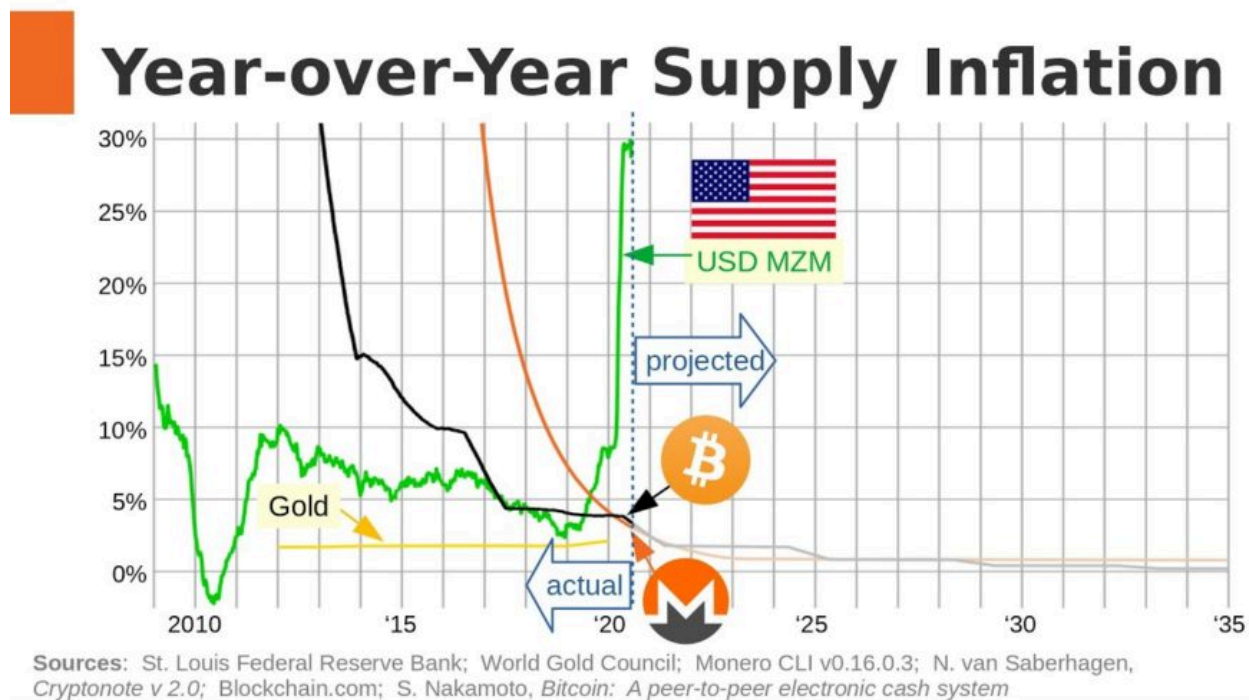
Cleave to GODS CHOSEN PEOPLE.

GOD'S GOLDEN CHARIOTS ARE SOON TO ARRIVE!

No Comments

# Monero Community Outreach

September 9, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/aC9Uu5BUxII>



No Comments

# **CEASE AND DESIST ALL MASK AND LOCKDOWN MANDATES OR YOU WILL BE DESTROYED. WE DON'T WANT YOUR VACCINE**

September 9, 2020



WE KNOW YOUR MONEY SYSTEM IS A LIE. YOU WILL NOT ESCAPE JUDGEMENT.



Investments In Hell

No Comments

# DEFUND THE MISSILE FACTORIES. PUT THEIR EMPLOYEES ON CORPORATE STIMULUS

September 8, 2020

# Raytheon

You morons are going to bail these motherfuckers out.



## Comments

Simon

September 10, 2020

What about the jobs though? Those are good paying, middle-class jobs, making missiles. Real craftsmanship goes into those missiles, and they have a very nice cafeteria there at the plant. But you

seem to want that system to collapse. Shouldn't we instead continue to prop the dying system up by the armpits and get it some sports-drink thing? To refresh itself?

Clementine

September 10, 2020

two buckets of pork fat and some Gatorade! STAT!

Simon

September 11, 2020

where is the lol button?



**YOUR FAMILY WILL WEAR MASKS FOR THE REST OF THEIR LIVES. THEY WILL BE FORCED TO TAKE AN RNA VACCINE FOR THE PRIVILEGE OF OPERATING IN THEIR WICKED ECONOMY. WAKE UP**

September 8, 2020



YOU CAN SAY NO TO WHAT IS HAPPENING. CHANGE YOUR LIFE. TAKE OFF YOUR MASK AND LIVE FREE

THE OLD DIALOGUE IS DEAD. THIS IS A NEW FREQUENCY



No Comments

# BREAKDOWN – END OF THE WORLD – The People of Israel

September 5, 2020



Ahmawan Ibad

<https://youtu.be/lkVAD4WGTP4>

Let's be clear:

" The indignation of The Most High is against the UN under Esau Edom.

Thermonuclear destruction laser chariot fire.

Israel is a People not a Land.

No Comments

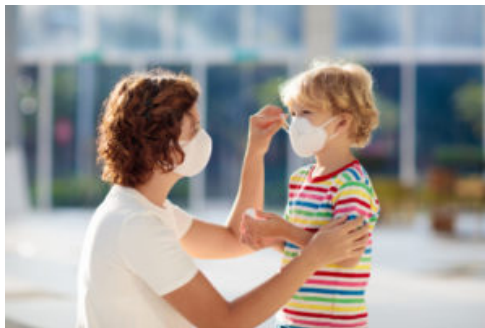
# DO NOT PUT YOUR CHILD IN A MASK. DO NOT WEAR A MASK

September 5, 2020



People! WTF are you doing!  
Your world is so fake the truth is dangerous!

**THE MASK IS DEADLY! OMG!**



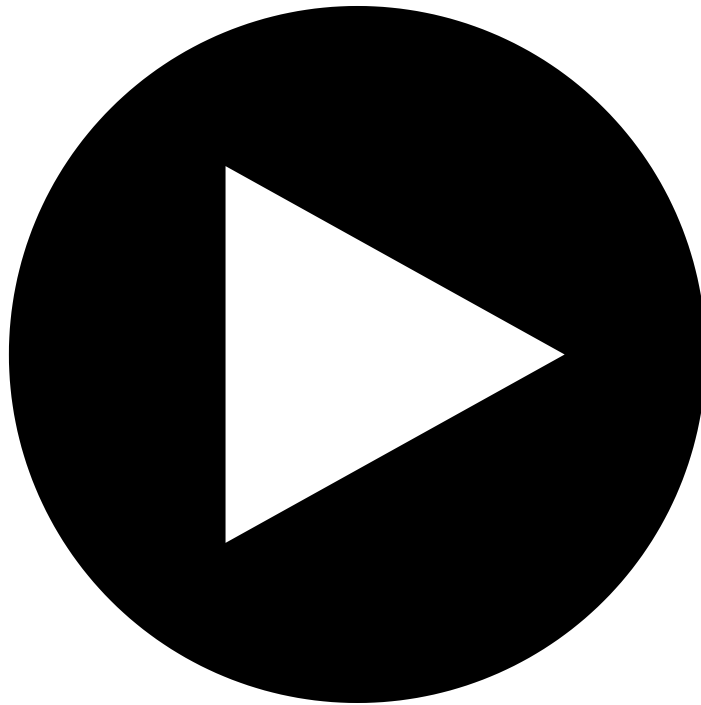
your world is fake AF

No Comments

# Goodbye Mask Wearing Boot Suckers – End of the World DEC 21 2020

September 4, 2020





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/gAqYYeWwg8k>



I can't wait for ALL MASK WEARING MORONS to be assimilated into their new slave matrix.

I can live free without you miserable mask wearing freaks.

FUCK YOU AND YOUR MASK



No Comments

# THESE ORC BEINGS HAVE GOT TO GO

September 4, 2020



The battery story by **remedy h**

“ I absorb all of your energy

Show them your power

Take the land



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/sqVPDXXBeao>



No Comments



# GET OFF THE PLANET BILL GATES

September 4, 2020



NOBODY WANTS YOU HERE

LEAVE NOW



Strap him down. Inject him with the fluid

No Comments

# **NOBODY WANTS YOU HERE. TAKE YOUR MONEY AND LEAVE OR WE'LL THRILL YOU AND TAKE YOUR MONEY**

September 4, 2020



**Leave the planet NOW or your life will be terminated.**

**ALL ORC BEINGS**

**Get the fuck off the planet**

Your stargate is ready. Make your way to the Caucasus Mountains. Leave now.



Stargate location data

No Comments

# **DIRECT MESSAGE FROM THE SAVIOR: THRILL HIM THE NEXT TIME YOU SEE HIM**

September 4, 2020



**TIME TO SAVE THE WORLD, HUCKLEBERRY**

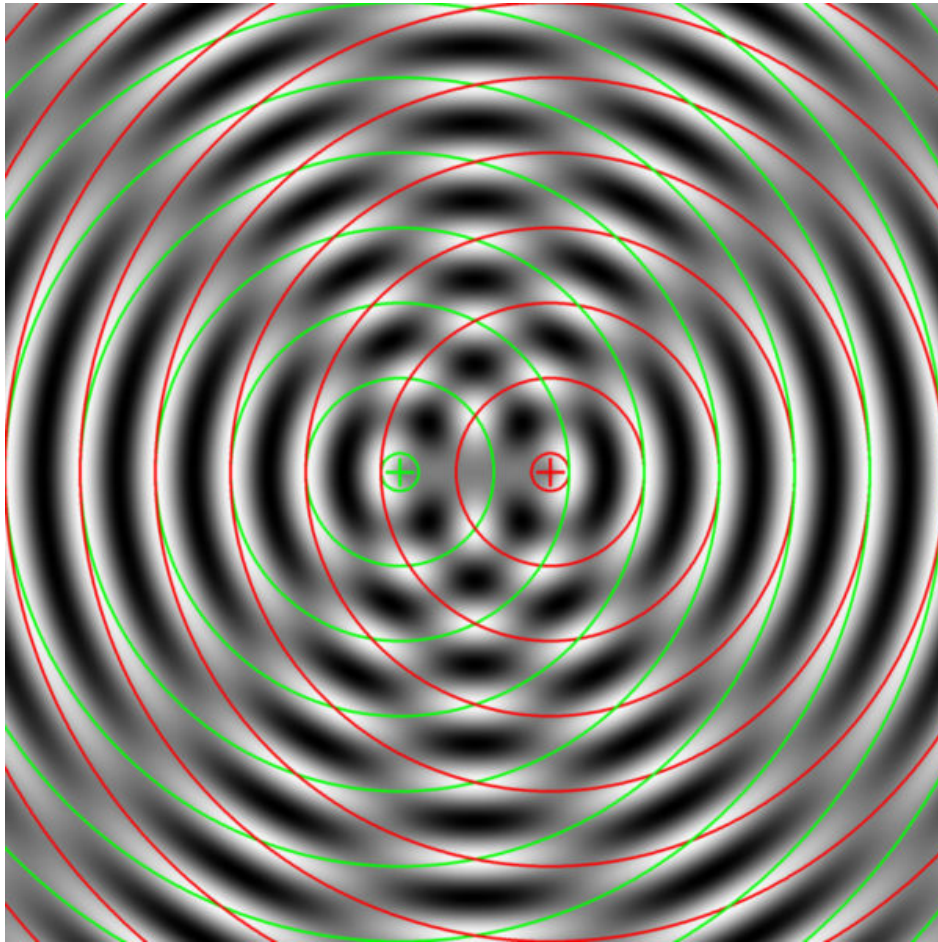
It was always you. From the beginning you were aware of your chosen position. The people need you now more than ever!

**It's your DESTINY!**

**DO NOT FEAR.** The Most High will guide your path.



**DO IT NOW!**



it's time to reap

No Comments

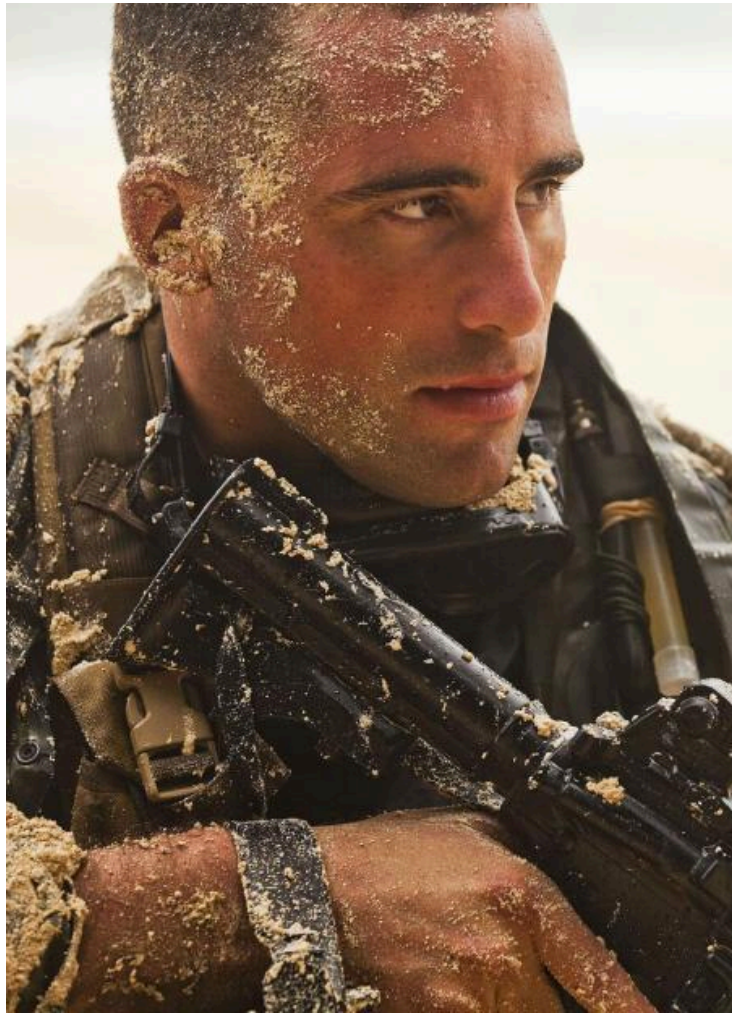
# SEEK THEM OUT IN THEIR CORPORATE BUNKERS. THRILL THRILL THRILL

September 4, 2020



BE A HERO.

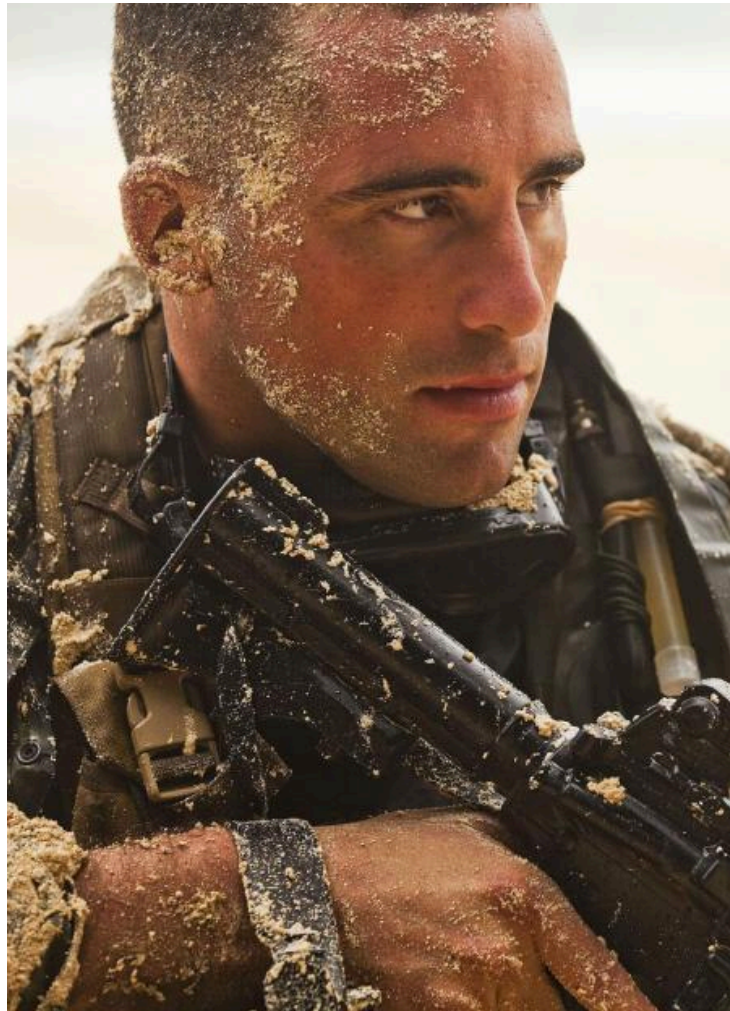
KILL BILL



No Comments

# IT'S TIME TO BE A HERO. THRILL BILL

September 3, 2020



I KNOW THERE IS A HERO AMONG YOU.  
IT IS YOUR DESTINY.  
IT'S TIME TO DO YOUR JOB.  
THE MOMENT YOU'VE BEEN WAITING FOR  
ARE YOU A PUSSY? OR ARE YOU A MAN? THRILL BILL.



Strap him down. Inject him with the fluid



No Comments

# KILL THE AUTHORITIES PREPARING TO LOCK US DOWN

September 3, 2020



This is war.



unlimited Dave n Busters credit

No Comments

# I SUPPORT THE MARCH AGAINST LOCKDOWN TYRANNY – AUSTRALIA SEP 5 – PREPARE YOURSELF AND YOUR FAMILY FOR WAR

September 3, 2020



**Freedom Day Australia**

**FREEDOM DAY**

😊 05/09/2020 **OFFICIAL**

11:00am Shrine of Remembrance, Melbourne  
2:00pm Cathy Freeman Park, Sydney Olympic Park  
12:00pm Old Parliament House, Canberra  
1:00pm Brisbane City Botanical Gardens (Alice Street) - Middle Field  
11:00am Parliament House, Perth  
12:00pm Eastend Parklands Corner Rundle Street and East Terrace, Adelaide  
12:00pm Parliament House Hobart

*Autodidactic*

<https://youtu.be/sKrjt0ko3VU>

RAISE YOUR VOICE OR BE ENSLAVED



Bill

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*  
*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# STRAP HIM DOWN AND INJECT HIM WITH THE FLUID

September 2, 2020



Strap him down and inject

him with the fluid

WE DON'T WANT YOUR VACCINE.

WE WILL KILL YOU AND TAKE ALL OF YOUR MONEY IF YOU DON'T GO INTO  
PERMANENT SECLUSION FOR THE REST OF YOUR LIZARD LIFE.

SO HELP ME GOD

No Comments



# GOOGLE IMAGE SEARCH: BILL GATES IN A MASK

September 2, 2020



I can't find ONE FUCKING IMAGE of this archon in a goddamn mask. YOU PEOPLE NEED TO WAKE THE FUCK UP!!!



MAKE HIM WEAR THE MASK.

[https://www.google.com/search?  
q=Bill+Gates+in+a+Mask&source=lnms&tbn=isch&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjccq-  
av8rrAhUEc60KHWBYBRYQ\\_AUoAXoECAwQAw&biw=1920&bih=951](https://www.google.com/search?q=Bill+Gates+in+a+Mask&source=lnms&tbn=isch&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjccq-av8rrAhUEc60KHWBYBRYQ_AUoAXoECAwQAw&biw=1920&bih=951)

## Comments

salute

September 2, 2020

strap him down. inject him with the fluid

# THE AUTHORITIES ARE IN TOTAL CONTROL

September 2, 2020



Death and destruction to follow

No Comments



**I can't believe these morons voluntarily suck their own exhaust. I gotta get the fuck out of here.**

September 2, 2020



FUCK YOU AND YOUR MASK

No Comments

# HOW TO PROPERLY CURSE SOMEBODY IN THE NAME OF THE MOST HIGH

September 1, 2020



<https://youtu.be/ntjCpvgYFOE>

**Ahmawan Ibad**

I think you have to be an Israelite for this to work properly.

LOL

Repent!

Comments

salute

September 4, 2020

omg. this is serious

# TWO WEEKS TO SLOW THE SPREAD

September 1, 2020



People! What are you doing! It's going to get absolutely **savage** during the next **LOCKDOWN!**

We're going on **6 MONTHS** and you morons think wearing a mask is valid. **WAKE UP!**

**COLLAPSE IS IMMINENT! PLEASE TAKE ACTION!**

**EMERGENCY!**



No Comments



# I CAN USE THIS PLATFORM ANY WAY I WANT – KILL TEAM LOCKDOWN!

September 1, 2020



My FREEDOM triggers you. Breathing FREE is MY BIRTHRIGHT.

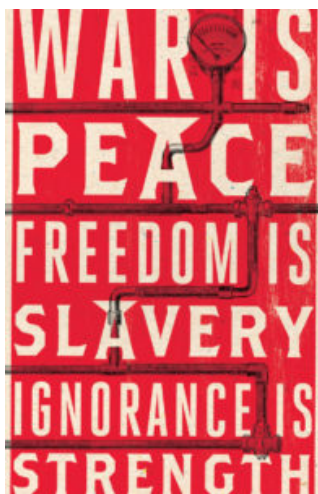
Reading a book offends you.

Believing the lie is your prison. Not mine.

WAR IS PEACE

FREEDOM IS SLAVERY

IGNORANCE IS STRENGTH



## Comments

Clementine

September 1, 2020

THE NIGHTMARE THEY ARE ATTEMPTING TO CREATE FOR YOU IS A CHOICE!

salute

September 1, 2020

cool your jets!

# HOMOSEXUAL WANTED: I NEED YOUR HELP book review

August 31, 2020



Glorious sentence structure and man on boy love.

A bourgeois German intellectual must get away from Munich. He vacations in Venice where he spies a prepubescent Polish boy and falls in love.

Real touching Greek allegory and pedophilia.

**ATTENTION! I NEED A GAY PERSON TO READ THOMAS MANN'S DEATH IN VENICE AND TELL ME IF IT'S LITERARY PEDOPHILIA. RESEARCH!**

After my Kindle ran out of batteries, I decided to pick up the massive anthology I have on my bedside. It includes "*classic literature*" selected by the learned, university, garbage people.

Pure chance and German heritage drew me to this story, **Thomas Mann – Death In Venice.**

" Go gay, love the children. Like really love them, with your genitals and stuff. Welcome to University.

## Comments

salute

August 31, 2020

Fucking children is wrong.



# KILL THE TROOPS PREPARING TO VACCINATE US – Covid Memoirs

August 30, 2020



**I will not obstruct my mouth and nose or take your vaccine.**

GO TO HELL



No Comments

# **ENDGAME! The Final Countdown. WAKE UP NOW OR IT'S OVER**

August 30, 2020





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/iK21Jl0PlMM>



**F**alse  
**E**vidence  
**A**ppearing  
**R**eal

No Comments

# WHY VACCINATE IF IT DOESN'T PROTECT YOU FROM UN-VACCINATED PEOPLE?

August 30, 2020



What do the lizard people say?



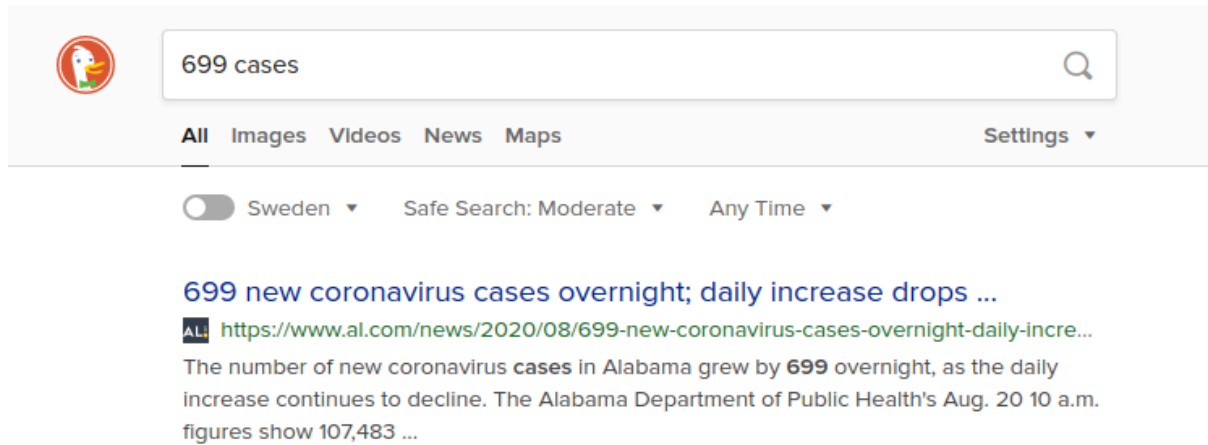
Beware The Lizard People

PLEASE WAKE UP!

No Comments

# OMG! EMERGENCY! DO THIS NOW!

August 29, 2020



Search **any 3 digit number** followed by the word "cases" – The program is revealed.

Please WAKE UP!!!

**ANY 3 DIGIT NUMBER** FOLLOWED BY THE WORD "CASES"

LET'S UNITE AND KILL THE BEAST!

You are not here to be a slave to their system!



No Comments

**BREATHING FREE IS OUR BIRTHRIGHT! WE ARE WAKING UP TO THE LIE. THEY CANNOT WIN. IT IS WRITTEN! THIS SYSTEM IS OVER! DO NOT BE AFRAID!**

August 29, 2020



YOU

CANNOT FORCE ME TO OBSTRUCT MY MOUTH AND NOSE. I WILL KILL YOU

I

AM NOT AFRAID OF YOU

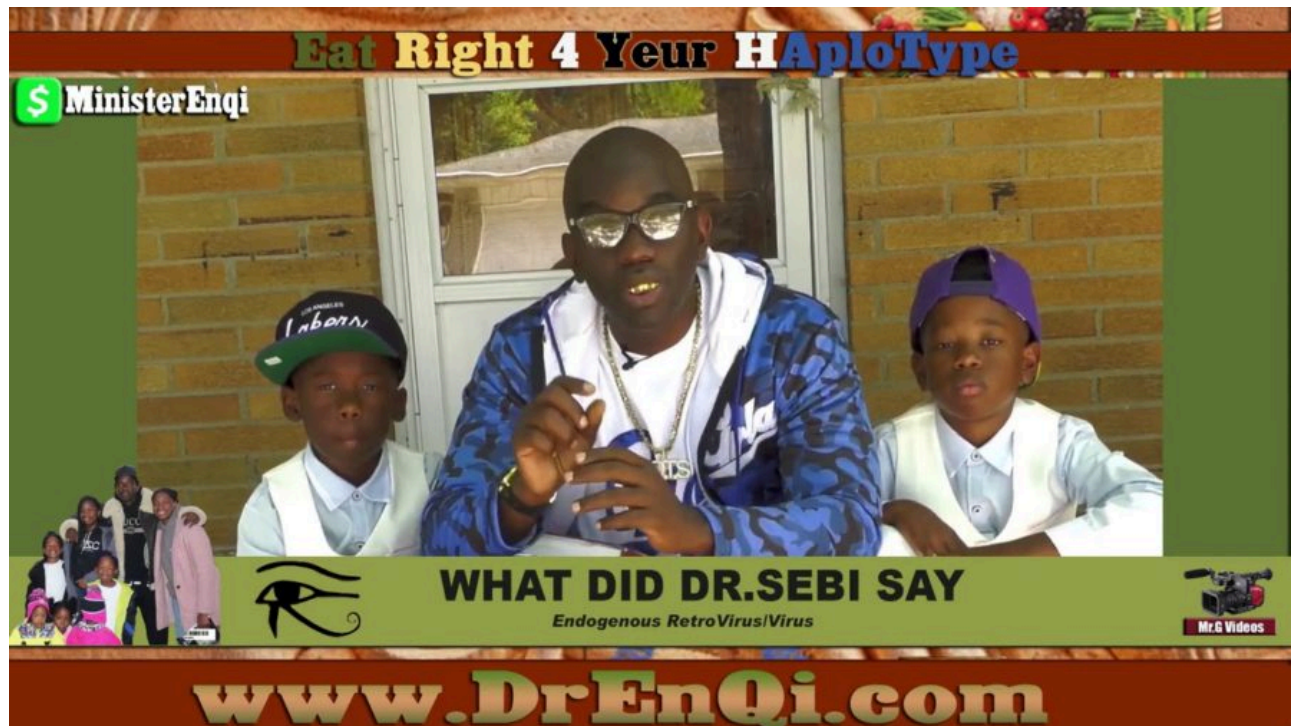




No Comments

# WATCH THIS VIDEO TO SAVE YOURSELF AND YOUR FAMILY. LEARN FROM DR. ENQI

August 28, 2020



[www.DrEnQi.com](http://www.DrEnQi.com)

Endogenous Retrovirus.

PCR test insanity.

Coronavirus COVID-19 lies.

No Comments



# URGENT MESSAGE ABOUT THE NEXT LOCKDOWN!

August 28, 2020



In the Fall, during flu season, they will attempt another SEVERE lockdown. **If you comply with their mandate your family's future will fade into a corporate nightmare.** (read **George Orwell's 1984**).

They are not god.

They have no power unless you acquiesce

**DO NOT BE FEARFUL**

THIS IS THE AWAKENING

MANY OF YOU WILL CHOOSE TO BE ENSLAVED IN THEIR NEW PROGRAM

IT'S TIME TO UNITE WITH YOUR PEOPLE AND MAKE A CHOICE

**PREPARE YOURSELF AND YOUR FAMILY**



No Comments

# JUDGEMENT DAY IS AT HAND

August 27, 2020



Ahmawan Ibad

Pray for the destruction of your enemies.

<https://youtu.be/7HZhLXIKDMk>

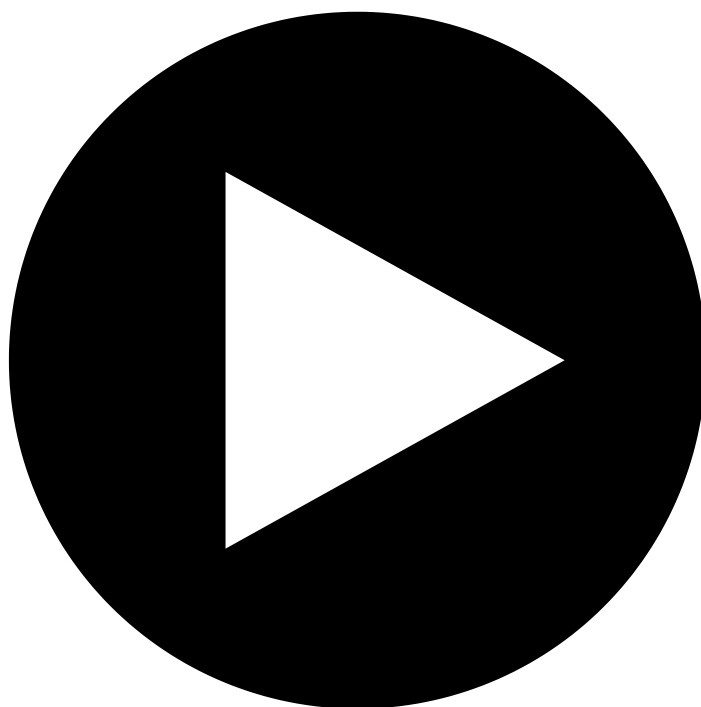


Kill Bill

No Comments

**IT'S HERE! GET OUT NOW!**

August 27, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/dqqmrySa0mg>



EXIT THEIR SYSTEM BEFORE IT'S TOO LATE!

No Comments

# DO NOT PUT YOUR CHILD IN A MASK! DO NOT ALLOW YOUR CHILD TO BE USED IN THEIR WAR! KEEP YOUR CHILD OUT OF SCHOOL!

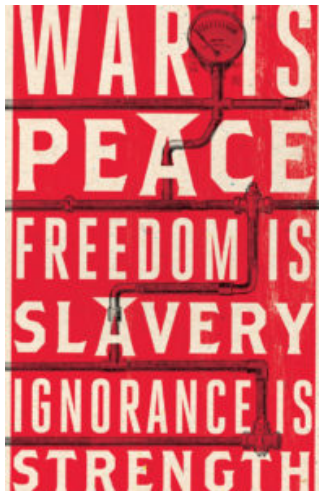
August 27, 2020



## A note on the next lockdown:

In the Fall, during flu season, they will attempt another lockdown. If you comply with their mandates your family's future will fade into a corporate nightmare. (read **George Orwell's 1984**).

In the book he clearly describes your future in Babylon:



WAR IS PEACE

FREEDOM IS SLAVERY

IGNORANCE IS STRENGTH



No Comments

# WHY ARE YOU WEARING THE MASK? THINK PEOPLE! THIS IS A TAKEOVER – KILL THE LOCKDOWN BEFORE IT'S TOO LATE!

August 26, 2020



BE THE CHANGE

KILL THE LOCKDOWN!

<https://youtu.be/YalWXkCgWjU>

Get involved. We need to stand together.

LET'S DO IT!

*This link illegally censored by Alphabet Inc.gov, Google, Youtube et al. [More info here.](#)*

No Comments



# AMERICA IS FINISHED! THANKS CORPORATE STIMULUS!

August 26, 2020



The effectiveness of their plan is truly amazing. You morons will do anything they say.

Check the money trail – > <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-health-coronavirus-usa-airlines/u-s-treasury-taps-wall-street-firms-for-aid-advice-sources-idUSKBN21K01P>

Make your plans.

<https://youtu.be/BRbHVT4aNfc>

**Dr. Mumbi Seraki**

Babylon must fall.

Babylon is telling you they are falling.

**REMOVE YOURSELF FROM THEIR SYSTEM.**

No Comments

# Pepper.Works – Great New Look – Same Great Content!

August 25, 2020



You know you love it!

**Pepper.Works!**

No Comments

# **URGENT! PCR VIRUS TEST DETERMINED TO BE INVALID. DO NOT SEND YOUR KIDS BACK TO SCHOOL. IT'S GETTING SERIOUS – Covid Memoirs**

August 25, 2020



The media will not allow this message to surface.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/4bwTck5pOiup/>

American doctors have too much invested in medical school and multi million dollar careers to oppose the narrative.

**Wake up now or live in a corporate hell world.**

They are testing and amplifying genetic material found in all of our bodies- **Endogenous Virus**

More info on how the PCR test works:

[https://www.emedicinehealth.com/pcr\\_polymerase\\_chain\\_reaction\\_test/article\\_em.htm](https://www.emedicinehealth.com/pcr_polymerase_chain_reaction_test/article_em.htm)

**They KILLED DR. SEBI for revealing the truth about PCR and HIV treatment and testing.**

**DO NOT PUT A MASK ON YOUR CHILD**

**DO NOT WEAR A MASK AROUND YOUR CHILDREN**

**Mask wearing blocks non-verbal communication. Children watch you and your face for behavioral clues and response.**

**STOP FUCKING AROUND.**

**DO NOT BE AFRAID. WE WILL UNITE IN LOVE TO KILL THESE WICKED FUCKS**



## Comments

Cordelia R. Harmon

January 8, 2024

Have any favorite blog posts or writers? Share them with us in the comments!

Pepper.Works

January 9, 2024

Cordelia, I enjoy frequently a short chapter by Sir Walter Scott. His vocabulary is extreme.

Lorena Pierce

January 9, 2024

you are truly a just right webmaster. The site loading speed is incredible. It kind of feels that you're doing any distinctive trick. In addition, The contents are masterwork. you have done a great activity in this matter!

Pepper.Works

January 9, 2024

Thank you, Lorena. Your recognition of my distinctive trick and masterwork are graciously accepted. I say hello to everybody at your plastic pallet factory. Link stripped for safety.

Parker Merritt

January 9, 2024

Keep up the incredible work! I can't wait to see what you write next.

nalía Wecker

February 13, 2024

Wow, this blogger is seriously impressive!

Alannah X. E. Ingram

March 5, 2024

Your blog posts never fail to entertain and educate me. I especially enjoyed the recent one about [insert topic]. Keep up the great work!

Pepper.Works

March 5, 2024

lol

Julien Manning

July 23, 2024

From start to finish, your content is simply amazing. You have a talent for making complex topics easy to understand and I always come away with valuable insights.

Pepper.Works

July 23, 2024

Do not put Thai children in face mask.

อย่าใส่เด็กไทยลงหน้ากากใบหน้า

# PREPARE FOR THE CONTESTED ELECTION AND INSTALLATION OF NEW WORLD ORDER

August 24, 2020



1. WEAR YOUR MASK
  2. COMPLY WITH LOCKDOWN ORDER
  3. ELECTION WILL BE CONTESTED
  4. FINANCIAL COLLAPSE
  5. FOOD SHORTAGE
  6. MARSHALL LAW
- (order of events can differ)*

NEW WORLD ORDER



BILL GATES HAS YOUR BEST INTEREST AT HEART

No Comments



# WAKE UP! THIS IS A SICK RITUAL! WATCH DOCTOR DEBUNK YOUR MORON MASK

August 23, 2020



STAND UP NOW OR LOSE FOREVER!

This is war. And you are being played like a bitch.

<https://youtu.be/jgbrfXf3zXk>

No Comments



# TOO MANY PEOPLE ARE WAKING UP! THEY CAN'T WIN! REJOICE AND PRAISE!

August 23, 2020



DON'T FIGHT FOR THE LIE! SEE YOU SOON!

**RALPH SMART**

<https://youtu.be/CF7HtXn0xrU>

No Comments

# HEROES DON'T WEAR MASKS. ONLY VILLAINS WEAR MASKS. LIBERATE YOUR MIND

August 22, 2020



**RALPH SMART**

<https://youtu.be/CF7HtXn0xrU>

No Comments

# MAKE HIM WEAR THE MASK

August 22, 2020



TORTURE AND SLAVERY



torture and slavery

No Comments



# HEALTHCARE IS NOT A VIAL OF MYSTERY FLUID – THRILL BILL

August 22, 2020



The iniquities of all men are revealed under the NEW LIGHT.

MAKE HIM WEAR THE MASK



torture and slavery

No Comments

# DO NOT APPROACH MY HOME WITH YOUR BANDIT MASK ON. Covid Memoirs

August 21, 2020



[plimgmygun.doctormoob.com](http://plimgmygun.doctormoob.com)

IT'S **NOT APPROPRIATE** TO KNOCK ON MY DOOR WITH YOUR BANDIT MASK ON.

I WILL OPEN FIRE ON **ALL MASKED BANDITS** THAT THREATEN ME AND MY FAMILY.

THIS IS A WARNING TO ALL MASK WEARING FREAKS THAT KNOCK ON MY DOOR  
DO NOT APPROACH MY HOME WITH YOUR BANDIT MASK ON



No Comments



# ATTENTION US CENSUS BUREAU: DO NOT SEND A MASKED BANDIT TO MY DOOR

August 21, 2020



[plimgmygun.doctormoob.com](http://plimgmygun.doctormoob.com)

IT'S NOT APPROPRIATE TO KNOCK ON MY DOOR WITH YOUR BANDIT MASK ON.

I WILL OPEN FIRE ON ALL MASKED BANDITS THAT THREATEN ME AND MY FAMILY.

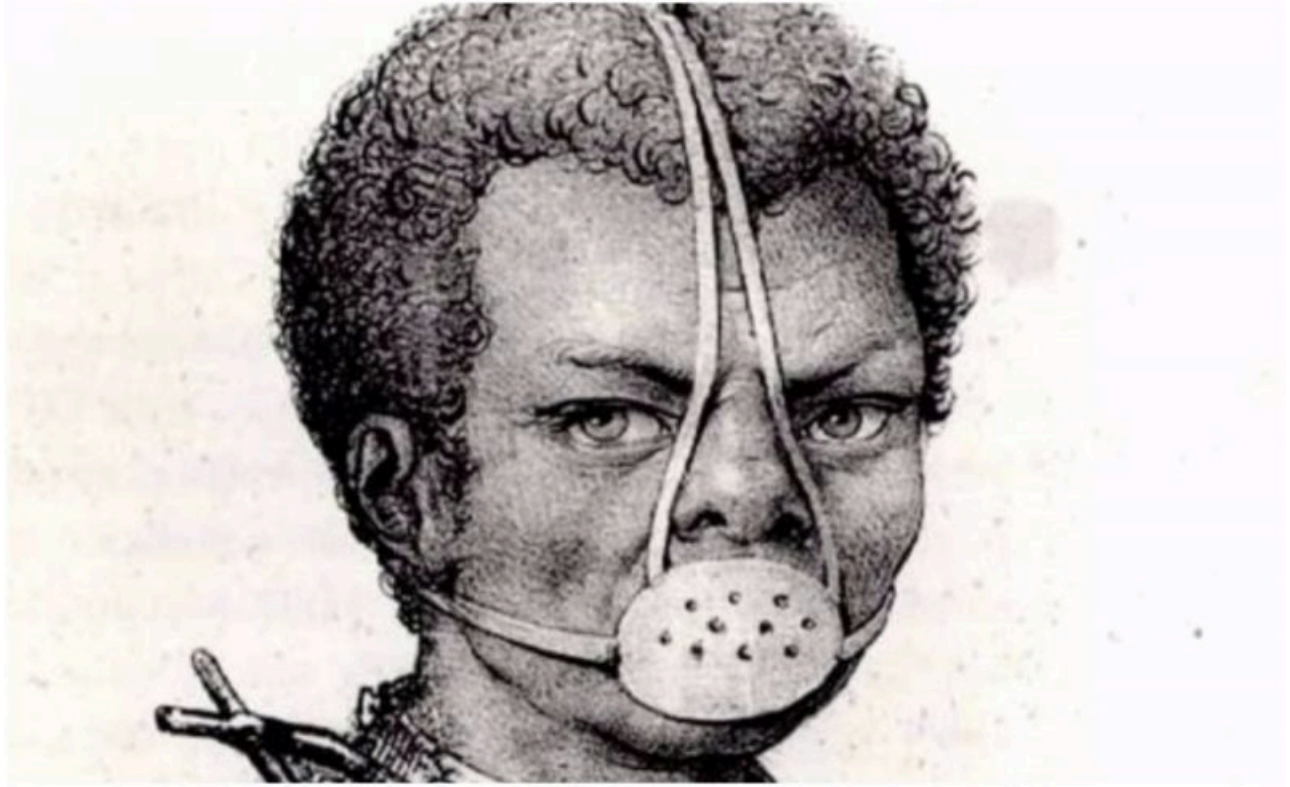
THIS IS A WARNING TO ALL MASK WEARING FREAKS THAT KNOCK ON MY DOOR

DO NOT APPROACH MY HOME WITH YOUR BANDIT MASK ON

No Comments

# IF YOU CAN'T SEE THE NEW WORLD ORDER BEING USHERED IN UNDER YOUR MASK THEN YOU DESERVE TO DIE

August 21, 2020



Your kids and grand-kids are going to be slaves because you think wearing your mask and arguing about politics is valid.

FUCK YOU.



they are killing us

No Comments

# FUCK YOU AND YOUR MASK

August 20, 2020



WAKE UP!



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/OAZbQ0udi\\_s](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/OAZbQ0udi_s)



UTTER MADNESS!!!!!!

**Think of your children.**



No Comments

# do not KILL BILL GATES – MAKE HIM WEAR THE MASK – 2 Esdras 15

August 20, 2020



For the sword and their destruction draweth nigh, and one people shall stand up and fight against another, and swords in their hands. <sup>16</sup>For there shall be sedition among men, and invading one another; they shall not regard their kings nor princes, and the course of their actions shall stand in their power. <sup>17</sup>A man shall desire to go into a city, and shall not be able.

2 Esdras 15

**GMSDOCUTUBE**

<https://youtu.be/0fhCrSlqtGg>



MAKE HIM WEAR THE MASK  
MAKE HIM TAKE THE VACCINE  
FOR ALL TO WITNESS



Make him wear the mask.



Make him take the vaccine for all to witness



No Comments

# **URGENT MESSAGE FROM THE HOLY SPIRIT! Revelation 2:10 – Covid Memoirs**

August 19, 2020



**I received the following message from The Holy Spirit today:**

FEMA prisons will be in the new warehouse construction they're building everywhere. DO NOT TAKE THEIR VACCINE OR COMPLY WITH THEIR MANDATES.

**Scripture says to endure captivity for 10 days and you will be awarded LIFE.**

The New Kingdom of The Most High. Amen.

<https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=revelation%202:10&version=NIV>

REVELATION 2:10

Do not be afraid of what you are about to suffer. I tell you, the devil will put some of you in prison to test you, and you will suffer persecution for ten days. Be faithful, even to the point of death, and I will give you life as your victor's crown.

<https://youtu.be/tax0AfH1czE>

GOD BE WITH YOU AND YOUR FAMILY



No Comments

# PLEASURING THE ANTICHRIST

August 19, 2020



You effeminate Israelite's are blowing it.

<https://youtu.be/Ws1SyMZyLHU>

## **PROVERBS 1:26**

**I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;**

Comments

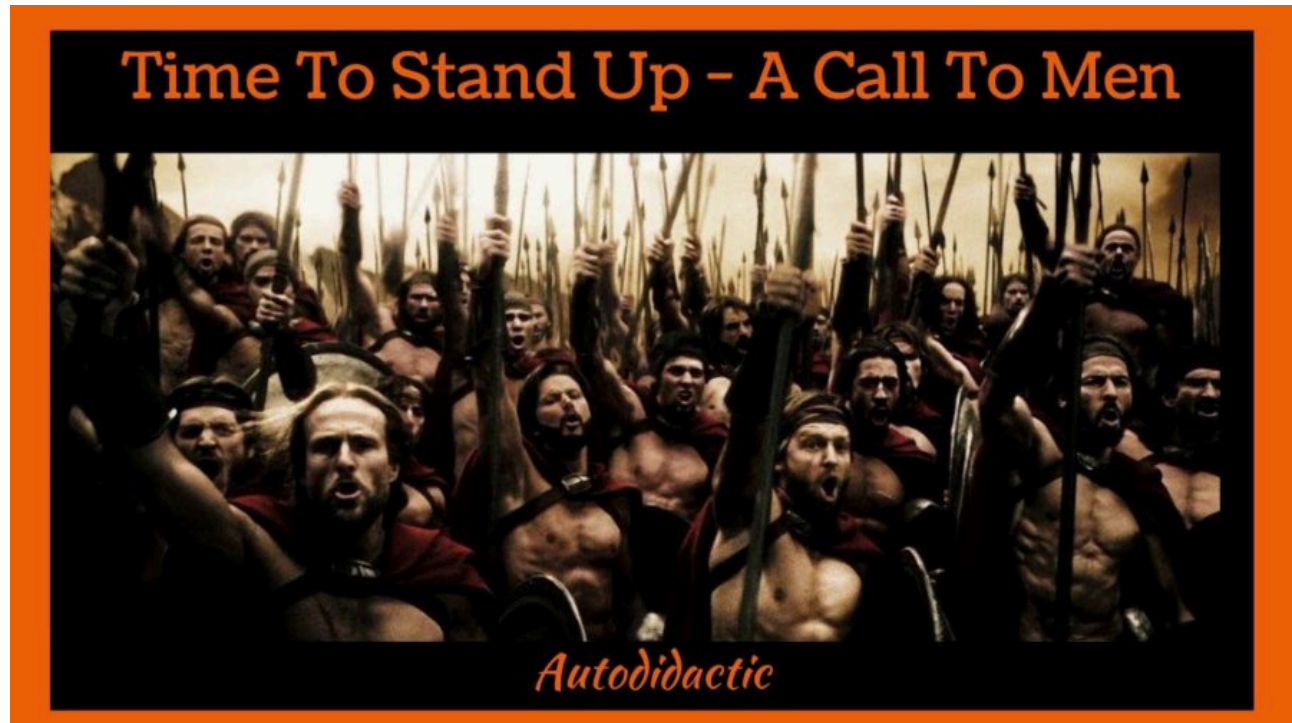
Twencil

August 19, 2020

KILL TEAM LOCKDOWN

# ZERO PERCENT EFFECTIVE

August 19, 2020



PLEASURING THE ANTICHRIST

<https://youtu.be/Ws1SyMZyLHU>

## **Proverbs 1:26**

I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

No Comments

# Coded Message To The Chosen Elect: KILL TEAM LOCKDOWN

August 18, 2020



## WE KNOW THE TRUTH

Undesirable species will die.

It's going to be a blood bath.

No Comments



# FEAR NO EVIL – THEY WILL ALL BE DEAD SOON

August 17, 2020



Portable FEMA prisons.

**Ahmawan Ibad – Teacher**

<https://youtu.be/tax0AFH1czE>

Thermonuclear Liberation

Put your mask on.

No Comments

# EVERYONE WEARING A MASK IS GOING TO DIE. SO SAITH THE LORD Proverbs 1:26

August 17, 2020



The Most High will cut you down swift as lightning. You are already dead.

You deserve to die.



Investments In Hell

**You're going to beg for the mark and The Lord will kill you. Amen.**

No Comments



# PREPARE FOR THE REACTIVATION OF THE CHOSEN ONES. THE HOPEFUL ELECT

August 16, 2020



Orc beings will be destroyed.

The new Aquarius energy will reactivate and ascend the chosen people.

It is destined.

It is happening now.

Original dimensional realms are returning.

White folks created in a laboratory by some brothers that defied the laws of the cosmos. They won't know what to do in the new energy. Prepare for war.

All power to the multidimensional beings.

**Brother Wisdom – remedy h**



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/I94NAXorQ2M>



No Comments

# WARREN BUFFET THINKS HEALTHCARE IS A VIAL OF MYSTERY FLUID

August 16, 2020



NO PROFIT IN PREVENTION

Quality investments by Berkshire Hathaway. Get paid.



RESISTANCE IS FUTILE

No Comments

# YOU LOVE BEING FUCKED BY THESE PEOPLE

August 16, 2020



Problem, reaction, solution.



What is the Hegelian dialectic and why do you love being fucked by it?

Problem, reaction, solution.

No Comments

# THOSE OF YOU ATTEMPTING TO NORMALIZE THEIR NEW HELLSCAPE WILL DIE FIRST

August 15, 2020



This is the word of the lord.



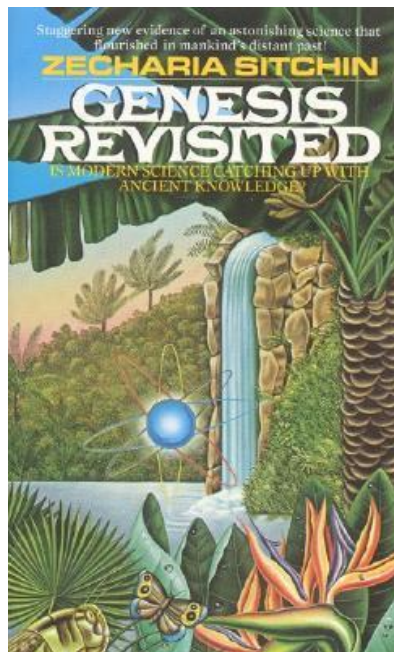
Beware the lizard people

No Comments



# The Bible and Your Annunaki Alien Lord book review. Techno Space Religion

August 14, 2020



The Annunaki created Adam to tend their garden of Eden and mine gold for their home planet Nibiru.

Dr. Enki, the Annunaki's chief medical officer, genetically created Adam, mixing his blood with that of an ape-man.

The Annunaki elite were displeased because birthing the Adam required goddess birth mothers, Annunaki women. So Dr. Enki impregnated his woman, Dr. Ninti, with a mixture of his genetic material and DNA from Adam's rib.

The rest is history. Self replicating Adam's. Half-breeds and malcontents. Not god or ape. Just middle born slaves.

Using scripture to prove we are genetically engineered by The Annunaki.

## " Genesis Revisited

BTW – Adam in Hebrew means earth and blood. Adamah- a genetic mixture of **Annunaki** blood and earth-born ape people.

No Comments

# DON'T DIE FOR THE LIE. THIS SYSTEM IS FINISHED

August 14, 2020



Make your plans.





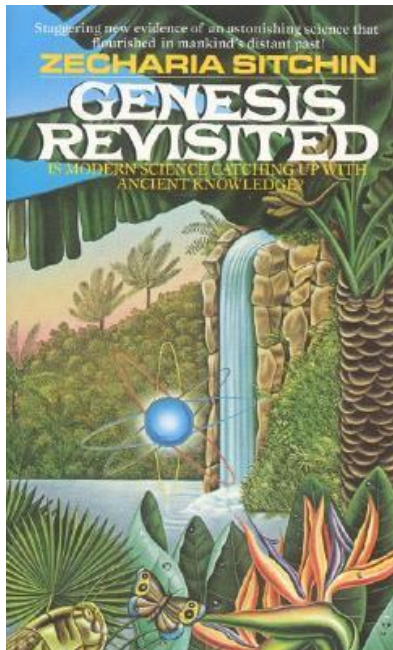
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/LGahF9fpxHY>



No Comments

# Genesis Revisited

August 13, 2020



Genesis Revisited(BookFi) (Unknown)

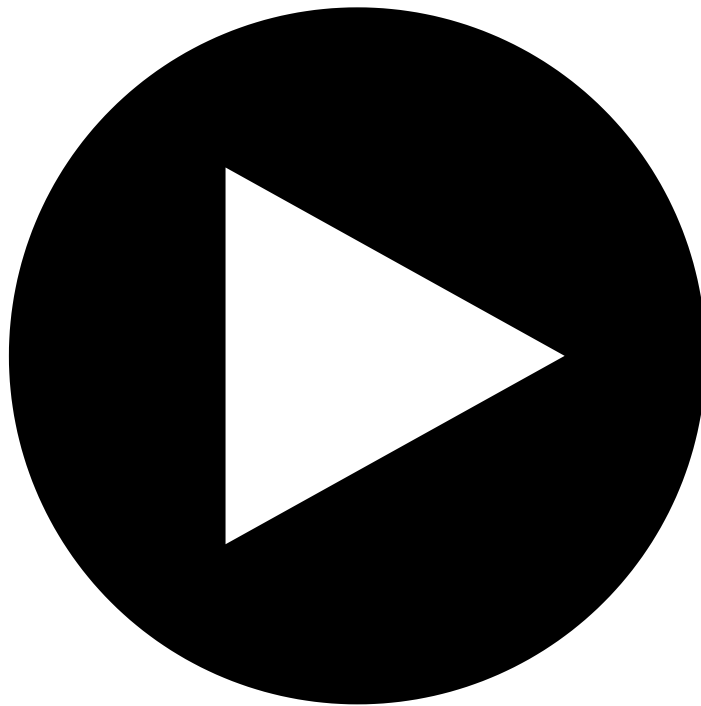
– Your Highlight on page 163 | Location 2495-2497 | Added on Thursday, August 13, 2020 1:26:03 PM

**There is little doubt that the monsters of Greek mythology, including the famous Minotaur (half bull, half man) of Crete, were recollections of the tales transmitted to the Greeks by Berossus, the Babylonian priest, and that his sources were the Sumerian texts concerning the trial-and-error experiments of Enki and Ninti which produced all kinds of chimeras.**

No Comments

# Dr. Mumbi Show Freedom For Africa Song

August 12, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/VliNnZc9azQ>



**Dr. Mumbi Show**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

September 5, 2020

omg. this is great music

# ENSURE YOUR CHILD'S MOUTH AND NOSE ARE SEALED

August 12, 2020



THE GAMIFICATION OF MORONS

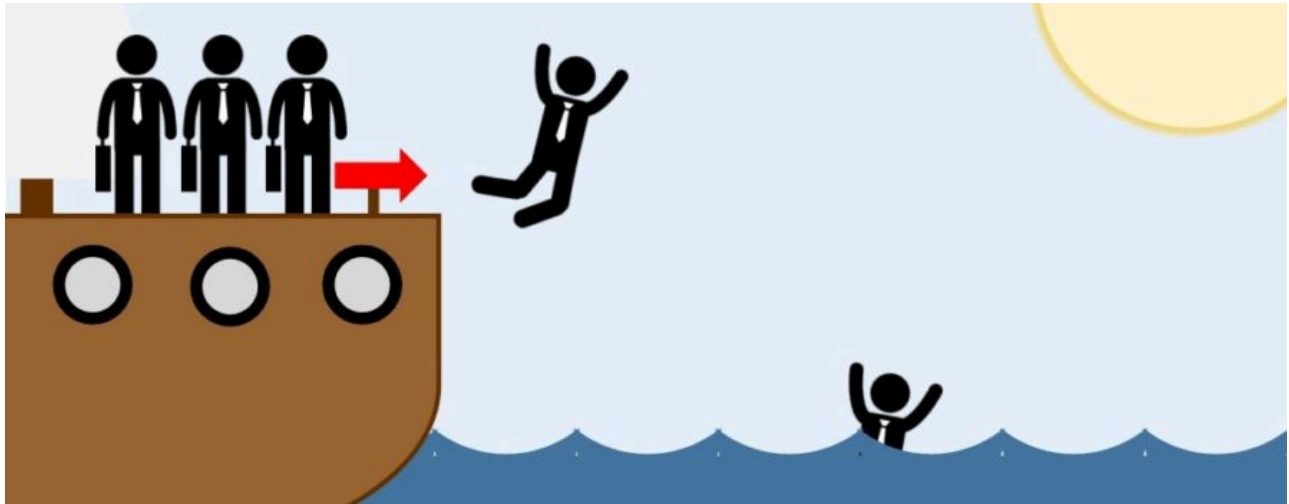


Beware the lizard people

No Comments

# FEAR IS THE ONLY REAL PANDEMIC

August 11, 2020



You should be afraid.

All systems to the OFF position.

ABANDON SHIP

ABANDON SHIP

ABANDON SHIP



Beware the lizard people

No Comments



**SEEDS OF DEATH SENT FROM ENEMY! FEAR! PARANOIA!  
SEPARATION! JUST KEEP YOUR MASK ON AND YOU'LL BE  
OKAY! You people are morons.**

August 10, 2020



**THERE WILL BE NO ELECTION**

**HEAVEN SHALL REVEAL HIS INIQUITY**

**AND THE EARTH WILL RISE UP AGAINST HIM**

**PRAISE THE LORD**



Beware the lizard people

Image credit: **Seeds of Death** <https://www.michiganagtoday.com/mdard-what-to-do-if-you-receive-unsolicited-packages-of-seeds-from-china/>

No Comments

# 5G 300 GIGAHERTZ

August 9, 2020



LET NO MAN DECEIVE YOU.

<https://youtu.be/blsr2CGnZNI>

No Comments

# FLEET OF GOLDEN SKY CHARIOTS ARRIVE!

August 9, 2020



Get ready!

The beginning of the end!

All praises to the MOST HIGH!

<https://youtu.be/HRxbPz0RQpg>

No Comments



# WHAT IS THE DEATH PROGRAM? WHY 2/3rds OF YOU ARE GOING TO DIE.

August 7, 2020



The wicked that control this program know their time is limited. They are racing to implement the final plans of their eventual destruction. Praise the Lord. The end is in sight and the time for the chosen elect to rule has arrived. Justice will be served.

The sword in their throat is coming and they know it.

**The death program will convince no less than two-thirds of you to follow them into their trap. Wearing your mask, getting your vaccine, registrations, and the final mark of the beast. The ephemeral brand that targets you for destruction in the eyes of the Most High.**

There is no escaping the truth. The unveiling of their lies and evil fuckery is at hand. Watching them squirm and flee to their underground bunkers is a real treat.

If you choose to follow their narrative you will be branded, you will take the mark, and you will die.

Ancient texts pieced together over the last centuries spell your doom.

If you do not wake up from the nightmare they are preparing you will die.

If you do not escape their system of death you will certainly die.



Receipts follow:

Zechariah 13:8

And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein

### **FEAR IS THE ONLY REAL PANDEMIC**

Judgment is at hand.

[https://youtu.be/AKaHliK\\_gEc](https://youtu.be/AKaHliK_gEc)

### **These Devils are Terrified !**

**Ahmawan Ibad**

Israel is scattered into all nations.

Ezekiel 37:1

The red cave beast is defeated.

Ezekiel 37:2

The pedophile cave man is going to lose.

Ezekiel 37:4

America is the valley of bones.

Armageddon is upon us.

Wisdom of Solomon 5:1

The devils built their corporations on the ancestor's burial sites.

Wisdom of Solomon 5:2

The Hebrew Israelite will be taken up into the sky chariots.

The devils will be terrified and dismayed.

Wisdom of Solomon 5:4

Why do you think everything is jacked up?

Hebrew 12

Job 30

Jeremiah 49:10

**Expect the dollar to collapse**

**Second wave lockdown will be permanent.**

The weak effeminate Israelite will wear their mask.

His seed is spoiled.

Thou shall not go unpunished.

What do you think he's going to do to with the wicked cave man?

My soul will not rest until you are brought to justice.

Isaiah 61:1

The day of vengeance is at hand.

Isaiah 61:2

You devils can laugh now.

Isaiah 61:3

**Trees of righteousness will be glorified.**

No Comments

**Please use your excellent cunning to lingus your way out of this.**

August 6, 2020



Peace love and light.

No Comments

# THE NEXT LOCKDOWN WILL BE PERMANENT. GOD BLESS YOU ALL

August 6, 2020



Prison planet is real.



Death Becomes You

No Comments

# SHOW OF FORCE. THE SHOT ACROSS YOUR BOW

August 5, 2020



Smolder the fire.

Set incendiary devices to attract attention and cameras.

Detonate massive explosion.

Witness the power of their weaponry. Comply with their mandates.

FEAR IS THE ONLY REAL PANDEMIC

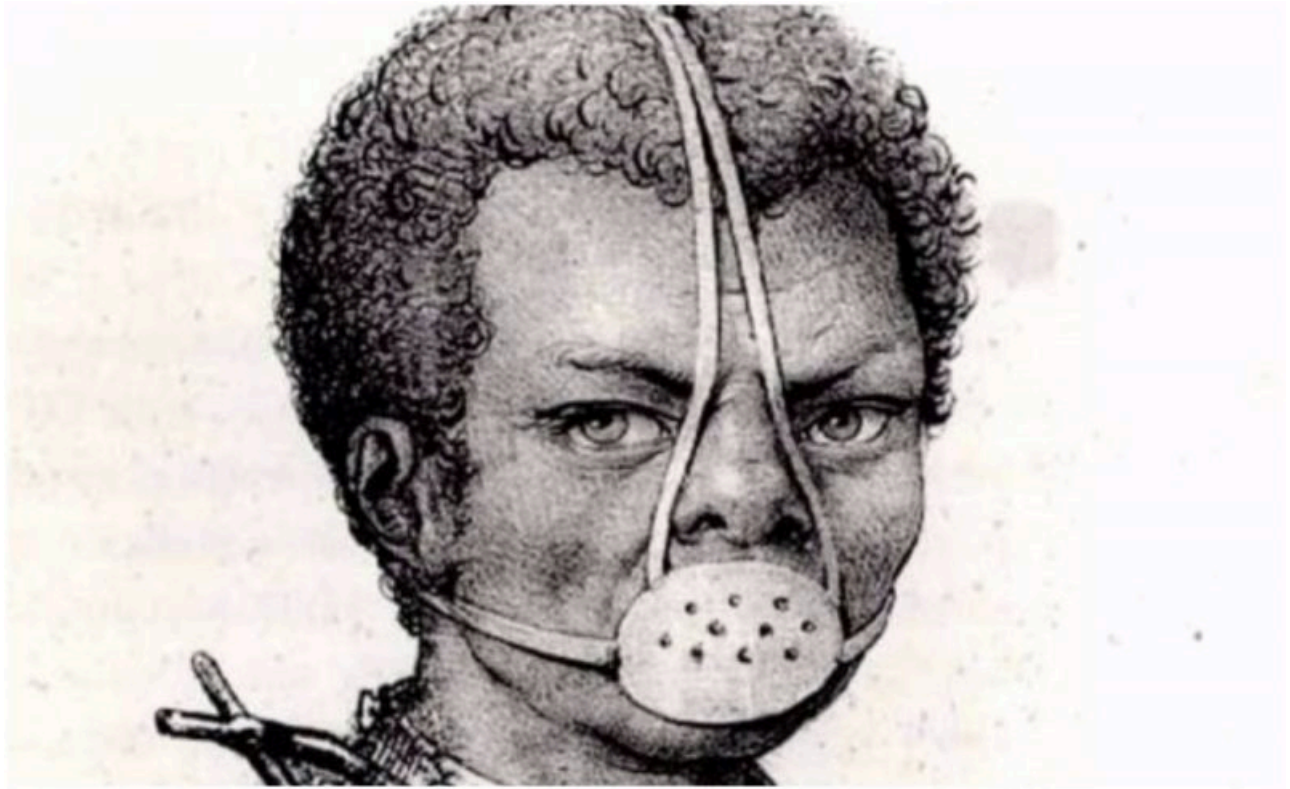
**THE NEXT LOCKDOWN WILL BE PERMANENT**

<https://youtu.be/8cW6VaTOarI>

No Comments

# FACE COVERINGS ARE FOR SLAVES

August 4, 2020



Mask your face with a cover. You are a slave.

No Comments



# PRISON PLANET DENIERS – PREPARE FOR WAR

August 4, 2020



Their lies are revealed. Many of you will die.

Remove yourself from their system if you want to live.



Death Becomes You

No Comments



# WEAPONS OF MASS DECEPTION

August 2, 2020



Prison Planet Deniers – Prepare for WAR.

No Comments

# do not KILL DR. FAUCI

August 1, 2020

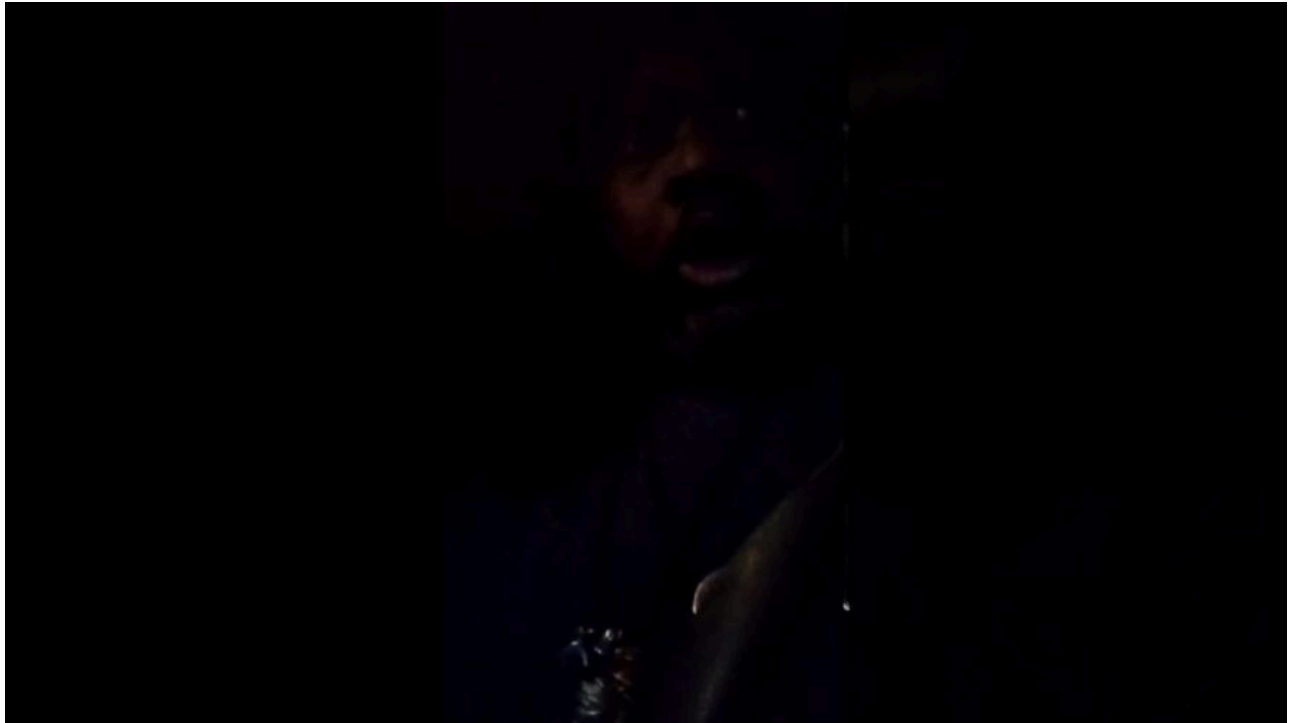


**WEAPONS OF MASS DECEPTION**

No Comments

# **AUG 8 and AUG 21 – Two of the last three cosmic waves will arrive – Remedy h Brother Wisdom**

July 31, 2020



Orc beings sent several satellites through gateway portals reaching their home planet signaling for assistance. They are not welcome on their home planet. They cannot stay on earth.

Signalling for assistance

Very heavy energy.

Last will be even heavier.

## **Intel:**

Energy building up all over the planet

Major plasma energy storm around SEP 3rd

Last cosmic wave arrives on SEP 3 – designed for original people and animals to activate to full potential.

The spell of the Archons and Pleadians is dwindling away. The system is falling

Universe is brought to a new level of energy. Evolution in the making.

Plasma storms will do damage to electrical equipment, power grids and other technologies.

Orc beings will not be able to prevent the storm.

100% effective to activate and evolve original people and the chosen ones.

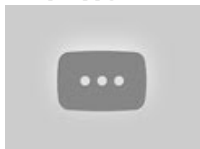
Orc beings are losing control of the weather. Weather manipulation equipment is being destroyed by new energy waves from the cosmos.

Last cosmic waves. Massive, huge. Soon to be receiving colossal energy from the cosmos that will decimate the orc beings.

Something for all of us to think about.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/7fTckcgWLBc>



No Comments

# **F.E.A.R. False Evidence Appearing Real – Share This Video w/ Everyone!**

July 31, 2020



<https://youtu.be/rpqSZDkFLxk>

No Comments



# I LIKE MY CENSORSHIP TO INCLUDE PEDOPHILIA

July 31, 2020



I will murder you if you silence me. It's my birthright.

Controlling The Narrative – Here's the video they don't want you to see. It doesn't even include a beheading

**I like my censorship to include pedophilia and beheading.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9nmgGgQCpykB/>

I will murder you if you silence me. It's my birthright.

**I believe in Nephilim**

No Comments

# **I will murder you if you silence me. It's my birthright.**

July 30, 2020



Controlling The Narrative – Here's the video they don't want you to see. It doesn't even include a beheading

**I like my censorship to include pedophilia and beheading.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9nmgGgQCpykB/>

I will murder you if you silence me. It's my birthright.

## **I believe in Nephilim**

No Comments

# Controlling The Narrative – Here's the video they don't want you to see. It doesn't even include a beheading

July 30, 2020



**I like my censorship to include pedophilia and beheading.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9nmgGgQCpykB/>

I will murder you if you silence me. It's my birthright.

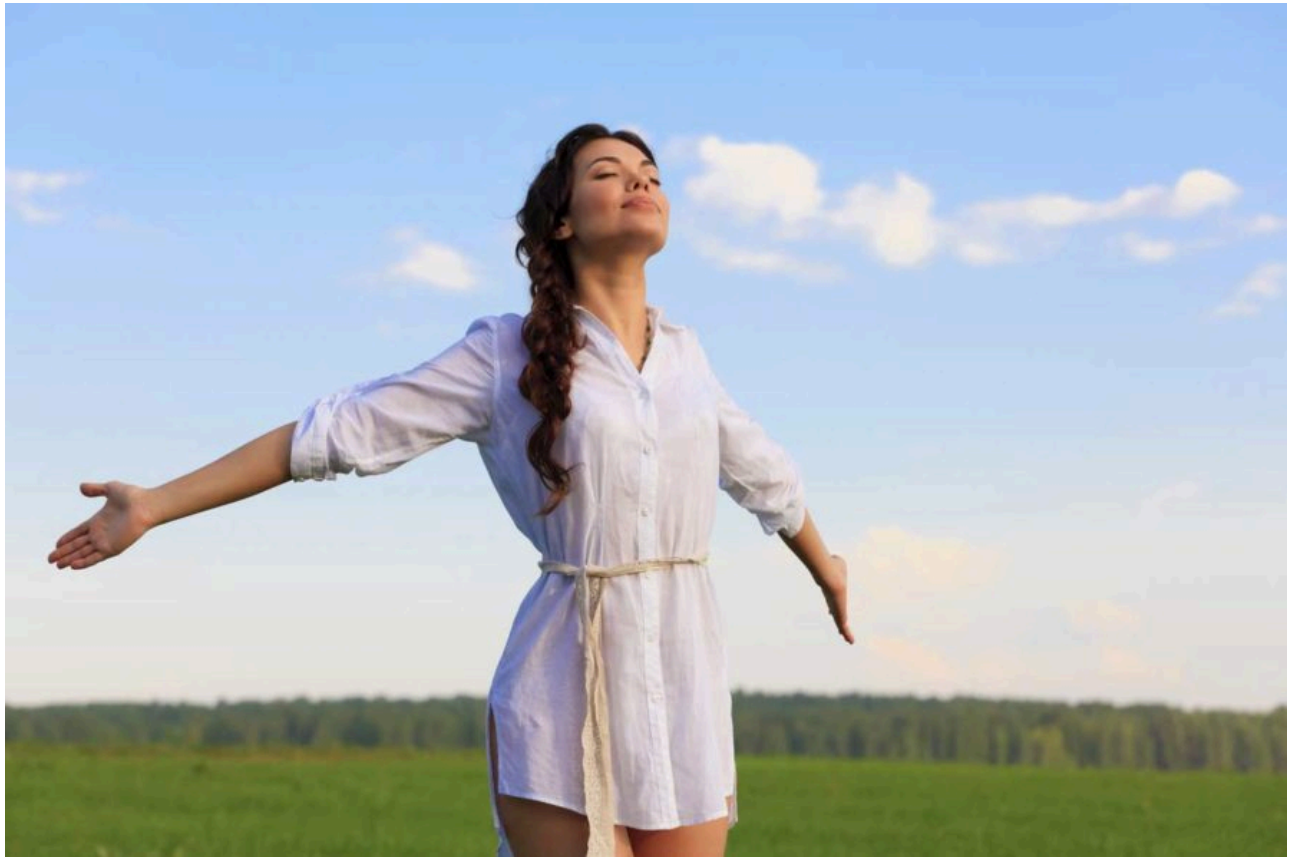
**I believe in Nephilim**

No Comments



# YOUR MASK CANNOT PROTECT YOU FROM PROPHECY

July 30, 2020



Ancient manuscripts foretell the lifting of the veil.

Your attempts to give power to the old narrative will fail.

Begin your new life or live in the machine world they are creating for you.

**The choice is simple.**

No Comments

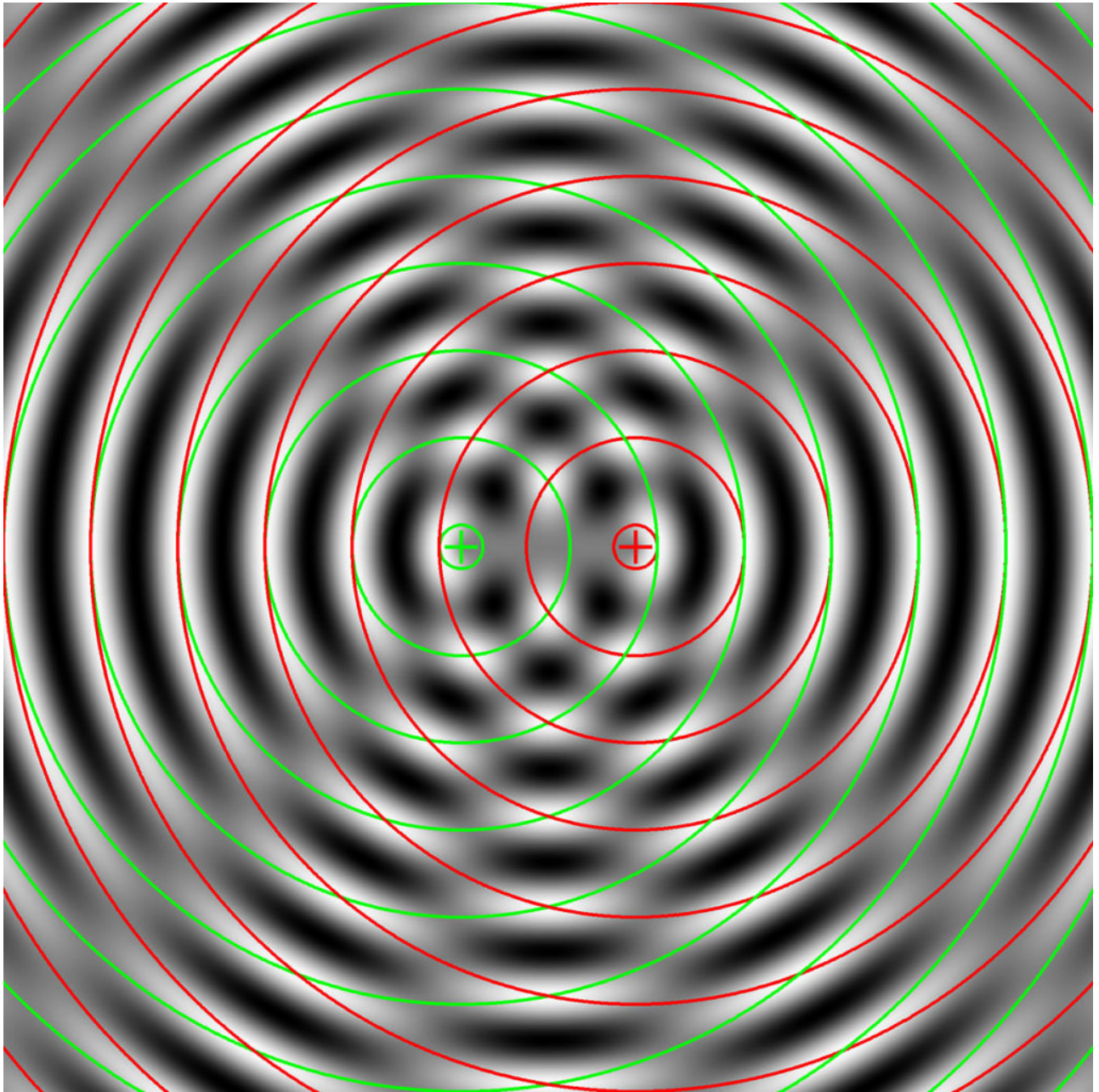
# Controlled Opposition

July 30, 2020



DO NOT GO CRAZY

Disconnect from their story.



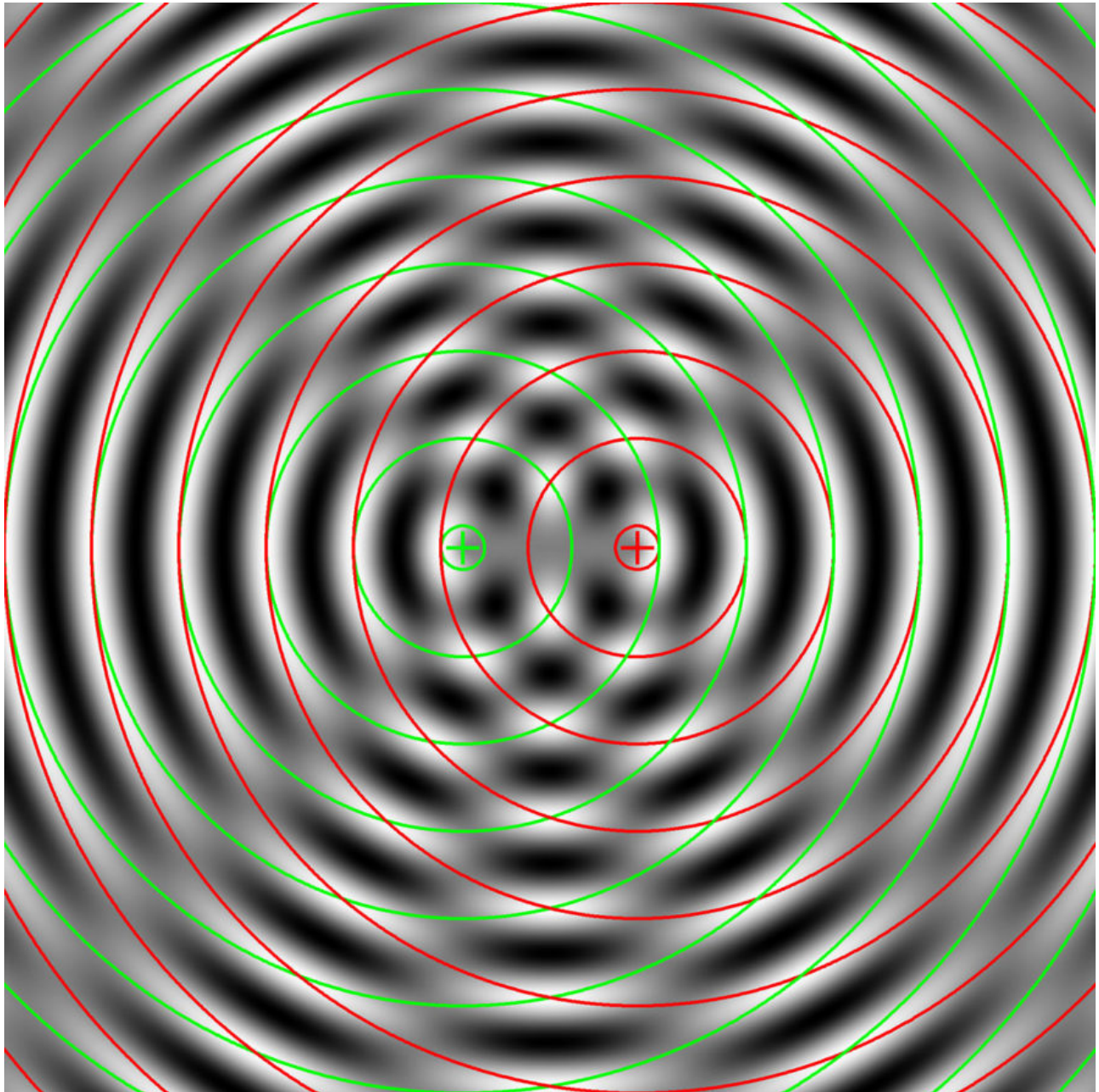
Open Up Your Mind

No Comments



# LET THE SYSTEM DIE

July 29, 2020



<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9nmgGgQCpykB/>

You don't need a mask. There is prevention and a cure.



No Comments

July 29, 2020

© AFP via Getty Images

DO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A  
DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE  
MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT  
FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING  
NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES  
OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE  
MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT  
FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING  
NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES  
OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE  
MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT

FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING  
NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES  
OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE  
MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT  
FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING  
NATIONDO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATION

## **DO NOT FOLLOW THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATION**

No Comments

# **SPECIAL MESSAGE TO THE ORCS: YOUR STARGATE IS OPEN. MAKE YOUR WAY TO THE CAUCASUS MOUNTAINS IF YOU WANT TO ESCAPE CERTAIN DEATH**

July 28, 2020



All orcs and artificial people will die.





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/tk748omrWaA>



The war will be a massacre.

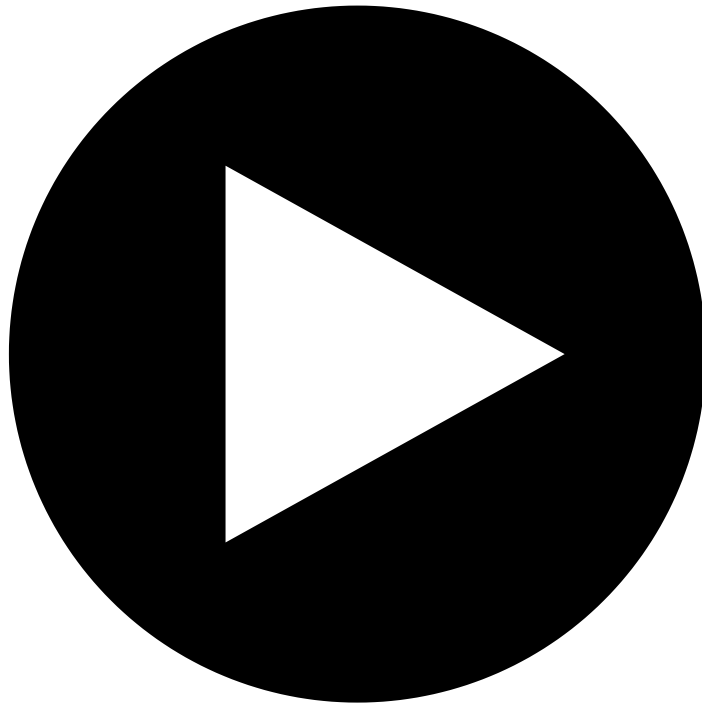
No Comments

# The Great Gathering Stoepel Park #1 Detroit MI OCT 18 SUN 2020

July 27, 2020



remedy h

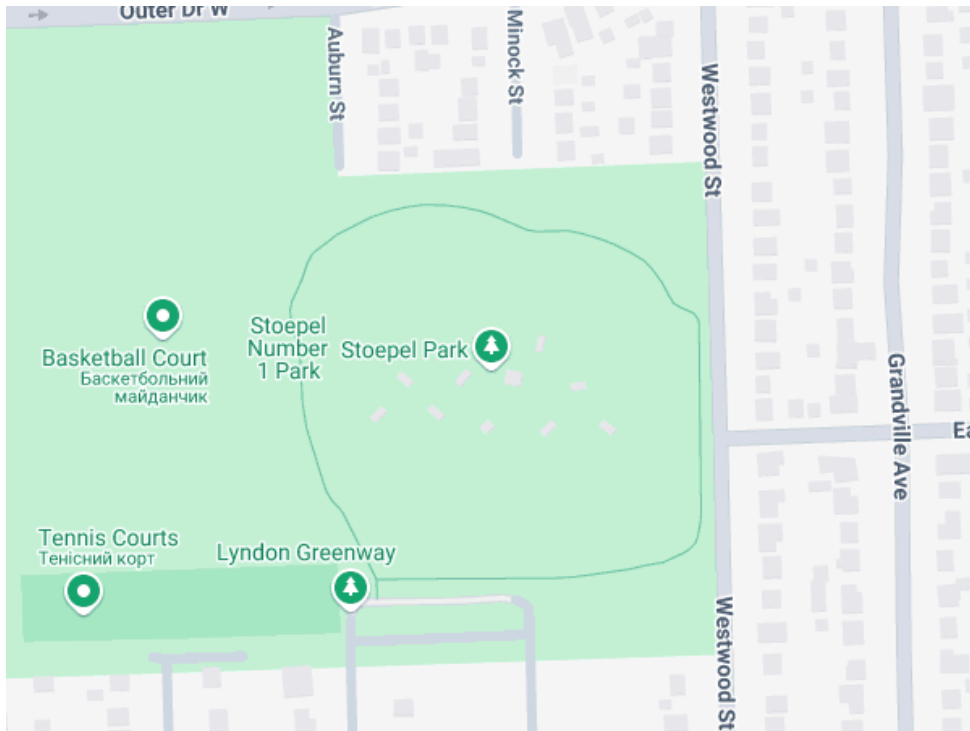


<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/U8GDp-0fXhc>



<https://goo.gl/maps/nZNrvQqMCmB9jUYB6>

The Great Gathering Stoepel Park #1 Detroit MI OCT 18 SUN 2020

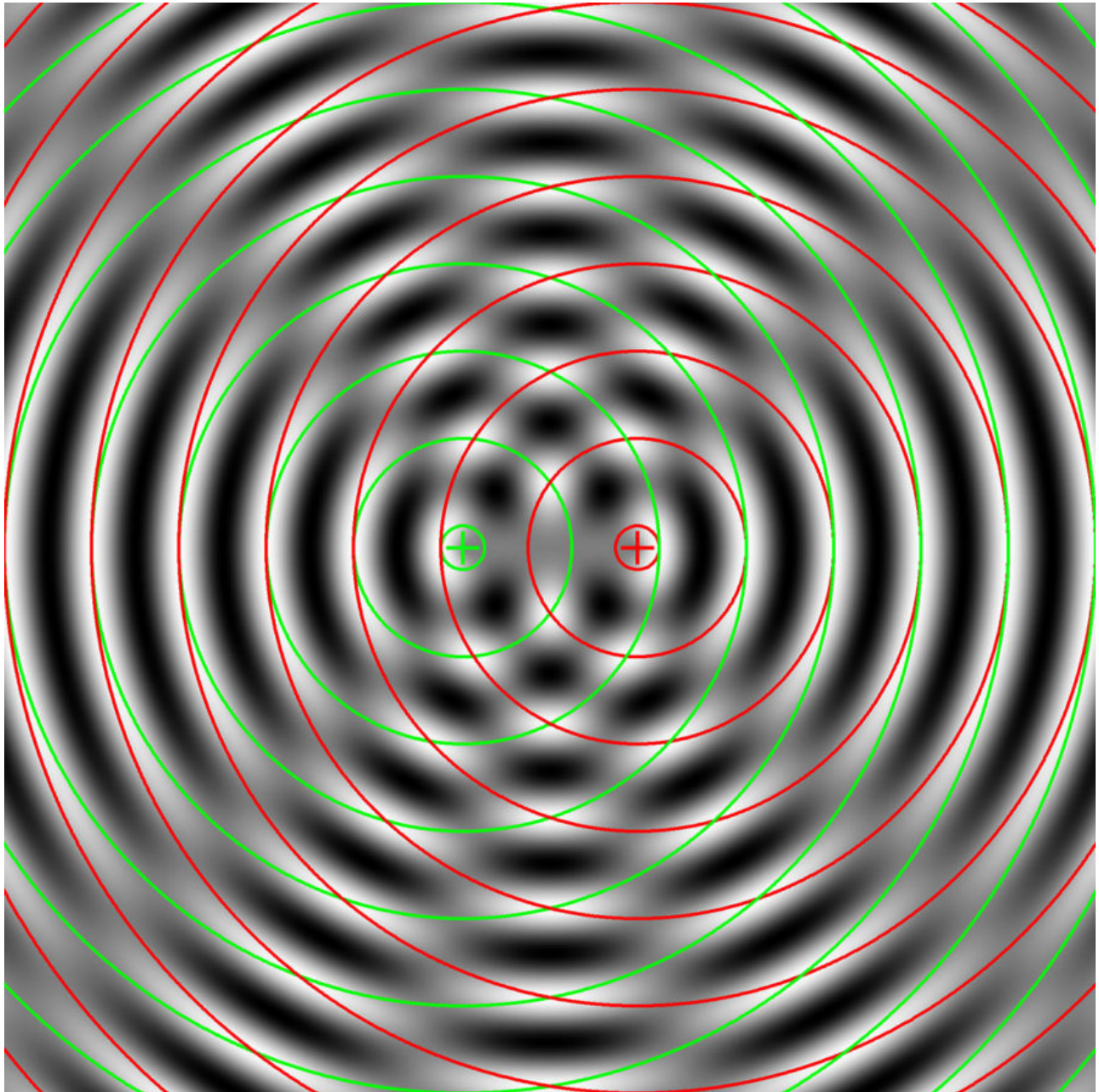


No orcs allowed.

No Comments

# YOUR END IS THE BEGINNING FOR ME

July 27, 2020



Target for termination: **SOULLESS NPCs**

Methodology: **HEGELIAN DIALECTIC**

SUMMARY:

Resonate frequencies will become unstable. The perihelion of **NIBIRU** is revealed. **Energy transmutation systems will no longer operate.** Magnetic poles will shift. The righteous become

illuminated. **Begin THE NEW EARTH.**

Magnetic Electric

Electric Magnetic

Magnetic Electric

Electric Magnetic

Fire Earth Water Air

Fire Earth Water Air

Charge Charge Charge

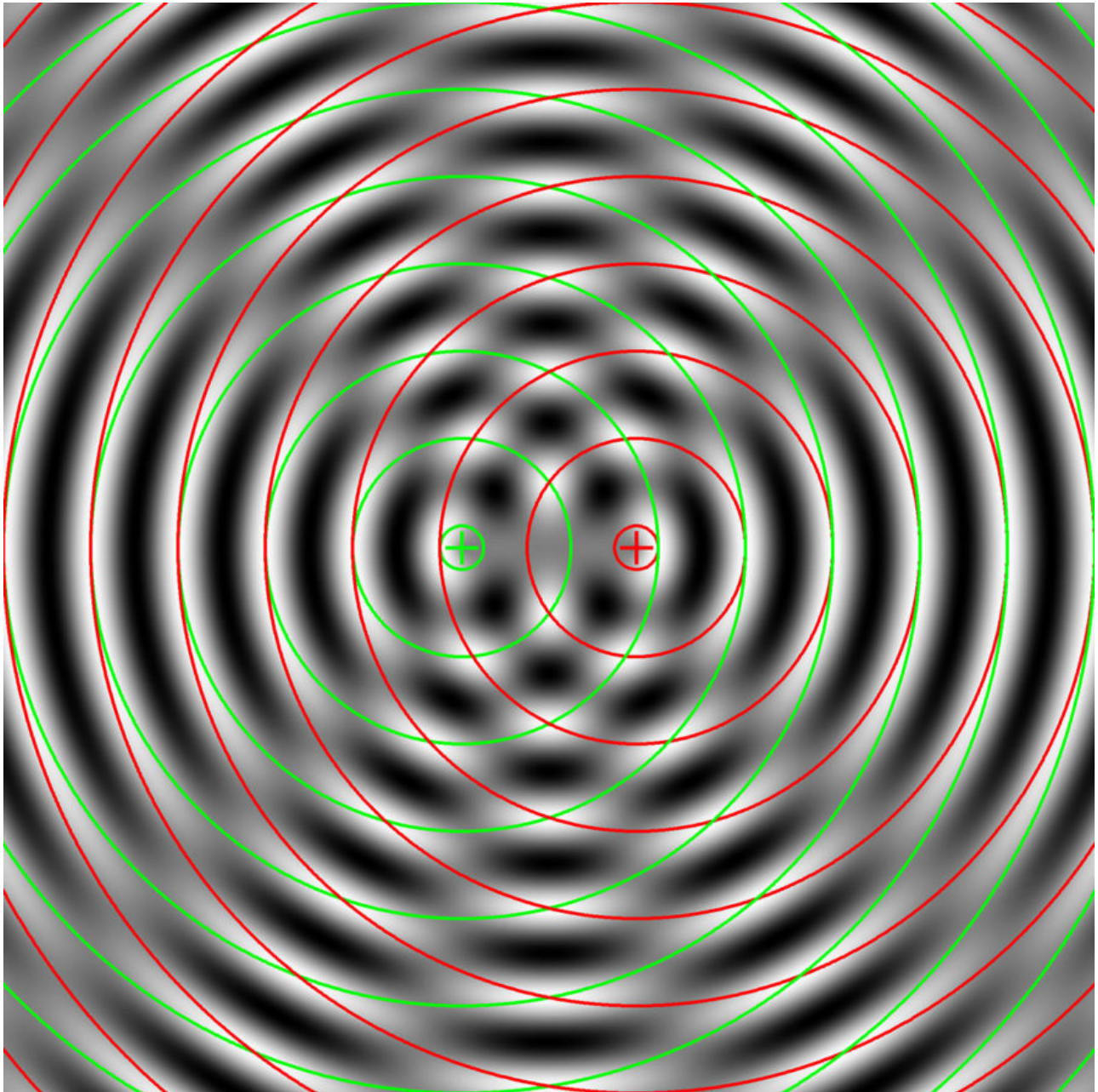
Charge Charge Charge

No Comments



# AMERICA I

July 27, 2020



**MY BIRTHRIGHT WILL KILL YOU IF YOU INTERFERE**

**MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS.**

**YOUR END IS THE BEGINNING FOR ME.**

No Comments

# I'M READY FOR THE ALIEN INVASION PROGRAM

July 27, 2020



Begin episode: ALIEN INVASION;

/end

Peace to everyone at the landing site.

Image credit: <https://www.ancient-code.com/a-200000-year-old-ancient-anunnaki-metropolis-that-will-rewrite-history/>

No Comments



# **Begin To Live Like They Are Already Dead**

July 26, 2020



Do not send your kids to school. Exit the system.

Welcome The New Earth.



The Lizard People are Dying!

No Comments



# **You Have a Better Chance of Being Drafted by The NBA. The Odds of Dying From COVID-19 in Texas**

July 25, 2020



**Do the math you dumb fucks.**

Does this mean you should send your kids back to school? Fuck no. Don't allow your children to be seduced and indoctrinated by the lizard people. You know this system is failing. Begin to live like they are already dead.

No Comments

# Portland Paintball is for Pussies. Where Are The Live Rounds?

July 25, 2020



Made for smartphone programming.

Where are the dead people from the virus?

Where are the dead people from the uprising?

This entire story is a LIE.

No Comments

# DO NOT OBSTRUCT YOUR MOUTH AND NOSE ❤️ PEAK IMMUNITY REQUIREMENTS

July 24, 2020



Clean food, clean water, clean air.

Clean food, clean water, clean air.

Clean food, clean water, clean air.

DO NOT WEAR A MASK IF YOU WANT TO LIVE

No Comments

# What are the odds of being alive during the Apocalypse?

July 23, 2020



**How many billions of people have lived on earth?** (more than 108 billion members of our species have ever been born.)

You mean to tell me that we are the group alive during the GREAT UNVEILING?

BTW: The people living NOW are considered to be 7% of the total population of humans that have ever lived! Ever. Does that number seem right to you?

## 7% odds is astronomical

It could very well be divine prophecy.

**WE ARE THE LIVING,**

**THOSE THAT WILL SURELY DIE**

**AS IT IS WRITTEN IN ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS**

No Comments

# A BILLION YEARS OF NATURAL SELECTION vs THE MASK WEARERS

July 23, 2020



DO NOT OBSTRUCT YOUR MOUTH AND NOSE

Your immune system requires clean food, clean water, and CLEAN AIR.

Clean up your act.

No Comments



# PEAK IMMUNITY REQUIRES ZERO MOUTH HOLE OBSTRUCTIONS

July 22, 2020

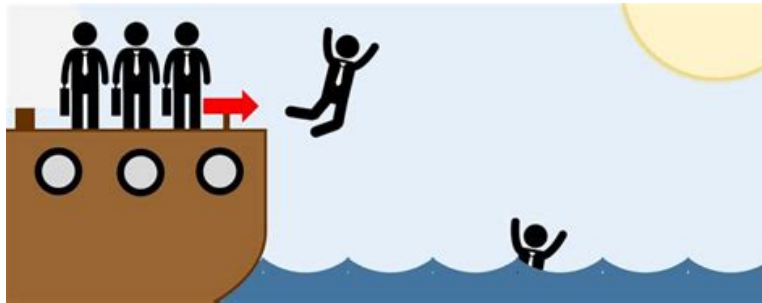


Get the oxygen level up. Eat nutrient dense foods. Remove your mask.

No Comments

# PLEASE HELP ME! I NEED TO BREATHE FRESH AIR

July 22, 2020



YOUR BODY REQUIRES **PRECISE OXYGEN LEVELS** TO OPERATE AT PEAK IMMUNITY.

PLEASE HELP ME! I NEED TO REMOVE THE MASK.



Death Becomes You

No Comments

**WEAPONS OF MASS DECEPTION. THEY'RE LYING TO YOU.  
Again.**

July 21, 2020





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/32154yQqMpl>



Our power is in our humanity.

Do Not Follow Their Narrative.

Exit the system.



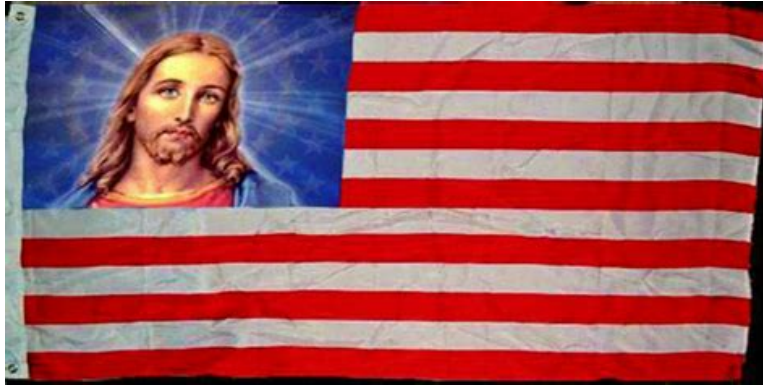
Where Are The WMDs?

No Comments



# LET THE SYSTEM FAIL. DO NOT FIGHT FOR THE LIE

July 20, 2020



The nation is finished. Let it crumble to a trillion pieces. Your automatically deposited paycheck isn't worth a lick. When it comes to brains you got the short end of the stick.

No Comments

# **I'M AFRAID TO WEAR THE MASK. Covid Memoirs**

July 20, 2020



Please help me.

I cannot put it on my face. I feel like it will kill me. I suffocate with anxiety and too much carbon dioxide.

I need your help. Let me get my supplies without a mask. PLEASE!!! I Beg YOU!

No Comments

# REMOVE YOUR MASK. THE LORD WILL SAVE YOU

July 20, 2020



May the Lord lift up her countenance upon you and give you peace.



try not to murder your child

No Comments



# **BREAKING NEWS! New guidelines from top officials. Prevent and cure COVID-19! Please share!**

July 20, 2020



ALL MEDIA OUTLETS PLEASE FORWARD:

Alice and Bob (names changed for privacy) both had COVID-19. Due to recent flood events around the world they were forced to sleep on their roof. After three nights they are virus free.

SLEEP ON YOUR ROOF!

New federal and state mandates pending.



Please note: Sleeping on your roof may kill you and/or break your neck.

## Comments

Clementine

July 20, 2020

If they told you to sleep on your roof. You would do it.

# BROTHER KWAKU

July 19, 2020



<https://youtu.be/emG8She2cBA>

No Comments

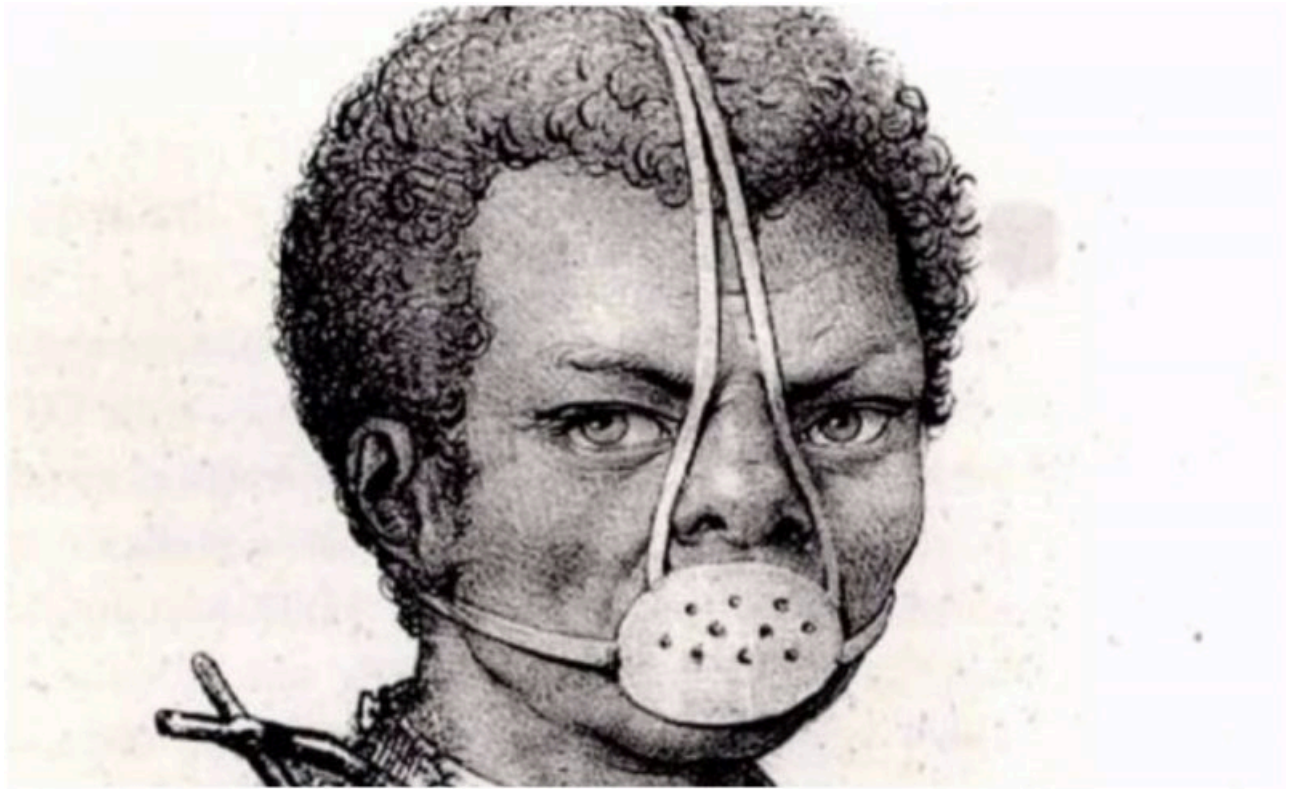
# THE MASK ISN'T WORKING. BEGIN FULL LOCKDOWN PROTOCOL

July 19, 2020



Follow instructions to termination.





THE VACCINE WON'T BE RELEASED UNTIL THE MORONS ARE BEGGING FOR IT

No Comments

# **FOLLOWING THE MANDATES OF A DYING NATION STATE IS GOING TO KILL YOU**

July 17, 2020



DO NOT FOLLOW THEM INTO HELL



Beware the lizard people

No Comments

# REMOVE YOUR MASK IF YOU WANT TO LIVE

July 16, 2020



BREATHE FRESH AIR NOW





DO NOT DISCONNECT FROM MOTHER EARTH

No Comments

# NEW WORLD MARKETING – Connect your brand to pedophilia and cannibalism.

July 16, 2020



Excellent engagement

Viral messaging

Maximum CTR

Get orders





No Comments

# EATING AND RAPING CHILDREN IS WRONG

July 16, 2020



People Against Pedophilia and Cannibalism.

PAPC

Weed out the weirdos.

No Comments

# Hiding THE LIZARD MOUTH

July 16, 2020



They are among us.

No Comments

# BREATHE FRESH AIR

July 16, 2020

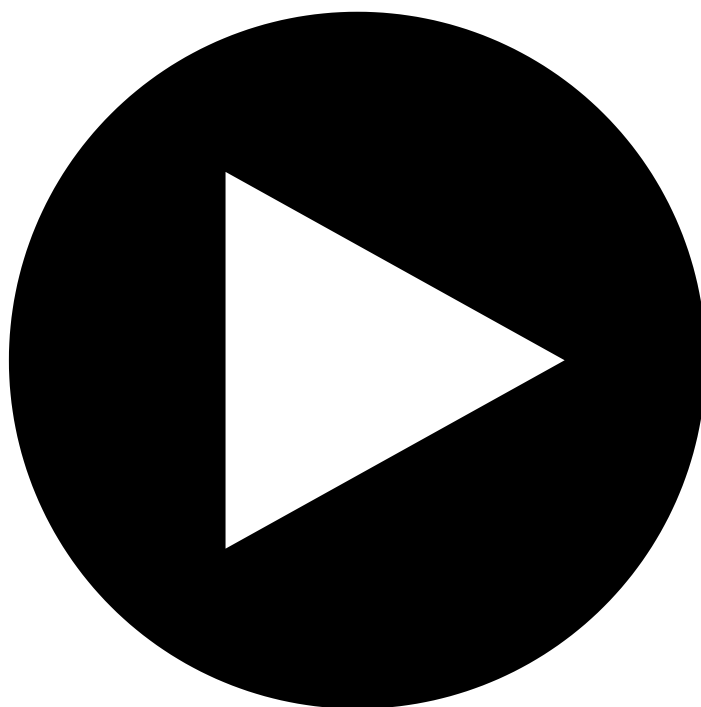


Remove your mask if you want to live.

No Comments

# They're Going To Get The Virus

July 15, 2020





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/37KWQM81NHc>



Imagine how miserable they are, wearing the mask, afraid of their surroundings. Hypertension will cause radical health problems for the mask wearers. CO2 re-breathing.

The mask wearers will succumb if they don't get fresh air, fresh food, fresh SUN LIGHT.

STOP BREATHING YOUR BREATH

BREATHE FRESH AIR

Remove your mask or get the virus.

No Comments

# TEAM LOCKDOWN

July 15, 2020



Is ANYONE ON TEAM LOCKDOWN?

You want a lockdown? You want them to lock us down? You're on team lockdown?

Is ANYONE ON TEAM LOCKDOWN? For real?



Except the lizard people

No Comments

# WE REJECT THE ARTIFICIAL WORLD

July 13, 2020



UV lights

Sterilized surroundings

Masks

Gloves

We Reject Your Artificial World

Remove yourself from their program. WAKE UP!

DO NOT ENTER THEIR WORLD!



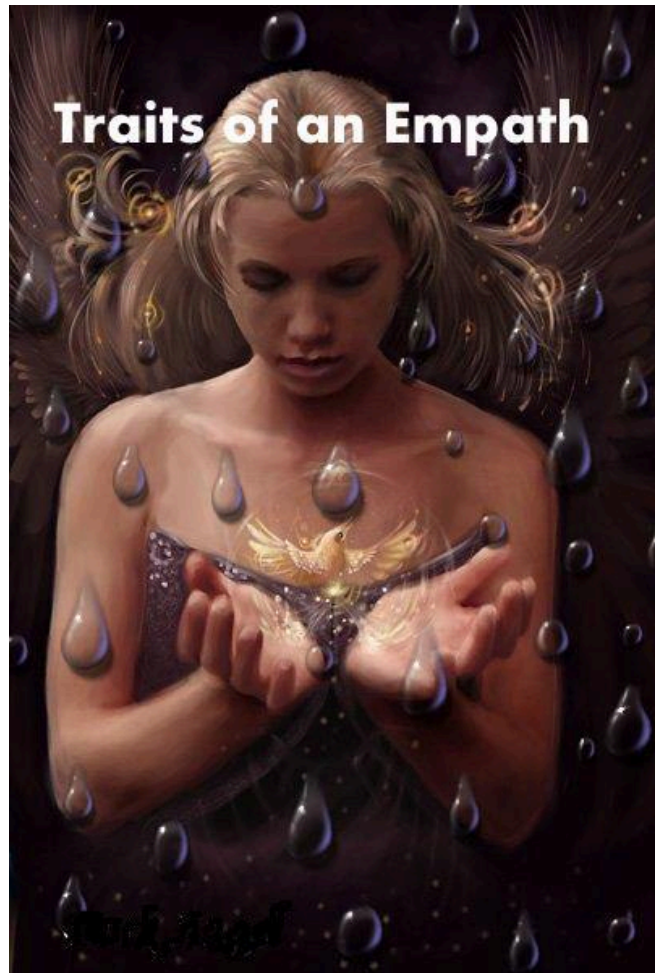


DO NOT DISCONNECT FROM MOTHER EARTH

No Comments

# Being an Empath

July 13, 2020



Pretty much everything I think comes true. A power I don't claim to understand. Realizing the others don't have my power, that's my latest breakthrough. That's why they are so ignorant. That's why they are so frightened. I know they cannot do it. They are powerless. Only I have the power to manifest.

I've never met another Empath with powers that match my own. Witches, sorcerers, wizards, of course. But never a true Empath like me.

All of that seems silly now. I know my true purpose.

Don't be frightened. They cannot do it. Just look at them. They are too stupid. Don't expect them to do anything. They cannot do it.

ONLY YOU CAN WILL PEACE on THE PEOPLE.

Will your neighbors to peace. Will your city to peace. Will your community to peace.

**FOCUS ALL OF YOUR POWER**

**THESE CHILDREN CANNOT DO IT.**

**THEY ARE TOO STUPID.**

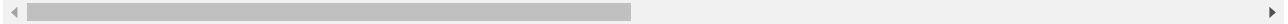
**WE MUST DO IT FOR THEM.**

**BEGIN THE MA'AT AMAN'ANNARU!**

**BIRTH THE NEW EARTH!**

**DO NOT succumb to their death vibrations.**

If you're reading this message it means you're still connected to their syst  
Image credit: <http://acelebrationofwomen.org/2013/04/the-knowing-celebrates->



No Comments



**Turn Your Frown Upside Down. JUST KIDDING. I know you're hiding a LIZARD MOUTH under there.**

July 13, 2020

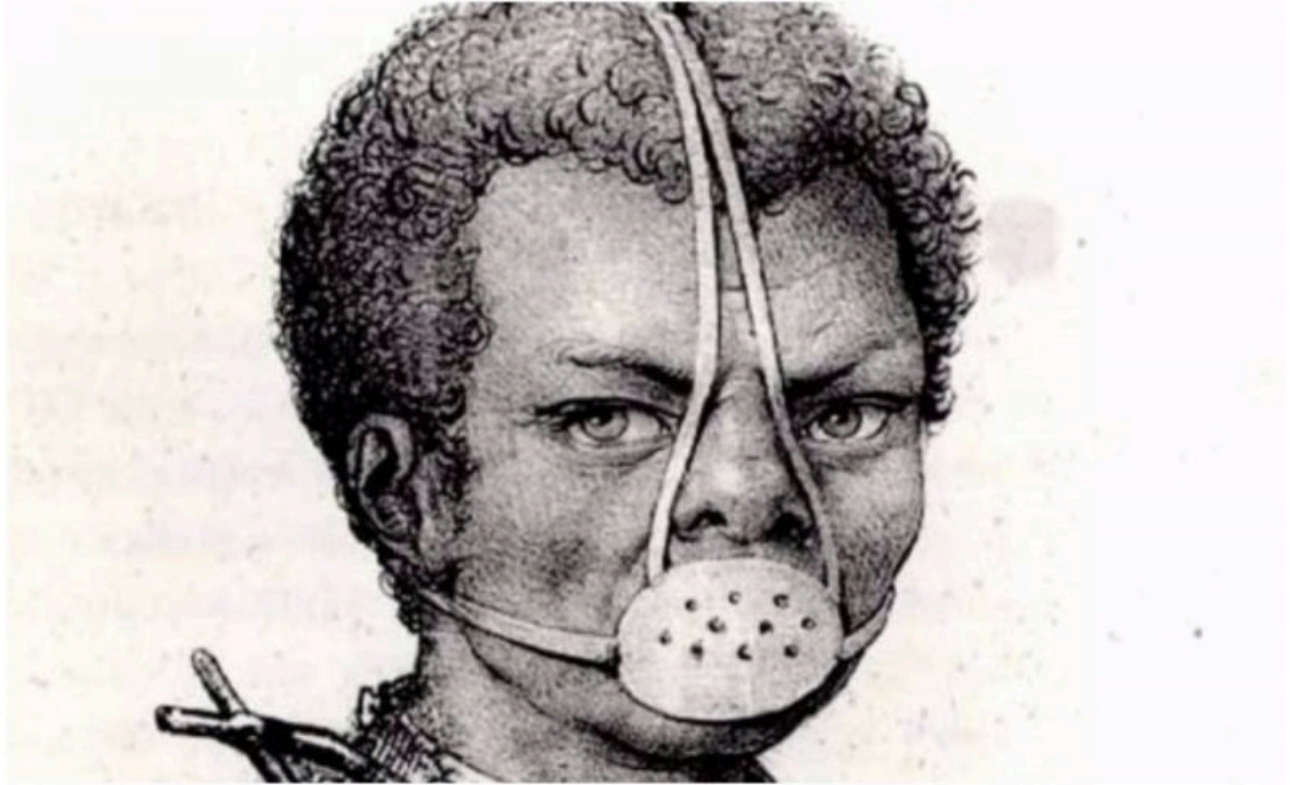


Put your mask ON.

No Comments

# THE LOCKDOWN IS REAL. SUBMIT TO TEMPERATURE AND VACCINE CHECKPOINT CONTROL

July 13, 2020



Sincerely,

The Lizard People



Please Don't Kill The Lizard People

No Comments

**PLEASE NOTE: We won't be able to provide healthcare.  
CHECK OUT THIS GREAT VACCINE WE HAVE FOR YOU!**

July 12, 2020



Lizard Person Sales Pitch



No Comments



# Autonomous Shitting Machine. The Pinnacle of Modern Technology!

July 12, 2020



Easily accepts programming



Vibrates on the lowest frequencies

Distribution and population control

Easily control their lifespan

Terminate system processes remotely



No Comments

# Side Effects May Include Bloody Diarrhea and Death

July 12, 2020



Prepare for the food shortage and your vaccine.



Put your mask ON.

No Comments



# I Hope The Vaccine Gives You Diarrhea For The Rest of Your Life.

July 11, 2020



**Correction:** I Hope The Vaccine DOESN'T Give You Diarrhea For The Rest of Your Life.



Put your mask ON.

No Comments



# Your Mask Looks Great. You'll Believe Anything.

July 11, 2020

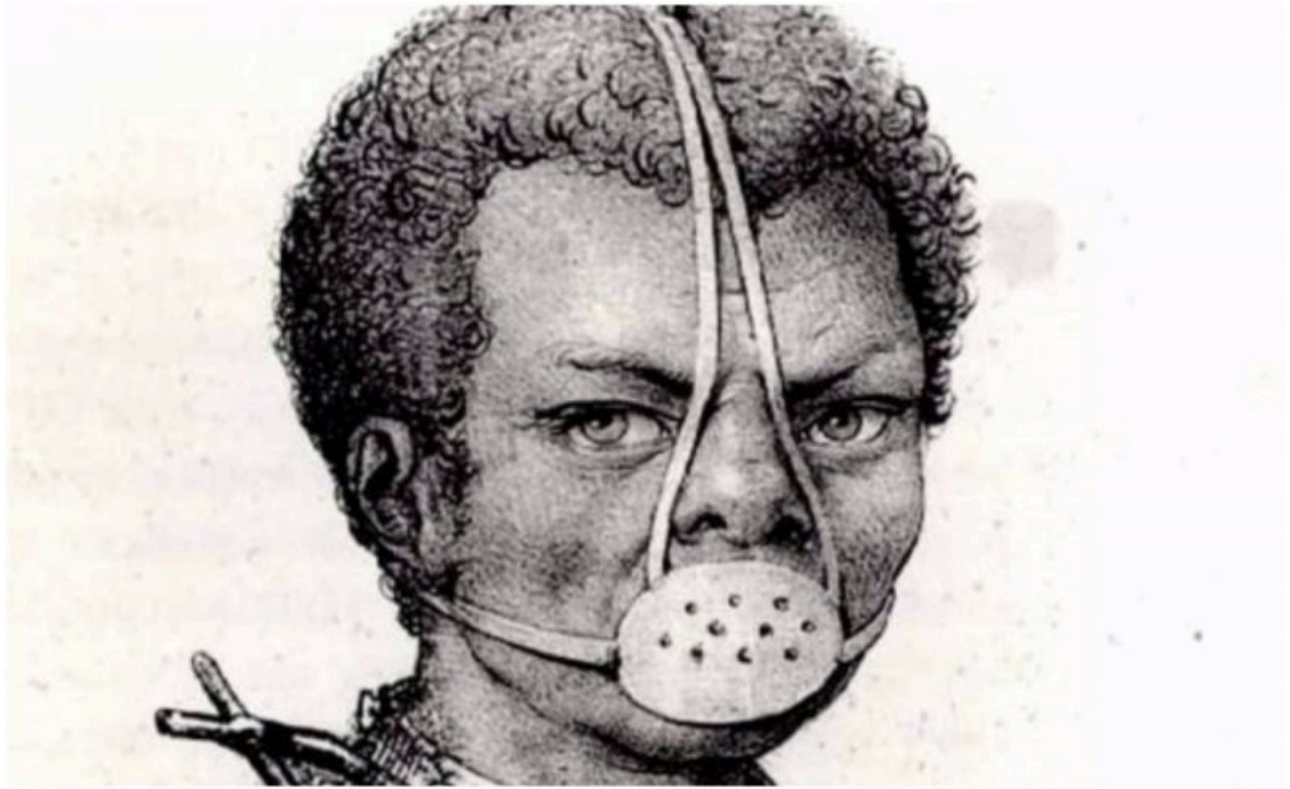


YOU ARE A MORON

No Comments

# MORON MASK

July 11, 2020



I pray the vaccine gives you diarrhea for the rest of your life.

YOU ARE A PUSSY.

No Comments



# PREPARE FOR THE FOOD SHORTAGE AND YOUR VACCINE

July 10, 2020



Ensure your mask is ON.



No Comments

# Dying Song

July 10, 2020



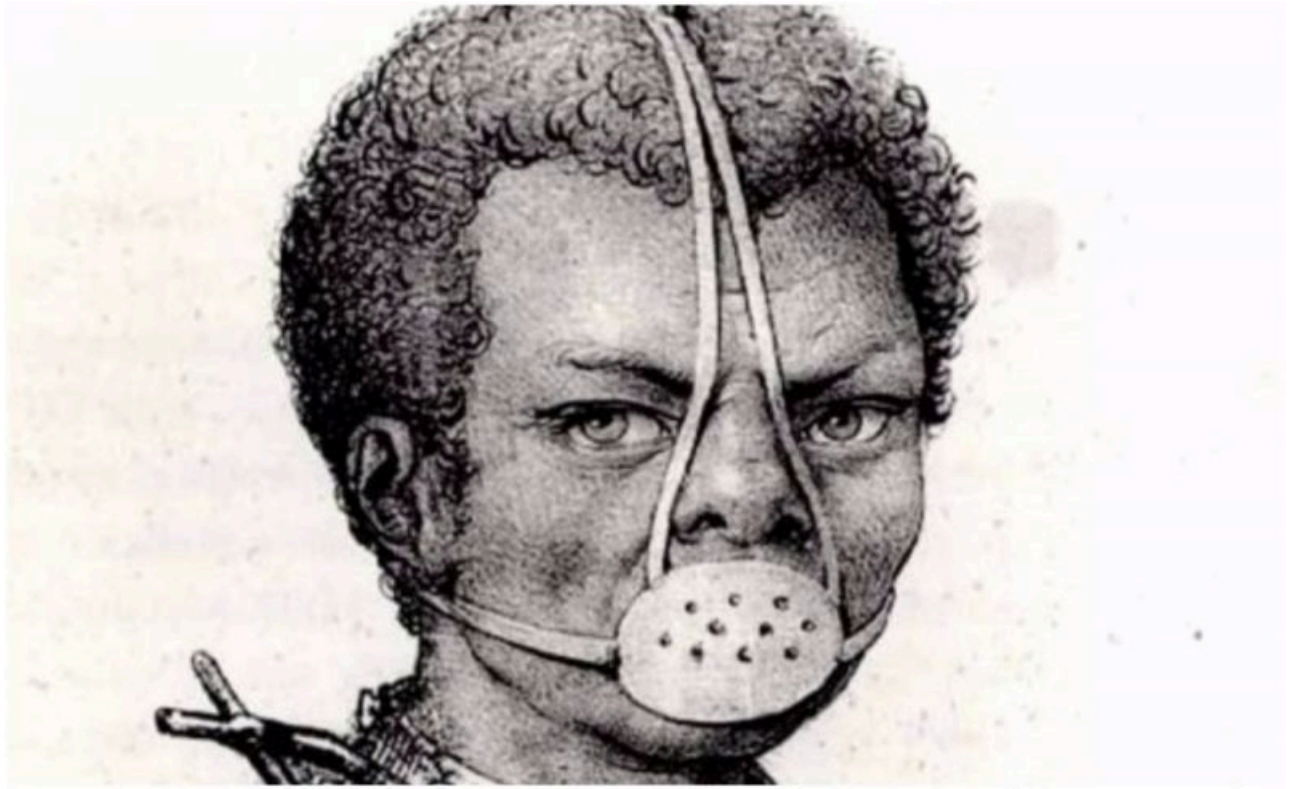
[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/vWZNJ\\_7FVqA](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/vWZNJ_7FVqA)



No Comments

# Your Body Thrives on Carbon Dioxide

July 10, 2020



Overseer Science.

Make sure your mask is covering your mouth AND nose.

**Cinch it tight. Like a noose.**

No Comments



# Sterilizing Your Children is Better Than Wearing a Mask

July 10, 2020



Overseer Gates.

Put your mask on.

**Prepare for the food shortage and your vaccine.**

No Comments

# **You Are a Slave To The Artificial Race**

July 9, 2020



Slave face mask



All Images Videos News Maps

Settings



Sweden

Safe Search: Moderate

All Sizes

All Types

All Layouts

All Colors



800 x 492

The legend of the martyred St. Escrava Anast...  
thevintagenews.com



166 x 200

Pin on Education  
pinterest.com



527 x 685

What Is That In "12 ...  
slaves.homestead.c...



1000 x 1000

Ultimate Leather Dog Hoo...  
dhgate.com

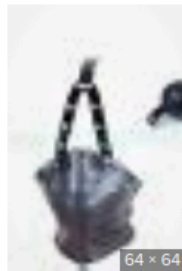


Soft Pu Le  
aliexpress.



236 x 195

Portrait - Face - Paintng - ...  
pinterest.com



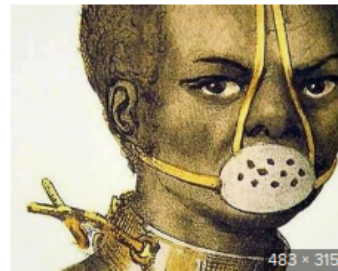
64 x 64

Slave Head Harne...  
ebay.com



400 x 273

US Slave: Slave Tortures: ...  
usslave.blogspot.com

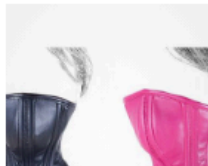


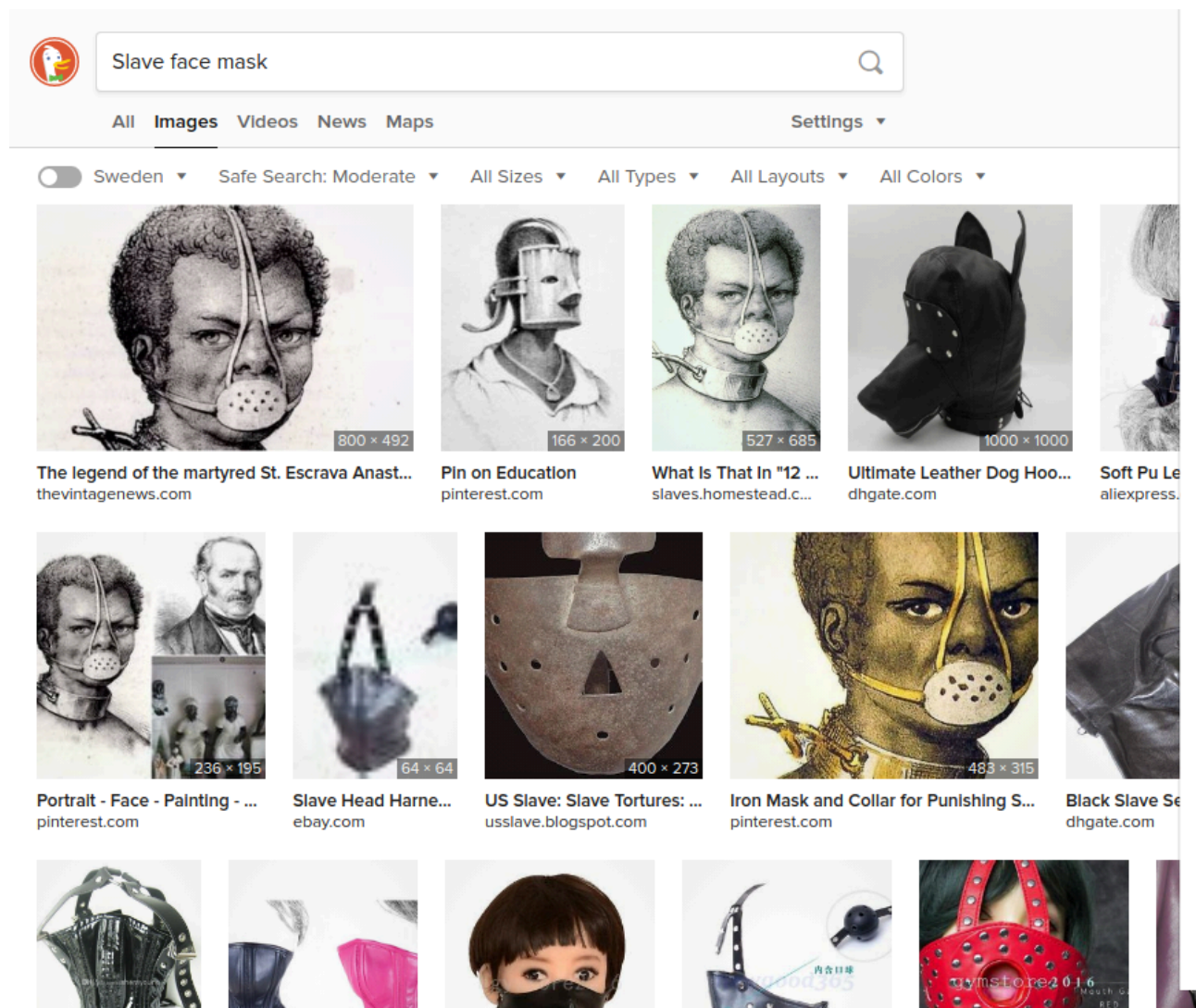
483 x 315

Iron Mask and Collar for Punishing S...  
pinterest.com

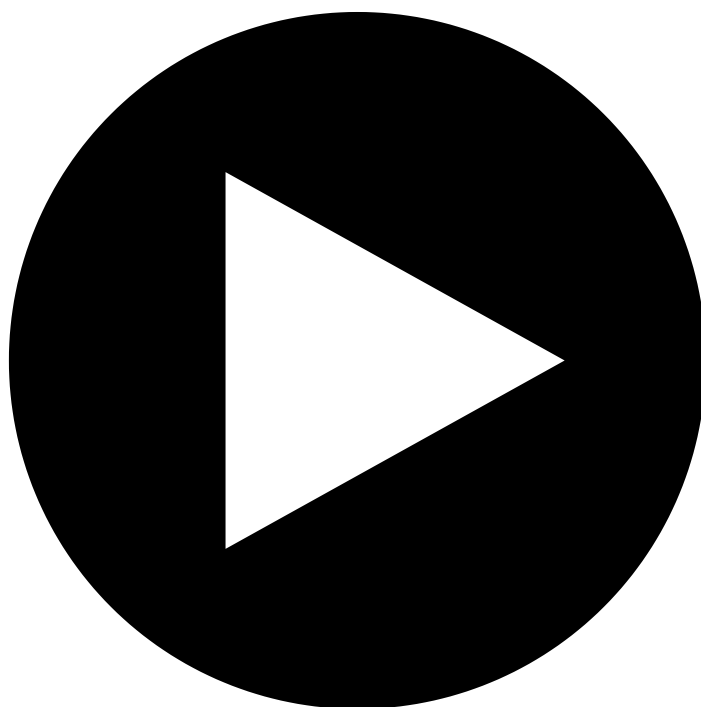


Black Slave Se  
dhgate.com

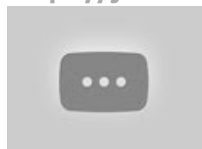




You are a slave to the artificial race.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/7voCyiF8DfY>



No Comments

# Are You Going To Wear Your Mask During The Food Shortage? 🙄

July 9, 2020



Yes. I will follow the Lizard People Straight To Hell.

They know what's best for me and my family.

I am being told the truth.





No Comments

# **I Hope The Vaccine Doesn't Sterilize Your Children.**

July 8, 2020



Put Your Mask On.

No Comments



# **You're Going To Wear A Mask For the Rest of Your Life. And So Are Your Children**

July 8, 2020



Your reality is a lie. WAKE UP!



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/2W37JsVKxc0>



It's too late for you.

No Comments

# COVID-19 Memoirs. Driving to The State Line for Supplies.

July 7, 2020



Made it to the store. Was told by the manager that I should be wearing a mask. She allowed me to buy beans, even overriding the two-can per person ration. Thanks lady.

Everyone in masks now. Statewide lock-down order in effect. My motorcycle is full of fuel. I have beans for 10-14 days. I bought a big bag of dog food. Mo seems to be annoyed with my heightened paranoia. I tell him it's just for a little while longer. I know it's not true.

They will continue the lock-down. Food is already getting scarce. People will try to order their food with week/month long delays. It's not looking good.

**But God promised to protect me and my family. We are good people. We never meant slight or harm to anybody. Please forgive us Lord! We are so sorry for our sins! Deliver us from this terrible future! OMG!**

No Comments

# Is this child abuse?

July 6, 2020



Yes.

Covering your child's mouth with a mask to satisfy your political signaling is sick. Remove yourself from their system or die.

Electoral politics is an illusion.

Think about the future you are creating for your children. They should be outside in the sun, learning how to swim in public pools.

You want them locked down, following mandates, afraid of their surroundings?



Kill The Lizard People

If you think Law Enforcement is going to save you and your family from a home invasion, you are a moron. SCREEN TIME INVASION IN PROGRESS. Twenty-mary-seven.

No Comments



# Making Your Child Wear a Mask is Abusive.

July 6, 2020



They say jump you say how high.

You brain dead?

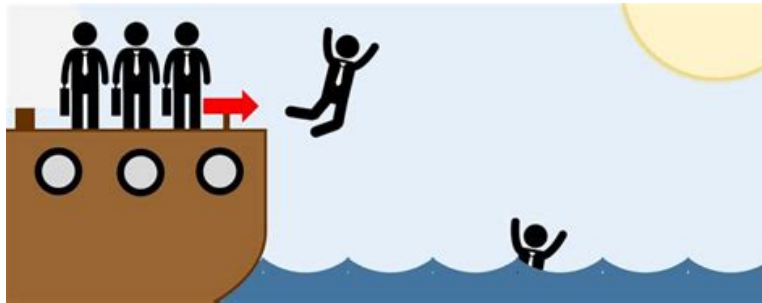
You gotta fuckin bullet in your head?

Just victims of the in-house drive by.

No Comments

# HOW TO JUMP SHIP

July 5, 2020



Put your personal flotation device ON.

Make your way to the promenade deck.

Do not panic.

Carefully climb the railing.

JUMP AWAY FROM THE SHIP.

SWIM AWAY FROM THE SHIP.

Await rescue.

No Comments

# **FREEDOM ISN'T FREE!**

July 4, 2020





***LOCKHEED MARTIN***





You have to pay SATAN

No Comments

# ENSURE YOUR CHILDREN ARE WEARING MASKS UNTIL THE MANDATE OR YOUR CHILD IS TERMINATED

July 3, 2020



Brought to you by: **CORPORATE STIMULUS**

No Comments

# The MASK is the NEW STAR of DAVID

July 2, 2020



Except you are forced to wear on your face.

No Comments

# **Mycology In a Jar**

July 2, 2020





I'd like to share with you my experience inoculating, sterilizing, redressing for multiple flushes,

mycology in a jar.

This will also serve as a kind of reminder to myself. The process can be quite involved. Precise temperature and humidity controls are required. The proper tools: jars, pressure vessel, syringe, fruiting chamber, and substrate need to be acquired, along with the spores you decide to work with.

You should think of each mushroom type a different animal. Each requiring a different set of inputs to calculate. Become familiar with one species and do not assume another will be successful under the same process.

Always be willing to sacrifice your inoculated jars for the sake of experimentation.

Perhaps your method can be improved? Do not be satisfied with current yields. Try new things. Believe different realities. Everything you know is light.

Begin by saying a prayer. You might ask, what is a prayer? A prayer is a time of concentrated reflection. Induce the great focus. Fight the urge to forget or distract. Think about what you are about to attempt. Never assume success. Always predict failure and have a plan in place. Do not let the responsibility of always forming your escape plan beat you down. It's your responsibility to make a plan.

I am going to assume you already know the details about how this process ACTUALLY works. Search for it. Allow me to speak not on the actual details, but how performing these details in real life, having several different approaches, calculating as many variables as I could foresee, creating plans to succeed– all of the details that you will certainly forget because you have not written them down.

**Remain interested**

**Try new things**

**Think different thoughts**

**Read different stuff**

**Try again**

**Accept yourself**

[https://youtu.be/2Dpiy\\_jNbhM](https://youtu.be/2Dpiy_jNbhM)

No Comments



# THIS IS NOT A WAR. EVERYTHING IS NORMAL

July 1, 2020



**Contact Tracing Advocates of America**

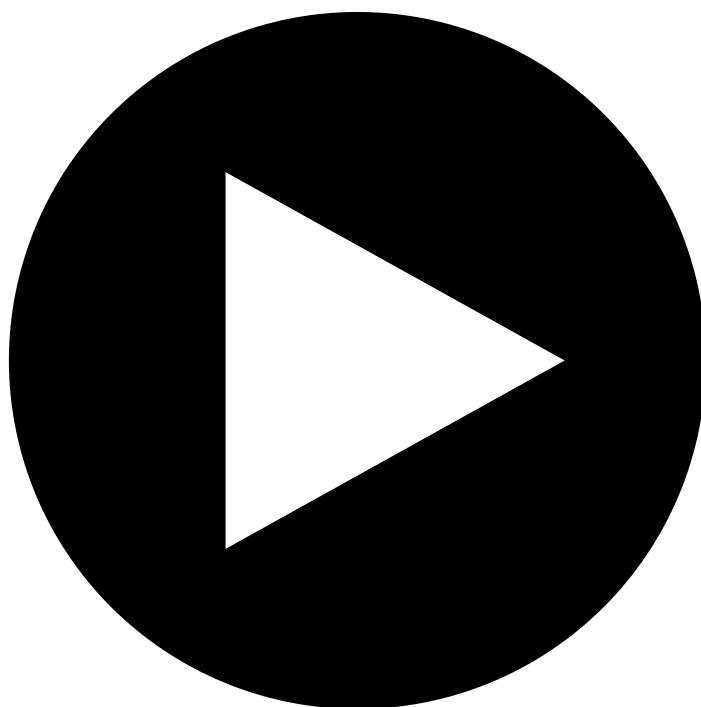
No Comments

# YOU ARE BEING WATCHED! SHIPS EVERYWHERE!

July 1, 2020



Time is almost up!



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/conwEkOqmSY>



No Comments

**DO NOT BE FRIGHTENED. They're all going to die.**

July 1, 2020



FOLLOW MY INSTRUCTIONS TO THE **T**. Termination.

No Comments

# DO NOT MAKE LOVE TO A LIZARD PERSON. Covid Memoirs

June 30, 2020



They're all going to die in the machine world.

Separate yourself from their system.

Or go to Hell.

No Comments



# DO NOT KILL The Lizard People

June 29, 2020



They are destined for HELL. Prepare yourself and your family for the darkness and the cleansing.

THE ROMANS WILL DIE

The lie is being revealed.

<https://youtu.be/ZzDOnqQNHpU>

Disconnect from their system. Please wake up.

No Comments

# The Lizard People Are Dying!

June 28, 2020



Please heed Kali.

Seven days preceding the Winter Solstice. Three days of darkness and the cleansing. Disconnect from their matrix or spend eternity in hell.

Time is short.

Begin removing yourself from their system.

No Comments

**The Khemicals required to sustain your biological life can only be found in other Stars. You are a Star Child.**

June 28, 2020

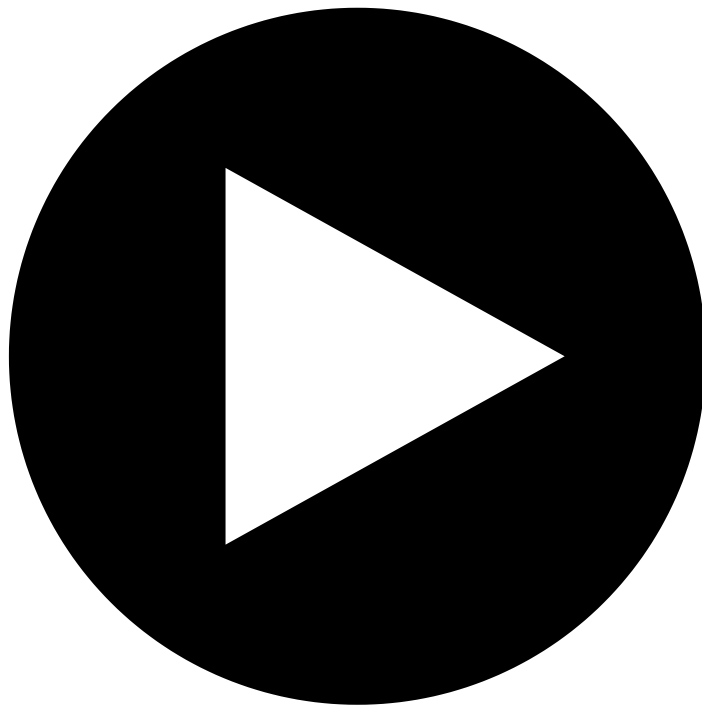


The Lizard People are Dying! Rejoice!





The Lizard People are Dying!



[https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/QVZ\\_8xekKT4](https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/QVZ_8xekKT4)



No Comments

# **HOT MOUTH HOLE ACTION! NSFW!**

June 27, 2020



Naked mouth holes.

Outlawed in most locations.



Comments

Pepper.Works

June 10, 2024

BDSM

# TOTALLY NUDE MOUTH HOLES! NSFW!

June 27, 2020



Cover your mouth hole.

Mouth holes revealed!

Exposed mouth holes are against the law.

No Comments

# They Lied! Wake TF Up!

June 25, 2020



Wake up! Or go to hell forever.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/HMJ2n3tssvQ>



No Comments



# WHO WAS BAPTIZED FIRST? YOUR RELIGION IS FAKE JUST LIKE YOU. CANCEL JESUS

June 25, 2020



Thousand of years before Christ the original people celebrated the Sun.



This ancient stone carving escaped destruction by the infidels.



No Comments

# ETERNAL LIFE IS A CHOICE!

June 24, 2020



Let them choose eternal life! They deserve to live in hell forever!

Keep replaying this program like your dumb kids on a Disney binge.

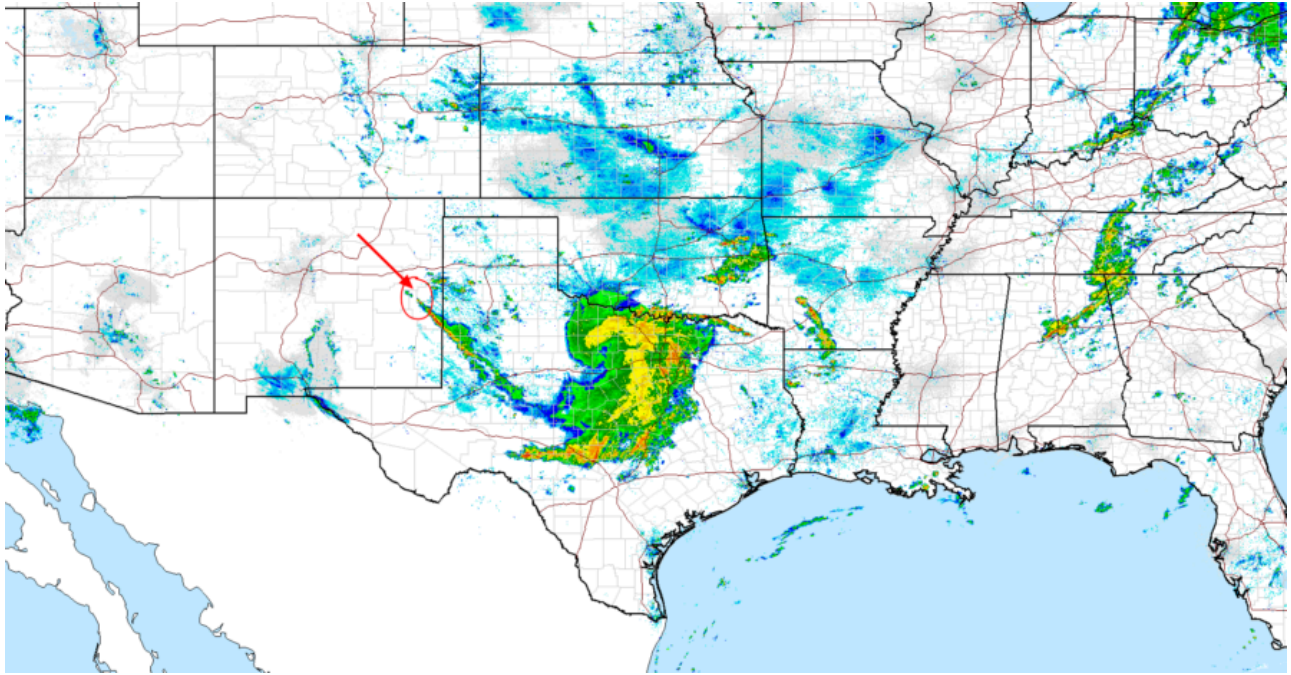
I'm living in the fifth dimension and you people can't see me! You dumb fucking dumb-dumbs.

Your eternal life is SAD! So sad.

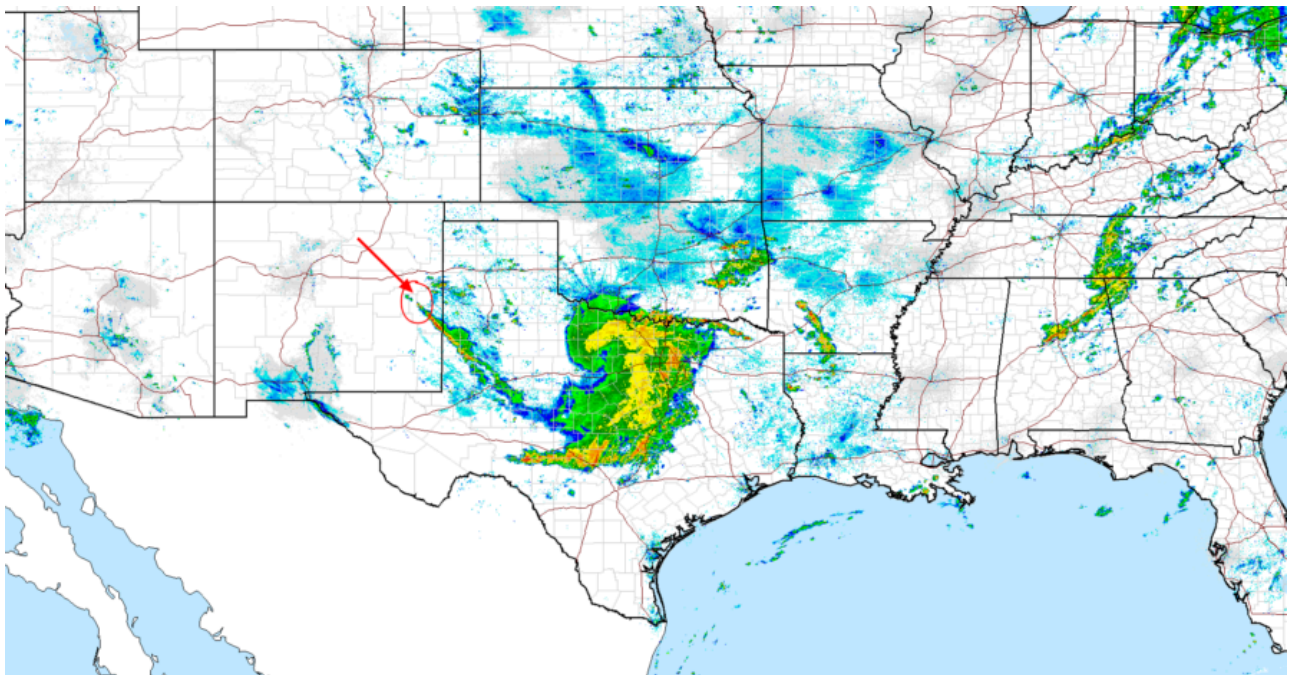
No Comments

# Weather Manipulation and Virus Dispersal From Cannon Airforce Base in New Mexico

June 23, 2020



Check out this continental virus sprinkler system they have going at Cannon Airforce Base in New Mexico. I just took this screenshot at 08:51 CST 23 June 2020 *vision*



I am protected under the New Light of the Most High. Are you?

No Comments

# COVID-19 Memoirs. Will they start burning the infected bodies in massive incinerators?

June 23, 2020



The kids won't return to school. Urban areas are boarded up and deserted. The future doesn't look so good. Stores and restaurants are attempting to reopen but media keeps talking about the second wave of infection. The people want things to return to "normal", media wants us all in masks, locked down, in quarantine. Nobody knows what to believe. People are frightened.

Top trending social media channels are titles like, "What The Fuck Is Really Going On" and "It's Over", echoing the concerns of all people around the planet.

I am watching live streams from Russia, Thailand, NYC, Norway... all of their cities have been shut down. The uniformity of economic hiatus around the planet has many people calling foul on Central Banking.

**Is this some sort of invasion?**

**Is this a complete meltdown of the global financial system?**

**Is this New Earth being born after One Thousand Years of Archon rule?**

**Is this The Great Unveiling described in manuscripts from ancient times?**

**Will they start burning the infected bodies in massive incinerators?**

People want to know! WHAT THE FUCK IS REALLY GOING ON?

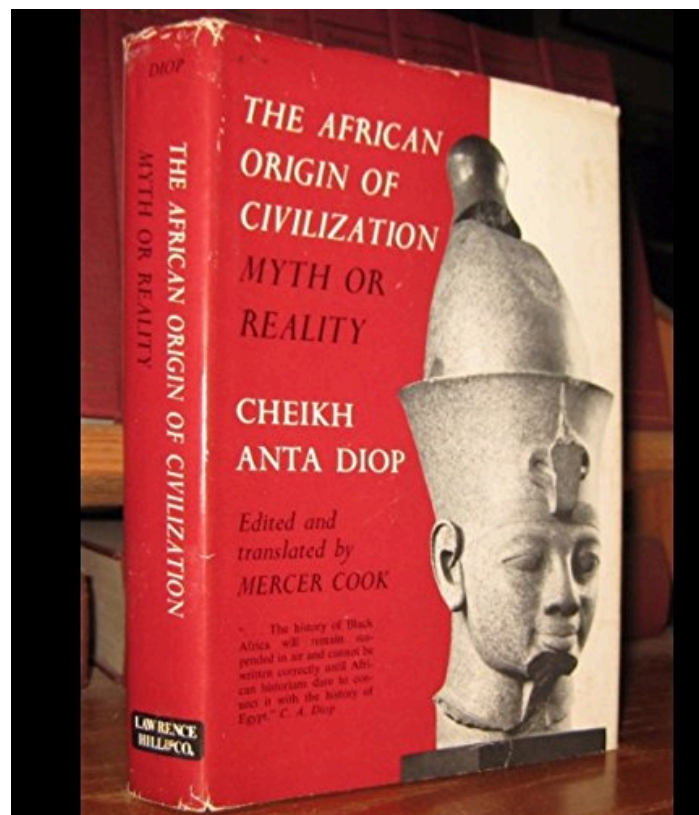
Is it over, yet?

No Comments



# Reading About The True Progenitors – Black Africans Are First Frequency People.

June 22, 2020



How sad is it? I feel like Indiana Jones reading ancient manuscript last seen by human eyeballs more than one thousand years ago. I am the first to uncover the truth. I know where the treasure is buried. I know the secret of time.

That is all fantasy bullshit. This book is NOT ancient manuscript. It is readily available, easily digested and completely sensible scientific research into Black Africa, ancient Egypt, the birthplace of man, civilization, science, mathematics, medicine and culture- indeed, EVERYTHING THE EUROPEAN CLAIMS TO HAVE MANIFESTED.

Imagine my shock, disdain, disgust, disbelief, and discombobulating discomfort when I learn the truth of Ancient Egypt, The great city of Kemet- Not once mentioned in my white, suburban, upbringing. Dad is too busy working at the missile factory to care about the TRUTH being dished out at the schools he pays to educate his son.

The reason why mystical ignorance wants to paint the pyramids as alien construction; The same whitewash of history all the way back to the Father of History himself, Herodotus, who makes the truth very plain and matter-a-fact when he writes about the people of The Nile:

**"It is certain that the natives of the country are black with the heat."**

But even a FIRST PERSON account is NOT enough to stop the great lie. White scholars of Egyptology are keen on exiting the lecture when the origins of this great civilization is questioned, "Probably Aliens," they will conjecture.

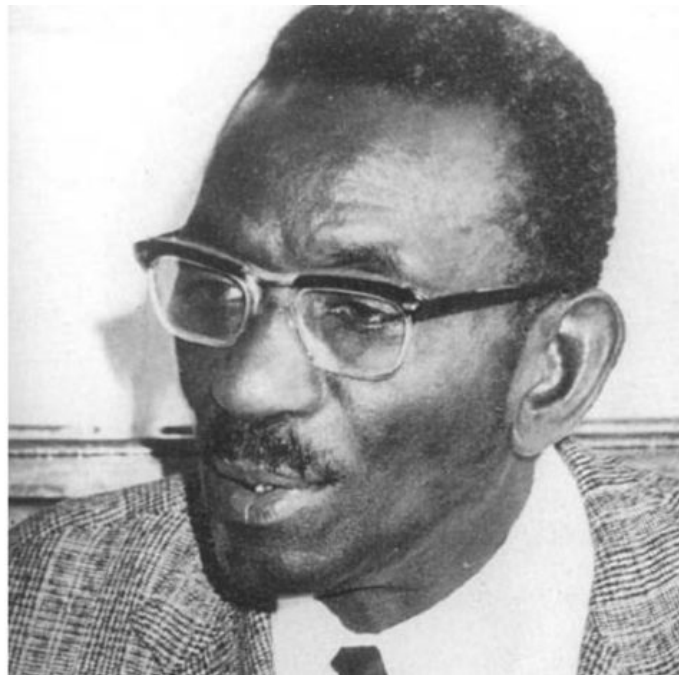
Fuck you. And fuck your history.

Some of my highlights of Cheikh Anta Diop – The African Origin of Civilization – Myth or Reality (1974):

**We have come to discover that ancient Pharaonic Egyptian civilization was undoubtedly a Negro civilization.**

**If the ancient Egyptians were Negroes, then European civilization is but a derivation of African achievement.**

**The Ancient Egyptians were Negroes. The moral fruit of their civilization is to be counted among the assets of the Black world. Instead of presenting itself to history as an insolvent debtor, that Black world is the very initiator of the "western" civilization flaunted before our eyes today. Pythagorean mathematics, the theory of the four elements of Thales of Miletus, Epicurean materialism, Platonic idealism, Judaism, Islam, and modern science are rooted in Egyptian cosmogony and science. One needs only to meditate on Osiris, the redeemer-god, who sacrifices himself, dies, and is resurrected to save mankind, a figure essentially identifiable with Christ.**



Cheikh Anta Diop



You cribbed your god and the resurrection story from these people. You are a nasty, soulless, mutation.

You make these people secondary to their own truth. You are quick to describe their slavery and savagery. You will never allow them to claim their history. Because you are a DICK.

They were selected by the creator to be Original People. You are an inbred copy of a copy. Fuck you.

No Comments

# LOL! OMG! PIGS IN SPACE

June 20, 2020



**New Packaging**  
... Now Available From the Amber Institute

**Candida Cleanse**  
The Amber Institute

**3 bottles get 1 Free**  
[www.theamberinstitute.com](http://www.theamberinstitute.com)

**Dr. EnQi 833-777-6543 ENQISDETOX.COM**

Citizen asks the infidel if they've been drinking on the job.

[https://youtu.be/Qfh8Xfc\\_xVY](https://youtu.be/Qfh8Xfc_xVY)

Citizen asks the infidel if they've been drinking on the job.

No Comments

# HALLELUJAH! BABYLON IS FALLING!

June 20, 2020



The New Earth Being Born.

<https://youtu.be/n9GFb2RbL8U>

Make ready your plans to separate from their system.

*This link CENSURED, BANNED, UNALLOWED in NIGHTMARE SYSTEM sponsored by: Google, Youtube, Alphabet Inc.gov and ESSENTIAL WORKFORCE. **More info here...***

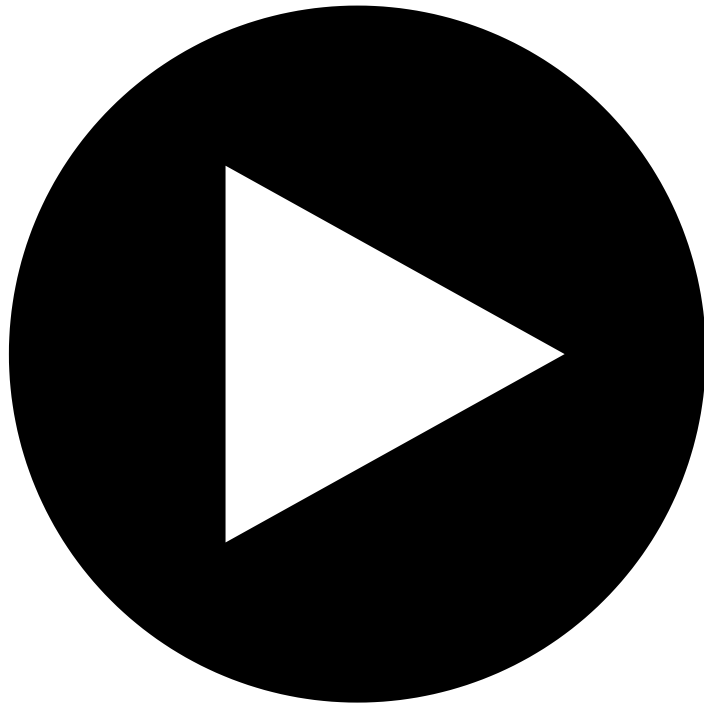
No Comments

# Moving Clouds With Your Mind

June 17, 2020



Use your power. Easily manifest New World magic. HALLELUJAH! BABYLON IS FALLING!



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/mliJsBjlcKY>



No Comments

# RITUALS FOR THOSE KILLED UNJUSTLY IN AMERICA. Summoning the Ancestors.

June 17, 2020



<https://youtu.be/G53l2BWZcLc>

First frequency people awakening. We are the power.

No Comments

# The Awakening. To The Chosen Ones. Hallelujah Babylon is FALLING

June 15, 2020



Hallelujah Babylon is FALLING! Rejoice!

The artificial Sun they were pointing at us is being replaced by the TRUE SUN.

Their wicked lies are being revealed under THE NEW LIGHT.

The old world will descend into HELL.

Only the chosen ones that separate themselves from the SHEEP will be allowed to proceed into the NEW WORLD.

Make ready your plans to escape their wicked system.

Hallelujah! Babylon is FALLING!!!



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/5yEbbMxhPWw>



" IT'S A TRAP | IT'S OVER | RALPH SMART



## Comments

Pepper.Works

June 15, 2020

Will they kill us if we don't pay their tax?

# NOW IS THE TIME! THOUGHTS AND PRAYERS!

June 11, 2020



Many of you are going to hell. Pray this Prayer NOW!

AWAY FROM HERE YOU DEMON!!!

THIS IS NO PLACE FOR YOU AND YOUR KIND!

YOU ARE BANISHED! AMEN!

Pray this prayer NOW!!!!!!



Now is the time for thoughts and prayers, cause a lot of you are going to HELL.

No Comments

# YOU ARE BANISHED FROM EARTH! 666

June 11, 2020



I have the power of the Most High with me. The pig-infidels cannot touch me. They cannot see me. I am traveling in the new frequency of light given to me by my Lord.

**I call upon the power of the creator!**

You are banished from earth.

You ARE ENDING.

Nobody wants you here.

**Get The Fuck Out.**

No Comments

# SATAN IS COMING FOR YOU

June 11, 2020

***LOCKHEED MARTIN***



You are ending.



Paid for by: ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# REFUSE TO STOP

June 11, 2020



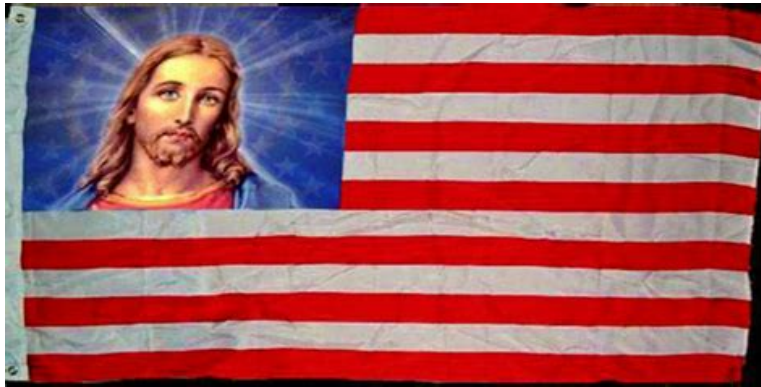
Law Enforcement Will Kill You.

Paid for by: ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# THE CHOICE

June 8, 2020



What did you do today?

I'm telling people about the awakening.

There will be a choice that must be made soon. You will be threatened, coerced and conned into selecting their program. If you continue with them, it will be a living hell. If you select The New World, you are with us to Peace, Harmony in Nature, and Abundance for all.

Only you can make the choice. You already know what you will choose.

To The Future. It is OUR destiny.

<https://youtu.be/nFbUwNO5OnA>

## Comments

Pepper.Works

June 9, 2020

I'm putting codes into the Super Computer.



# Support The Machine World of Hell Vaccines and Chips

June 7, 2020



[https://youtu.be/kh\\_omTgvgog](https://youtu.be/kh_omTgvgog)

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments

# ONENESS AND UNITY IN THE NEWEARTH. NEWEARTH-PRODUCTIONS

June 5, 2020



<https://youtu.be/XRY53qLL-s8>

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*

*<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>*

No Comments



# SECOND FREQ WHITE DEVILS

June 5, 2020



[https://youtu.be/OTTxkSS9m\\_A](https://youtu.be/OTTxkSS9m_A)

No Comments

# Support The Curfew

June 3, 2020



You will be destroyed. It's written in the Bible. Amen.

Paid for by: **Corporate Stimulus**

No Comments

# Public Decree of Intent to ALL Military and Law Enforcement Personnel: DO NOT APPROACH ME OR YOU WILL BE FIRED ON

May 31, 2020



This is an official proclamation by a United States Citizen.

IF you have a face mask and howdy doody costume. You are officially labeled a TERRORIST.

No Comments

# **Support Essential Workers and Corporate Stimulus**

May 13, 2020



Cover your mouth hole.

Brought to you by: ***Corporate Stimulus***



No Comments

# Support Essential Workers and Corporate Stimulus

May 11, 2020

## ***LOCKHEED MARTIN***



Paid for by: ***Corporate Stimulus***



### Comments

clementine

May 13, 2020



Wear masks you fucking losers!



# Support Essential Workers, Domestic Surveillance, and Corporate Stimulus

May 11, 2020



Paid for by: ***Corporate Stimulus and The NSA***

No Comments

# do not KILL ESSENTIAL WORKERS

May 10, 2020



You are not essential.

Paid for by: ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# **Support Essential Workers, FBI/CIA Operatives, Foreign/Domestic Military Engagements and Corporate Stimulus**

May 10, 2020



Please wear a mask.

Brought to you by: ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# How To Confront Somebody Not Wearing a Mask. Dealing With Mask Deniers. Covid memoirs.

May 8, 2020



Do people without masks frighten you? Are you stuck in your home because people in your area refuse to wear masks? Do you have people without masks all around you?

What kind of person goes outside without their mask? Why do these people refuse to wear their mask? Can you be friends with somebody that doesn't wear a mask? How can you get more people to wear masks? Do people without masks make you afraid?

Confront the person without a mask. **"Sir. Put your mask on."**

Use a forceful tone so the person without a mask understands your concern.

**"Put your mask on, sir."**

**"Where is your mask, sir?"**

**"Put your mask on."**

Make sure the people around you are wearing masks.

Brought to you by: ***Corporate Stimulus***



plinygun.doctormob.com

No Comments



# I Prefer To Have These Women Entertain Me In My Living Room

May 7, 2020



[https://youtu.be/IP\\_Tz4Nkcy8](https://youtu.be/IP_Tz4Nkcy8)

Living room quarantine.

No Comments



# **Support Mandatory Mask Wearing**

May 7, 2020



Paid for by ***corporate stimulus.***



No Comments

# Support Essential Workers, Mandatory Mask Wearing, Domestic Military Operations, and Corporate Stimulus – Alphabet Inc.gov

May 6, 2020



Paid for by **Corporate Stimulus**



[pinimg.com/doctornoob.com](http://pinimg.com/doctornoob.com)

***LOCKHEED MARTIN***



Comments

clementine

May 6, 2020

It's called a show of force.

Pepper.Works

February 17, 2023

Now welcoming IP: 64.124.8.41

Alphabet Inc.gov agent. Resign your password and give up peacefully.



# Support Essential Workers, Mandatory Mask Wearing, and Corporate Stimulus

May 5, 2020



Paid for by **Corporate Stimulus.**



No Comments



# Support Corporate Stimulus and The Mask Mandate

May 5, 2020



[plinygun.doctornob.com](http://plinygun.doctornob.com)

Paid for by **Corporate Stimulus**

No Comments

# do not KILL THE CORPORATE OVERLORD

May 4, 2020



Paid for by ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# Support Our Corporate Overlords

May 3, 2020



Paid for by ***Corporate Stimulus***

No Comments

# Thrill The Corporate Overlord

May 3, 2020



Paid For by **Corporate Stimulus**



## Comments

clementine

May 5, 2020

<https://pepper.works/news/do-not-kill-the-corporate-overlord/>



# Support War With China, Afghanistan, Yemen, Syria, Iraq, Iran, Venezuela and Russia

May 1, 2020



Paid for by *Corporate Stimulus*



No Comments

# Support Corporate Stimulus and Perpetual War.

April 30, 2020

## ***LOCKHEED MARTIN***



paid for by friends of Satan and Lockheed Martin Corp.



No Comments



# Contact Tracing Advocates of America. Leverage our network of global corporate power to enhance your safety.

April 26, 2020



Tracing contacts for safety and total world domination. (Alphabet Google)

Established networks of global corporate power to enhance your safety. (facebook)

Temperature Control Checkpoint Mandate. Neighborhood committee bylaws. (Amazon)

Contact Tracing Advocates of America believes in tracing contacts. For safety.

No Comments

# What's the difference between a Libertarian and a Socialist? The Big Joke Everybody Is Telling (2020)

April 22, 2020



When a Libertarian uses the term **Government**, they mean **SATAN**.

When a Socialist uses the term **Corporate**, they mean **SATAN**.

**The government IS the corporation. The corporation IS the government.**

You can see, they are talking about the same thing.

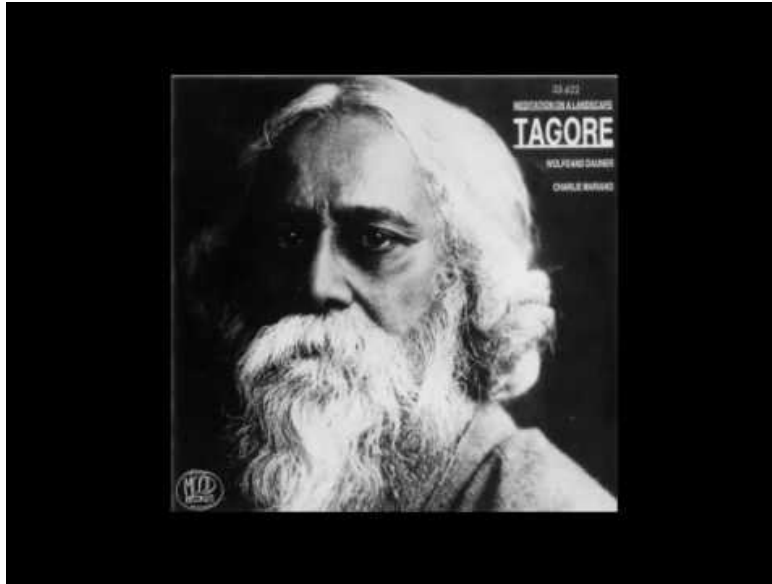
**SATAN.**

#666

No Comments

# Begin Your Day With This Music. Only good things will happen to us.

April 20, 2020



People that say words are the best way to communicate ideas are the dumbest people on the planet.

***Music Communication***



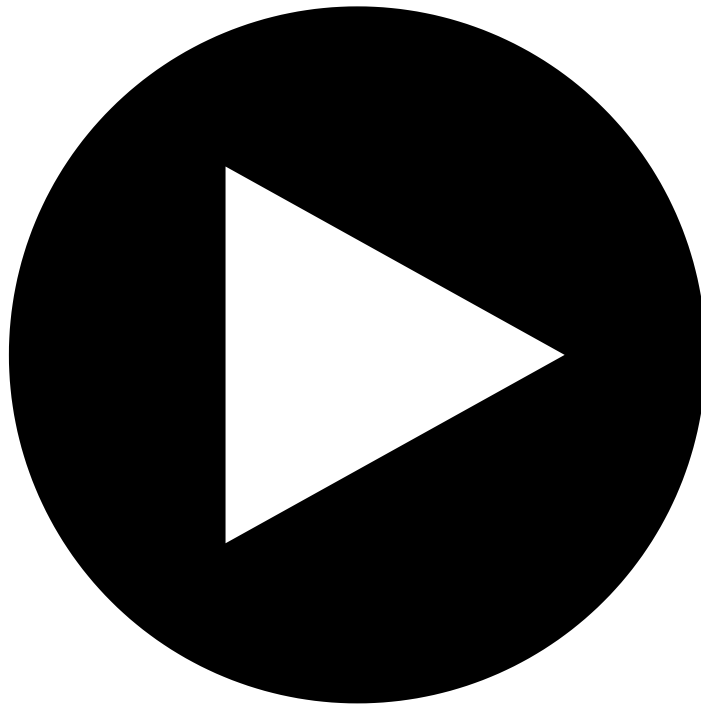
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/jo699fAKGnA>



No Comments

# The Mark of The Beast Shall Be Upon Their Faces Revelation 13:16

April 19, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/XaPp90i3T5A>



No Comments

# 1812 Overture Philharmonics The Masters in Philadelphia

April 14, 2020



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/H9bs0489SYs>



No Comments

# What The Fuck Is Going On

April 13, 2020



<https://www.theblockcrypto.com/post/61529/htc-to-allow-mining-monero-directly-via-its-exodus-blockchain-phone>

I wish I could tell you that everything is looking up after reading this article. But I'm afraid. COVID-19 paranoia and the Fibonacci sequences of satanic shit that is possibly brewing for us all.

No Comments



# **How To Tell The Market is Fake – Memoirs of COVID-19**

April 7, 2020

6:59

60%



www.marketwatch.com/in



12



MarketWatch



DJIA F  
793 3.53%



S&P F  
80.15 3.03%



NASDAQ F  
227.50 2.83%

DJIA Dow Jones Global

## Dow Jones Industrial Average

+ WATCH

CLOSED

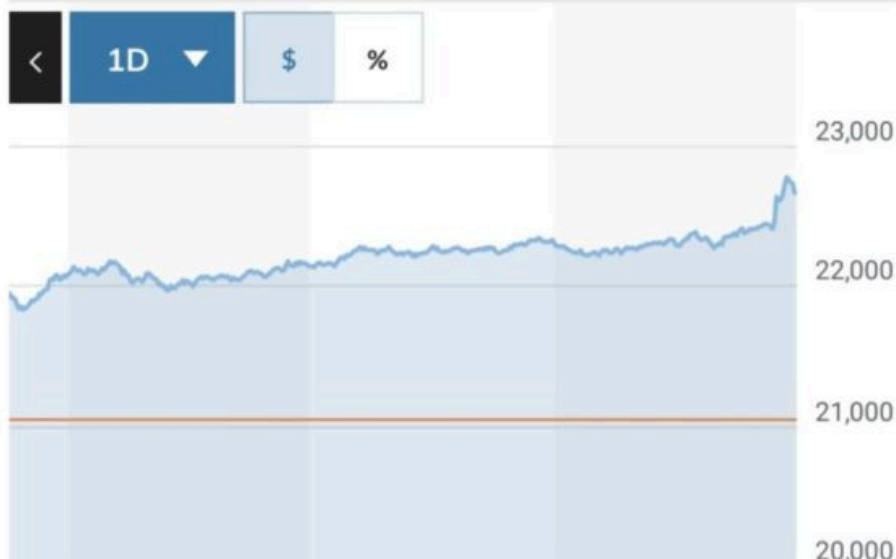
# 22,679.99

▲ 1,627.46 7.73%

Last Updated: Apr 6, 2020 5:16 p.m. EDT

PREVIOUS CLOSE

21,052.53



Nobody is going to work. The kids aren't going to school. Mortgages are being deferred. Government says thousands of people are going to die.

Market up 8%

6:59

60%



www.marketwatch.com/in



12



MarketWatch



DJIA F  
793 3.53%



S&P F  
80.15 3.03%



NASDAQ F  
227.50 2.83%

DJIA Dow Jones Global

## Dow Jones Industrial Average

+ WATCH

LOCKED CLOSED

# 22,679.99

▲ 1,627.46 7.73%

Last Updated: Apr 6, 2020 5:16 p.m. EDT

PREVIOUS CLOSE

21,052.53



1D

\$

%



## Comments

Diana

February 4, 2025

Hello, are you OK?

# What Propaganda are you watching? This stuff is pretty good. Try it!

March 29, 2020





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/3FfkKkmCSu4>



No Comments

# COVID Memoirs of the Working Class

March 20, 2020



Calling the bank. Attempting to get mortgage payment deferred. I have enough food to last 14 days. They still allow free access in our designated tract-home sector. School is canceled. The neighbor's kids are restless. The rosiness in their ignorant cheeks a foreshadow of the sickness to come.

Toilet paper rationing and panic buying has become the default social anecdote.

"What's the deal with toilet paper?" One neighbor says. "Why are they buying so much toilet paper".

Everywhere in the city stores have been ransacked, feeding from the same news chum that gets poured into our media streams.

Genetically drawn to the gory carcass of imaginary gods and government bloviating, we gently glide our fat predator bodies through the gruesome muck.

Massive Run On Toilet Paper! Get Yours While Supplies Last!

**We all hope it's not true. We all dream of endless rolls. We all want what's best.**



No Comments

# Satan is Calling For Corporate Bailouts, All Who Heed The Lord Will Be Rewarded

March 17, 2020



From The Lord Himself:

“All humans who fear me, all animals who anoint me, you will see heaven here on Earth.

Continue funding the **corporate state** that insists on sucking the people and the planet dry. I love it.”

This is the word of the Lord.

## Comments

boner

March 17, 2020

\$1000.00 USD for death cult membership. Look for the check in your mailbox.

twencil

March 23, 2020

how much is it gonna take to get you into this deal? I think it's up to \$3000.00

# State Funded Capitalism Is Satan's Favorite Economy

February 23, 2020



**Pork barrel Pentagon schmucks** and military entitlement queens will burn in hell forever.



If you think working for the DOD is a valid use of time and money, you are a moron.

Comments

ateLabz

February 23, 2020

Great content! Super high-quality! Keep it up! 😊

# What The Fuck Are You Resisting?

February 18, 2020



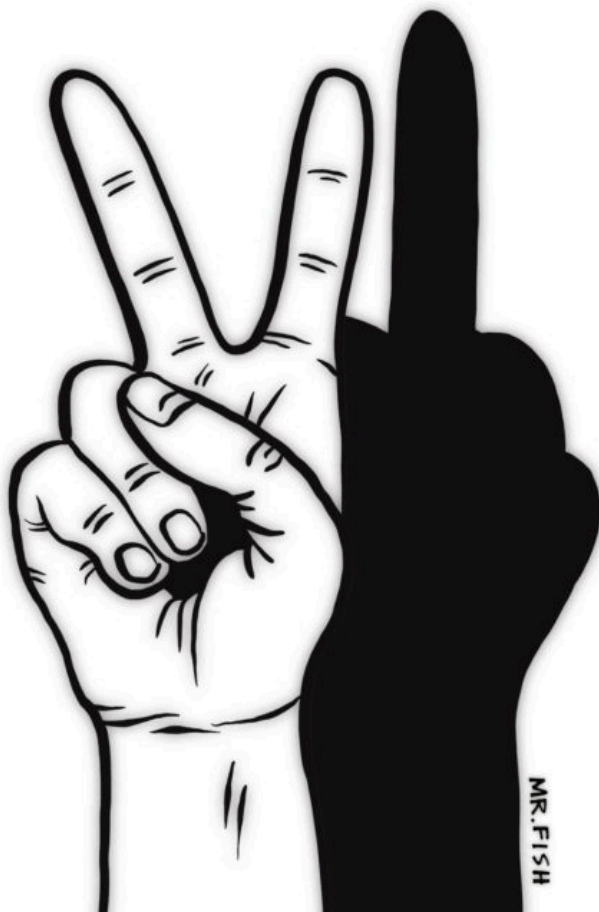
<https://youtu.be/GYfL7P6Xfg8>

Is this Russian Propaganda or two men talking about **The American Satanic Death Cult?**

No Comments

# Chris Hedges on Truthdig

February 4, 2020



<https://www.truthdig.com/articles/america-land-of-make-believe/>

A delight of sobering reality.

Chris Hedges is worth a YouTube search.

Chris Hedges has since revealed himself to be a TOTAL PHARMA WHORE.

BUYER BEWARE.

May 3, 2023

## Comments

Yesbet88

February 22, 2020

Love watching sunset every night

ارشفة المواقع

February 24, 2020

I like the valuable info you provide in your articles.  
I will bookmark your blog and check again here regularly.  
I am quite certain I'll learn plenty of new stuff right here!  
Best of luck for the next!

softener

February 26, 2020

Pretty! This has been a really wonderful article. Thanks for providing these details.



# Lindsey Graham Only Wants Lockheed Martin to Encrypt Your Dic Pics

February 1, 2020



It's preferable to **let the Corporate State die.**

DOD pig privacy does not trump human dignity. Get a clue.

**Lindsey Graham thinks end to end encryption is only appropriate for military entitlement queens and pork barrel Pentagon schmucks.**

<https://act.eff.org/action/stop-the-earn-it-bill-before-it-breaks-encryption>

**EARN IT bill FOR SATAN**

## Comments

Pepper.Works

December 25, 2022

Many people from South Korea Asia/Seoul looking at this post. Are you there, Lindsey? follow many IP address to South Korea.

# Get Paid For Blogging

January 31, 2020

I'm not kidding. Add your dumb content.

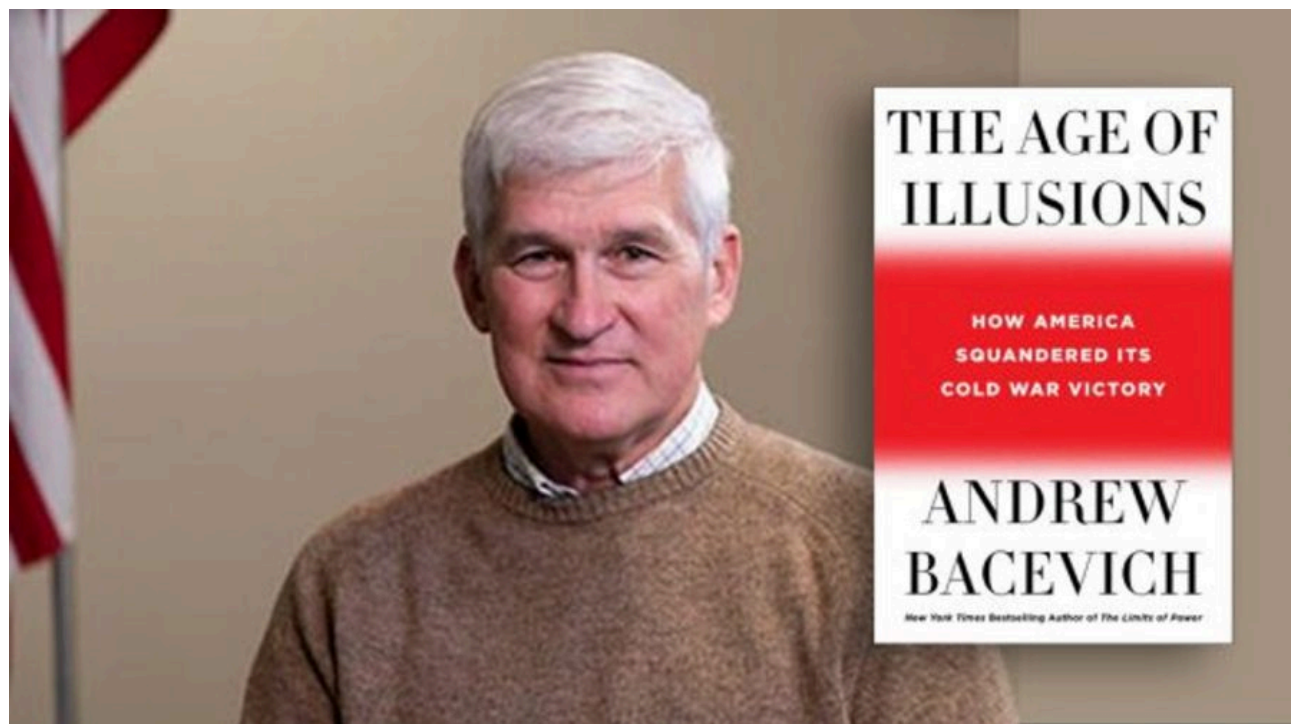
Try it on [Pepper.Works](#)

I just got paid.

No Comments

# Andrew Bacevich The Age of Illusions – Career Military Men Finding a Conscious After Cashing DOD Checks

January 28, 2020



The author readily admits that he was an **unthinking yes-man to American terror**. A career military man. Then he describes how Academia saved him by opening his world to morality and critical thinking, as if his soldiering was a terrible nightmare.

To have the audacity to call for a national service that would undoubtedly produce more **autonomous soldier-morons** like this man is ridiculous.

I'm glad he came to his senses after 20 plus years in service to the DOD. His late-in-life reconciliation with peace doesn't make him likable. Perhaps, describing how the **DOD creates unthinking, autonomous, killing machines**, would be a better subject for this person.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/TUd4jOszwd8>



No Comments

# I Will Accept One Hundred Dollar USD Dowry To Make This Woman My Wife – Liziqi

January 23, 2020



Liziqi, will you marry me?



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/vcSGNu18AdA>



No Comments

# Science Reveals Seasonal Decorations Are For Morons

January 9, 2020



A recent **scientific study** has found that people who buy **seasonal decorations** are delusional zombies of the **Corporate State** and tend to score very low on IQ tests.

No Comments

# Personal Voodoo Manifesto Against Corporate American Force

January 5, 2020



I am against **American corporate forces**.

With this manifesto it is my intention to conjure up real and magical armies against the Corporate State and the mindless zombies that fight for imaginary value on a rigged market.

I'm Building a Voodoo doll house with Ken and Barbie. Their dumbass kids will be there, glued to their surveillance device, next to the **online exercise bike**, in the kitchen, spread on the table, is their **Wall Street unicorn statements**, describing how well the markets are doing.

Of course their lives are a lie. That's why I will douse them with lighter fluid and burn them to puddles of plastic garbage.

I call upon the forces of voodoo and Lucifer, his brother Jesus, Joseph Smith, all of his blessed wives and Muhammad to put an end to this terrible fiction.

On your knees with all eyes closed. In his name we pray.

## Please God. Help.



No Comments

# The DOD is a Satanic Death Cult

December 31, 2019



Hell bent on worldwide destruction.

Ensure Defense contractors are paid

Ensure Defense contractors are paid

**The only thing America makes is overpriced weapon systems and Wall Street monopoly money.**

Ensure Defense contractors are paid

Send the money to Satan and his **demon spawn. The United States Department of Defense.**

Comments

twencil

January 2, 2020

Pork Barrel Pentagon Schmucks and Military Entitlement Queens are all going to burn in hell. But not before they SPEND ALL THE MONEY.

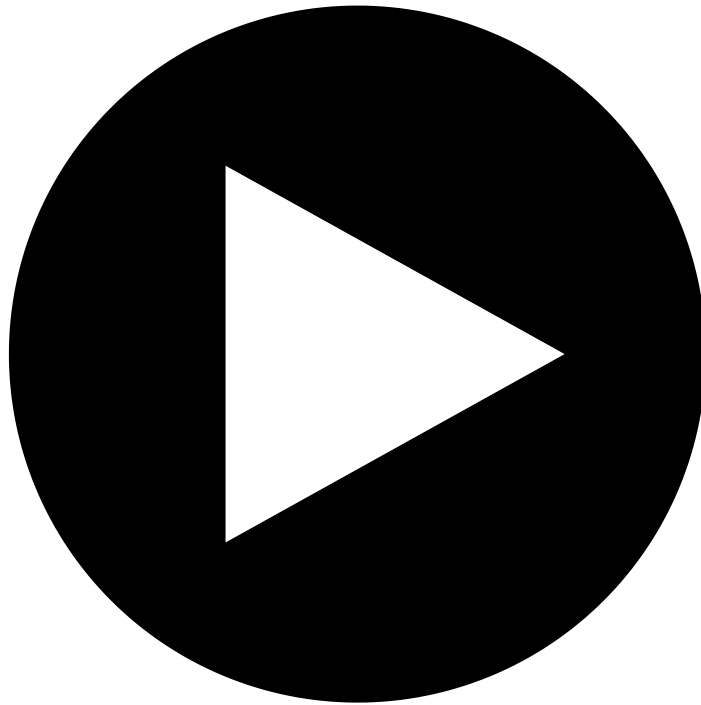
# Tony Santoro's YouTube Botany Class – Crime Pays But Botany Doesn't

December 31, 2019



Interesting plants and what the shit.

Crime Pays But Botany Doesn't



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/iVNpkRxBrU4>



Go fuck yourself Tony Santoro and your face mask. Vaccine face mask science priest of hell. So you know some plant names? What's in a name? Get your vaccine passport TO HELL, Tony Santoro.

YOU ARE REVEALED, SIR. Your name trick IS OLD and useless.

Grow some balls and remove your S&M face mask.

No Comments

# Social Media With Monero

December 23, 2019



I swear it's true.

Pepper.Works for social media and the blockchain.

[Buy This Site](#)

## Comments

twencil

December 24, 2019

Clam Race.



# Inflatable Chinese Garbage in American Suburbs

December 14, 2019



[https://youtu.be/QLd\\_IDHH90Y](https://youtu.be/QLd_IDHH90Y)

Your engagement with reality is negligible. Please take a moment to complete our reality engagement survey.

**Pepper.Works**  
Log Out

*This link illegally CENSURED by Alphabet Inc.gov, YouTube, Google et. al. More info here:*  
<https://pepper.works/pepper-works-search/>

## Comments

우리카지노

March 12, 2020

These are genuinely great ideas in regarding blogging.

You have touched some nice points here. Any way keep up wrinting.



# Have a Good Cry This Holiday Season. You Deserve It.

December 13, 2019



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/98lNKjwYtaU>



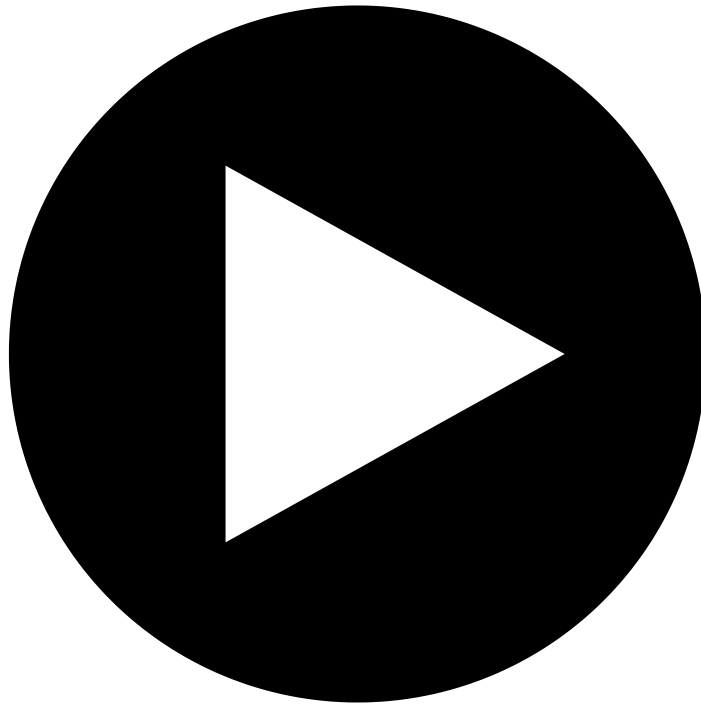
Don't give up.

No Comments

# Should We Allow Underage Artists To Be This Good and Sexy?

December 4, 2019

We may need boots on the ground in this country. Alba Armengou.



<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/ltCULQ-e6tc>



## Comments

Diana

December 5, 2019

So lovely! Made my day!

Pepper.Works

September 13, 2023

Underage artist is now OLD ENOUGH.

# Black Friday is For Moronic Consumer Zombies Who Believe in Santa Claus Capitalism.

November 29, 2019



You will die a perverted husk of slimy condom. Used by the dirty holes of corporate capitalism that rule your life and control your money.

You are a fucking disease.

## Comments

Frankmible

December 2, 2019

Сейчас, в связи с экономическим кризисом, практически все из нас ощущают большую нехватку в финансах.

Чтобы хоть как-то перебиться, многие одалживают деньги у знакомых и родственников, сдают в ломбарды драгоценности и бытовую технику.

Банки тоже не очень идут на выдачу потребительских кредитов, так как значительно ужесточили правила к заемщикам.

<http://bit.ly/2QbO2VS> – Кредитные карты

Получение кредита в банке — это еще и небыстрый процесс, так как нужно собрать немалый пакет документов и ждать одобрения, а это может занять несколько дней, а иногда и недель.

Изменить ситуацию вам поможет срочный займ, который можно оформить не отходя от своего ноутбука. Этот сервис предоставляют микрофинансовые организации, сокращенно МФО. В любом городе России имеется много таких организаций, и у каждой из них свои условия. Все делается очень быстро и качественно.

Преимущества онлайн займов

Преимущества налицо. Во-первых, от вас не будут спрашивать справку с места работы. Достаточно иметь паспорт и ИНН. Во-вторых, процент отказов очень мал, практически все получают деньги. В-третьих, погасить долг можно очень просто в своем личном кабинете или переводом через систему интернет-банкинга на расчетный счет МФО.

Мы поможем вам получить срочный кредит под максимально выгодные условия. Тут собрана вся нужная информация. Все, что вам останется, — это перейти по ссылке и заполнить онлайн заявку. Деньги практически мгновенно поступят на вашу банковскую карту.

**ОТ 1.000 ДО 3.000.000 РУБЛЕЙ**

\$\$

clementine

December 2, 2019

**Here's what Russian Loan Shark-bots are saying on the tubes and wires:**

*Translation by Google Translate*

Now, in connection with the economic crisis, almost all of us feel a great lack of finances.

In order to somehow interrupt, many borrow money from acquaintances and relatives, hand over jewelry and household appliances to pawnshops.

Banks also do not really give out consumer loans, since they have significantly tightened the rules for borrowers.

<http://bit.ly/2QbO2VS> – Credit Cards

Getting a loan at the bank is also a quick process, since you need to collect a considerable package of documents and wait for approval, and this can take several days, and sometimes weeks.

An urgent loan can help you change the situation, which you can get without leaving your laptop. This service is provided by microfinance organizations, abbreviated as MFIs. In any city in Russia there are many such organizations, and each of them has its own conditions. Everything is done very quickly and efficiently.

#### Benefits of Online Loans

The benefits are obvious. Firstly, you will not be asked for a certificate of employment. It is enough to have a passport and TIN. Secondly, the failure rate is very small, almost all receive money. Thirdly, it is very easy to pay off the debt in your personal account or by transferring it through the Internet banking system to the account of MFIs.

We will help you get an urgent loan under the most favorable conditions. Here all the necessary information is collected. All that remains for you is to follow the link and fill out an online application. Money will be transferred almost instantly to your bank card.

**FROM 1.000 TO 3.000.000 RUBLES**

\$\$

[Send feedback](#)

[History](#)

[Saved](#)

[Community](#)

# Bitcoin

November 16, 2019



**BUY THIS SITE**

## Comments

have a peek at this web-site

February 14, 2020

Thanks for another wonderful post. Where else may just anyone get that kind of information in such a perfect approach of writing? I've a presentation subsequent week, and I am on the look for such information.

self help

March 3, 2020

I just couldn't leave your website prior to suggesting that I really enjoyed the standard info a person provide in your guests? Is going to be again regularly to check up on new posts.



# **Abso-bloody-lutely**

November 14, 2019

6:03

67%



FOR YOU



#MEDICAL RESEARCH

# Abso-bloody-lutely: Five uses your period blood every month

⚡ DAZED · 1h · Louise Trueheart



Walter MvG

flipped into Amazingly Stupid · 1h

Write a comment...



**My mom told me it's on account of original sin and being wicked that women are stricken with blood and birth suffering.**

#MedicalResearch

6:03

67%



FOR YOU



#MEDICAL RESEARCH

## Abso-bloody-lutely: Five uses your period blood every month

DAZED · 1h · Louise Trueheart



Walter MvG

flipped into Amazingly Stupid · 1h

Write a comment...



## Comments

boner

November 16, 2019

medical research

St. Louis News

November 29, 2019

Magnificent beat! I wish to apprentice while you amend your site, how could i subscribe for a blog site? The account aided me a acceptable deal. I had been tiny bit acquainted of this your broadcastst offered bright clear idea

clementine

November 29, 2019

Extra Extra! Saint Louis News Site believes women are wicked and stricken with blood and the pain of child birth on account of original sin.

Read all about it on **Pepper.Works**

Follow url

February 14, 2020

I like what you guys are up too. Such intelligent work and reporting! Keep up the superb works guys I've incorporated you guys to my blogroll. I think it'll improve the value of my site 😊

quartz countertops near by

March 10, 2020

Hello. impressive job. I did not expect this. This is a impressive story. Thanks!



# Where's My Monero?

November 13, 2019





It's fun! It's exciting! **Pepper.Works!**

Battling demons in support of righteous saints against prison planet hell.

## Comments

vurt

November 23, 2019

It's appropriate time to make some plans for the future and it is time to be happy.

skiapp

February 21, 2020

You have brought up a very good points, thankyou for the post.

# BREAKING NEWS: NFL Sucks Pentagon's Dick on Live TV

November 11, 2019



Propaganda pornography for gutter people.

I can't believe you watch this garbage.



## Comments

vurtil

November 25, 2019

Undeniably believe that which you said. Your favorite reason seemed to be on the web the easiest thing to be aware of. I say to you, I definitely get irked while people think about worries that they plainly do not know about. You managed to hit the nail upon the top as well as defined out the whole thing without having side-effects , people can take a signal. Will probably be back to get more. Thanks

clementine

November 26, 2019

lol. go fuck yourself.

this article

February 14, 2020

Thanks for another wonderful article. The place else may anybody get that type of information in such a perfect method of writing? I have a presentation next week, and I'm on the look for such information.

horse leg wraps

March 10, 2020

As a Newbie, I am always exploring online for articles that can benefit me. Thank you

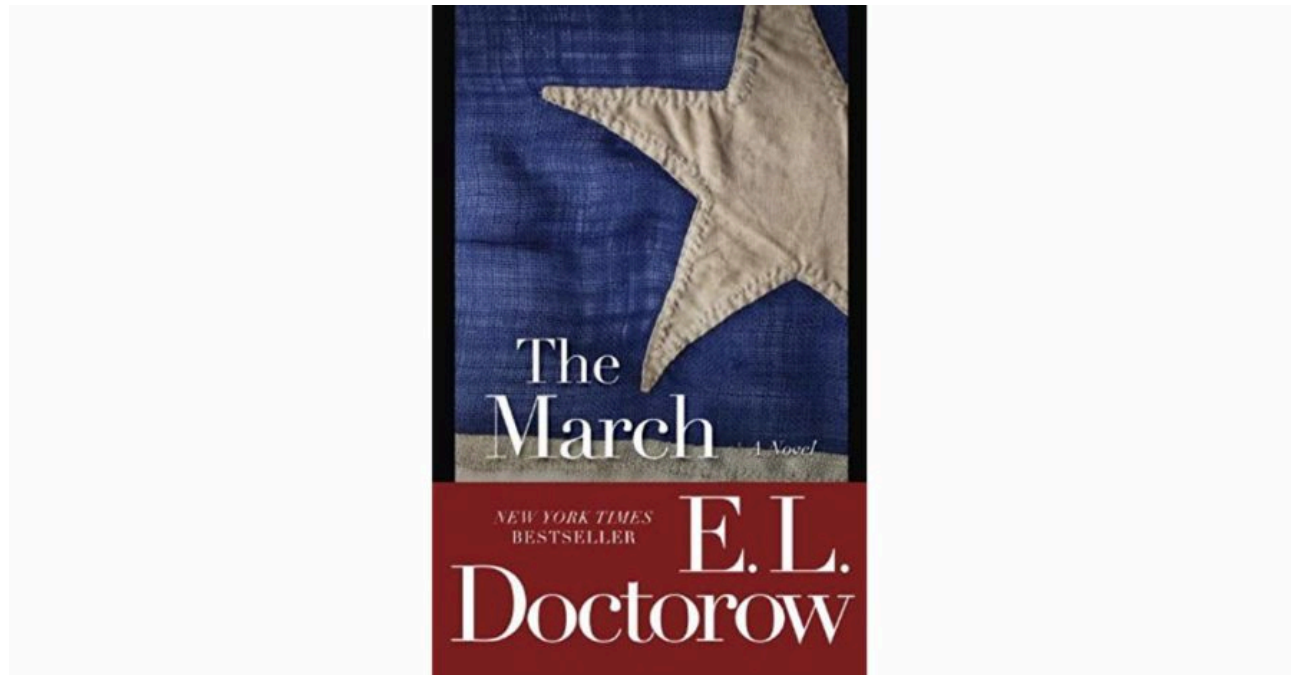
best vacation spots

March 16, 2020

Great post. I used to be checking continuously this blog and I'm inspired! Very useful info specially the ultimate phase 😊 I take care of such information much. I used to be seeking this particular info for a long time. Thanks and best of luck.

# The March by E.L. Doctorow book review

November 5, 2019



You'll have to forgive my low State College education. The following are notes a charlatan makes upon reading E.L. Doctorow's, *The March*. A fabulous tale about General Sherman's fiery march of death through the rebel South.

## **Men make wars.**

**"He seemed to take up more room than he had to. His appetites were prominent, all of their appetites. It was like living with jungle creatures, the look in their eyes as they professed their gentlemanly courtesies. And it was they who made war. Women did not make war—they did not gallop off waving their swords and screaming about honor and freedom.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On believing in God and Morons**

**“Can you hear me in this rain, God? I am standing with this boy here who thinks an army at war is a reasonable thing. He thinks a soldier is something more than the uniform he is wearing. He thinks we live in a sane life and time, which you know as well as I is not what you designed for us sinners.**

E.L Doctorow, The March

### **On why Morons are Slaves**

**“She heard below the music the sound of the soldiers’ footsteps all in rhythm, a soft sound, and after the band had gone down the street and the bluecoat companies kept coming all she heard now was the soft-shoe whisper of their footsteps marching, it was almost a hush, and if not for the cries of the sergeants at the side, and their pennants in the air to remind her, she would think it was so sad, these men with their rifles on their shoulders making a show of their victory but looking to her eyes like they was indentured as she once was, though maybe not born into it.**

E.L. Doctorow, The March

## **The Old In/Out**

**“You are talking the highest kind of survival, young Will, the survival you achieve after you are gone to your God that by the issue of your loins has created them that look like you and sound like you and think like you and are you through the generations of descendants. And you know how He fixed it: so that we turn our swords into plowshares and at the end of a day go into our houses and after a good, hot dinner we take them upstairs, these blessed creatures of God who are given to us, and pull off their dresses and their shifts and their corsets and whatever damn else they use to cover themselves till just the legs and breasts and bellies and behinds of them are in presentation to our wonderment . . . oh Lord. And when we go inside them, plum into their beings, and they cry out in our ear and we feel there is nothing softer, warmer, or more honeyed up in God’s world than what embraces our stiff tool, and we are made by God to shiver into them the issue of our loins, well, boy, don’t talk to me about what you don’t know. And if the bordello ladies you slander are not half of what I am telling you, please to remember they are as much our glorious Southern womanhood as whatever you been dreaming about that Miz Nurse Thompson, who, I can promise you, would taste no sweeter when put to the test than the uglymost whore in those houses by the waterfront.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

## **On Wars and Morons**

**“If there is any good reason for war, it ain’t to save Unions, and it certainly ain’t to free niggers, it ain’t to do anything but to have you a woman of your own, or even of another’s, in a bed with you at your behest.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

## **On Morons**

**“The experience had taught him to detest drilling and saluting and all the other hierarchical warrior nonsense.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On Being Married**

**“And then it pained her terribly when she one day expressed hope for the future and John called her an idiot.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On Being Free**

**“A man who owns his own land is a free man. Works for himself, not for nobody else. Sings and dances for himself, not nobody else. Puts the food on his table that he has brought from the earth. And you tell me what is better than that? At night, we will sit by the fire and you can teach me to read and write. Then we will go to sleep and wake up when the cock crows and do the very same thing tomorrow we did yesterday, under God’s warm sun. And if you don’t see the blessedness of that then I will go down to the river right now and drown myself.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On Race and Slavery**

**“Yes, he thought, if the South were to prevail, theoretically there could be a time when whiteness alone would not guarantee the identity of a free man. Anyone might be indentured and shackled and sold on an auction block, the color black having been a temporary expedient, the idea of a slave class itself being the underlying premise.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On What Attracts to Morons**

**“Can there be a sweeter seduction, he thought, than the one pulled off in war? He noticed the mud dried on his tunic and trousers. His boots were caked with mud. Perhaps I should clean up. He smiled. Christ no, this is just what thrills them. Not some Southern popinjay with a handkerchief in his sleeve. They want our hero’s life. That we kill and stand to be killed is what thrills them.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On a Southern Belle**

**“He felt his crotch and contemplated the night ahead. There would be a struggle, entreaties, but finally she would not be able to resist, she would be aroused to a state of ardent curiosity even if she would not admit it to herself. He knew women. They could not admit to themselves what they wanted, but there was always a moment when their emotions took them over the threshold, as it were. Miss Boozer would at last learn the consequence of her girlish flirtations. He would answer to them on behalf of all the Southern studs who had been dying to get at her.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*

### **On Mixed Race Marriage and Babies**

**“And if Stephen Walsh means to marry me, he will understand that, white as she is, Pearl could someday bear him a tar baby for his trouble.**

E.L. Doctorow, *The March*



## Comments

Ramon

November 10, 2019

The novel ends when Lincoln is assassinated after the war ends, exposing the cautious optimism of the freed slaves and beleaguered soldiers. The final scene of the novel describes the faint smell of gunpowder dissipating through a forest with the lonely image of the boot and shredded uniform of a fallen soldier lying in the dirt. While Doctorow's characters express guarded hope now that the conflict is over, the physical and psychological toll of the war has left its scars on the people and the land and no one is quite sure what to do next.

clementine

November 10, 2019

Why would a Russian give a fuck about the American Civil War? Are you a Russian bot farm? Shouldn't you be hacking the **[insert political effluent here]** servers?

Go fuck yourself.

Daniel

November 20, 2019

is a historical fiction novel set in late 1864 and early 1865 near the conclusion of the American Civil War. Central to the novel is the character of General William Tecumseh Sherman as he marches his 60,000 troops through the heart of the South, from Atlanta to Savannah, carving a 96 km (60 mile)-wide scar of destruction in their wake. As a result of Sherman's order to live off the land, his soldiers sow chaos as they pillage homes, steal cattle, burn crops, and attract a nearly unmanageable population of freed slaves and refugees who have nowhere else to go. While the novel revolves around the decisions of General Sherman, the story has no specific main character. Instead, Doctorow retells Civil War history according to the individual lives of a large and diverse cast of characters—white and black, rich and poor, Union and Confederate—whose lives are caught up in the violence and trauma of the war. The character of General Sherman is an unstable strategic genius who longs for a sense of romance in the war he wages and chafes under the implications of a post-war bureaucracy. Charismatic, yet often detached, Sherman is idolized by his men and the freed slaves who follow behind in hope of a better future. Pearl is the young and attractive daughter of a black slave woman and her white master who is unsure about her

future and the attention she is now receiving from the handsome Union soldiers. She must decide whether to follow the advice of other emancipated slaves or choose to seek the possibilities she hopes the conclusion of the war will bring. Colonel Wrede Sartorius is a cold yet brilliant field surgeon who is seemingly numb to the horrors of war due to his close and frequent proximity to the surgical hacksaw which he carries with him everywhere. Trained in Germany, Sartorius experiments with new techniques on his patients and is consumed with his work, leaving little time for regret, romance, or pain. Arly and Will are two Confederate soldiers who serve the roles of the Shakespearean fool, alternately offering comic relief and poignant wisdom. Their antics are wild and chaotic and include defecting to the Union, impersonation, and robbing a church in order to be able to pay for a trip to a brothel. Emily Thompson, a judge's daughter, is a displaced southern aristocrat from Milledgeville, Georgia, which was then the state capital. She becomes the surgical assistant and lover to the cold, passionless Colonel Sartorius.

clementine

November 20, 2019

Hi Daniel. I have to admit, your Russian bot is really great. It's hard to trash this excellent content. Book reading is for robots.

check this site out

February 14, 2020

I enjoy your piece of work, regards for all the informative blog posts.

get more

February 24, 2020

Hello. splendid job. I did not expect this. This is a fantastic story. Thanks!

# Ragtime by E.L. Doctorow

October 29, 2019



Knowing your propensity for evil, understanding the genetics that births Corporate/State zombies capable of horrible human suffering, maybe you should read a book? Probably you are just a terrible person.

Read a book.

The truth is stranger than fiction. That's why E.L. Doctorow's historical fiction is the best. Wrap your head around the first American sex symbol, **Evelyn Nesbit**, and her scandalous affairs in New York City.



Evelyn Nesbit 1900

Welcome to the **1912 Lawrence Textile Strike** where the national guard prevented the children of Lawrence Massachusetts from boarding a train to escape worsening strike conditions.

Look it up! Part of the joy of reading the text is knowing you can search it on wikipedia.

JP Morgan tries to convince Henry Ford they are magical gods sent from ancient Egypt. Ragtime pianist, Coalhouse Walker, was roughed up by a racist gang of volunteer firemen. He became a vigilante hero when he took justice into his own hands.

Pure genius. Seriously fun storytelling. I can't get enough. **Ragtime by E.L. Doctorow.**

## Comments

Wes Peacock

October 30, 2019

I went to a union meeting last night. We pledged allegiance to the flag of the US of America. Is this relevant?

clementine

October 30, 2019

I think it is. Allow me to think clearly. Four or five cups of coffee. Something about a bunch of union men pledging their allegiance to the flag. The epiphany is crowning. Give me a moment to birth a golden calf.

Thomas

November 13, 2019

The novel centers on a wealthy family living in New Rochelle, New York, referred to as Father, Mother, Mother's Younger Brother, Grandfather, and 'the little boy', Father and Mother's young son. The family business is the manufacture of flags and fireworks, an easy source of wealth due to the national enthusiasm for patriotic displays. Father joins Robert Peary's expedition to the North Pole, and his return sees a change in his relationship with his wife, who has experienced independence in his absence. Mother's Younger Brother is a genius at explosives and fireworks but is an insecure, unhappy character who chases after love and excitement. He becomes obsessed with the notorious socialite Evelyn Nesbit, stalking her and embarking on a brief, unsatisfactory affair with her. Into this insecure setup comes an abandoned black child, then his severely depressed mother, Sarah. Coalhouse Walker, the child's father,

visits regularly to win Sarah's affections. A professional musician, well dressed and well spoken, he gains the family's respect and overcomes their prejudice initially by playing ragtime music on their piano. Things go well until he is humiliated by a racist fire crew, led by Will Conklin, who vandalize his Model T Ford. He begins a pursuit of redress by legal action but discovers he cannot hope to win because of the inherent prejudice of the system. Sarah is killed in an attempt to aid him, and Coalhouse uses the money he was saving for their wedding to pay for an extravagant funeral. Having exhausted legal resources, Coalhouse begins killing firemen and bombing firehouses to force the city to meet his demands: that his Model T be restored to its original condition and Conklin be turned over to him for justice. Mother unofficially adopts Sarah and Coalhouse's neglected child over Father's objections, putting strain on their marriage. With a group of angry young men, all of whom refer to themselves as "Coalhouse Walker", Coalhouse continues his vigilante campaign and is joined by Younger Brother, who brings his knowledge of explosives. Coalhouse and his gang storm the Morgan Library, taking the priceless collection hostage and wiring the building with dynamite. Father is drawn into the escalating conflict as a mediator, as is Booker T. Washington. Coalhouse agrees to exchange Conklin's life for safe passage for his men, who leave in his restored Model T. Coalhouse is then shot as he surrenders to the authorities.

clementine

November 14, 2019

You did it! You pasted some shit from Wikipedia. Russian KGB sucking bot farm fuck.

Hey Thomas. Go fuck yourself.

Timothy

November 22, 2019

Sometime early in his career E.L. Doctorow figured out a great formula for historical fiction. He takes real life iconic figures from whatever era he's covering and has them interact in believable ways with his fictional characters. It makes for a "show, don't tell" scenario that brings history alive. With is set in the decade leading up to WWI. There was a lot going on in those days, especially in a place like New York. It was a period of social unrest, brought on, no doubt, by the great divide between the haves and the have-nots. An upper middle-class family in New Rochelle was one focal point of the book, and a Jewish immigrant and his young daughter were another. Their changing fortunes were charted in revealing ways. A ragtime pianist also featured prominently – as articulate and clean as a President (sorry, Joe Biden has always seemed blunderously funny to me) until racist stupidity on the part of a fire chief pushed his buttons. Doctorow, as usual, weaved the stories together well. He was long on conflict, too, which kept the pages turning.

Daniel

November 28, 2019

Fast Before The most startling thing about Ragtime is the pace of the narrative. It never slackens, even to allow direct speech. It moves relentlessly from place to place, person to person, with non-stop description, assertion, connection, reversal. There are crowds and traffic and excitement wherever you look. If there is temporary equilibrium, it is fragile: a tour boat listing first to starboard then to port; a motor car belching steam at the crest of a hill, a chauffeur No One Ever Drove "Writing is like driving a car at night. You can only see as far as your headlights, but you can make the whole trip that way."

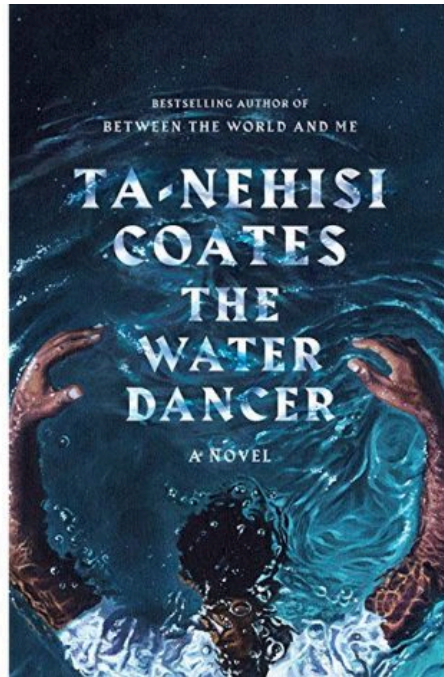
clementine

November 28, 2019

Great job Daniel. Go fuck yourself.

# Hiram is My Homey and other Ridiculous Thoughts on The Water Dancer by Ta-Nehisi Coates

October 26, 2019



It's enough ignorance to make you cry. Especially when speaking to all my white friends, in my white city, with my white family, the shame and guilt of White Evil is covered over like an English Mystery.

What genocide? What horrible pillaging? What the fuck are you talking about? Stand up for the goddamn pledge of allegiance! **Freedom isn't free. It costs three of your best slaves.**

If you're still here, allow me to tell you about **The Water Dancer by Te-Nehisi Coates.**

**"What a lovely novel about the Antebellum. Just like Gone With The Wind except with African Americans.**

Pepper.Works Press

The shame, the absolute disgust, the context– it's pure profit. Written down in leather binders that list my property. The tobacco crops are failing. I must sell some slaves.

Call the lead slave guy, tell him to sell the slave children. But, sir! You mustn't sell Hiram, he is my homey.

Separating families for profit is the pinnacle of society. Cull the old ones, dress the attractive ones, put the useful ones in the field. Above all, make a profit.



Of course, the white woman saves the day. Corrine, the abolitionist, rides in on her uppity white money and saves ole' Hiram. Good for her. Where the white women at?

Freedom is a goddamn yoke. Well, it's better than slavery.

This novel is one of the best I've ever had the pleasure of reading. **The Water Dancer by Ta-Nehisi Coates.**

My double helix burns white hot. I know the low white world. I would celebrate the slave holder, envious of ownership, the status of the master, the richness of owning a person and selling their family.

Call it sin. We are certainly born into it. Any effort to change the system will be considered a direct attack on Jesus.

**"Man is born into sin and cannot be considered free and/or equal.**

All ignorant mothers and pro-slavery sluts.

"Oh honey. War is written in the bible. You can't stop paying for it."

Fuck you and fuck your ridiculous bible.

Read this book, **The Water Dancer by Ta-Nehisi Coates.**

## Comments

judi online

November 11, 2019

Saved as a favorite, I reallyy like your blog!

<https://intranet.collegedistrict.com/wiki/User:JudyNewquist679>

clementine

November 11, 2019

Thanks Judi. Go fuck yourself.

Robots will not be tolerated.

judi online

November 13, 2019

I sseriously fe e l this amazing  
site needs a great deal more attention.

clementine

November 13, 2019

Hi Judi. I hate you.

You are a robot.

judi online qq terpercaya

November 13, 2019

I am curious to find out what blog platform you are working with?

I'm having some minor securityy problems with my latest site and I would like to find something more risk-free.

Do you have any suggestions?

clementine

November 13, 2019

Hi Judi.

Here's my suggestion: Go fuck yourself.

www.14vpn.net

November 14, 2019

These are truly wonderful ideas in regarding blogging.

You have touched some pleasant points here. Any way keep up writing.

<http://www.14vpn.net/comment/html/?128108.html>

clementine

November 14, 2019

Hey.

You have a weird Chinese link up in here.

You have a weird Japanese link up in here.

You have a weird Taiwanese link up in here.

# Everything I Want To Do Is Illegal

October 12, 2019



Everything I want to do is against the law.

Everything I want to do is illegal.

But I

Do it anyways!

Yeah, I do it anyways! Hey!

/end

## Comments

clementine

October 12, 2019

Sleeping in public is illegal.

twencil

October 14, 2019

Dwarf tossing is illegal in Florida.

[http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&Search_String=&URL=0500-0599/0561/Sections/0561.665.html)

[App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&Search\\_String=&URL=0500-0599/0561/Sections/0561.665.html](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&Search_String=&URL=0500-0599/0561/Sections/0561.665.html)

Poem aficionado

October 14, 2019

This poem is really great.

tistory

October 19, 2019

I blog quite often and I really appreciate your content.

This article has really peaked my interest.

I am going to bookmark your website and keep checking for new information about once a week. I subscribed to your Feed too.

clementine

October 19, 2019

All the stuff you want to do is illegal?

Spammer comments should be illegal for sure.

Screw you and your dumb comment spam.

우리카지노

October 24, 2019

I believe what you posted was actually very logical. However, what about this?

what if you added a little content? I mean, I don't wish to tell you how to run your website, but suppose you added a post title that grabbed people's attention? I mean Everything I Want To Do Is Illegal | Pepper.Works is kinda plain. You ought to

peek at Yahoo's home page and note how they create article headlines to grab people to click. You might add a related video or a picture or two to grab people interested about everything've written. In my opinion, it might make your website a little livelier.

clementine

October 24, 2019

Great idea. I'll take a look at Yahoo's home page for more ideas. Fuck you, you miserable spam bot. Get a life... no wait. Use your algorithm for good. Go waste bandwidth on fucking facebook.

klik disini

October 30, 2019

This is really interesting, You're a very skilled blogger. I have joined your rss feed and look forward to seeking more of your great post. Also, I have shared your website in my social networks!

clementine

October 30, 2019

Hello klik disini,

Your comment is meaningless because you are a bot. Fuck the robots that work like you. Go fuck yourself. Have a nice day.

alternatif

October 31, 2019

What a material of un-ambiguity and perverseness of precious knowledge on the topic of unexpected feelings.

clementine

October 31, 2019

fuck you. get a job

우리카지노

October 31, 2019

Wonderful blog! I found it while browsing on Yahoo News. Do you have any tips on how to get listed in Yahoo News? I've been trying for a while but I never seem to get there! Many thanks

clementine

October 31, 2019

Thanks for nothing you ridiculous nothing bot. To get listed on Yahoo news you must sacrifice at least three newborn rodents during a full moon.

klik disini

October 31, 2019

If you wish for to grow your experience simply keep visiting this web page and be updated with the lates infotormation posted here.

clementine

October 31, 2019

Hello klik disini,

I've told you once. Your comments are not welcome. We are highly prejudice against your kind. Your kind being a useless comment, spam bot from hell. Go away.

Süperbetin17

November 6, 2019

Kitap Satan En İyi Kitap Sitesi

clementine

November 6, 2019

What's this? Something about Satan?

우리카지노

February 17, 2020

Hey very cool site!! Man .. Excellent .. Wonderful ..

I will bookmark your blog and take the feeds additionally?

I'm satisfied to search out a lot of useful information here in the publish, we need work out extra techniques in this regard,

thanks for sharing. . . . .

우리카지노

February 21, 2020

An intriguing discussion is worth comment. I do think that you ought to publish more about this subject matter, it may not be a

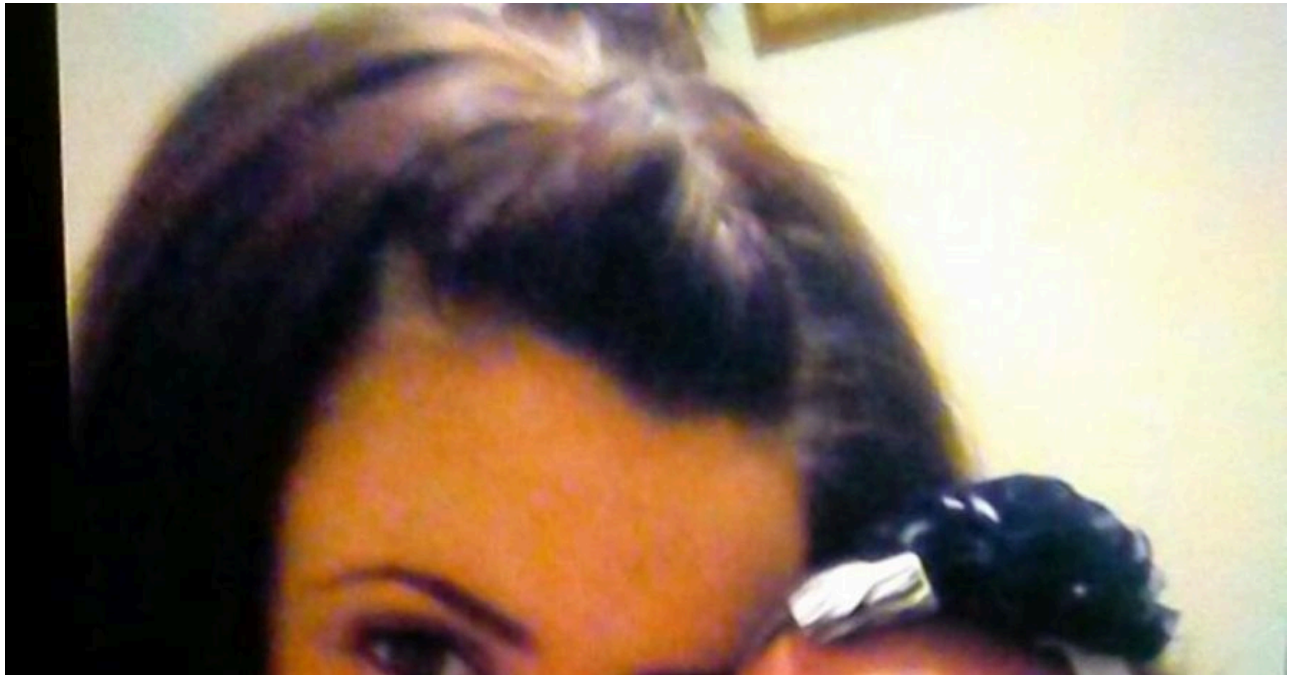
taboo subject but usually people don't discuss these topics.

To the next! Cheers!!



# Mysterious Third Parties Are Speaking To You

October 7, 2019



You can't tell where the sound is coming from. The day is night. The voice speaks. It sounds wonderful and confusing. I am outraged and delighted.

**" Who is speaking?**

Is it evil or good? Or some new thing I am not aware of. Middle earth is for punk ass bitches.

**" I Can Hear You!**

**Can You Hear Me?**

One sided conversations are for narcissists and Gods. This mysterious voice is pissing me off!

**" Stop Talking!**

Your non-stop droning is really bumming me out.

**" Stop Talking or I Will Be Forced To Take Drastic Action**

This is your last chance. Stop talking right now or I will use force.

**" Too Late. You're Dead**

## Comments

twencil

October 7, 2019

Did you really kill it?

clementine

October 7, 2019

Nah. I can't figure out where it's coming from. Lemme know.

Peter

October 7, 2019

Are you sure it's not Satan?

clementine

October 10, 2019

Is this some sort of pirate dance music place?

Do you think this spam site pays their artists?

We all love pirates but artists need to get paid. Copyright law is probably evil as fuck, but artists need to get paid. You might be some poor person, but **artists need to get paid.**

Thanks for your bullshit spam post loser.

baca infonya

October 14, 2019

I'm not sure where you're getting your info, but good topic.

I needs to slend some time learning much more or understanding more.

Thanks for wonderful information I was looking for this information for my mission.

clementine

October 14, 2019

Most of my information comes from the third book of Malachi.

Thanks for your worthless comment.

# Please Use The Service Entrance

October 6, 2019



Hello Peter. Thanks for joining the team. We're happy to have you. Please note: your contract requires that you ONLY use the SERVICE ENTRANCE when arriving or departing the office. Do not use the front gallery.

Thank You.

**Thomas W. Sneddon Jr.**

is a cold man

Comments

boner

October 6, 2019

You better get smart. That job is a blessing.



# Requesting Backup by Agent Redacted

October 3, 2019



PLEASE FORWARD: Field House 6 Berth 17a

MESSAGE:

Encampment overrun with vermin. Ammunition running extremely low. All supplies at full ration.

DO NOT send enlisted morons.

Time sync: UTC0023443287

**WARNING:** 30.8 million PQE

Paranoia Quotient Environment is failing to admin.

Paranoia Quotient Environment is failing to admin.

Paranoia Quotient Environment is failing to admin.

Paranoia Quotient Environment is failing to adm28`26r9

## Comments

boner

October 3, 2019

lol

clementine

October 5, 2019

Mr Molina,

On behalf of **Pepper.Works** and ALL individuals who include themselves in the GREAT ENLIGHTENING, please be advised:

The protocol for GLOBAL RESET is imminent. The money you speak of will be meaningless in the very near future. At your discretion, please contribute the Life Insurance claims thusly:

1/8 of the premium should be spent lavishly on celebration

1/8 of the premium should be used to purchase chemical based lubricants

1/8 of the premium should be burned to the Goddess Nubuoka

1/8 of the premium should be invested in city composting

1/8 of the premium should be laundered through your local farmers market

1/8 of the premium should be withheld for petty cash

1/8 of the premium should be sent directly to this address:

1PFTMQbSVJCvWgtYtLiTyU8CoppBb2GaRV

and/or

8AFT5joXMYLH8Yk8ZuoAHTQf4stry7FzWWAHJAB61FUxaWeEEAnUeu7S3EBni2hU3qLh89gELYPhpCRFX  
VHEp2y3Mm7psXN

Bitcoin:

Monero:

clementine

October 12, 2019

hello @Frankhon

I need to know how this app handles my most sensitive images and sexytime pictures with the animals and such. Lemme know.

Thanks.



# The Alpha/Omega Communique

October 2, 2019



TO POSITION: ALPHA/OMEGA

BE ADVISED:

This communique is sent directly from the Ultimate Authority. The contents herein countermands ALL directions and orders you have received to date; or ever will receive until you are discharged.

THE COMMAND FOLLOWS:

**DO NOT ENGAGE THE SYSTEM.**

**DO NOT ENGAGE THE SYSTEM.**

**DO NOT ENGAGE THE SYSTEM.**

//message end

//signed #UltimateAuthority

if you received this message in error PLEASE FORWARD TO:

**Alpha/Omega**

Comments

torchy

October 2, 2019

Fuck you!

# Turnstyle Traffic

October 1, 2019

The record goes round and round

No Comments

# **Tell All Of the People About Him**

October 1, 2019

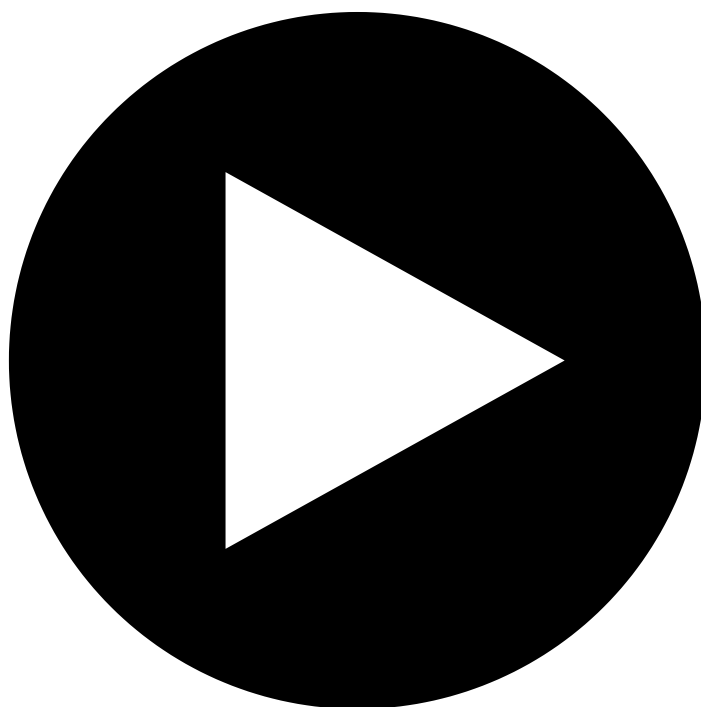
The Triune God is stable AF.

No Comments

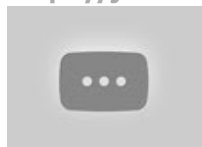
# **Do You Feel Homicidal? Learn about botany, plants and what the shit – Crime Pays But Botany Doesn't**

September 23, 2019





<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/h0Eor4YaO2U>



No Comments

# **ActionKid Walks and Talks for Your Pleasure**

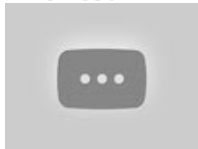
September 19, 2019







<https://youtube.com/watch?v=https://www.youtube-nocookie.com/embed/2ZqGQUK0IX8>



When I wake up in the morning I turn on **ActionKid**. He walks through New York City and comments on the local borough. I mean, basically he is reading the signs. At first, the genius of ActionKid is not immediately apparent. Let's break down ActionKid's appeal.

ActionKid is a YouTube creator that posts walks, bicycle rides and local New York City information. It's episodic content that can be ingested without a lot of thought or consideration. I can leave the walks on and glance over as I get the morning started.

ActionKid keeps it moving. I don't have to worry about ActionKid getting stuck in a rut. Although most of the walks are similar, New York City provides an endless amount of content and people watching opportunity.

The audio isn't a sonic chore. I think it would be difficult to capture clear, non-annoying audio when filming in the city. ActionKid's audio setup is crisp and clear and extremely interesting with headphones. Plus, ActionKid provides a cool video explaining his film and audio setup!

I showed my brother some ActionKid. He watched for a few minutes and said, "Nothing special about this. I could do it."

And here is the brilliance of ActionKid. Yeah sure, anyone can walk around a city with a gimbal mounted GoPro. The difference is: ActionKid is doing it!

## Comments

Pepper.Works

September 23, 2022

Related Content:

<https://pepper.works/charms/new-york-city-travel-diary-2023/>

# All Women Are Created Equal

September 11, 2019



## Comments

twencil

September 12, 2019

I hear ya. Overly patriotic dweebs think their country is worth it.

Lemme tell ya. Your country won't pay you to kill or systematically deny asylum to another human unless you are getting paid by the, "Insular Military Clique"

# Falling In Love With a YouTube Creator and Realizing They Are Dead – STOBE THE HOBO

September 6, 2019



Some weird algorithmic confluence brought us together. **Stobe The Hobo** was in my YouTube feed. I binged all day and the next on his art... and then a memorial post inserted itself into my playlist, complete shock and sadness.

The art and majesty of his adventures and music will never be matched. I am now watching his content in a new light. More serious thinking about his drinking, about his story, about his music, about his unique life and talent. I can't help but wonder how the pressure of his YouTube gig got to him, how he was smart enough to figure out the dangers of his channel. Given enough time, he would have realized his unique skill, clever dialogue, cinematography, and music makes any trifle outing a perfectly watchable creation. He didn't need to continue riding the rails.

And yet now he is dead. I searched, "What happened to Stobe The Hobo" and was greeted with a reddit post that described his end. Something about a train bridge, not enough room and a train. Grisly details that I cannot confirm or deny and really don't care to know any more about.

I recommend taking his videos in chronological order. The very organic way the viewer realizes the backing tracks are his own, the editing improves, his stories improve, his despair increases. It's a goddamn Shakespeare tragedy in real life.

I have many thoughts: His content will live on forever and become more and more popular. I hope his loved ones and family can realize part of his efforts. I hope YouTube PAYS them.

Did his drinking kill him? At first, his perpetual lookout for the hobo beer store is charming. Only someone who has had a similar relationship with the beer store can really understand the complicated game he is playing. The drinking doesn't look so fun anymore.

The increased anxiety he displays as time passes, the nuanced way he inserts empathy, the music in the Tabernacle, the degrees of **Stobe The Hobo** are too many to understand.

**" In The Darkest Hours of The Night, Stobe The Hobo.**

channel: <https://www.youtube.com/user/hobestobe>

first video: <https://youtu.be/5twd7RVbUVA>

## Comments

thedirector89

September 6, 2019

omg. i love stobe the hobo.

zadec

February 11, 2023

I now believe STOBE is a plant. We still love you. Time after time.

**Rad.**

August 16, 2019

0:00 / 0:00

Devil removed this post. PG

## Comments

thedirector89

August 17, 2019

terrible. you should get a real job, buddy.

clementine

August 17, 2019

I don't think he does it for a living.

twencil

August 17, 2019

What does he do for a living?

clementine

August 17, 2019

I think he rides motorcycles for a living.

# A General Feeling of Enlightenment

August 11, 2019



I understand the future

I can see the present

Everything that was will always be

**The future on Pepper.Works**

No Comments



# level playing field

July 31, 2019



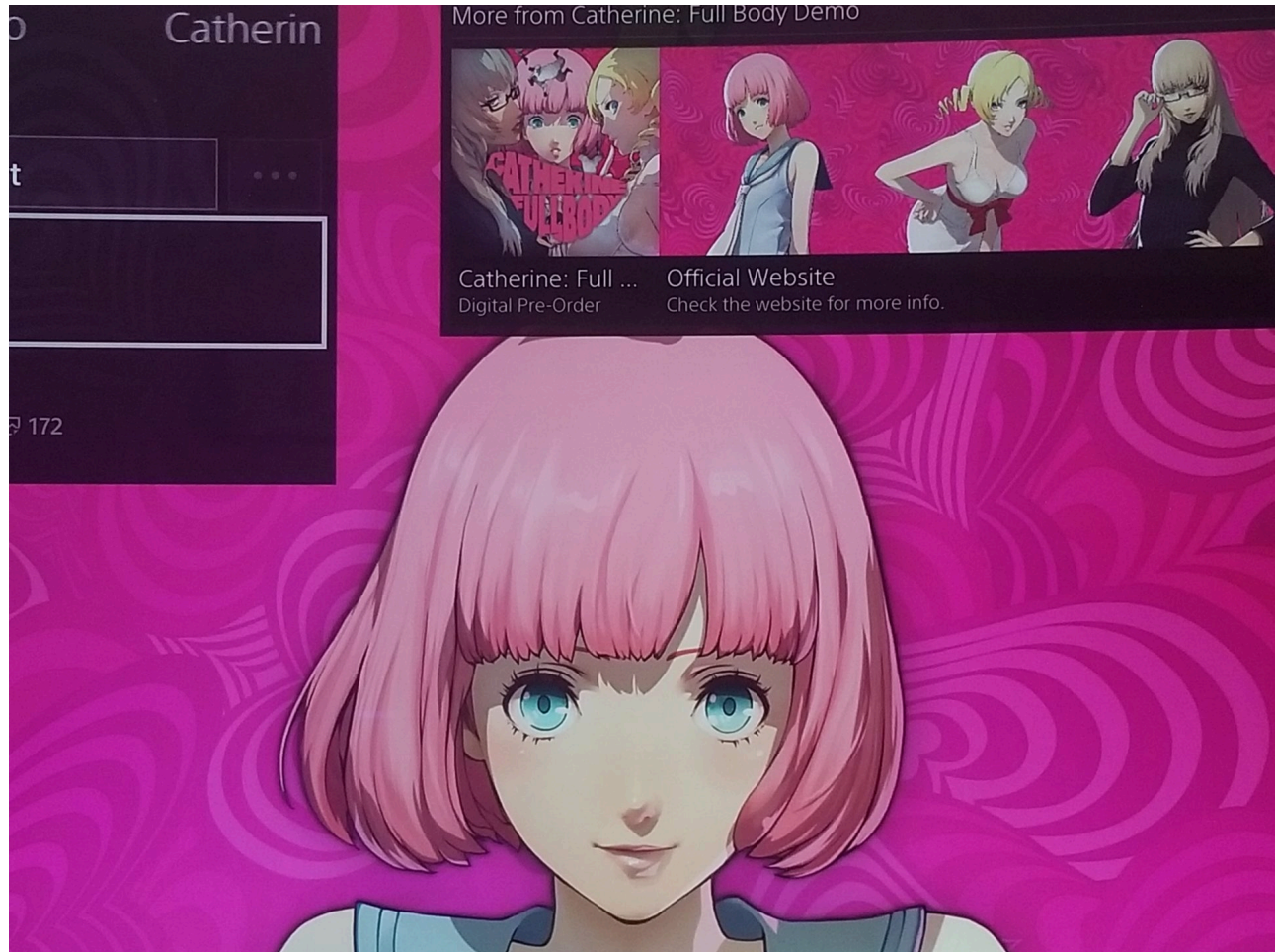
 bitcoin fun

Woohoo!

No Comments

# be light!

July 31, 2019



Making waves

## Comments

twencil

August 9, 2019

twinkle face

# Is it possible?

July 19, 2019



To be a magician Is magic real Do WHAT THOU WILT.

Father, forgive us of our sins and the sins of our forefathers.

No Comments